THE ROYAL BOROUGH OF KENSINGTON
PUBLIC LIBRARIES
QUID NOBIS ARDUI

LONDON BOROUGH OF LEWISHAM
LIBRARY SERVICE

Author

Title

BOOK STORE

Books or discs must be returned on or before the last date stamped on label or on card in book pocket. Books or discs can be renewed by telephone, letter or personal call unless required by another reader. After library hours use the Ansafone Service (01-698 7347). For hours of opening and charges see notices at the above branch, but note that all lending departments close at 1 pm on Wednesday and all libraries are closed on Sundays, Good Friday, Christmas Day, Bank Holidays and Saturdays prior to Bank Holidays.

4549

942.062/065
GRE

# ACTS AND ORDINANCES OF THE INTERREGNUM,

## 1642—1660.

COLLECTED AND EDITED

BY

**C. H. FIRTH and R. S. RAIT**

FOR THE STATUTE LAW COMMITTEE.

## VOL. III.

INTRODUCTION, CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE AND INDICES.

LONDON:
PUBLISHED BY HIS MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE.
To be purchased, either directly or through any Bookseller, from
WYMAN & SONS, LIMITED, FETTER LANE, E.C.; or
OLIVER AND BOYD, TWEEDDALE COURT, EDINBURGH; or
E. PONSONBY, LTD., 116, GRAFTON STREET, DUBLIN.

PRINTED BY
WYMAN AND SONS, LIMITED, FETTER LANE, E.C.

1911.

Price, with Volumes I. and II., Thirty Shillings.

WITHDRAWN
FROM THE
KENSINGTON
PUBLIC LIBRARIES
Class 942.1/H
Access 2329

# CONTENTS OF VOLUME III.


| | Pages. |
|---|---|
| Introduction - - - - - - - - | iii.—xxxviii. |
| Chronological Table of Acts and Ordinances - | i.—cix. |
| Appendix - - - - - - - - - | cxi.—cxv. |
| Index to Subjects - - - - - - - | 1—144. |
| Index of Names, Places and Things - - - | 145—400 |


KENSINGTON
PUBLIC LIBRARIES

KENSINGTON PUBLIC LIBRARIES



# INTRODUCTION.

A student of English legislation who limited his work to an examination of the volumes containing the Statutes of the Realm would entirely overlook one of the most interesting periods in the history of his subject. The Statute Book is a blank from the close of the 16th year of Charles I. (1640–1) to the year of the Restoration, the so-called 12th year of Charles II. (1660). Yet the intervening period was a time of great legislative activity; the attention of Parliament was not solely directed to war, or finance, or constitutional experiments; there was much general legislation of every kind; many legal and social reforms were attempted which, if often premature and abortive, were yet in some instances permanent and far-reaching.

Having regard to the historical importance and the permanent results of this legislation, and to the fact that there does not exist any collection of the Acts and Ordinances passed during these nineteen years, the Statute Law Committee determined to collect and republish them. The work was commenced in 1899, by Mr. F. F. Liddell (now Assistant Parliamentary Counsel), continued by Mr. W. M. Graham Harrison, and completed by the two editors whose names are on the title page.

The intention of these volumes is to present in a complete form, with the omission of enactments which seemed of little interest, the entire parliamentary legislation of the years between the outbreak of the Civil War and the Restoration. By parliamentary legislation is meant legislation enacted by the two Houses of Parliament, so long as there were two Houses, or by the House of Commons alone after it had assumed the sole legislative power; in fact, everything that came to be regarded at the time as standing in the same position as the old statutes. To these are added certain ordinances issued by the Protector and his Council in the years 1653–4, which operated for a time as Acts of Parliament.

The table of Acts included in this volume shows what Acts and Ordinances were passed during the period, distinguishing

A note at p. 178 volume v. of the Statutes of the Realm says, under 1640: "The whole of the Acts of this Session are here printed as having passed in the 16th year of King Charles the First, there not appearing upon the Roll anything to distinguish what Acts passed in the 16th and 17th, and in the 17th and 18th years; the three parts of the Roll being a regular Continuation of Acts under the same Head as to the Session.

"At the Parliament Office the first 22 Acts are in a Bundle endorsed '16 and 17 Car.' and by 'The long Calendar' in the same Office are stated to have passed 'Att the first Recesse of Parliament begunn at Westmr the Third Day of November Anº R. R. Car. 16° and 17° 1640 1641.' And the remaining 15 Acts are in another Bundle, endorsed '17 and 18 Car.' And in the same Calendar are stated to be 'Acts

8734. Wt. 9509. 500. 4/11. Wy. & S., Ltd. A

those printed in the first and second volume of this collection from those which were judged of insufficient importance to be reprinted. References are given to collections in which the omitted ordinances may be found. Ordinances of the nature of private Acts, such as those for removing the sequestrations laid upon the estates of particular Royalists, or for the ejectment or appointment of particular ministers, are not included either in the table or the collection. Ordinances for the payment of small sums of money from specified funds to particular persons, and for the addition of particular persons to committees have also been omitted. Ordinances continuing for a limited period the operation of earlier ordinances are mentioned in the table of Acts, but not reprinted. Without the adoption of some such principle of selection the number of these volumes would have been doubled, and the addition to their bulk would not have increased their value to students. The editors believe that every enactment of any historical or legal importance has been included. The matter omitted belongs almost entirely to the period 1642–1649. During those years practically everything was done by orders or ordinances of the two Houses, and the distinction between orders and ordinances was at first neither clearly defined nor systematically observed.

The enactments contained in these volumes fall chronologically into various classes, according to the legislative authority by which they were passed.

All the enactments passed during the first period of the Long Parliament, that is, from the breach with the King in 1642 to January 1648–9, are termed Ordinances. They received the assent both of the Lords and Commons, but failed to become Acts by reason of never receiving the assent of the King. These occupy pp. 1–1253 of vol. i. of this collection.

The second class of enactments consists of those passed between January 1649 and April 1653, when the Long Parliament was expelled by Cromwell and the Army. They were the work of the House of Commons alone, which having assumed to itself the sole possession of the legislative power, abolished the office of King and the House of Lords, and henceforth styled the measures it passed not Ordinances but Acts. The first enactment to bear the new title was the Act for the trial of the King passed on January 6, 1648. These Acts extend from vol. i., p. 1254, to vol. ii., p. 703.

The third class of enactments consists of those passed by the Assembly of Nominees known as the Little Parliament or

of Parliament passed after the first Recesse A° 17 and 18 Car. Regis in the Parliam^t begunn on the Thirde Day of Novemb^r An° 16 Car. Regis.'"

These Acts fill pp. 54–178 of vol. v. of the Record edition, but pp. 133–177 consist of the Acts passed in the second session of the Long Parliament. The last Act to receive the King's assent was chapter xxxvii., "An Act for the further advancement of an effectual and speedy reduction of the Rebels in Ireland" (p. 176). The royal assent was given on June 22, 1642, by commission dated June 14 (Lords Journals v. 154; 5th Report Historical MSS. Comm., p. 29). The Act for the attainder of the Earl of Strafford is placed at the end (pp. 177–8) and numbered chapter xxxviii., though it had received the King's assent on May 10, 1641.

Barebone's Parliament, which sat from July 4 to December 13, 1653. It passed in all twenty-six Acts, which are printed in volume ii., pp. 703–813.

The fourth class of enactments consists of the Ordinances issued by the Protector and his Council from December 1653 to September 1654. By clause xxx. of the constitution known as the Instrument of Government these Ordinances were to be "binding and in force, until order shall be taken in Parliament concerning the same." Many of them were subsequently confirmed and given the force of statutes by an Act of the Protector's Second Parliament in 1657. These enactments occupy pp. 823–1029 of the second volume.*

The fifth class of enactments consists of the Acts passed by the second Parliament of the Protectorate during the session of 1656–7. The first Parliament of the Protectorate did not pass a single law, and the second session of the second Parliament was equally barren. The Acts passed between the meeting of the second Parliament of the Protectorate on September 17, 1656, and its prorogation on June 26, 1657, occupy pp. 1036–1270 of the second volume.

The sixth class of enactments consists of the Acts passed by the restored Long Parliament, commonly called the "Rump," between its re-establishment on May 6, 1659, and its dissolution on March 16, 1660. These occupy pp. 1270–1472 of the second volume.

As no complete collection of these enactments was published during the period to which they belong, and none has been issued since, it is necessary to begin by some account of the sources from which they are derived. These sources are four in number.

I.—A large number of the original Ordinances passed between 1642 and 1649 are to be found amongst the papers of the House of Lords, and are enumerated in the calendars of those papers printed in the fifth, sixth, and seventh Reports of the Historical Manuscripts Commission. But, as shown on pp. 32–34 of this Introduction, a certain number of them were destroyed at the Restoration. The originals of the Acts passed between 1649 and 1660 are naturally not amongst the archives of the House of Lords; some of them, however, are amongst the Domestic State Papers in the Record Office, and from this source and from the Irish Record Office it has been possible to obtain copies of a few Acts which were not printed at the time when they were passed.

II.—Ordinances passed between 1642 and January 1649 are printed in the published journals of the House of Lords for that period. In some cases, however, the compilers of the MS. Journals, instead of entering the Ordinances in writing under their dates, contented themselves with inserting the printed Ordinances issued at the time.

III.—From 1642 to 1649 the Ordinances passed by the two Houses were usually printed in quarto as separate pamphlets

* See also vol. ii. pp. 1029, 1035; and for additional Ordinances, vol. iii.

and issued immediately after their passing. The Parliament had at first no official printer. The Acts passed in the session of 1640–1, and most of the declarations exchanged between the King and the Parliament in 1642, bear the name of Robert Barker, "printer to the King's most excellent Majesty." But the declarations, orders, and ordinances of the two Houses during 1642 were printed by a number of different printers, with or without authority. In 1643 two of these printers succeeded in ousting their competitors. The House of Lords on January 14, 1643, ordered John Browne, the clerk of the Parliament, to "provide a printer that shall print those things that are appointed by Parliament," and Browne selected for the purpose "John Wright in the Old Bailey." (Lords Journals v. 554; vi. 147). The House of Commons preferred a different man. Ordinances and declarations the publication of which was authorised by Henry Elsynge, the clerk of the House of Commons, usually bear the words "printed for Edward Husbands," with the addition "to be sold at his shop in the Middle Temple" or "at the sign of the Golden-Dragon near the Inner Temple."*

With the abolition of the House of Lords in 1649 Wright ceased to be one of the Government printers. After the House of Commons declared itself the Parliament, and called its enactments "Acts," they were printed in folio instead of in quarto form, and in much larger and better type. At first they bore the name of Edward Husband (for he had since 1645 dropped the last letter of his name), but after September 1659 the name of John Field was associated with his. By vote of January 25, 1649–50, it was ordered that "John Field, printer, nominated by Mr. Speaker, be joined with Mr. Husband, stationer" for the printing of an Act concerning the estates of Papists, "and that his name be used in printing of the same Act and all other Acts and proceedings." (Commons Journals vi. 349.) In February 1651 the name of Husband disappears, and from that date to the expulsion of the Long Parliament the Acts bear the name of "John Field, printer to the Parliament of England."

The proclamations and ordinances issued by the Protector during 1653–4 were printed by William Dugard, printer to the Council of State, and Henry Hills, but the name of the latter as "printer to his Highness the Lord Protector" appears alone on the title page of the collection published in 1654. From the commencement of 1654 to the close of the Protectorate Henry Hills and John Field were associated as "printers to his Highness." On the restoration of the Long Parliament in May 1659 Hills was dismissed and John Field became again the official printer. After the second restoration of the Long Parliament in December 1659 John Streeter or Streater was appointed printer, and he took into partnership John Macock. They printed the Act for dissolving the Long Parliament passed on March 16, 1660, which concludes this collection.

* According to a rival neither of the two were properly printers, "Wright being a bookseller and Husbands but a Paper Stationer." The humble Petition and Information of Joseph Hunscot, Stationer, June 1646. British Museum, E. 340, 15.

IV.—Besides these separately issued Acts and Ordinances issued by the various printers named above, there are several contemporary collections. Edward Husbands published in 1643 a quarto volume of nearly a thousand pages, including declarations, proclamations and orders as well as ordinances. It is entitled "An exact Collection of all Remonstrances, Declarations, Votes, Orders, Ordinances, Proclamations, Petitions, Messages, Answers, and other Remarkable Passages between the Kings Most Excellent Majesty and his High Court of Parliament, beginning at his Majesties return from Scotland, being in December 1641, and continued until March the 21, 1643, Which were formerly published either by the Kings Majesties Command or by Order from one or both Houses of Parliament. With a Table wherein is most exactly digested all the fore-mentioned things according to their severall Dates and Dependancies.

"London: Printed for Edward Husbands, T. Warren, R. Best, and are to be sold at the Middle Temple, Grays Inne Gate, and the White Horse in Pauls Churchyard, 1643."

By order of the House of Commons on March 24, 1642–3, Husbands was given the profits of the collection, and no one was to print it without his leave for the next six months. The House of Commons was satisfied with the result. On August 5, 1644, it ordered "that Mr. Husband the printer do print all the Orders, Ordinances, and Declarations, that have passed since the setting forth of the last volume of Ordinances and Declarations formerly set forth by him; and that he do take care diligently to compare his copies with the originals; and that no other presume to print the same."*

The new collection appeared in December 1646, or thereabouts, as a folio volume bearing the following title:

"A Collection of all the publicke Orders, Ordinances, and Declarations of both Houses of Parliament, from the Ninth of March 1642, Untill December 1646. Together with several of his Majesties Proclamations and other Papers Printed at Oxford. Also a convenient Table for the finding of the severall Date and Title of the Particulars herein mentioned.

"London: Printed by T. W. for Ed. Husband, Printer to the Honorable House of Commons, And are to be sold at his shop at the signe of the Golden Dragon in Fleet street, Nere the Temple Gate, 1646."

Husband made no similar collection of the ordinances passed during 1647 and 1648. There are, however, in the British Museum two volumes entitled "A Collection of the several Acts of Parliament from the 16 of January 1649 to the 8 of April 1653, printed for Edward Husband," the pressmark of which is E. 1060, 1061. But these two volumes are not a reprint of the Acts, but merely the original Acts bound together, with the addition of a title page. The two volumes contain 1,942 pages. Cromwell's Ordinances were bound together in the same way, with the addition of a table of contents as well as a title page, and issued by Henry Hills in 1654 under the following title:

* The votes of the Houses are printed in the volumes they authorise. See also Commons Journals iii. 16, 580. The British Museum pressmark for the first collection is E. 241 and 243; that for the second, E. 1058.

"A Collection of all the Proclamations, Declarations, Articles and Ordinances, passed by his Highness the Lord Protector and his Council, and by their special command published, beginning December 16, 1653, and ending September 2, 1654. London: Printed by Henry Hills, Printer to his Highness the Lord Protector, and are to be sold at the sign of Sir John Oldcastle near Pycorner, 1654." The volume contains 476 pages.

Lawyers and officials who were obliged constantly to refer to the enactments passed by Parliament since 1642 found these various collections cumbrous and inconvenient. They contained a vast mass of matter of a non-legal character, and were neither properly arranged nor indexed. Several attempts were therefore made to collect into one volume all the legislation of the period which it was necessary for practising lawyers and persons engaged in public affairs to have in an accessible form. Parliament took the matter in hand. On June 21, 1650, it passed the following votes:

"Ordered, That it be referred to a Committee, to collect the several Statutes and Ordinances of Parliament, concerning Justices of the Peace, and the Administration of Justice; and forthwith to present such of them to the Parliament, as they shall think fit, to be bound up in one Volume, and printed: Viz, unto Mr. Myles Corbett, Mr Sollicitor-General, Lord Commissioner Whitelock, Mr Attorney-General, Mr Blagrove, Mr Darley, Mr Long, Mr Ellis, Mr Fell, Lord Commissioner Lisle, Mr Garland, Mr John Corbett, Mr Lechmere, and all the Lawyers of the House; or to any Three of them: Who are to meet this Afternoon, in the Speaker's Chamber; and so *de die in diem*: And the Clerks are to attend this Committee.

"And the particular Care hereof is referred to Mr Garland and Mr Darley.

"Resolved, That it be referred to the same Committee, to revise all former Statutes and Ordinances now in Force; and consider as well which are fit to be continued, altered, or repealed, as how the same may be reduced into a more compendious Way, and exact Method, for the more Ease, and clearer Understanding, of the People: And this Committee shall have Power to advise with the Judges; and to send for, and to employ, and call to their Assistance herein, any other Persons whom they shall think fit, for the better effecting thereof; and to prepare the same for the farther Consideration of this House; and to make report thereof: And the special care hereof is committed to Mr Sollicitor-General." *

The Committee employed Henry Scobell, who had succeeded Elsynge as Clerk of the House of Commons on January 5, 1649, and been made Clerk of the Parliament in place of Browne by an Act passed on May 14, 1649. (Commons Journals vi. 111, 209).

In 1653 Scobell published a collection bearing the following title:

"A Collection of severall Acts of Parliament, Published in the Years 1648, 1649, 1650 and 1651, Very useful, especially for

* Commons Journals vi. 427.

Justices of the Peace, and other Officers in the Execution of their Duties, and the Administration of Justice. With some Ordinances of Parliament of like Concernment. Whereunto is added, several Acts of Parliament made in the 17th and 18th Years of the late King, and Ordinances touching Adventurers for Ireland. Together with Tables containing the Titles of the several Acts and Ordinances: As also a Table or Kalendar of the principal Matters in them contained. By Henry Scobell Esq; Clerk of the Parliament. London, Printed by John Field, Printer to the Parliament of England, And are to be sold by W. Lee, D. Pakeman and G. Bedell, at their Shops in Fleet-street, 1653."

It is a small folio divided into two parts. The first part, consisting of 84 pages, contains eleven Acts which had received the assent of the King in 1641–2, and two Ordinances dated July 14, 1643, and November 13, 1647, concerning the subscriptions for the reconquest of Ireland. The second part, consisting of 224 pages, contains fifty Acts passed in 1649, 1650, and 1651, and about a dozen Ordinances passed between 1643 and 1648. There are tables and an index, but a poor one.

This collection, though useful, was insufficient. In 1656 William Hughes, of Gray's Inn, put together another collection of the same kind in a small quarto bearing the title:

"An Exact Abridgment of Publick Acts and Ordinances of Parliament made from the year 1640 to the year 1656. As also of diverse Ordinances and Publick Orders made by his Highness the Lord Protector, with the advice of his Councill, Fitted for the use and benefit of the people of this Commonwealth, by William Hughes, of Gray's Inne, Esq. With an exact Table, in which may be found the Principall matters therein contained. London, Printed by T. R. for H. Twyford, T. Dring, and J. Place and are to be sold at their Shops in Vine Court, Middle Temple, the George in Fleet Street neer Cliffords Inne, and at Furnivalls Inne Gate in Holborne, 1657."

It contains 620 pages and the British Museum pressmark is E. 504.

This rival publication must have endangered the sale of Scobell's book, especially as it included Acts passed in 1652–3 and Ordinances made by the Protector in 1654 and 1655. Accordingly Scobell was authorised by Parliament to publish a new collection, and to include in it all the Acts passed in the session of 1656–7. The House ordered on June 26, 1657, "That a collection of Public Acts and Ordinances made in the Parliament begun and held at Westminster the third day of November 1640, by Henry Scobell, Clerk of the Parliament, be printed, together with such as have been passed and confirmed this Parliament: And that no printer, or other person or persons, do print or reprint the same or any part thereof, but such only as shall be authorised by him for that purpose." (Commons Journals vii. 578.)

Scobell's collection appeared in February 1658; it is advertised amongst the new books in *Mercurius Politicus* for February 4–11. Its title page runs as follows:

"A Collection of Acts and Ordinances o General Use, made

in the Parliament begun and held at Westminster the third day of November, Anno 1640 and since, unto the Adjournment of the Parliament begun and holden the 17th of September, Anno 1656, and formerly published in Print, which are here published at Large with Marginal Notes, or Abbreviated. Being a Continuation of that work from the end of Mr Pulton's Collection. In Two Parts. Together with several Tables of the Titles and Principal matters contained in the said Acts and Ordinances; and likewise of such as being of more private and particular Concernment, or less use, are omitted. By Henry Scobell, Esq. Clerk of the Parliament. Examined by the original Records, and now printed by Special Order of Parliament. London. Printed by Henry Hills and John Field, Printers to His Highness the Lord Protector. 1658."

Leaving out of count prefatory matter and tables, the volume consists of a first part containing 186 pages devoted to the legislation of 1640–1648, and a second part of 515 pages devoted to the Acts passed from January 1649 to July 1657, and the Ordinances of the Protector. It was not a complete collection, nor was it intended to include more than the Acts and Ordinances "of general use." In a number of cases Acts and Ordinances are not printed in full, but in an abbreviated form, while in some cases only their titles were given.

In his preface Scobell explains his reasons for undertaking the work, and the principles which he had laid down for his own guidance in dealing with his materials:

"To gratifie the importunate desires of many worthy Persons, and that I might serve the Publique to my utmost, was this Work undertaken by me, observing the prejudice redounding to many, by reason divers, if not most of the Acts and Ordinances made within these Seventeen years last past, were out of Print, and with much difficulty to be had, though at very high Rates. The Work it self needs no other apology than the usefulness of it. That it was not performed by a more judicious Hand may render me more obnoxious to censure, which I rather chose to expose my self unto, then that it should not be done at all. Hoping therefore to be candidly interpreted herein, I shall onely give some brief Account concerning the Contents of the Book, with some Notes for the Readers better Direction in the use of it.

"My first intention being to have Collected all the Acts and Ordinances which had been made and published in Print, from the beginning of the Parliament begun and held the Third of November, One thousand six hundred and forty (the Book of Statutes published by that Learned Mr Pulton*, having taken in those of former times,) upon perusal of all those Acts and

* Ferdinando Pulton (or Poulton), of Lincoln's Inn, published two different books dealing with the statutes. The first was a "collection of sundry statutes frequent in use," of which the last edition appeared in 1636, having been brought up to date after Pulton's death in 1618; the second was a "Calender or Table comprehending the effect of all the statutes that have been made and put in print, beginning with Magna Charta," the last edition of this book appearing in 1640. (See further Dictionary of National Biography vol. xlvii., p. 36.)

Ordinances, I found them very numerous, and the major part (especially from the year 1641 to 1648) occasioned by, and having reference to the late Troubles, and the Managing of the War: Some of which had their Determination as soon as they were put in Execution; others of no long continuance, but for the present Emergency; and among the rest, many were temporary, and long since expired, and not a few respecting onely particular persons, places, or occasions, which if printed, would have swelled this Book, and have been of little or no use, other then to preserve the memory of what was done in those times upon Exigencies, the Memorial whereof will be continued in a great measure, by the Books formerly printed, and yet extant in particular Hands. My desire and chief aim being to repair the want of that which might be of more general use, and yet to do it so, as that it might not be overchargeable to the Buyer, without wholly omitting any thing (as near as I could discern) that might be any way serviceable to the Publique. I therefore determined to lay aside all such Acts and Ordinances as had sole relation to the then present times, and particular occasion, and such as respected some one or a few Counties, Cities, Towns, Garrisons, or Persons only, together with such as were for a limited time, and so expired without being continued or revived. The rest I have chosen out, as those whereof there is or may be more daily use; and have given some short Abbreviations in course of such Acts and Ordinances as have been of Publique concernment formerly, though now either determined or altered, inserting in this Book, those which are now of force, or not expressly repealed, together with such as have been acted upon, and so may be of concernment to such persons as have or may be called to justifie their actions done by virtue or in pursuance of them.

"The Book is divided into two Parts, the First whereof contains all the Acts and Ordinances of this nature, made in XVI $^{to}$ Caroli, and so onward to January 1648. The Second Part contains those which were made from that time until the Adjournment of this present Parliament, on the 26 June 1657. To which is annexed a large Table of the Principal Matters contained in the whole Book, under several Alphabetical Titles, whereby the Reader will with less labor and more certainty, be directed to what he seeks, by the Year and Chapter. And because the Titles of the several Chapters in this Book, contain onely the subject matter of them in a few words, according to Mr Pulton's method, which is done for brevity sake, in regard those Titles formerly printed with the Acts and Ordinances themselves, were for the most part very large, and yet those large Titles are often recited in subsequent Acts and Ordinances; therefore lest it might occasion any mistake, you have herewith also printed a Table of all the large Original Titles of all the Acts and Ordinances, either printed at large or abbreviated in this whole Work, with a Direction to the Page where the Act or Ordinance it self may be found (respect being had to the Two Parts in which the Book is divided) and have distinguished the Acts and Ordinance abbreviated, from the rest in that Table, by this mark ☞

"And for some help to such as may have occasion to make use of any other Act or Ordinance, not herein printed at large or abbreviated, you have likewise added to the former, another Table containing the Titles of all such Acts and Ordinances as I can finde to have been heretofore printed, but are herein wholly omitted.

"In both which last mentioned Tables, before each Title is prefixed the Day of the Moneth, and at the top of the Column, the Year when such of these as are so distinguished did Pass; which hath been done with more exactness, lest there should in the Printing be any mistake in the Dates, which in the Body of the Book are set at the end of each Act and Ordinance.

"These particulars being observed, will be both an help and ease to such as shall make use of this Book."

It has been thought desirable to dwell at length on the history of Scobell's collection and the principles which guided him in compiling it, because that collection has been the authority usually referred to by historians of this period and by commentators upon its legislation. It seems also desirable to show the relation of this present collection to Scobell's, and to point out the particulars in which it differs from that.

These two volumes include all the Acts and Ordinances that Scobell thought worth including, excepting the Acts passed by the Long Parliament in 1640–1642, and assented to by the King. As these are to be found in the Statutes of the Realm, it was not necessary to reprint them. This collection includes the Acts passed by the Long Parliament in 1659–1660, which were passed subsequent to the publication of Scobell's collection, and have not hitherto been reprinted. It includes also some of the Protector's Ordinances, and a number of Acts passed between 1649 and 1653, which were abridged by Scobell, or mentioned only in his table, and a still larger number of Ordinances passed between 1642 and 1648 which he omitted.

Scobell added marginal notes to the Acts and Ordinances which he reprinted, and these have been preserved in this edition, and will easily be identified by reason both of their style and their spelling. All other marginal notes have been added by the editors, there being none attached to the Acts and Ordinances in their original form, or in the two collections published by Husbands. Scobell also numbers the Acts and Ordinances he prints. For instance, he numbers the Ordinances selected for the period from 1642 to the end of 1648 as cap. 1 to cap. 124 in one consecutive series, while from 1649 to 1653 the Acts of each year form a similar series. The Acts passed in the Parliament of 1656–7 are numbered in the same way. This numeration possesses no authority. It is entirely Scobell's own, and was dictated by the desire to imitate the system of numbering the recognised statutes, and to facilitate reference to particular enactments in his index. Since it possesses no authority it has not been followed in the present collection, and the Acts of 1656–7 have been arranged in the order in which they were passed instead of in the order assigned to them by Scobell.

Scobell's collection was intended for the practical lawyer and

the man engaged in public affairs. The present collection is primarily intended for the use of the historian, and that explains the inclusion of many enactments which Scobell felt he could safely omit. What concerned him was their legal value As laws their value was an uncertain thing, depending, like stocks, on the strength and credit of the government which issued them, and on the probability of its permanence. Their validity was not fixed but fluctuating, and reached its highest point in 1657, when Scobell put his collection together, because at that date the Protectorate seemed more likely to be durable than any other government which had come into being since 1642. The question of the relative validity, at different times during the interregnum, of this mass of revolutionary legislation, is one of considerable importance. To make the question clear it is necessary to examine into the circumstances under which Parliament began to claim the power of legislating without the assent of the Crown, and to show to what extent the enactments of Parliament were accepted by the English people as possessing the force of law.

Accident rather than deliberate design led to the passing of the first Ordinance issued by the Long Parliament. At the beginning of August 1641, when Charles I. went to Scotland, the two Houses wished to appoint certain commissioners to follow him to Edinburgh, nominally to treat with the Scottish Parliament, in reality to watch the King's conduct. A difficulty arose about procuring formal authority for the appointment of these commissioners.

"The Lord Keeper was asked to pass their commission under the Great Seal. This Lyttelton positively refused to do with directions from the King. A proposal was made to order him to do it. D'Ewes—who earlier in the session had discovered that, though it was immoral and irreligious to pay interest, it was perfectly innocuous to pay damages—now informed the Commons that, though the Houses could not make the order which was proposed, an ordinance of the two Houses in Parliament had always been of great authority; and he then cited from the Rolls of Parliament an ordinance of the year 1373. It is true that the citation had no bearing whatever on the point in question, as the ordinance of 1373 had been made by the King, though it had been announced to Parliament in answer to a petition of the Commons.

The House caught at the idea, and the first ordinance of the Long Parliament was sent up to the Lords. On the 20th the Lords adopted it. From henceforth the term "ordinance" would be taken to signify, not, as it had done in the Middle Ages, a declaration made by the King without the necessary concurrence of Parliament, but a declaration of the two Houses without the necessary concurrence of the King."*

The text of the first ordinance is thus given in the Commons Journals under August 20, 1641:

"Mr. Pym reports an Ordinance of Parliament concerning agents and committees to be sent to attend the King in Scot-

* Gardiner, History of England from the Accession of James I., x. 4.

land, made and assented to by the Lords and Commons upon the 20th day of August, 1641.

"The Lords and Commons in this present Parliament assembled do hereby ordain and appoint Wm. Earl of Bedford, Edw. Lord Howard, two of the peers of the Lords House, Nath. Fiennes, Esquire, Sir Wm. Armyn Baronet, Sir Ph. Stapleton Knight and Jo. Hampden Esquire, members of the House of Commons; to be agents and committees for both Houses of Parliament, to attend the King's Majesty during his absence in the kingdom of Scotland; and do hereby authorise them or any three of them, from time to time, to present to his most excellent Majesty the humble desires, counsel, and advice of his Majesty's most loyal subjects, the Lords and Commons in Parliament, according to such instructions and directions as are hereunto annexed, or shall at any time hereafter, be sent unto them by the order and consent of both Houses."*

Four other enactments of the same kind were passed by the two Houses during the next three weeks.

On August 24 they passed a measure concerning the more speedy transportation of Poll-money to York for disbanding of his Majesty's army. This is termed in the title "An order of the Lords and Commons," and referred to in the Journals as "an Ordinance of Parliament." The words used in it are "The Lords and Commons in this Parliament assembled do hereby order and ordain."† On August 27 this was followed by what is entitled "An Ordinance of Parliament for a day of public Thanksgiving," which is first styled an order, then an ordinance, in the Journals. The words employed in it are "it is now declared and ordained by the Lords and Commons in Parliament."‡

On August 30 came "an Ordinance made and agreed by the Lords and Commons in Parliament for the speedy disarming of popish Recusants and other dangerous persons," in which the words used are "it is ordained and provided by the Lords and Commons in this present Parliament assembled."§ Last of all there was passed "An Ordinance made and agreed upon by the Lords and Commons in Parliament the 9th of September 1641 concerning the raising and transporting of forces of horse and foot out of his Majestys dominions of England and Ireland," in which the formula employed is simply "it is ordained by the Lords and Commons in Parliament."‖

At the moment the unconstitutional nature of these ordinances seems to have attracted little attention. Sir Edward Nicholas, writing to the Earl of Arundel, enclosed the ordinance appointing the Commissioners sent to Scotland. "I have been told," he adds, "by some good Parliament men, that it is rare to see an ordinance in Parliament made without the King's consent, but of that your Lordship knows more and can better judge than any with whom I can here advise concerning it."¶

* Commons Journals ii. 266; Lords Journals iv. 372.
† Lords Journals iv. 375.
‡ Ib. iv. 379.
§ Ib. iv.387.
‖ Ib. iv. 394.
¶ Nicholas Papers i. 21, Camden Society.

Clarendon twice mentions these commissioners in his History of the Rebellion,* but says nothing as to the manner of their appointment. He refers, however, to the second ordinance as follows: "There was one clause in the Act of Pacification that there should be a public and solemn day of thanksgiving for the peace between the two kingdoms of England and Scotland: but no day being appointed for this act of in-devotion, the Lords and Commons assumed the power to themselves of directing it, and to that purpose made an ordinance, as they called it, that it should be observed on the 7th of September following." †

These first Ordinances, since they dealt with unimportant matters, raised little controversy. Their validity was not seriously discussed till Parliament attempted to use the same expedient to obtain control of the armed forces of the nation. On January 31, 1642, the King's answer to the petition of the Commons for the control of the fortresses and the militia was voted a denial, and the House drew up "an order concerning the disposing the whole militia of the kingdom," which it forthwith sent to the Lords. This "order," after some discussion, became on February 16 the "ordinance of Parliament for the safety and defence of the kingdom of England and dominion of Wales," which stands first in the present collection. This measure, "the militia ordinance," as it was briefly termed, was, in Clarendon's words, "the most avowed foundation of all the miseries that have followed." ‡ It was presented to the King on February 22, and as Charles refused his assent, it was passed by the two Houses on March 5, 1642. In the version presented to the King the Lords Lieutenants named in it were instructed to employ the forces placed under their command "according as they, from time to time, shall receive directions *by his Majesty's authority signified unto them* by the Lords and Commons assembled in Parliament." In the version finally passed the words in italics were omitted.§ This ordinance was backed by declaratory resolutions. On March 15, 1642, the two Houses joined in a vote "that in this case of extreme danger and of his Majesty's refusal, the ordinance agreed on by both Houses for the militia doth oblige the people, and ought to be obeyed, by the fundamental laws of the kingdom." On March 17 they resolved "That when the Parliament, which is the supreme court of judicature in the kingdom, shall declare what the law of the land is, to have this not only questioned and controverted, but contradicted, and a command given that it should not be obeyed, is a high breach of the privilege of Parliament."‖

With this began the controversy on the validity of parliamentary ordinances which fills so large a space in the declarations of King and Parliament, and in the pamphlets of the time. It

* ii. 254; iv. 16.
† Rebellion iv. 9.
‡ Clarendon Rebellion iv. 306; see also Hallam, Constitutional History ii. 128, ed. 1863.
§ Commons Journals ii. 405; Lords Journals iv. 587, 589, 625.
‖ Lords Journals iv. 646, 650.

turned mainly on the question whether the emergency alleged to justify this particular ordinance really existed, but partly also on the distinction between bills and ordinances. "For the militia," said the King on March 26, 1642, "we never denied the thing . . . we only denied the way." He went on to say that he desired to settle the militia by a bill "the only good old way of imposing on our subjects: we are extremely unsatisfied what an ordinance is, but well satisfied that without our consent it is nothing."*

Parliament replied on May 9 by tendering a bill "without any intention of deserting or declining the validity or observance of that ordinance which passed both Houses upon your Majesty's former refusal, but we still hold that ordinance to be effectual by the laws of this kingdom."†

"For the way of ordinance" they declared on May 19, 1642, "it is ancient, more speedy, more easily alterable, and in all these and other respects more proper and more applicable to the present occasion, than a bill which his Majesty called the only good old way of imposing upon the subject; it should seem that neither his Majesty's royal predecessors nor our ancestors had heretofore been of that opinion. 37 Ed. III. we find this record: "The Chancellor made declaration of the challenge of the Parliament; the King desires to know the griefs of his subjects, and to redress enormities. The last day of the Parliament the King demanded of the whole estates, whether they would have such things as they agreed on by way of ordinance or statute? who answered by way of ordinance, for that they might amend the same at their pleasures; and so it was."‡ The precedent referred to is as follows: "Et pur tant demanda de eux, s'ils voleient avoir les choses issint accordez mys pur voie de Ordinance ou de Statuyt? Qi disoient, qe bon est mettre les choses pur voie d'Ordinance, et nemye pur Estatut, aufin qe si rien soit de amender puisse estre amende a preschein Parlement; et issint est fait."§

Pamphleteers writing on behalf of the Parliament alleged other precedents,‖ but the case was so weak that in their next Remonstrance on May 26 the two Houses put forward a new argument, namely, the theory that by virtue of the coronation oath the Kings of England were obliged "to pass such bills as are offered to them by both Houses of Parliament in the name and for the good of the whole kingdom."¶ But this was speedily abandoned for the more effective argument that in cases of emergency Parliament might act alone, since it was not only a

* Clarendon Rebellion v. 21.

† Ib. v. 110.

‡ Ib. v. 181; Husbands i. 205. On the original significance of ordinances and the distinction between ordinances and statutes see Stubbs, Constitutional History ii. 584; Anson, Law of the Constitution i. 226, ed. 1892.

§ Rotuli Parliamentorum ii. p. 280.

‖ cf. An Argument or Debate in Law of the Great Question concerning the Militia. By F. M. C. L. 1642. p. 27. Resolved upon the Question. By Peter Bland. 1642. p. 14.

¶ Declaration of May 26, 1642 (otherwise known as the Third Remonstrance). Husbands i. 268.

court of judicature, but "a council to provide for the necessities, to prevent the imminent dangers, and to preserve the public peace and safety of the kingdom." *

During the next few years ordinances were employed by Parliament to do all that could be done by Acts, and much that might have been done by mere orders. The Royalist position was that the Ordinances of the two Houses had no legal force without the King's assent. "What the word Ordinance signified," writes Sir Philip Warwick in "was grown so unintelligible, that I could never meet with any who would clearly expound it either by good books or authority; but this on all hands was agreed on, that an ordinance was never of universal force, but when the King concurred in it; and then it was esteemed as a law is now; and when it passed from the two Houses singly, it was only in Parliament time, and had no force longer, and never had force or general influence upon the people, nor further extent than to the two Houses." †

Royalist wits made the ordinances a favourite mark for their satire. "An Ordinance," wrote John Cleveland in 1645, "is a law still-born, dropt before quickened with the royal assent. Tis one of the Parliament's bye-blows, an Act only being legitimate." ‡ Another defined an Ordinance as "an illegitimate monster or state-bastard, begotten between pride and disobedience, and forced upon the common-wealth to keep. It hath so many fathers that one cannot tell who had the greatest share in begetting it, unless the Devil, the father of lies, who is the great cause of its production." § Royalist poets made merry with the names of the clerks of the two Houses, which always appeared on the title-pages of ordinances as authorising their printing. Says a ballad:

> "Regard no proclamations,
> They're subjects fit to jest on,
> Henry Elsyng's far better than C. R
> Resolved upon the Question." ‖

Cowley, referring to the Declarations which often accompanied the ordinances, says:

> "Not all the legends of the saints of old,
> Not vast Baronius, nor sly Surius, hold
> Such plenty of apparent lies as are
> In your own author, Jo. Browne, Cleric. Par." ¶

During the war the authority of the Ordinances of Parliament was co-extensive with the influence of its arms, but whenever there was a prospect of a peaceful settlement the extent to which these ordinances were to be confirmed, or substantially re-enacted, was always one of the points at issue in the negotiations. The question became increasingly important as the war progressed and the ecclesiastical policy of the Parliament developed.

In the treaty at Oxford in February 1643 the King was

* Ib. p. 304.

† Memoirs of Sir Philip Warwick, ed. 1701, p. 168.

‡ Character of a London Diurnal, Thomason Tracts E. 268 (6).

§ The Character of an Ordinance of Parliament in General, by Tom Tell Troth, 1647.

‖ Loyal Songs, 1731. i. 47.

¶ The Puritan and Papist, Somers Tracts, v. 481.

asked to give his assent to five bills about ecclesiastical matters presented to him, and to promise it to certain other bills which were to be drawn up by the two Houses. At Uxbridge two years later he was asked to confirm by Act of Parliament the ordinances for taking the Covenant and calling the Assembly of Divines, as well as to promise his assent to about thirty Acts to be agreed upon on various subjects. At the treaty of Newport, in 1648, besides assenting to various bills he was asked to confirm the ordinances for the abolition of episcopacy and the sale of the Bishops' lands, and those for abolishing the Book of Common Prayer and imposing the Directory. The chief obstacle to an agreement was, that the King would not confirm these ordinances except with very material alterations and omissions. As in spite of that, a majority in both Houses voted that the King's concessions were a satisfactory basis for a settlement, it seems clear that if the treaty of Newport had been allowed to reach its natural conclusion, instead of being forcibly interrupted, Parliament would have been content with the re-enactment in a modified form of the substance of its chief ordinances instead of their confirmation.

The revolution which overthrew the monarchy gave the status of laws to the past ordinances of the Long Parliament and the title of Acts to future ordinances. The history of the transition is simple. On January 2, 1649, the Ordinance for the erection of a High Court of Justice was rejected by the House of Lords. On January 4 a new Ordinance for the same purpose was introduced and read twice by the Commons. On the same day the House of Commons assumed sovereignty by a resolution declaring "That whatsoever is enacted or declared for law by the Commons in Parliament assembled, hath the force of law, and all the people of this nation are concluded thereby, although the consent and concurrence of King or House of Peers be not had thereunto." On January 6 this entry appears at the end of the day's proceedings: "An Act for erecting an high Court of Justice for trial of the King was this day read the third time: and upon the question, passed." There is no record of any discussion about the change of form, save that at the beginning of the proceedings on Monday, January 8, there is the following vote:

"Resolved etc. That the indorsement upon the Act for erecting an High Court of Justice for Tryal of the King, be in these words following, viz.

"6° Januarii 1648

> Read the Third time; and, upon the Question, Resolved, That it be enacted for Law; and have the force of a Law; and that the Clerk do indorse the same accordingly." *

The title of "Act" was next given to a measure for the adjournment of Hilary Term passed on January 16, which was endorsed with the same words as the Act for the King's trial. Nevertheless several ordinances were passed, introduced or ordered to be introduced between January 13 and January 23, and the Journals contain no formal resolution as to the change of style.

* Commons Journals vi. 110, 11, 113.

Between January 6 and its expulsion on April 20, 1653, the Long Parliament passed 309 public Acts. After its expulsion the Council of Officers nominated 140 persons to exercise the supreme authority, and summoned them to meet on July 4, 1653. This assembly of nominees assumed the title of Parliament on July 6, and gave the name of Acts to the 29 measures it passed. On December 12 the assembly resigned its authority back to the Lord General, and on December 16, by the provisions of the "Instrument of Government" drawn up by the Council of Officers, the Protectorate was established.

Article three declared that the Protector was to govern "according to the laws." Article six specified "that the laws shall not be altered, suspended, abrogated, or repealed, or any new law made, nor any . . . . tax charge or imposition laid upon the people, but by common consent in Parliament, save only as is expressed in the thirtieth article." Article thirty empowered the Protector, with the consent of a majority of the Council, to raise money for defraying the charge of the army and navy "until the meeting of the first Parliament"; "and also to make laws and ordinances for the peace and welfare of these nations where it shall be necessary, which shall be binding and in force till order shall be taken in Parliament concerning the same." Article thirty-eight annulled certain laws and ordinances, and article thirty-nine expressly confirmed some others.

In the interval between the installation of the Protector on December 16 and the meeting of his first Parliament on September 3, 1654, he issued 82 ordinances. That Parliament, in addition to revising the Instrument of Government, and turning it into "An Act declaring and settling the government of the Commonwealth," undertook the examination of the Protector's ordinances.* Those for the Approbation of Public Preachers (March 20, 1654), for the Ejection of Scandalous Ministers (August 28, 1654), for the Uniting of Parishes (September 2, 1654) and for the reform of the Court of Chancery (August 21, 1654), which excited most criticism, were referred to committees, and bills were ordered to be brought in dealing with those subjects. On October 10 the House resolved "That it be referred to a Committee to take consideration of and review all such ordinances as have been made by the Lord Protector and the Council, which are not already under consideration of some Committee of this House; and to state the same, or such of them as they shall see cause; and to report their opinion therein to the House, for their further consideration."†

It was intended to revise the Acts of the Little Parliament too. The Act touching Marriages (August 24, 1653) and that for the relief of Creditors and poor Prisoners (October 5, 1653) had both been severely criticised and referred to Committees. The resolution of October 10 was accompanied by another instructing the same committee, "to take into consideration all such laws, ordinances, and acts as have been made from the 3d of July 1653, until the 10th of December 1653, which are not already referred to some

* This constitutional bill was printed for the first time in Gardiner's Constitutional Documents, p. 427, ed. 1899.

† Commons Journals vii. 371, 373, 375.

committee of the House; and to report their opinion touching them to the House." *

The result was that the operation of the Act for the relief of debtors was suspended and a new bill for the same purpose brought in. Cromwell's ordinance for the regulation of Chancery was suspended till March 1, 1655, and a bill for regulating that Court read a first time on December 4, 1654. Though the operation of the ordinance for ejecting scandalous ministers was not suspended, a bill meant to supersede it was read twice. Bills were also introduced for effecting the union of England with Scotland and Ireland.† As none of these bills had been passed by January 22, 1655, when the Protector dissolved this Parliament, both the Protector's ordinances and the Acts of the Little Parliament remained in force The financial ordinances, however, were an exception. By the terms of the Instrument they were only to be in force till the meeting of Parliament. Moreover, on November 23, 1654, Parliament had passed a resolution "That such ordinances heretofore made by the Lord Protector and his Council before this Parliament, for the raising, bringing in, and disposing of monies for the maintaining the forces of this commonwealth by sea and land . . . and for the necessary charges of the government, shall remain and continue to the end of this Parliament, and no longer; unless the Parliament takes further order to the contrary: or unless the said ordinances shall expire before that time." ‡

As the Act for an assessment of sixty thousand pounds a month on the three kingdoms, though read three times in the late Parliament, had not been finally passed by it, the Protector was in a difficulty for money. He met it by issuing on February , 1654, an "order and declaration" for raising that sum, and a similar "order and declaration" on February 28 for the continuance of the excise.§ The title chosen was intended to show that he no longer claimed the right to issue ordinances. "His Highness," said a newsletter, "by not making it an ordinance, hath modestly denied to assume the legislature of the nation." ||

There was some opposition both to the financial and the legal ordinances. A newspaper announces under March 1 1655, "The ordinance formerly passed by his Highness the Lord Protector, with advice of his Council, for regulating the Court of Chancery, and which was suspended by the late Parliament until the first of March instant, this day took place and came in force." After some dispute two of the Commissioners of the Great Seal, Whitelocke and Widdrington, resigned rather than put the ordinance into execution.¶ Two judges, Thorpe and Newdigate, were dismissed from their offices by the Protector for refusing

* Commons Journals vii. 375.

† See Commons Journals vii. 368–415, and Guibon Goddard's notes of the debates in Burton's Diary vol. i., Introduction, pp. 39, 41, 50, 58, 62, 68, 89, 90. The defects of the Act for the relief of debtors are set forth in the report of the Committee. Commons Journals vii. 378.

‡ Commons Journals vii. 388.

§ Vol. ii. pp. 1029, 1035.

|| Clarke Papers iii. 22, 43, 48; cf. Gardiner, Commonwealth and Protectorate iii. 256.

¶ Mercurius Politicus, March 1–8, 1654; Clarke Papers iii. 25, 37–39; Gardiner, Commonwealth and Protectorate iii. 302.

to execute the treason ordinance of January 19, 1654.* Finally, three lawyers, Maynard, Twisden and Windham, were committed to the Tower for denying the validity of the ordinances for the levy of the customs.†

In all these cases the question at issue was not merely the validity of particular ordinances, but the validity of the "Instrument of Government" which gave the Protector power to issue them. Cromwell was therefore bound to maintain his ordinances by force, if force was needed.

In 1657, during the debates on the Petition and Advice, the question of the validity of the enactments made since 1642 was raised both by Parliament and Protector, and formally determined.

The framers of that constitution inserted an article confirming expressly all the acts and ordinances for the sale of Church lands, Crown lands, and the confiscated estates of Royalist delinquents (article 12). To this they added a later article providing "That nothing contained in this Petition and Advice, nor your Highness' consent thereunto, shall be construed to extend to the repealing or making void of any Act or Ordinance which is not contrary hereunto, or to the matter herein contained, but that the said Acts and Ordinances not contrary hereunto shall continue and remain in force, in such manner as if this present Petition and Advice had not at all been had or made, or your Highness' consent thereunto given."‡ When the Petition and Advice was presented to the Protector he pointed out that this article left the validity of his own ordinances very doubtful. As he said, it spoke "faintly and dubiously" about them.§ To leave the question vague would tend to "dissettlement," for by these ordinances the settlement of Ireland and the union with Scotland had been completed, and the ecclesiastical organisation of England was also based upon them. Cromwell pointed out this in the speech he delivered to the Committee of the Parliament on April 21, 1657, and in the paper he handed to the Committee he proposed a remedy.

"Sixteenth article. Whereas the Acts and Ordinances not contrary to this advice are to remain in force in such manner as if this Advice had not been given, whether this will be sufficient to prevent the inconveniences which may arise upon this change of government? And therefore, whether it be not necessary—That all Acts and Ordinances made since 1642 by those who have exercised the legislature be revised, to the end such as are useful may be continued, and such as are unnecessary may be repealed, and that until such review and resolution taken thereupon, all such Acts and Ordinances be continued, and remain in force to all intents and purposes?"‖ On April 24 the question thus raised by Cromwell was referred by Parliament to a Committee of 46 persons. On the 25th and 27th of April this committee met, and on the morning of the 28th it brought in its report. The 28th, 29th and 30th of April were spent in considering the

* Gardiner iii. 298; Thurloe Papers iii. 385; Clarke Papers iii. 38.
† Gardiner iii. 299–300; Clarke Papers iii. 40.
‡ Article 16, Commons Journals vii. 512.
§ Carlyle's Cromwell Speech xiii., April 21, 1657.
‖ Carlyle's Cromwell, ed. Lomas iii. 493.

report and in going through the list of Acts and Ordinances drawn up by the Committee.*

The debates of the House (though not those of the Committee) are fully reported in Burton's Diary. It was almost universally admitted that the Acts and Ordinances of the Long Parliament needed no confirmation. "I desire," said Mr. Grove, "they may be left upon their own authority, which is not questioned in Westminster." "They are able to stand upon their own strength," said Mr. Bampfield. "By your going about to confirm them you rather shake them," said Sir William Strickland. Secretary Thurloe said, "I am of opinion that the laws made in that Parliament are as valid as need be without any confirmation; but seeing it is before you, and if you should pass it over there may be several constructions made of it abroad" some general resolution on the point was desirable.† Accordingly the House resolved "That touching the Acts and Ordinances made from the first of April 1642 until the 20th of April 1653 this answer be tendered unto his Highness: That this House doth conceive no need of any declaration or confirmation, the same being valid of themselves, and ought to be so accepted and taken." But at the same time they added this proviso: "Provided that this be not construed to extend to the confirming of the matter of any Act or Ordinance of Parliament, which is contrary to the humble Petition and Advice presented to his Highness by the Parliament."‡

For, as it was pointed out, unless some such proviso were added, the Act of March 17, 1649, abolishing monarchy and declaring that it should be high treason to seek to promote "any one person whatsoever to the name, style, dignity, power, prerogative or authority of king of England and Ireland" would still be in force, and would prevent the settlement they were now seeking. "I am sure," urged the poet Waller, "you unsettle the settlement yourselves have made, and go to my Lord Protector for his consent to that which you declare to be treason, both for yourselves and him, to offer or accept it."§

The question of the Acts passed by the Little Parliament in 1653 gave little trouble. Nine public Acts and four private Acts were expressly confirmed. Only one of them, namely the "Act touching marriages," led to much debate.‖ The clause in it which made no other form of marriage legal was declared null and void, and the duration of the Act was limited to six months from the end of the present Parliament.

The discussion on the Protector's Ordinances was also not very lengthy. The Ordinance for the Approbation of Preachers was confirmed (with a proviso); that for the Ejection of Scandalous Ministers was continued for three years; that for the Visitation of the Universities for six months only; that for the relief of poor prisoners for a year. The Ordinance for the

* Commons Journals vii. 523–529.
† Burton's Diary ii. 38, 44, 86, 88.
‡ Commons Journals vii. 528; Burton's Diary ii. 85–93.
§ Burton's Diary ii. 38, 89, 92–3.
‖ Burton ii. 44, 67-74.

regulation of Chancery was to continue until the end of the present Parliament only. Other ordinances were confirmed with very slight alterations, and most with none at all. All the Acts of the Little Parliament and all the Ordinances of the Protector thus confirmed were enumerated in one bill.*

The preamble to the Act declared that "since April 20th, 1653, in the great exigencies and necessities of these nations, divers Acts and Ordinances have been made without the consent of the people assembled in Parliament, which is not according to the fundamental laws of the nation, and the rights of the people, and is not for the future to be drawn into an example, yet the actings thereupon tending to the estates of several persons and families, and the peace and quiet of the nation" therefore all the enactments whose titles followed were to be confirmed. All other Acts and Ordinances made or passed between April 20, 1653 and September 1656, were declared absolutely null and void.

The importance of this confirmation of the legislation of the last few years was thoroughly realised by the government. Thurloe, in a letter to Henry Cromwell, termed it "a matter of vast consequence." "The Parliament," he wrote, "have taken this course; they have perused all the several Acts and Ordinances, and all of them which concern either safety or reformation they have confirmed; a thing which tends exceedingly to the settlement of men's minds; and, in the opinion of most men, too much to have been expected from a Parliament."†

On the other hand many members of Parliament felt that this mass of legislation was too hastily and too indiscriminately confirmed. There were protests against confirming laws in a lump. "This," said one member, "is like King James making knights, where, in a room full of men, women, and children, he declared them all to be knights." "I have given my consent to 75 laws since yesterday at this time of day" said another member. The Long Parliament had been too prolific. "There were more laws," said Mr. Bond, "made in that Long Parliament than were made since the Conquest. . . . I had that from a very reverend judge." But Serjeant Maynard asserted that the present Parliament was just as bad. "This Parliament did pass more in one month than the best student of England can read in one year, and well if he can understand it then."‡

Amongst the ordinances not confirmed was the treason ordinance of January 19, 1654, which was superseded by two acts, one renouncing and annulling the pretended title of Charles Stuart, the other for the security of the Lord Protector's person. These received the Protector's assent on November 27, 1656. The ordinance of September 2, 1654, touching the office of postage of Letters (p. 1007) was also superseded by an Act which

* The Act received the Protector's assent on June 26, 1657. It is printed in volume ii. of this collection, pp. 1131–1142. In line 8 of p. 1142 the words "1653, and the 17th day of September" have been accidentally omitted. A report of the debates on the confirmation of these ordinances is contained in Burton's Diary ii. 46–67, 80.

† Thurloe, vi. 261.

‡ Burton's Diary ii. 40, 44, 72, 77, 461.

received the Protector's assent on June 9, 1657 (p. 1110). Two other ordinances omitted were those made on June 27, 1654, for the distribution of elections in Ireland and Scotland—an omission which led to serious trouble in the next Parliament.

Thereby the representation of Ireland and Scotland in the next Parliament was left open to dispute. The fourth article of the Petition and Advice assumed that members from Ireland and Scotland would continue to sit in Parliament with the representatives of England as they had done since 1654. It closed with a proviso "that the number of persons to be elected and chosen to sit and serve in Parliament for England, Scotland, and Ireland, and the distribution of the persons so chosen within the counties, cities, and boroughs of them respectively, may be according to such proportions as shall be agreed upon and declared in the present Parliament." But neither the question of the number of members to represent each of the three countries nor that of the method in which they were to be chosen, had been determined by Parliament before its dissolution in February 1658. Accordingly, in December 1658 Richard Cromwell's council, holding the Instrument of Government nullified by the passing of the Petition and Advice, reverted in the case of England to the previously existing system of election, and issued writs to the counties, cities and boroughs which had enjoyed the right of electing members before 1654.* In the case of Scotland the late Parliament had intended to complete the Union by an Act. A bill for the purpose had been read twice and discussed in committee, but not passed. Not having time to pass this bill, the House adopted the expedient of confirming Cromwell's ordinance of April 12, 1654, which specified that Scotland should be represented by 30 members in the Parliament of the Commonwealth. But it omitted to confirm the ordinance of June 27, 1654 regulating the elections and specifying the distribution of the members.† Ireland was in a rather different position. A bill for its union with England had been read twice by the late Parliament but not passed. The Protector's ordinance "for the distribution of the elections in Ireland" made at the same date as the similar Scottish Ordinance, had not been confirmed. The right of thirty members to sit for Ireland rested on a vote of the Long Parliament on March 2, 1653, on article nine of the Instrument of Government, and the precedent of the last two Parliaments.

In the case of each country the right of its representatives to sit in Parliament was disputed by the Republican opposition. After nearly a fortnight's discussion it was decided, on March 21, 1659, that "the members returned to serve for Scotland, shall continue to sit as members during this present Parliament," and on March 23 a similar resolution was passed respecting the Irish members.‡ A month later the Protectorate came to an end.

The question of the validity of the Acts passed during the

* Ludlow's Memoirs ii. 48, ed. 1894.

† Terry, The Cromwellian Union, pp. lxvi.-lxxiv.; cf. Burton's Diary iv. 125, 128.

‡ Commons Journals vii. 616, 619.

Protectorate now assumed a new shape, and became a question of primary importance.

On the fall of Richard Cromwell the officers of the army, after some three weeks' hesitation, invited the members of the Long Parliament expelled on April 20, 1653, "to return to the exercise and discharge of their trust."* There was no definite treaty between the representatives of the army and the members of the Parliament, although there was a discussion between them, in which certain vague general propositions as to indemnity for the supporters of the late government, provision for the late Protector, the reformation of abuses in Church and State, and the future government of the nation, were set forth by the one party, and agreed to or promised favourable consideration by the other. With a view to closer agreement the Army on May 13, 1659, presented a "Petition and Address" setting forth their desires in detail. "We have judged it our duty," the officers said, "to represent what was chiefly and unanimously upon our hearts when we engaged in that which made way for your return."

The third of the demands thus introduced was for an Act of Oblivion for all acts done since April 19, 1653. The fourth was "That all Laws, Ordinances, Orders, Declarations, and Establishments made in the several changes and alterations of government that have been in these nations, since the 19th of April aforesaid, and not as yet particularly repealed, be deemed good in law until particularly repealed."†

This was a large demand to make from the members of the restored Parliament. They were legitimists of the most pronounced type, and, overlooking all flaws in their own title, regarded themselves, not as a provisional government placed in power by the Army, but as the only lawful government of England. They based their title on the Act against the dissolution of the Long Parliament, passed in 1641,‡ arguing that "by a law made by an undisputed authority the Parliament could not be dissolved without its own consent, which had never yet been given."§ Hence the dissolution of that Parliament by Cromwell was null and void; all the so-called Parliaments which had met since 1653 were but pretended authorities, and all the Acts passed by them were null and void. This position is not explicitly set forth in the declaration of the restored Long Parliament, but it underlay all their policy, and was assumed as a constitutional axiom by them. It is clearly set forth in a pamphlet written by Marchamont Nedham, which was published on August 17, 1659.‖

"A Dissolution," says Nedham, speaking of Cromwell's action, "it could not be, but (as now it is called) it is rightly termed only an Interruption of its sitting; for, in matter of power by Law the Lawyers know well enough, it is a sure Maxim *Id solum*

* This declaration is reprinted in the old Parliamentary History xxi. 367.
† The petition is reprinted in the old Parliamentary History xxi. 400.
‡ Statutes of the Realm v. 103.
§ Ludlow *Memoirs* ii. 78.
‖ *Interest will not Lie*, Thomason Tracts E. 763 (5).

*possum quod jure possum*, i.e. That a man can do nothing that is valid, but onely what he doth according to Law. Now then, if the Protectors Act of turning out the Parliament were a valid Dissolution it must have been so by some Law; and that Law must be either some Law of the Nation that enabled him to do it, or else it must be the Law of War. As to the former, it is evident he had no Law of the Nation to justifie the Action; and so, if any Law, it is that of War which must make it good. Now that he could not do it by the Law of War, is evident likewise, because his Military capacity was derived from the Parliament, they (who had the whole Right of war in themselves) having given him his Commission to Militate for them (that is to say, for the people represented by them), and so he could not properly or lawfully Militate or use a Right of war against them, who had no lawful power but what he derived from them; whereby it being evident he could make no legal Dissolution of them, Ergo, By Law (notwithstanding him) the Parliament remains in being, and the Soldiery having withdrawn the force that was over it, it followeth without straining, That having never been lawfully dissolved, they remain legally the same Parliament they were before . . . Seeing the Parliament was still in Being, being only suspended for a time from the exercise of the supreme power, then all that was done in pursuance thereupon in reference to the exercise of supremacie, must in Law be void and null, and the intervening space of time be reputed as a great Chasma, a praeternatural vacuity or dead interval, wherein all the Acts of supremacie and matters relating thereto, that were used, became legally defunct as soon as they were done, coming into the world still-born; and so those Intervening Assemblies of the people, not having had the legal Force and vertue of Parliaments, they are now properly called Conventions for distinction sake."

When the Army called upon the Parliament to legalise even temporarily the enactments of all these "conventions" it was demanding a concession of a far greater magnitude than it realised. Nevertheless, at the moment when the demand was made the Parliament felt far too weak to refuse. Accordingly, on May 21 the Petition of the Army was read clause by clause in the House. Resolutions were passed promising the fulfilment of the desires expressed in the petition; four clauses were referred to a grand committee of the House, and that on the legislation of the Protectorate was referred to a special committee. Twenty-seven persons were instructed "to take into consideration all Laws, Orders, Declarations and Establishments made in the several changes and alterations of government, that have been in these nations since the 19th of April 1653, and not yet particularly repealed, and to present their opinion to this House what is fit to be done thereupon; and to bring in an Act or several Acts, if they shall see cause." Baron Thorpe and Sir Thomas Widdrington were made specially responsible for the task laid upon the committee.* The committee seems to have made no report, and on August 15 the House ordered "that the

* Commons Journals vii. 661.

Committee to whom it is referred to consider of the Acts and Ordinances be revived and sit this afternoon."*

Very little was done by the Parliament itself to carry out the desires of the Army in this respect. The legislation enacted dealt mainly with legal proceedings, revenue matters, and the militia. In the Assessment Act of June 18 the assessments imposed by the Protector's Parliament were confirmed, and the powers given to collectors and other officials "by pretence of Parliamentary authority" were continued.† In the Act for the continuance of the Customs and Excise passed on September 28 the enactments of the Protector's Parliament were in like manner confirmed.‡ Legal proceedings between April 19, 1653, and June 1, 1659, were also confirmed by the Act of Indemnity passed on July 12, 1659.§

On the other hand, the Act confirming Sales ordered to be brought in on May 23, 1659, was allowed to drop.‖ Other bills of the same kind in like manner were if introduced not proceded with; for instance, a bill confirming the title of soldiers who had been allotted lands in Ireland.¶ Thereby titles to property based on the enactments of the late government remained in a state of uncertainty.

Further, the Cromwellian union with Scotland being held invalid, the bill of the Long Parliament for that purpose, which had passed two readings before the interruption, was ordered to be revived and reintroduced.** On June 25 a new bill for the purpose was resolved upon.†† The new bill was read a second time on July 30, but proceeded no further.‡‡ Its history is traced, and the causes which led to this delay are explained in Professor C. S. Terry's The Cromwellian Union.§§

These and other indications of the temper of the Parliament made it clear that the general confirmation of the legislative acts of the last five years which the soldiers desired was not to be expected. The discordance between the policy which the Army had urged Parliament to adopt and that which the Parliament had determined to follow, was openly declared in October 1659, when the conflict between the two powers came to a head. On Tuesday, October 11, Parliament passed "an Act against the Raising of Moneys upon the People without their consent in Parliament."‖‖ The Act did much more than its title implied, for it definitely annulled all laws passed between the expulsion of the Long Parliament in 1653 and its restoration in May 1659. There were, however, two provisos, one confirming the Act of Indemnity, the other saving the rights of purchasers of lands in England and Ireland.

* Commons Journals vii. 759.
† Vol. ii. 1284, 1285.
‡ Vol. ii. 1349.
§ Vol. ii. 1301.
‖ Commons Journals vii. 662.
¶ Ib. vii. 706.
** Ib. vii. 681–2.
†† Ib. vii. 693.
‡‡ Ib. vii. 740.
§§ pp. xc.–xciii. (Scottish History Society, 1902).
‖‖ Vol. ii. 1351.

Historians have scarcely realised the significance of this Act or the sweeping nature of the revolution it effected. Both these points are admirably brought out by Ranke.

"The first address from the army had proposed that the acts passed during the Protectorate should be confirmed, and Parliament had hitherto merely insisted on a few exceptions: it now not merely rejected it altogether, but passed a resolution of exactly opposite import. All Acts passed between the violent dissolution of Parliament in 1653, and the day on which it reassembled in 1659, whether issued by a single person or by his Privy Council, or by a convention claiming parliamentary powers, were to be considered null and void unless confirmed by the present Parliament. The army had demanded that these acts should be valid until actually repealed; Parliament pronounced them invalid until renewed or confirmed—a distinction of immense importance. The resolution now adopted threatened to undo all that had been done under Cromwell, including the union with Scotland, which, as the official journal informs us, was the subject of a protracted debate. The system of government established in Ireland, the agreements made with the English delinquents, the grants of money which had been made to various individuals, the proposed reforms in the Church affecting both persons and property, all was endangered: the whole legal system of the three kingdoms was thus destroyed at a blow. No other political authority but that of this so-called Rump Parliament, which itself represented a minority from which all antagonistic elements had been excluded, which had been dispersed by force and again restored, was to be recognised, and its decrees alone were to be lawfully binding;—a principle eminently flattering to the egotistic vanity of its members. Following the example occasionally set by legitimate princes when restored to their thrones, this parliamentary body denounced as unlawful all that had been done during its exile from power. Such a course was perhaps inevitable if it wished to secure a firm footing in its struggle with the army. But it was equally certain that the latter, now that the ground was cut away from under its feet, would be roused to as vigorous a resistance."*

The Army answered this defiance by an appeal to force, and on October 13 the Long Parliament was a second time expelled. In the declaration which the officers published in defence of their conduct on October 27, 1659, they dwelt at length on the consequences of the Act, and made it one of their chief accusations against the Parliament.

"Upon Tuesday the next day after, a Bill was brought into the House, and contrary to the usual Orders of Parliament, thrice read in one and the same day, and passed into an Act, Thereby enacting, *That all Orders, Ordinances, and Acts made by any single person and his Council, or by both or either of them, or otherwise, or by any Assembly or Convention pretending to have authority of Parliament, from and after the* 19 *day of April* 1653, *and before the* 7 *of May* 1659, *and which have not been or shall not be enacted, allowed, or confirmed by this present parliament, be, should be, and were thereby declared, deemed,*

* History of England iii., 254.

*taken and adjudged to be of no force or effect, from and after the said 7 of May* 1659, which was altogether contrary to what was humbly desired in the third Proposal of the Petition and address of the 12 of May 1659, and to what they gave us just grounds to expect, having committed that Proposal to a Committee of their own, to bring in such Bill or Bills for that purpose, as they thought necessary.

And in the same Bill it was likewise contained, *That no person or persons should after the* 11 *of October* (being the very day that the said Act was hastily passed) *raise Moneys without consent of the people in Parliament*, thereby in an instant putting a doubt and discomposure upon all men's minds that are concerned in matters of that nature, so that if anything should cross such their strange proceedings, the army might be necessitated to that odious refuge of free quarter, or else be exposed to such provocations, through the want of a fit provision for their subsistence, as might alienate their minds from that care and duty that is incumbent on them, for the peace and security of the Commonwealth.

And not onely so, but the other mischiefs arising from this precipitate Act, will prove many and great. For then the most choice and godly ministers of the nation, will be found to be comprised therein, and themselves and their maintenances altogether avoyded, and great numbers of prophane and scandalous ministers which have been ejected for near the space of six years past, will then be reestated; the adventurers, and souldiers lands in Ireland left at a loss and in confusion; the rebels that were transplanted there, be at their liberty to return; the union between England and Scotland rendered invalid; all the compositions and assurances thereupon given and made to the Protestants in Ireland, and to the excepted persons and delinquents in Scotland and Ireland made insignificant; divers souldiers, who have for a long time in our former times of difficulty, and have since either voluntarily upon reducements, or otherwise, left the army, and betaken themselves to severall occupations and callings within severall towns, and occupations for a livelyhood to them and their families, are not onely for the future disinabled to profess and use the same, but likewise left liable to the severity of the laws and customes for all things done contrary thereunto since the 7 of May 1659. All estates conferred on any person or persons by former governments, though upon never so valuable and publick considerations, left in a dangerous and uncertain condition, to the unravelling and unknown discomposure of several mens estates and interests, the consequences whereof will in short time appear by the sad effects of multiplying suits and vexations of innocent persons if the said Act be deemed as valid."*

The manifestos and declarations published on behalf of the Parliament made no effective answer to these complaints. It was pointed out, however, by one of its unofficial defenders, that the proviso on behalf of the purchasers of land in Ireland was

* Declaration of the General Council of the Officers of the Army, October 27, 1659. Thomason Tracts E. 1001 (12), pp. 11–13.

expressly designed to protect them against the consequences pointed out. And it was added that what the officers were really concerned about was "their estates which the tyrant Oliver had given them."*

The quarrel between Army and Parliament rapidly resolved itself into a question whether England was to be governed by military or civil power, and the question of the validity of the laws passed between 1653 and 1659 slipped into the background. After the restoration of the Long Parliament on December 24, 1659, the question seems to have been regarded as definitely settled in favour of the Parliament. In the discussions which led to the readmission of the "Secluded Members" on February 21, 1660, that is of the members expelled by Pride's Purge on December 6, 1648, the question for one moment emerged again, but this time it appeared in a very reduced and restricted form. Monck's officers wished to extract from the representatives of the "Secluded Members" a pledge that they would pass an Act to confirm them in the possession of their lands. The representatives of the "Secluded Members" replied that "as to confirmation of sales and dispositions of lands, they had all been made since the seclusion, and they would not alter them, but rather mediate with the next Parliament to pass an Act for their confirmation." Though this was far from satisfying the officers, they were obliged to accept it as sufficient. In the circular letter which Monck and his officers sent to their comrades throughout England the point was dealt with as follows:

"As we are confident the present Parliament now sitting, will not repeal any of the Acts, Ordinances, or Orders, of this present Parliament, for sales or public dispositions of lands, so we shall in our station observe, and cause to be observed all other Acts and Ordinances of this Parliament whatsoever, and humbly interpose with the next succeeding Parliament, not only to pass a further Act of confirmation of all such sales and dispositions of lands, here and in Scotland, but also of the distributions and dispositions of lands and houses in Ireland to the soldiery, Adventurers, or any other persons, made by or in pursuance of any of the Acts, Ordinances, or Orders of this present Parliament, or any pretended parliamentary authority."†

The "Secluded Members" restored by Monck to the exercise of their rights on February 21, 1660, observed the terms which Monck imposed upon them. Probably they would have liked to vote all the laws passed since Pride's Purge null and void, but they refrained from making the attempt. Monck was not to be trifled with. Accordingly, though they annulled, on March 2, a number of votes, they merely repealed the Acts for the sequestration of those who had taken part in Sir George Booth's insurrection, and passed a new Militia Act in place of that passed on July 26, 1659. They superseded Cromwell's Ordinance for the approbation of ministers by the appointment of a new

* The Declaration of the Officers of the Army Opened, Examined, and Condemned, and the Parliament vindicated by E.D. 1659. Thomason Tracts E. 1010 (16).

† Feb. 21, 1660, printed in Baker's Chronicle, ed. 1670, p. 711.

body of commissioners for that purpose, and revived the Ordinance of August 29, 1648, for the establishment of Presbyterian government in the Church. The burning question of an Act for the confirmation of sales they made no attempt to touch. Finally they passed an Act dissolving the Long Parliament on March 16, 1660, and summoning a new one for April 25 following.

The restoration of Charles II. was now certain. The new Parliament—known as the Convention—met on April 25, and on May 1, 1660, the formal restoration of the monarchy took place. From this moment the fate of the legislation of the Interregnum was practically determined. The question at issue ceased to be the validity of the Acts passed since 1649, and became that of the validity of all the Acts and Ordinances passed since the summer of 1642. Legally, the legislation of both periods was equally invalid, since none of these enactments had received the King's assent. Nevertheless, Parliament at first approached the subject with some timidity, and seemed inclined to nullify part only of this legislation.

The earliest resolutions of both Houses indicated this intention. On May 15, 1660, the Upper House appointed a committee of fifteen peers "to view and consider of what Ordinances have been made since the Lords in Parliament were voted useless, which now pass as Acts of Parliament; and their Lordships are to draw up and prepare an Act to present to this House to repeal what they think fit." Chief Baron Wylde and Serjeant Malet were ordered to assist the deliberations of the committee.* For a moment the Lower House had seemed disposed to undertake a similar task. On May 1, after voting the restoration of the old constitution, it ordered "that it be referred to a committee to peruse the Journals and Records, and to examine what pretended Acts or Orders have been passed, which are inconsistent with the government by King, Lords and Commons, and report them, with their opinion thereon to this House." †

Neither committee appears to have reported. Both Houses evidently came to the conclusion that it was better to assume without discussion that the legislation of the last eighteen years was invalid, and to embody in new bills the substance of any measures it was desirable to confirm. On May 3 the Commons appointed a Committee to consider the King's declaration and to prepare bills accordingly.‡ During the next few days bills were introduced for indemnity, for the confirmation of sales and judicial proceedings, for establishing ministers settled in livings, and for the abolition of tenures in capite and the Court of Wards. On June 1 the King gave his assent to three Acts. The first was an Act for legalising the meeting and proceedings of the Convention. The second was an Act for putting into execution an ordinance passed by the two Houses for levying an assessment of £70,000 per month, which was in itself a recognition that ordinances were invalid without the King's assent. Apparently the Act of confirmation was passed because the Lords demurred at

* Lords Journals xi. 28.
† Commons Journals viii. 8.
‡ Ibid. viii. 8, 11, 42.

passing the Ordinance without some such expedient.* The third Act, which was for the Continuance of Judicial Proceedings, continued, till August 1, two of the legal reforms of the Commonwealth. It confirmed the Act of November 22, 1650 authorising judicial proceedings in English, and a clause enabling persons to plead the general issue contained in an Act of October 23, 1650.† By implication this asserted the invalidity of all the Acts passed by the Long Parliament after the revolution of 1649.

The Act for the Confirmation of Judicial Proceedings passed the same session, which received the King's assent on August 29, enacted that judgments and legal proceedings since 1642 should be as valid as if the judges and others had acted by virtue of a true, just, and legal authority, as if the same and the entry and enrolment thereof were in Latin, and as if the several Acts and Ordinances, or pretended Acts and Ordinances, made by both or either Houses of Parliament, or any Convention assembled under the name of a Parliament, or by Oliver Cromwell late styled Protector . . . . . had been good, true, and effectual Acts of Parliament."‡

Another Act confirmed marriages solemnised before Justices of the Peace or according to the direction of any reputed Act or Ordinance since May 1642.§

On the other hand, while all the Acts and Ordinances of the Interregnum were thus by implication pronounced invalid, six of the Acts passed by the Convention Parliament during 1660 were based on enactments of the revolutionary period, or were substantially re-enactments of them. The Act against Usury which fixed the legal rate of interest at 6 per cent is almost word for word the same as the Act of August 8, 1651.‖ The Act authorising disbanded soldiers to practise trades to which they had not been apprenticed is a repetition of the Protector's Ordinance of September 2, 1654.¶ The Navigation Act of September 13, 1660 is but an expansion of the Navigation Act of the Commonwealth October 9, 1651.** The Act for erecting and establishing a Post Office is similarly an expansion of the Act for settling the Postage of England, Scotland and Ireland passed in 1657.†† The prohibition of the planting of tobacco in England, lest it should destroy tillage in England and damage the trade of the English plantations, by the Act of April 1, 1652,

* Commons Journals, viii. 36, 46, 47; Lords Journals, xi, 35, 40, 44; Statutes of the Realm, v. 179 (12 Car. II. c. 2).

† Statutes of the Realm, 180; the two Acts thus continued are to be found in vol. ii. of this collection, pp. 443, 455.

‡ 12 Car. II. c. 12, Statutes of the Realm, v. 234; cf. Old Parliamentary History, xxii. 457.

§ 12 Car. II. c. 33, Statutes of the Realm, v. 296.

‖ 12 Car. II. c. 13, Statutes of the Realm, v. 236. Compare vol. ii. p. 548 of this collection.

¶ 12 Car. II. c. 16, Statutes of the Realm, v. 241. Compare vol. ii. p. 1006 of this collection.

** 12 Car. II. c. 18, Statutes of the Realm, v. Compare vol. ii. p. 559 of this collection.

†† 12 Car. II. c. 35, Statutes of the Realm, v. 297. Compare vol. ii. p. 1110 of this collection.

was repeated in 1660* with some interesting changes in the preamble. Finally, the Act taking away the Court of Wards and Liveries and Tenures in Capite and Purveyance embodied the substance of an Ordinance of the Long Parliament passed on February 24, 1646, and of two Acts passed by Cromwell's second Parliament.†

These enactments represent only part of that portion of the legislation of the Interregnum which gained a permanent place in the statute book. Several Acts passed in 1661 and in subsequent years are also based on measures passed during the Long Parliament or the Protectorate. The prohibition against stealing or killing deer contained in the Act of July 24, 1651 is re-enacted in 13 Car. II. c. 10. The Act of November 14, 1650 for regulating the making of stuffs in Norfolk and Norwich reappears in 14 Car. II. c. 5; and the Act for the better packing of Butter of March 12, 1649–50 in 14 Car. II. c. 26. The provisions about Hackney coachmen in London contained in 14 Car II. c. 2 were evidently suggested by Cromwell's Ordinance of June 23, 1654; the provisions for establishing a corporation for the relief and employment of the poor in London contained in the Ordinance of December 17, 1647 were to a certain extent adopted and extended to the whole of England by 14 Car II. c. 7. Our present system of Highway Laws originated in Cromwell's Ordinance of March 31, 1654, "for the better amending and keeping in repair the Common Highways within the Nation;" on that Ordinance the Act of 14 Car. II. c. 6 "for enlarging and repairing of Common Highways" was modelled.‡

Some later statutes are also closely related to enactments of the Interregnum period. The Act for settling the Draining of the Great Level of the Fens called Bedford Level (15 Car. II. c. 17) is a continuation of an Act of May 29, 1649.§ The Act for taking away Damage Cleere of 1665 is a re-enactment of an Act of January 17, 1651.‖ The Act passed in 1677 "for the better observation of the Lords Day, commonly called Sunday," 29 Car. II. c. 7, is but a simpler and milder version of the Act for the same purpose passed in 1657.¶

With these exceptions the existence of the legislative enactments passed during the Interregnum came to an end in 1660. As we have seen, the Convention Parliament contented itself with nullifying them indirectly by implication, and passed no resolutions expressly declaring their invalidity. The formal nullification of the Acts and Ordinances was effected by a declaratory Act passed in 1661.

The second Parliament of Charles II. met on May 8, 1661.

* 12 Car. II. c. 34, Statutes of the Realm, v. 297. Compare vol. ii. p. 580 of this collection.

† 12 Car. II. c. 24, Statutes of the Realm, v. 259. Compare this collection i. 833, ii. 1043, 1057.

‡ Compare Statutes of the Realm, v. 314, 352, 370, 374, 401, 421; and this collection, vol. i. p. 1042; vol. ii. pp. 362, 451, 897, 922, 1042.

§ Compare Statutes of the Realm, v. 499; and this collection, ii. 130, 899. Private Act No. 2 of 1662 forms a connecting link.

‖ 17 Car. II. c. 6, Statutes of the Realm, v. 578. Compare with vol. ii. p. 497.

¶ Statutes of the Realm, v. 848; vol. ii. p. 1162 in this collection.

It was full of high-flying Royalists eager to assert their principles both by their legislation and their resolutions. "It cannot be expressed, hardly imagined," writes Clarendon, "with what alacrity the Parliament entered upon all particular affairs which might refer to the Kings honour, safety, or profit. They pulled up all those principles of sedition and rebellion by the roots which in their own observation had been the ground of or contributed to the odious and infamous rebellion in the Long Parliament."*

Its first piece of legislation was an Act confirming the chief public Acts passed by the Convention Parliament, while declaring that "the manner of the said assembling, enforced by the difficulties and exigencies which then lay upon the nation, is not to be drawn into a precedent."† It then settled the controversy which had caused the Civil War by an Act declaring that the control of the Militia "ever was the undoubted right of his Majesty and his royal predecessors . . . ., and that both or either of the Houses of Parliament cannot nor ought to pretend to the same."‡

At the same time, in the Act for the Safety and Preservation of his Majesty's person and government, it was declared that "all orders and ordinances, or pretended orders and ordinances of both or either House of Parliament, for imposing of oaths, covenants, or engagements, levying of taxes, or raising of forces and arms, to which the royal assent, either in person or by commission, was not expressly had or given, were in their first creation and making, and still are, and so shall be taken to be, null and void to all intents and purposes whatsoever."§

Not satisfied with this statutory assertion of the invalidity of all the legislation between 1642 and 1660, the two Houses, in order to impress the principle upon the minds of the people, proceeded to sentence half a dozen of the most obnoxious enactments of the Interregnum to public destruction.

On May 14 the House of Commons appointed a committee of ten members to search the Journals of the House in order to report what they should think fit to be expunged as treasonable and scandalous to his Majesty, and his Royal Father of blessed memory." They were also required "to make search in the several Courts of Justice, whether the traitorous writing called The Instrument of Government be there remaining."‖ What success they met with in this last quest does not appear, but they probably reported on May 17. On that day, by 228 to 103 votes, the House resolved that the Solemn League and Covenant should be burnt by the hands of the common hangman. It is remarkable that Secretary Morrice was one of the tellers for the minority.¶ The Lords concurred with this vote and ordered

* Clarendon, Continuation of Life, 284.

† 13 Car. II. c. 7. Statutes of the Realm v. 309. This received the King's assent July 8, 1661. Lords Journals xi. 303.

‡ 13 Car. II. c. 6. Statutes of the Realm v. 308. This received the King's assent July 30, 1661. Lords Journals xi. 329.

§ 13 Car. II. c. 1. Statutes of the Realm v. 305. Lords Journals xi. 329.

‖ Commons Journals viii. 249.

¶ Ibid. viii. 254.

the Covenant to be burnt on Wednesday May 22 in the New Palace at Westminster, in Cheapside, and before the Old Exchange. They also ordered that it should be "forthwith taken off the Record in the House of Peers."* On May 24 the Commons followed this up by dooming five other enactments, viz., the Act for erecting a High Court of Justice for the trial of Charles I., the Act declaring England a commonwealth, the Act for subscribing the Engagement, the Act for annulling the title of Charles II., and the Act for the securing the Lord Protector's person.†

A detailed account of the execution of these sentences is given in the newspapers of the day.

"Westminster May 22.

This day (according to Order of both Lords and Commons) that pernicious Oath called the Solemn League and Covenant was burned by the hand of the Common hangman in the New Palace Westminster; in Cheapside, and at the Old Exchange: The executioner (to give the hangman his due) did his part perfectly well; for having kindled his fire he tore that Solemn League into very many pieces: first burned the Preface, and then cast each parcel solemnly into the fire, lifting up his hands and eyes, not leaving the least thread, but burn'd it root and branch (what a damnable wicked Covenant was this, that makes us applaud the very hangman for burning it). This is that fatal Oath born in Scotland, and fed in both Kingdoms with the blood and livelyhood of more thousand Christians then this Oath had words; for you formerly were told that this Covenant consists of that Beastly number of 666 words, neither more nor less."‡

"Westminster Tuesday May 28.

This day the Bailiff of Westminster having according to Order caused all things to be in readiness, the Serjeant to the House of Commons brought out that cursed traiterous writing in parchment (falsly entituled, An Act of the Commons assembled in Parliament, for erecting an High Court of Justice for trying and judging Charles Stuart) intending thereby that undoubted saint and martyr King Charles the first, of ever blessed memory, which being delivered into the hand of the common hangman, was by him burned about nine in the morning, in the midst of Westminster-Hall, whilst his Majesties Courts (the Kings Bench and Common Pleas) were sitting.

Whoever remembers what was done at Westminster this very day May 28, 1642 notwithstanding our late Soveraign of blessed memory declared expressly against it, may easily read the sin in the punishment, and behold how the voting armed men (without, and against the King's commission) was but a preface to that monstrous accursed high Court of Justice, which (assisted by armed men) spilt the most precious blood in the world; and now that horrid Act or Ordinance which pretended to authorise those wicked regicides to arraign and murther

* Commons Journals viii. 256, Lords Journals xi. 250.
† Ibid. viii. 259.
‡ Mercurius Publicus No. 20, May 16–23, 1661, p. 320.

their own Soveraign, was this very day, May 28, burn'd in the same place, by the same hand that had justly haltered many of these monstrous judges before.

The same remarkable day, at full Exchange time, between the hours of twelve and one of the clock, by the Sheriffs of London, in the sight of the Serjeant at Arms, the common hangman burned two other treasonable writings.

The one falsly called, An Act for subscribing the Engagement, which traiterous Engagement (against a King and House of Peers), as it was set up by a Junto of lawless Commons without Peers so now 'twas sentenc'd (in some decent recompence to the Peers) by as honourable a House of Commons as ever sate in the Parliament of England.

The other falsly called, An Act declaring and constituting the People of England to be a Commonwealth and Free-State. Such a Free-State as enslav'd the whole nation in so unexpressible villanage, that there is not any one syllable so odious to the people of England, as Rump."*

Pepys from a balcony over against the Exchange witnessed the burning of these two Acts and made the appropriate reflections.†

" Wednesday May 29.

Two other treasonable parchment writings were burnt in Westminster-Hall by the hands of the common hangman.

The one falsly called, An Act for the security of his Highness the Lord Protector his Person, and continuance of the Nation in peace and safety. But the executioner had finished, above four months since, with his lothsome carcase, and secured his Highness on his proper pole, with his son in law, and his President, on the top of that Hall, where this writing was sent into the fire below. And happy for England, if Westminster Hall had twenty years since been paved and pinacled as it is this day.

The other falsly called, An Act for renouncing and disannulling the pretended title of Charles Stuart, etc, thereby meaning our most gracious Lord and Soveraign King Charles the Second. This is the day that brought into the world our most gracious Soveraign King Charles the Second, on which there could not be a more proper bonefire than by burning this traiterous writing for renouncing his Majesties title to these kingdomes, which is confessedly known to be stronger (and by more obligations) than any of the princes in the world can boast of anything they possess."‡

Since no order was made for the destruction of any others of the Acts and Ordinances of the Interregnum the originals of the whole series should have been carefully preserved amongst the records of Parliament. Many of the original Ordinances of the period from 1642 to the abolition of the House of Lords in 1649 are still extant, and are catalogued amongst the papers of the House of Lords in the Reports of the Historical MSS. Commission.

On the other hand, the originals of the Acts passed from 1649

* Mercurius Publicus, May 23–30, 1661, p. 334.

† Diary, May 28, 1661.

‡ Mercurius Publicus, May 23–30, 1661, p. 336.

to the spring of 1660 appear to have perished. The Record Office possesses merely printed or manuscript copies of the Acts in question. It is possible to trace the history of the Acts up to the Restoration. Orders were given by the Parliament to insure their proper preservation. On January 5, 1649, when Scobell was appointed clerk in place of Elsynge, the House ordered "that a book of vellum be forthwith prepared for entering all the public acts of this House; and that all the public acts of this House be entered in the said book accordingly." * On September 18 in the same year it was ordered "that all acts of Parliament that have or shall pass this House be engrossed and enrolled."†

It is also possible to trace the hands through which they passed. The first custodian was Henry Scobell, who had been appointed clerk of the House of Commons by a vote on January 5, 1648–9, and Clerk of the Parliament for life (in place of John Browne) by an Act passed on May 14, 1649. Scobell having become clerk of the "Other House," the House of Commons on January 20, 1658, elected John Smythe clerk of their House, and ordered Scobell to deliver up to him all the records belonging to the House.‡ Scobell made some difficulty about their delivery. Under January 30 there is the following entry in Thomas Burton's Parliamentary diary.§

"In the afternoon the Committee about the Records and Writings to be delivered to Mr. Smythe, sat in the Speaker's Chair, where Mr. Scobell, by his servant Mr. Simons, had sent an inventory of all the Records and Writings belonging to the House. The Committee being not satisfied therewith, went to Mr. Scobell's house themselves, viz Francis Darley, Bodurda, Bond, Matthews, Pedley, Scot, Stone, Lucy and I, and demanded all the Records, and said those that he had inventoried were not all, for there were none of the Bills nor Acts that had passed. He insisted, that all Acts of Parliament, after they were passed, were no more the Records of the one or the other House, but the public Records of the nation; whereunto every one might resort: and being specially charged with the custody of them, he could not safely deliver them up on an implicit order, unless the order had said Act, Acts, or Bills passed, etc; and further, he said, that there was not one Bill in his custody that did lastly pass in the House of Commons, for they were again always sent up to the House of Lords, after the Commons had concurred.

"The Committee were satisfied for the present, and intend to move the house."

On February 1 the Committee reported the difficulty which had arisen to the House, which accordingly amended the resolution passed on January 26 for the delivery of its records by adding the words "Acts and Ordinances." It was also voted that "the boarded House within the Court of Requests, and the room thereto adjoining, towards the Court of Wards, be the place for the laying up and keeping of the Journal-books, Records, Acts, and Ordinances belonging to this House, which

* Commons Journals vi. 111.
† Ib. vi. 297.
‡ Ib. vii. 578, 588.
§ Burton's Diary ii. 403.

are to be delivered by Mr. Scobell."* Presumably Smythe received the records specified.

On May 6, 1659, when the members of the Long Parliament resumed their seats at Westminster, John Phelps was temporarily appointed clerk, and Smythe was ordered to "forthwith bring unto the Parliament the Parliament-Roll of this present Parliament; and all books and records of Parliament since the thirtieth of January 1648 to the twentieth of April 1653." On May 13 Thomas St. Nicholas was permanently appointed Clerk of the Parliament, and Smythe was ordered to hand over to him "all Journal-books and other books and records belonging to the House."†

On the day when the Convention Parliament met, April 25, 1660, William Jessop was appointed clerk to the House of Commons.‡ John Browne was restored on the same day by the Lords to the office of Clerk of the Parliament, and Scobell was ordered to vacate the official residence of the clerk, and to deliver to Browne the house itself, the tower in which the records were kept, and the records themselves.§ In like manner the Commons ordered Scobell and St. Nicholas on May 8 to deliver up to Jessop all the records of the proceedings of the Commons and other papers.‖ This order was repeated in a more detailed form on May 11.

"Ordered, that all Acts and Ordinances, Journals, Records, Books, Papers of Proceedings, belonging to the House, or concerning the same or the Proceedings thereof, as well in the Time it acted as a single House, as before, which are now in the custody of Henry Scobell, Esquire, Thomas St. Nicholas, Esquire, or any others, or that hath come to the hands of the said Mr. Scobell, or Mr. St. Nicholas, or either of them as Clerks of this House, be forthwith delivered to William Jessop Esquire, now Clerk of this House; to be kept among the Records of this House."¶

Thus the originals of the legislative enactments of the Protectorate were duly transferred to the custody of the proper officers instead of being lost, as many of the official records of the Interregnum were. As they are not now amongst the Archives of the Lords or Commons, their destruction must have been deliberate. Fortunately the enactments of the period from 1649 to 1660 were printed with much more care than those published between 1642 and 1649 so that the loss of the originals is less important.

In conclusion, I wish to thank Mr. W. M. Graham-Harrison for placing his notes at my disposal in writing this introduction. My thanks are also due to Mr. C. T. Flower of the Public Record Office, who has put together the full and elaborate subject index, and to Mr. T. Craib, Librarian of that institution, who has compiled the exhaustive index of names and places. To my co-editor, Mr. R. S. Rait, I am indebted for help throughout. He undertook the task of seeing the text of the Acts and Ordinances through the press, and drew up the chronological table of them contained in this volume.

C. H. FIRTH.

* Commons Journals vii. 590.
† Ib. vii. 645, 650, 652.
‡ Ib. viii. 1.
§ Lords Journals xi. 3.
‖ Commons Journals viii. 23.
¶ Ib. viii. 23.

# TABLE OF ACTS.

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 5 March, 164[illegible] | An Ordinance of the Lords and Commons in Parliament for the safety and defence of the Kingdom of England and Dominion of Wales. [L.J., iv., 625.] Vol. i., p. 1. |
| 29 March, 1642 | Ordinance for settling the Militia of London. [L.J., iv., 682.] Vol. i., p. 5. |
| 23 May, 1642 | Ordinance for raising 1,000 volunteers to be employed in the reduction of Ireland. [C.J., ii., 583.] |
| 28 May, 1642 | Ordinance for raising men for Ireland. [L.J., v., 91.] Vol. i., p. 6. |
| 4 June, 1642 | An Ordinance for the securing the sum of £100,000 agreed to be lent the Parliament by several companies and citizens of London for the use of the Kingdom. [L.J., v., 105.] |
| 9 June, 1642 | Ordinance for bringing in Plate, Money, and Horses. [L.J., v., 121; Husband, i., 339.] Vol. i., p. 6. |
| 17 June, 1642 | The Ordinance for the Sea-Adventure to Ireland. [L.J., v., 144.] Vol. i., p. 9. |
| 1 July, 1642 | Ordinance for the Earl of Warwick to remain in his command of the Fleet. [L.J., v., 174.] Vol. i., p. 12. |
| 2 July, 1642 | Ordinance for appointing Lord Wharton to be Lord Lieutenant of Bucks. [L.J., v., 176; not entered.] |
| 5 July, 1642 | Ordinance for raising 5,000 foot and 500 horse for Ireland. [L.J., v., 181.] Vol. i., p. 12. |
| 6 July, 1642 | Ordinance for raising 2,000 men for relieving Hull. [L.J., v., 187.] Vol. i., p. 13. |
| 15 July, 1642 | An Ordinance appointing the Earl of Essex to be Captain General. [Old Parl. Hist., xi., 297; L.J., v., 212.] Vol. i., p. 14. |
| 1 August, 1642 | An Ordinance concerning the Subsidy of Tonnage and Poundage. [L.J., v., 254; Husband, i., 792.] Vol. i., p. 16. |
| 10 August, 1642 | Ordinance appointing Sir Gilbert Gerrard Treasurer of the Army. [L.J., v., 281.] Vol. i., p. 20. |

8734. 500—Wt. 9509 6/09—Wy. & S.

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 10 August, 1642 - - | Ordinance for Henry Herbert to repair to Monmouthshire and publish the Declaration against the Commission of Array. [L.J., v., 280.] |
| 24 August, 1642 - - | An Ordinance for the better observation of the monthly Fast. [L.J., v., 320; Husband i., 577.] Vol. i., p. 22. |
| 26 August, 1642 - - | Ordinance for raising money in London. [L.J., v., 323.] Vol. i., p. 24. |
| 26 August, 1642 - - | An Ordinance inhibiting the Importation of Currants. [L.J., v., 322; Husband i., 589.] Vol. i., p. 25. |
| 2 September, 1642 - | An Ordinance concerning Stage Plays. [L J., v., 336; Husband, i., 593.] Vol. i., p. 26. |
| 15 September, 1642 - | To secure the repayment of money advanced by the inhabitants of London. [L.J., v., 353.] |
| 15 September, 1642 - | Ordinance appointing Commissioners of the Navy. [L.J., v., 355.] Vol. i., p. 27. |
| 15 September, 1642 - | Ordinance appointing Thomas Smith secretary of the Admiralty. [L.J., v., 357.] Vol. i., p. 29. |
| 17 September, 1642 - | Ordinance for putting the City of Worcester in a posture of defence. [L.J., v., 361.] Vol. i., p. 30. |
| 5 October, 1642 - | Ordinance for raising 2,000 foot for Ireland. [L.J., v., 387; see also v., 347.] Vol. i., p. 32. |
| 6 October, 1642 - - | Ordinance for Commissioners for Ireland. [L.J., v., 388.] Vol. i., p. 32. |
| 19 October, 1642 - - | Ordinance to give leave to any of His Majesty's subjects to set forth ships to take such ships as shall go to relieve the Rebels in Ireland. [L.J., v., 409; Husband, i., 643, under date October 20.] Vol. i., p. 33. |
| 20 October, 1642 - - | Ordinance for the Earl of Warwick to appoint commanders in the Navy in the English and Irish Seas. [L.J., v., 413.] |
| 22 October, 1642 - - | Ordinance appointing the Earl of Warwick to command a second army to be raised about London and the counties adjacent. [L.J., v., 417.] |
| 24 October, 1642 - - | An Ordinance making provision for those that shall be maimed in this present war in the service of the Parliament and for the wives and children of those that shall be slain. [L.J., v., 421; Husband, i., 673.] Vol. i., p. 36. |
| 24 October, 1642 - - | Ordinance for the security and safe conduct of the commissioners of the Realm of Scotland. [L.J., v., 420.] |

| Date. | Title. | |
|---|---|---|
| 24 October, 1642 - - | Ordinance for the security and safe conduct of such Divines as shall come from the Realm of Scotland to the Assembly of Divines in this Kingdom. [L.J., v., 420.] | |
| 1 November, 1642 - | Ordinance concerning apprentices that list themselves as soldiers. [L.J., v., 428; Husband, i. 736.] | Vol. i., p. 37. |
| 9 November, 1642 - | Ordinance for the disciplining of the Army. [L.J., v., 439.] | Vol. i., p. 37. |
| 15 November, 1642 - | Order or ordinance empowering Maximilian Bard and other commissioners to seize horses in and about London. [L.J., v., 447.] | |
| 26 November, 1642 - | An Ordinance for the assessing of all such as have not contributed upon the Propositions of both Houses of Parliament for the raising of money, plate, horse and horsemen, etc. [L.J., v., 462; Husband, i., 764.] | Vol. i., p. 38. |
| 29 November, 1642 - | An explanation of the former ordinance for assessing such as have not contributed, etc. [L.J., v., 466; Husband, i. 766.] | Vol. i., p. 40. |
| 29 November, 1642 - | An Ordinance for the better provision of Victuals and other Necessaries for the Army and for payment and satisfaction to be made for such provisions. [L.J., v., 466; Husband, i., 763] | Vol. i., p. 41. |
| 29 November, 1642 - | An Ordinance to give power to divers persons to set forth ships for the taking of all ships that they shall take coming against the Kingdom. [L.J., v., 467; Husband, i., 785.] | Vol. i., p. 42. |
| 29 November, 1642 - | An Ordinance for repaying money lent upon the Propositions. [L.J., v., 467.] | Vol. i., p. 45. |
| 29 November, 1642 - | An Ordinance concerning John Pickering, Esq. [L.J., v., 469.] | Vol. i, p. 45. |
| 7 December, 1642 - | An Order being an explanation to some things in the Ordinance for assessing of such persons as have not contributed, etc. [L.J., v., 477.] | Vol. i., p. 46. |
| 8 December, 1642 - | An Ordinance for taxing several counties for the support of the Army. [L.J., v., 482.] | Vol. i., p. 47. |
| 14 December, 1642 - | An Ordinance for the better and more speedy execution of the late Ordinance of the 29th of November, 1642. [L.J., v., 491; Husband, i., 775.] | Vol. i., p. 48. |
| 15 December, 1642 - | Ordinance for the Association of the Counties of Leicester, Derby, Notts, etc. [L.J., v., 493; Husband, i., 891.] | Vol. i., p. 49. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 20 December, 1642 - | An Ordinance for the Association of Norfolk, Suffolk, Essex, Cambridge, etc. [L.J., v., 505; Husband, i., 807.] Vol. i., p. 51. |
| 24 December, 1642 - | Ordinance for reimbursing Monies for the Defence of Devonshire. [L.J., v., 514.] Vol. i., p. 52. |
| 31 December, 1642 - | Ordinance for the Association of the Counties of Warwick and Stafford, etc. [L.J., v., 520; Husband, i., 816; styled also "A Declaration," etc.] Vol. i., p. 53. |
| 2 January, 1642/3 - | Ordinance for the Parliament Forces to drive the King's from Brill in Buckinghamshire. [L.J., v., 523.] |
| 9 January, 1642/3 - | Instructions for Sir William Brereton, Sir George Booth, and the rest of the Deputy Lieutenants of Chester. [L.J., v., 539.] Vol. i., p. 55. |
| 9 January, 1642/3 - | A Declaration and Ordinance for the Defence of the County of Lincoln. [L.J., v., 538.] Vol. i., p. 58. |
| 10 January, 1642/3 - | An Ordinance for Raising Forces in the County of Wilts. [L.J., v., 542.] Vol. i., p. 60. |
| 14 January, 1642/3 - | An Ordinance for assessing the Counties of Northampton, Leicester, Derby, etc. [L.J., v., 554; Husband, i., 891.] Vol. i., p. 61. |
| 14 January, 1642/3 - | Ordinance for stopping the coal trade to Newcastle, etc. [L.J., v., 555.] Vol. i., p. 63. |
| 17 January, 1642/3 - | Order for assessing persons in the County of Devon towards the charge of the Army there. [L.J., vi., 560.] Vol. i., p 64. |
| 17 January, 1642/3 - | Order to pay money to the Deputy Lieutenants of Devonshire. [L.J., v., 560.] Vol. i., p. 65. |
| 21 January, 1642/3 - | Ordinance against removing the Term to Oxford. [L.J., v., 567; Husband, i., 896.] Vol. i., p. 65. |
| 21 January, 1642/3 - | Ordinance concerning the Customs [L.J., v., 567]; for the continuance of the ordinance of concerning the subsidy of Tonnage and Poundage from 1 March, 1643, to 25 March, 1644. |
| 26 January, 1642/3 - | Ordinance for assessing Lancashire for the relief of Manchester, etc. [L.J.. v., 573.] |
| 27 January, 1642/3 - | Ordinance for the Somersetshire men to have their own contribution-money already raised for maintenance of the Forces raised there. [L.J., v., 575; Husband, i., 898.] Vol. i., p. 67. |
| 27 January, 1642/3 - | Ordinance for the Assessment of the Malignants in Somersetshire. [L.J., v., 576; Husband, i., 900.] Vol. i., p. 69. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 30 January, 1642/3 - | Ordinance for new Loans and Contributions, etc., for Ireland. [L.J., v., 580; Husband, i., 904.] Vol. i., p. 70. |
| 3 February, 1642/3 - | An Ordinance for the better raising and levying of Mariners, Sailors and others for the present guarding of the Seas, etc. [L.J., v., 585; Husband, i., 915.] Vol. i., p. 73. |
| 3 February, 1642/3 - | Ordinance for raising Forces and Money in the County of Wilts. [L.J., v., 587.] Vol. i., p. 74. |
| 8 February, 1642/3 - | An Ordinance for the Earl of Warwick to command the Fleet. [L.J., v., 593.] Vol. i., p. 76. |
| 8 February, 1642/3 - | Ordinance for assessing divers persons in London according to the Ordinance of 29 November. [L.J., v., 594.] Vol. i., p. 77. |
| 11 February, 1642/3 - | An Ordinance for securing Hampshire by raising men and money. [L.J., v., 601.] |
| 11 February, 1642/3 - | An Ordinance to appoint Sir William Waller Serjeant-Major-General of the Forces in Gloucestershire and other adjacent counties, and for paying his army. [L.J., v., 602.] Vol. i., p. 79. |
| 13 February, 1642/3 - | Order concerning the City and County of Exon. [L.J., v., 604.] |
| 13 February, 1642/3 - | Ordinance for seizing the effects of persons in Nottingham who have been in arms against the Parliament. [L.J., v., 604.] |
| 15 February, 1642/3 - | Ordinance for a public confession to be used at the Fast. [L.J., v., 607; Husband, i., 917.] Vol. i., p. 80. |
| 21 February, 1642/3 - | Ordinance for sequestering the profits of St. Margaret's, Lothbury. [L.J., v., 616.] Vol. i., p. 82. |
| 21 February, 1642/3 - | Ordinance for sequestering the profits of St. Martin's in the Vintry. [L.J., v., 616.] |
| 21 February, 1642/3 - | Ordinance for rating sea coal. [L.J., v., 615; Husband, i., 921.] Vol. i., p. 83. |
| 23 February, 1642/3 - | Ordinance for Mr. Nathaniel Fiennes to raise a regiment of Horse. [L.J., v., 618.] Vol. i., p. 84. |
| 24 February, 1642/3 - | Ordinance for raising money for the maintenance of the Army by a Weekly Assessment. [L.J., v., 619; not entered; Husband, i., 932.] Vol. i., p. 85 |
| 4 March, 1642/3 - | Explanatory Ordinance. [L.J., v., 637.] Vol. i., p. 100 |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 4 March, 1642/3 | Ordinance for the defence of Taunton. [L.J., v., 637.] Vol. i., p. 100. |
| 6 March, 1642/3 | Order for Relief of Maimed Soldiers and their Families. [L.J., v., 640; Husband, i., 951.] Vol. i., p. 102. |
| 7 March, 1642/3 | Order for intrenching and fortifying the City of London. [L.J., v., 641; Husband, i., 953.] Vol. i., p. 103. |
| 13 March, 1642/3 | Ordinance for allowing one third part of Prize goods to the Captors. [L.J., v., 647; Husband, i., 955.] Vol. i., p. 104. |
| 24 March, 1642/3 | Ordinance for raising money for the defence of Exeter. [L.J., v., 669; Husband, ii. 8.] |
| 25 March, 1642/3 | Ordinance for the Commissioners of the Customs to repay themselves £20,000. [L.J., v., 672; Husband, ii. 11.] Vol. i., p. 104. |
| 27 March, 1643 | Ordinance for sequestering notorious Delinquents' Estates. [Passed March 27, Gardiner, G.C.W. i. 100; and noted as agreed to in L.J., v., 672, but not entered; printed by Husband in pamphlet form with date March 31 and in his vol. ii., p. 13, with date April 18.] Vol. i., p. 106. |
| 31 March, 1643 | Ordinance for raising money weekly in Hertfordshire. [L.J., v., 683; Husband, ii., 25.] Vol. i., p. 117. |
| 5 April, 1643 | Ordinance to provide Mariners for supplying the Navy. [L.J., v., 693; Husband, ii., 25.] Vol. i., p. 123. |
| 5 April, 1643 | Order for securing £40,000 borrowed from the City of London. [L.J., v., 693; Husband, ii., 27.] |
| 10 April, 1643 | Ordinance for raising money in the Isle of Wight. [L.J., v., 708; Husband, ii., 30.] Vol. i., p. 124. |
| 10 April, 1643 | Ordinance for associating the Counties of Warwick, Stafford and Salop. [L.J., v., 708; Husband, ii., 32.] Vol. i., p. 124. |
| 11 April, 1643 | Ordinance for the repayment of £2,600 out of the assessment of Dorsetshire. [L.J., v., 710-11; Husband, ii., 29.] |
| 11 April, 1643 | Ordinance for the Explanation of the Weekly Assessment in London. [L.J., v., 713; Husband ii., 32.] Vol. i., p. 128. |
| 11 April, 1643 | An Additional Ordinance for sequestering Delinquents, Estates in Devon. [L.J., v., 711; Husband ii., 32.] Vol i., p. 129. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 12 April, 1643 - - - | An Ordinance giving power to the Committee for the Militia of London to raise regiments of Volunteers. [L.J., v., 715; Husband, ii., 34.] Vol. i., p. 130. |
| 12 April, 1643 - - - | An Ordinance giving power to the Mayor of Plymouth to seize corn, etc., for that town. [L.J., v., 715; Husband, ii., 35.] Vol. i., p. 131. |
| 12 April, 1643 - - - | An Ordinance assessing persons in Yarmouth for the defence of the town. [L.J., v., 715; Husband, ii., 35.] Vol. i., p. 132. |
| 18 April, 1643 - - - | An Ordinance to prevent the Judges, Officers, and Ministers of the Court of King's Bench, Common Pleas, and Exchequer, from repairing to Oxford to keep the next term there. [L.J., vi., 9–10; Husband, pp. 39–40.] Vol. i., p. 133. |
| 18 April, 1643 - - - | Ordinance for Lord Gray's forces quartered at Watford to join the Earl of Essex, out of the Bounds of their Association. [L.J., vi., 11; Husband, p. 38.] |
| 20 April, 1643 - - - | An Order for raising a regiment of Volunteers, under Sir John Wittewrong, in the County of Hertford, to serve out of the Limits of their Association. [L.J., vi., 13; Husband, p. 41.] |
| 25 April, 1643 - - - | An Ordinance for Collections to be made for relief of Captives in Algiers. [L.J., vi., 19; Husband, p. 46.] Vol. i., p. 134. |
| 25 April, 1643 - - - | An Order, engaging the public faith, to secure repayment of money, etc., advanced for the support of the army under Sir William Waller. [L.J., vi., 19; Husband, p. 45.] Vol. 1., p. 135. |
| 29 April, 1643 - - - | Order for sequestering the estates of Delinquents in Devon. [L.J., vi., 23–24: Husband p. 47.] Vol. i., p. 136. |
| 2 May, 1643 - - | Further Order for the execution of Martial Discipline in the Trained Bands in the Cities of London and Westminster and in the County of Middlesex. [L.J., vi., 26–27; Husband, p. 154–5.] Vol. i., p. 137. |
| 2 May, 1643 - - - | A Further Ordinance for Colonel Oliver Cromwell and others to seize goods and chattels of Malignants in Cambridgeshire. [L.J., vi., 26; Husband, pp. 44 and 155.] Vol. i., p. 138. |
| 2 May, 1643 - - | Order for Sir Walter Earle to command the militia in Dorset. [L.J., vi., 26; Husband, pp. 154–5.] |
| 2 May, 1643 - - - | Order for the indemnity of the inhabitants of Barnstaple, for fortifying their town. [L.J., vi., 27.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 3 May, 1643 | Order for preventing disorderly assemblies in Dorset, Somerset, Wilts, etc. [L.J., vi., 30; Husband, p. 156.] Vol. i., p. 139. |
| 3 May, 1643 | Order to depute two Persons in every county to see the Ordinance for the weekly Assessment put into Execution. [L.J., vi., 28–29; Husband, pp. 156–7.] Vol. i., p. 139. |
| 4 May, 1643 | Order for Garrisons in Hampshire to be paid out of the King's revenues in that County. [L.J., v., 31–32; Husband, pp. 158–9.] Vol. i., p. 141. |
| 5 May, 1643 | Order for burning the Book of Sports. [L.J., v., 32; Husband, pp. 159–60.] |
| 6 May, 1643 | Order for the repayment of monies lent by the City of London. [L.J., vi., 34–5; Husband, pp. 161–2.] Vol. i., p. 143. |
| 6 May, 1643 | Order explaining Ordinance of 28 November, 1642, concerning the assessment. [L.J., vi., 34; Husband, p. 162.] |
| 7 May, 1643 | An Ordinance for the speedy raising and levying of money throughout the whole of England and dominion of Wales: members of both Houses excepted. [L.J., vi., 34, but not entered; Husband, pp. 169–75.] Vol. i., p. 145. |
| 10 May, 1643 | Order to redress the Abuses in taking Horses for supply of the Army. [L.J., vi., 39–40: Husband, pp. 164–5.] Vol. i., p. 155. |
| 10 May, 1643 | Ordinance following Commission granted by the Earl of Essex to Colonel James Mauleverer to levy and raise a regiment of harquebussers, pledging public faith for repayment of monies, etc., lent to him. [L.J., vi., 40; Husband, p. 163.] Vol. i., p. 156. |
| 10 May, 1643 | Order for the speedy levy of assessments under Ordinances of 3rd and 7th May, 1643, and 30th January, 1642/3, and Act for a Contribution towards the Relief of Ireland. [L.J., vi., 40–41; Husband, p. 165.] |
| 10 May, 1643 | Ordinance as to the levy of the weekly assessment in Southwark, etc. |
| 16 May, 1643 | Further Ordinance (amending that of May 3) for suppressing riots in Dorset, Somerset, and Wilts. [L.J., vi., 48.] |
| 17 May 1643 | Ordinance for the sequestration of the jurisdiction of William, Lord Archbishop of Canterbury. [L.J., vi., 50; Husband, p. 178.] Vol. i., p. 157. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 17 May, 1643 | Ordinance (amending that of 30 January, 1642–3) for the contribution for the relief of Ireland, authorizing Commissioners to receive the money. [L.J., vi., 50–51 ; Husband, pp. 178–9.] Vol. i., p. 158. |
| 18 May, 1643 | Ordinance exempting estates of Earl of St. Albans from former Ordinance for sequestration of Papists' estates : on account of his services in Ireland. [L.J., vi., 63.] |
| 18 May, 1643 | Ordinance amending Ordinance of 7 May for the raising and levying of money by allowing sums raised in the Eastern Association to be applied to the maintenance of the army of the Association. [L.J., vi., 53 ; Husband, p. 181.] Vol. i., p. 160. |
| 24 May, 1643 | Ordinance authorising Colonel Walter Long to take and collect such moneys as have been formerly by him and others assessed and as yet unpaid, in Essex, Hertford, and Bedford, by a Commission from the Earl of Essex. [L.J., vi., 61 ; Husband, p. 182.] Vol. i., p. 161. |
| 26 May, 1643 | Order for £10,000 a year to be paid to the Earl of Essex out of the estates of Delinquents. [L.J., vi., 64–5.] |
| 26 May, 1643 | Ordinance transferring the County of Huntingdon from the Midland Association to the Eastern Association. [L.J., vi., 63 ; Husband, p. 183.] |
| 29 May, 1643 | Further Ordinance for seizing horses for the use of the Army, amending that of 10 May. [L.J., vi., 69 ; Husband, p. 184.] Vol. i., p. 162. |
| 30 May, 1643 | Order empowering the Committee at Haberdashers' Hall to cess estates in London and twenty miles round that have not paid their due proportion of assessment under the Ordinance of the Twentieth part. [L.J., vi., 71 ; Husband, p. 185.] Vol. i., p. 163. |
| 30 May, 1643 | Ordinance for the prevention of the smuggling of prohibited goods. [L.J., vi., 71–2 ; Husband, p. 191–2.] Vol. i., p. 163. |
| 30 May, 1643 | Ordinance for the peace of the County of Kent, and for enabling them to associate with the City of London or any other Counties adjacent [L.J., vi., 72–5 ; Husband, pp. 185–189.] Vol. i., p. 165. |
| 30 May, 1643 | Further Ordinance against removing the term to Oxford (cf. Ord. of 21 Jan., 1642–3.) [L.J., vi., 70 ; Husband, ii., 190.] |
| 1 June, 1643 | Further Ordinance for the speedy raising of money, appointing members of new Committees. (cf. 30 Jan., 1642–3, 3 May and 10 May, 1643.) [L.J., vi., 76–7 ; Husband, pp. 193–5.] Vol. i., p. 168. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 5 June, 1643 | Ordinance to raise £100 weekly for the defence of Southwark, and appointing a Committee. [L.J., vi., 81–2 ; Husband, pp. 196–7.] |
| 5 June, 1643 | Ordinance for raising forces for the reduction of Newcastle, with Propositions accepted by both Houses. [L.J., vi., 82–3 ; Husband, pp. 197–9.] Vol. i., p. 171. |
| 9 June, 1643 | Ordinance for a Covenant to reveal plots against the Parliament to be taken by all who are lovers of their country. [L.J., vi., 87 ; Husband, pp. 204–5 and 227–8.] Vol. i., p. 175. |
| 10 June, 1643 | Further Ordinance (amending that of 17th May) to sequester the jurisdiction and temporalities of Archbishop Laud. [L.J., vi., 89 ; Husband, p. 207.] Vol. i., p. 176. |
| 12 June, 1643 | Ordinance appointing Sir Thomas Middleton Commander-in-Chief of the Counties of Denbigh, Montgomery, Flint, Merioneth, Carnarvon, and Anglesey. [L.J., vi., 90–92 ; Husband, pp. 211-13.] Vol. i., p. 177. |
| 12 June, 1643 | Ordinance for an assembly of Divines to settle the doctrine of the Church. [L.J., vi., 92–4 ; Husband, pp. 208–210.] Vol. i. p. 180. |
| 12 June, 1643 | Ordinance appointing the Earl of Denbigh as Commander-in-Chief of the Counties of Warwick, Worcester, Stafford, Salop, etc., and to succeed Lord Brooke as Lord Lieutenant of the County of Warwick. [L.J., vi., 92.] |
| 14 June, 1643 | Ordinance for correcting and regulating abuses of the Press. [L.J., vi., 96–7 ; Husband, pp. 213–16.] Vol. i., p. 184. |
| 24 June, 1643 | Ordinance for raising and paying Forces for the Defence of the Isle of Wight. [L.J., vi., 106–7 ; Husband, pp. 226–227.] Vol. i., p. 187. |
| 5 July, 1643 | Ordinance for paying the Scottish Army in Ireland, by arrangement with members of the Company of the Merchant Adventurers. [L.J., vi., 122–123.] Vol. i., p. 188. |
| 10 July, 1643 | Ordinance for securing the town of Lynn and the adjacent country in case the Popish Northern Army should force a passage through Lincolnshire into Norfolk. [L.J., vi., 126–7.] Vol. i., p. 190. |
| 10 July, 1643 | Ordinance for the indemnity of the Mayor of Hull and others for seizing the forts, and the persons of Sir John Hotham and Sir Edward Rhodes, and Captain Hotham. [L.J., vi., 126 ; Husband, pp. 229–30.] Vol. i., p. 190 |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 10 July, 1643 | Ordinance forbidding Judges and Ministers of the law to execute their commissions or hold Assizes or Gaol Delivery during the Summer Vacation. [L.J., vi., 126 ; Husband, p. 230.] Vol. i., p. 191. |
| 12 July, 1643 | Order for raising forces in the Parts of Holland in the County of Lincoln. [L.J., vi., 129 ; Husband, pp. 230–1.] |
| 12 July, 1643 | Order confirming the Office of Chief Butler of England and Wales to Sir William Waller. [L.J., vi., 130.] |
| 14 July, 1643 | Ordinance for the encouragement of Adventurers to make new subscriptions for towns, cities, and lands in Ireland. [L.J., vi., 131, not entered ; Husband, pp. 233–6.] Vol. i., p. 192. |
| 15 July, 1643 | Ordinance adding names to the Committee for the Twentieth Part in the County of Sussex. [L.J., vi , 132 ; Husband, p. 236.] |
| 18 July, 1643 | Further Ordinance for raising money for the defence of the county of Huntingdon, giving power to the Deputy-Lieutenants and Committee to receive the weekly assessments. [L.J., vi., 135 ; Husband, p. 239.] |
| 19 July, 1643 | Ordinance for raising money for the defence of Northamptonshire. [L.J., vi., 137–8 ; Husband, pp. 239–40.] |
| 19 July, 1643 | Order for keeping a solemn Fast and Humiliation the 21st July. [L.J., vi., 139.] |
| 19 July, 1643 | Ordinance for nominating and appointing certain Commissioners to be sent to Scotland to treat and conclude divers matters concerning the safety and peace of both kingdoms, with instructions. [L.J., vi., 139, 142.] Vol. i., p. 197. |
| 20 July, 1643 | Declaration or ordinance concerning the late insurrection in Kent, offering pardon to those who submit. [L.J., vi., 143 ; Husband, p. 242.] |
| 22 July, 1643 | Ordinance appointing the Lord Fairfax governor of the town of Kingston upon Hull, in place of Sir John Hotham. [L.J., vi., 145–6 ; Husband, p. 242.] |
| 22 July, 1643 | Ordinance for the speedy raising and levying of moneys by way of charge or impost upon several commodities (Excise Ordinance). [L.J., vi., 145, not entered ; Husband, pp. 267–275.] Vol. i., p. 202. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 25 July, 1643 - - | Ordinance for the speedy raising of a Body of Horse out of certain specified counties, to resist the outrages of the King's Army, and to be under the Earl of Manchester, who is appointed by this Ordinance, for this service, to be Commander-in-Chief both for Horse and Foot. [L.J., vi., 148–50; Husband, pp. 275–8.] Vol. i., p. 215. |
| 27 July, 1643 - - - | Ordinance appointing a Committee for the County of Surrey to raise forces for the defence of the county. [L.J., vi., 151–2; Husband, p. 278–97.] |
| 29 July, 1643 - - - | Ordinance permitting sums of money raised in the County of Huntingdon to be spent upon the defence of the county. [L.J., vi., 157; Husband, pp. 278–80.] Vol. i., p. 219. |
| 29 July, 1643 - - - | Ordinance appointing Commissioners to receive loans and subscriptions in Holland for the relief and maintenance of the army in Ireland. [L.J., vi., 158.] Vol. i., p. 220. |
| 29 July, 1643 - - | Ordinance for the defence of London. [L.J., vi., 158–9.] Vol. i., p. 221. |
| 1 August, 1643 - - | Ordinance ordering William Bishop of London, Thomas Turner, Doctor of Divinity, and John Juxon, Esquire, to repay a sum received, under a Decree in the Exchequer Chamber, conveying certain impropriations to the King's Majesty, who had leased them to the aforesaid. [L.J., vi., 162.] |
| 3 August, 1643 - - | Ordinance for raising money for the maintenance of the Army, and other great affairs, by a weekly assessment upon specified counties for two months, beginning from the 3rd August, 1643. [L J., vi., 163–70.] Vol. i., p. 223. |
| 10 August, 1643 - - | Ordinance for the speedy raising and impressing of men for the defence of the kingdom. [L.J., vi., 175–6; Husband, pp. 282–3.] Vol. i., p. 241. |
| 10 August, 1643 - - | Ordinance appointing Committees for managing the affairs of the Associated Counties (Eastern Association). [L.J., vi., 176–7; Husband, pp. 282–3.] Vol. i., p. 242. |
| 10 August, 1643 - - | Ordinance for payment of £10,000 to Sir William Waller out of the moneys that shall come in upon the twentieth part within the cities of London and Westminster and the places adjacent. [L.J., vi., 175.] |
| 12 August, 1643 - - | Ordinance for the speedy raising of 1,000 dragoons and £13,500 for their equipment and maintenance, in the County of Essex. [L.J., 178–9; Husband, pp. 286–7.] Vol. i., p. 245. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 16 August, 1643 - - | Ordinance for seizing the estates of the rebels in Kent (cf. Ordinance of 20th July). [L.J, vi., 182; Husband, pp. 288–9.] Vol. i., p. 247. |
| 16 August, 1643 - - | Ordinance for the speedy raising of 20,000 soldiers in the counties of the Eastern Association. [L.J., vi., 182–3; Husband, pp. 288–9.] Vol. i., p. 248. |
| 17 August, 1643 - - | Ordinance for the security of the city of London, with an oath to be taken by all persons within the cities of London and Westminster and the surburbs thereof or within the lines of communication. [L.J., vi., 184–5; Husband, pp. 288–90.]. Vol. i., p. 249. |
| 18 August, 1643 - - | Ordinance for a speedy supply of monies within the city of London and Liberties thereof, for the maintenance of the forces for the defence of the City. [L.J., vi., 190–1; Husband, pp. 294–6.] Vol. i., p. 251. |
| 18 August, 1643 - - | Ordinance explaining a former Ordinance for the sequestration of Delinquents' Estates, with an oath to be administered to delinquents. [Husband, pp. 294–300, under date 19th August; L.J., vi., 185, but not entered in L.J.] Vol. i., p. 254. |
| 23 August, 1643 - - | Ordinance for the relief of Gloucester. [L.J., vi., 194.] Vol. i., p. 260. |
| 24 August 1643 - | Ordinance for repayment of £50,000 advanced by the City of London. [L.J., vi., 195: Husband, p. 300.] |
| 24 August, 1643 - - | Ordinance for fortifying the Hundred of Lovingland in the county of Suffolk and other adjacent Hundreds, for the defence of Yarmouth, etc. [L.J., vi., 196; Husband, pp. 301–2.] |
| 25 August, 1643 - - | Ordinance (explaining Ordinance of 25th July, 1643) for raising a Body of Horse for the preservation of the Kingdom. [L.J., vi., 195–6; Husband, pp. 302–3, under date 25th August.] Vol. i., p. 261. |
| 26 August, 1643 - | Ordinance for the free passage of Bullion into the ports of Dover and London and into and out of the Mint. [L.J., vi., 199; Husband, p. 305.] Vol. i., p. 262. |
| 26 August, 1643 - - | Ordinance for disposing of the Houses of persons who have avoided payment of the weekly assessment. [L.J., vi., 198–9; Husband, p. 303.] Vol. i., p. 262. |
| 26 August, 1643 - - | Ordinance for the monoply of an engine, invented by Dominicke Petit, Peter Deliques, and Claudius Fancault, for recovering ships, lading and cannon, which have been overwhelmed in the seas and rivers of the Kingdom. [L.J., vi., 199.] Vol. i., p. 263. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 26 August, 1643 - | Ordinance for demolishing superstitious images, etc., and removing Communion Tables from the East End of Churches, before 1st November, 1643. [L.J., vi., 200–201 ; Husband, pp. 307–8 under date 28th August.] Vol. i., p. 265. |
| 5 September, 1643 - | Ordinance for the speedy raising of monies to furnish magazines, and raise forces within the Hamlets of the Tower, the City of Westminster, the Borough of Southwark, and other parts of the counties of Middlesex and Surrey within the Forts and Lines of Communication and Parishes adjacent. [L.J., vi., 204–6 ; Husband, pp. 305–8, under date 4th September.] Vol. i., p. 267. |
| 6 September, 1643 - | Ordinance empowering the Committee of the Militia of the City of London to send troops under Sir William Waller, to join the Lord General the Earl of Essex, or elsewhere under the commission of the Lord General. [L.J., vi., 20 ; Husband, p. 310.] Vol. i., p. 271. |
| 6 September, 1643 - | Ordinance to levy arrears of assessments in the County of Suffolk. [L.J., vi., 207–8 ; Husband, p. 310.] |
| 6 September, 1643 - | Order for Lieut. Colonel Owen Rowe to contract for arms to the value of £5,000. [L.J., vi., 207 ; Husband, p. 311.] Vol. i., p. 272. |
| 6 September, 1643 - | Ordinance for raising money in the counties of the Eastern Association for payment of the Earl of Manchester's army. [L.J., vi.. 207 ; Husband, p. 312.] Vol. i., p. 273. |
| 8 September, 1643 - | Further Ordinance for settling the Excise, annulling the former Ordinance (that of July 22) as in many parts defective. [L.J., vi., 209 ; but not entered in L.J. Printed Husband, pp. 313–9, under date September 11.] Vol. i., p. 274 |
| 8 September, 1643 - | Ordinance restricting the passage of travellers from Ireland, to prevent the coming over of Irish rebels. [L.J., vi., 210 ; Husband, p 309, under date September 5.] Vol. i., p. 283. |
| 13 September, 1643 - | Ordinance for obtaining a loan from the inhabitants of Ipswich, for the navy. [L.J., vi., 215 ; Husband, pp. 319–20.] Vol. i., p. 284. |
| 15 September, 1643 - | Ordinance for impressing 5,000 infantry to be under the command of Sir William Waller. [L.J., vi., 216 ; Husband, p. 320, under date September 13.] |
| 15 September, 1643 | Ordinance permitting apprentices to watermen in the Thames to serve their time under Sir William Waller without punishment or prejudice. [L.J., vi., 217 ; Husband, p. 321.] Vol. i., p. 285. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 18 September, 1643 - | Ordinance for the relief of the distressed clergy of Ireland. [L.J., vi., 221–2 ; Husband, pp. 325–6.] Vol. i., p. 285. |
| 18 September, 1643 - | Ordinance for the payment of the Commissioners and Auditors of Excise together with an oath to be administered to them. [L.J., vi., 220–1 ; Husband, p. 324–5.] Vol. i., p. 287. |
| 18 September, 1643 | Ordinance providing that the Commissioners of Customs shall repay themselves £30,000 advanced for the Navy. [L.J., vi., 221 ; Husband pp. 332–3.] |
| 19 September, 1643 - | Ordinance (supplementing that of 11th November, 1642) for the defence of the county of Hertford, permitting its association with the City of London or other places. [L.J., vi., 222–3 ; Husband, pp. 325–7.] Vol. i., p. 289. |
| 20 September, 1643 - | Ordinance adding Lincoln to the counties of the Eastern Association, and for the maintenance of the Army of those counties, with the names of the members of the Committees of the various counties. [L.J., vi., 224–7 ; Husband, pp. 327–?. Vol. i., p. 291. |
| 20 September, 1643 - | Declaration and Order that no one shall have any command under the Parliament unless he shall have taken the Covenant (i.e., the Solemn League and Covenant). [L.J., vi., 224 ; Husband, p. 327.] Vol. i., p. 298. |
| 21 September, 1643 - | An Ordinance for the sequestration of all revenues of the King, Queen, and Prince, in England and Wales, and Berwick-upon-Tweed, with provisions for sequestering any of the Royal officers who may refuse obedience to this Ordinance. [L.J., vi., 227–9 ; Husband, p. 338 ; printed in appendix, p.15.] Vol. i., p. 299. |
| 30 September, 1643 - | Ordinance to compel the City Companies to pay their assessments according to the rates appointed by the Common Council. [L.J., vi., 236.] |
| 2 October, 1643 - - | Ordinance to supply wood to the poor and other degrees of people in the cities of London and Westminster, and their suburbs and liberties. [Husband, pp 351–2. Not entered in L.J., vi., 241.] Vol. i., p. 303. |
| 2 October, 1643 - - | Ordinance for fortifying the Isle of Wight. [L.J., vi., 242.] |
| 7 October, 1643 - | Ordinance for repayment of £30,000 to the Merchant Adventurers. [L.J., vi., 246.] |
| 9 October, 1643 - - | Ordinance fixing the price of wines in accordance with the recent Excise Ordinance. [L.J., vi., 250 ; Husband, p. 355–6.] Vol. i., p. 305. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 9 October, 1643 - - | Ordinance empowering the Committee in Northamptonshire to raise money for six months for the defence for the County. [L.J., vi., 249; Husband, pp. 356–7.] |
| 9 October, 1643 - - | Ordinance for sending forces from London to the Lord General for the recovery of Reading. [L.J., vi., 249–50; Husband, pp. 358–9.] Vol. i., p. 306. |
| 9 October, 1643 - | Ordinance for assessing members of either House who absent themselves from Parliament or wage war upon it. [L.J., vi., 250-1; Husband pp. 357-8.] Vol. i., p. 307. |
| 11 October, 1643 - | Ordinance empowering the Earl of Manchester to put into execution, in the counties of the Eastern Association, former Ordinances for collecting assessments and sequestrating estates of Delinquents. [L.J., vi., 263-4; Husband, pp. 360-1.] Vol. i., p. 309. |
| 12 October, 1643 - | Further Ordinance for the incorporation of the Merchant Adventurers in order to the better maintenance of the woollen trade. [L.J., vi., 225; Husband, p. 361.] Vol. i., p. 310. |
| 16 October, 1643 - | Ordinance for the repayment of all monies that may be lent for the speedy bringing of the Scottish army into England to the assistance of the Parliament. [L.J., vi., 257-8; Husband, pp. 363-5.] Vol. i., p. 311. |
| 17 October, 1643 - | Ordinance that brewers shall pay the duties imposed by the Excise Ordinance before delivering their goods. [L.J., vi., 260; Husband, pp. 365-6.] Vol. 1., p. 315. |
| 23 October, 1643 - | Ordinance for the speedy raising of monies formerly imposed but not yet paid, within the City of London and the Liberties thereof. [L.J., vi., 268-270; Husband, pp. 368-71.] Vol. i,, p. 316. |
| 23 October, 1643 - | Ordinances giving authority to dig and search for saltpetre to make gunpowder. [L.J., vi., 270.] Vol. i., p. 320. |
| 23 October, 1643 - | Ordinance supplementing a former Ordinance (September 5th, 1643) for raising money within the lines of communication, by removing the exemptions allowed to members of both Houses and their servants. [L J., vi., 271; Husband, p. 384, under date 9th November.] Vol. i., p 321. |
| 27 October, 1643 | Ordinance for raising £66,666 13s. 4d. by loan, for assistance to the Scottish army in its expedition into England. [L.J., vi., 279-282; Husband, pp. 371-4.] Vol. i., p. 322. |
| 27 October, 1643 - | Ordinance for pressing 3,000 soldiers in Lancashire [L.J., vi., 279.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 31 October, 1643 - | An Ordinance forbidding communication with the King and Queen, for the better prevention of spies. [Husband, p. 375.] Vol. i., p. 327. |
| 31 October, 1643 - | Ordinance for relief of maimed soldiers and of widows and children of soldiers slain in the service of the Parliament. [L.J., vi., 286-7; Husband, p. 376–7, under date November 1st.] Vol. i., p. 328. |
| 2 November, 1643 - | Ordinance for the government of the plantations in the West Indies, appointing the Earl of Warwick Governor-in-Chief and Lord High Admiral of those islands. [L.J., vi., 291–2; Husband, pp. 378–9.] Vol. i., p. 331. |
| 4 November, 1643 - | Ordinance for associating Kent, Sussex, Surrey, and Hampshire, with list of members of Committees. [L.J., vi., 294–6; Husband, pp. 379–83.] Vol. i., p. 333. |
| 7 November, 1643 - | Order for London Vintners to pay Excise for Wines. [L.J., vi., 298; Husband, p. 383.] Vol. i., p. 339. |
| 10 November, 1643 - | Ordinance for making a new Great Seal and for annulling certain Acts under the King's Great Seal since the 22nd May, 1642. [L.J., vi., 301–2; Husband, pp. 385–6 under date 11 November.] Vol. i., p. 340. |
| 15 November, 1643 - | Ordinance for raising money for the defence of Plymouth, by means of a rate upon merchandise exported and imported. [L.J., vi., 305–6; Husband, pp. 386–7.] Vol. i., p. 342. |
| 20 November, 1643 - | Ordinance for preserving from sale and keeping for public use certain books, evidences, records and writings taken by distress or otherwise. [L.J., vi., 307–8; Husband, pp. 387–8 under date November 18.] Vol. i., p. 343. |
| 23 November, 1643 - | Ordinance for raising money for the defence of Southampton. [L.J., vi., 309–10; Husband, pp. 388–9.] Vol. i., p. 345. cf. Excise Ordinance and Ordinance for sequestering Delinquents' Estates. |
| 28 November, 1643 - | Ordinance supplementing the Excise Ordinance. [L.J., vi., 316; Husband, p. 389–90.] Vol. i., p. 346. |
| 1 December, 1643 - | Ordinance enabling persons approved by Parliament to set forth ships for guarding the seas, and prohibiting trade with ports in hostility to the Parliament. [L.J., vi., 319 but not printed in L.J.; Husband, p. 391–4 under date Nov. 30th.] Vol. i., p. 347. |
| 7 December, 1643 - | Ordinance appointing the Earl of Warwick Lord High Admiral of England. [L.J., vi., 330.] Vol. i., p. 351. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 18 December, 1643 - | Ordinance for erecting and maintaining a garrison at Newport Pagnell, in the county of Bucks. [L.J., vi., 344–5 ; Husband, pp. 400–02.] Vol. i., p. 352. |
| 18 December, 1643 - | Ordinance amending Ordinance of 14th September giving further powers to the Committee for Volunteers for Hertfordshire, enabling them to raise and maintain forces for the defence of the County. [L.J., vi., 342–4 ; Husband, pp. 402–4.] Vol. i., p. 356. |
| 20 December, 1643 - | Ordinance disqualifying anyone who has not taken the Covenant from being a member of the Common Council or holding any office in the City of London. [L.J., vi., 348 ; Husband, p. 404.] Vol. i., p. 359. |
| 23 December, 1643 - | Ordinance empowering the Committee of the Militia of London to send out forces under Major General Brown to the assistance of Sir William Waller. [L.J., vi., 352 ; Husband, p. 406.] Vol. i., p. 359. |
| 23 December, 1643 - | Ordinance (amending that of 21st September) providing for the payment to certain receivers of revenues due to the King, Queen, and Prince from sequestrated estates of Delinquents. [L.J., vi., 352 ; Husband, pp. 406–7.] Vol. i., p. 360. |
| 23 December, 1643 - | Ordinance moderating the duty on Tobacco. [L.J., vi., 352–3.] Vol. i., p. 361. |
| 25 December, 1643 - | Ordinance dissmising all Clerks of Record who have joined the King. [L.J., vi., 355 ; Husband, p. 407.] Vol. i., p. 362. |
| 6 January, 1643/4 - | Declaration and Order exempting the University of Cambridge from the Ordinance for sequestering estates of Delinquents. [L.J., vi., 368–9 ; Husband, pp. 409–10.] Vol. i., p. 363. |
| 9 January, 1643/4 - | An ordinance touching the Excise of Flesh victuals and salt. [L.J., vi., 372–3, 374 ; Husband, pp. 410–11.] Vol. i., p. 364. |
| 10 January, 1643/4 - | Ordinance for pressing and levying mariners, sailors, etc., for the defence of the kingdom. [L.J., vi., 373, 4 ; Husband, p. 412.] Vol. i., p. 366. |
| 20 January, 1643/4 - | An Ordinance for recruiting and regulating the Forces of the Eastern Association under the Earl of Manchester. [L.J., vi., 385–7 ; Husband, pp. 413–5.] Vol. i., p. 368. |
| 22 January, 1643/4 - | An Ordinance for regulating the University of Cambridge and for removing scandalous ministers in the University and in the counties of the Eastern Association. [L.J., vi., 389 ; Husband, pp. 415–6.] Vol. i., p. 371. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 22 January, 1643/4 - | Ordinance preventing the adjournment of the term of the Courts of Justice, and the conveyance of records, etc., to Oxford. [L.J., vi., 390.] Vol. i., p. 372 |
| 29 January, 1643/4 - | Ordinance for appointing High Sheriffs and for altering the terms of the oath administered to them. [L.J. vi., 396.] Vol. i., p. 373. |
| 30 January, 1643/4 - | Ordinance for officers of the Courts of Justice, lawyers, etc., to take the Covenant. [L.J., vi., 403; Husband, p. 416.] Vol. i., p. 374. |
| 30 January, 1643/4 | Ordinance amending the Ordinance of 28th August, 1642 (against the importion of currants) in favour of the Levant Company. [L.J., vi., 404.] Vol. i., p. 375. |
| 1 February, 1643/4 - | Ordinance for the present recruiting and payment of the army under the immediate command of the Lord General. [L.J., vi., 407.] Vol. i., p. 375. |
| 5 February, 1643/4 | Ordinance for the defence of Poole, Plymouth, and Lyme. [L.J., vi., 409.] |
| 5 February, 1643/4 - | Ordinance enjoining the taking of the late Solemn League and Covenant throughout the kingdom of England and the Dominion of Wales: with instructions. [L.J., vi., 411-2; Husband, pp. 420-1, under date 2nd February.] Vol. i., p. 376. |
| 13 February, 1643/4 - | Ordinance for Sir Thomas Middleton to raise forces within the counties of Flint, Denbigh, Montgomery, Merioneth, Carnarvon, and Anglesey. [L.J., vi., 424-5; Husband, pp. 432-3, under date 20th February.] Vol. i., p. 378. |
| 16 February, 1643/4 - | Ordinance for appointing for a period not exceeding three months, a Committee of both Houses to join with the Committee and Commissioners of Scotland, for the better managing the affairs of both nations, in accordance with the late Covenant and Treaty. [L.J., vi., 430.] Vol. i., p. 381. |
| 17 February, 1643/4 - | Ordinance for raising a new loan and assessment in the County of Middlesex for the defence of the county and of the Cities of London and Westminster and for the preservation of Uxbridge. [L.J., vi., 431-3; Husband, pp. 429-31, under date 13th February.] Vol. i., p. 383. |
| 22 February, 1643/4 - | Ordinance for taking and receiving the accounts of the whole Kingdom. [L.J., vi., 437-9; Husband, pp. 434-6.] Vol. i., p. 387. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 26 February, 1643/4 - | Ordinance for the free importation of Bullion (cf. Ordinance August 26th, 1643.) [L.J., vi., 441. p. 436, under date of 24th February.] Vol. i., p. 391. |
| 26 February, 1643/4 - | Ordinance for Excise money raised in Hull to be employed for that Garrison. [Husband, p. 457.] |
| 27 February, 1643/4 - | Ordinance empowering the Lord Fairfax to remove scandalous ministers in Yorkshire and replace them by able, learned and godly divines. [L.J., vi., 442; Husband, p. 437.] Vol. i., p. 391. |
| 27 February, 1643/4 - | Ordinance empowering the Lord Fairfax and Sir Thomas Fairfax to press soldiers in Yorkshire. |
| 27 February, 1643/4 - | Ordinance for selling all ships and goods taken by reprisal and belonging to the State. [L.J., vi., 444.] Vol. i., p. 392. |
| 29 February, 1643/4 - | Order for Reformado officers to be paid out of customs on currants. [L.J., vi., 446; Husband, pp. 457-8.] Vol. i., p. 393. |
| 4 March, 1643/4 - | Ordinance to regulate the Duty on Tobacco for one year (cf. Ord. December 23, 1643). [L.J., vi., 449.] Vol. i., p. 394. |
| 5 March, 1643/4 - | Ordinance concerning the repayment of money to the Merchant Adventurers. (cf. 7 Oct., 1643.) [L.J., vi., 451.] |
| 5 March, 1643/4 - | Ordinance for paying the army under Lord Fairfax by means of a sum owed to the Merchant Adventurers, the repayment of which was postponed by the preceding Ordinance. [L.J., vi., 451.] |
| 7 March, 1643/4 - | Ordinance for upholding the Government and Fellowship of merchants of England trading into the Levant Seas. [L.J., vi., 445-6; Husband, pp. 439-40.] Vol. i., p. 395. |
| 19 March, 1643/4 | Further Ordinance empowering the Levant Company to import currants. (cf. Ord. 26 Aug., 1642, and 30 Jan., 1643-4.) [L.J., vi., 474; Husband, p. 440.] Vol. i., p. 396. |
| 21 March, 1643/4 - | Order for Free Trade to Sunderland and Blithe and to carry corn for our Brethren of Scotland. [L.J., vi., 480-1; Husband, pp. 305-6.] Vol. i., p. 397. |
| 26 March, 1644 - | Ordinance (amending that of 1st Feb., 1643-4) for the speedy completing and maintaining of the army under the immediate command of the Earl of Essex. [L.J., vi., 514-7; Husband, pp. 442-7.] Vol. i., p. 398. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 26 March, 1644 | Ordinance providing that inhabitants of the Cities of London and Westminster, the Hamlets of the Tower, Borough of Southwark, and other places within the lines of Communication, and Weekly Bills of Mortality, shall contribute the value of one meal in the week for the auxiliary forces now being raised. (Ordinance of the Weekly Meal.) [L.J., vi., 488-90 ; Husband, pp. 467-9.] Vol. i., p. 405. |
| 26 March, 1644 | Ordinance empowering Sir William Brereton to take subscriptions and command forces in the County of Chester and adjacent parts. [L.J., vi., 486-8 ; Husband, pp. 469-72.] Vol. i., p. 409. |
| 30 March, 1644 | Ordinance for raising and maintaining 3,000 Foot, 1,200 Horse, and 500 Dragoons to be commanded by Sir William Waller as Serjeant Major General of the forces under the Earl of Essex and of all other forces in the associated counties of Southampton, Surrey, Sussex, and Kent. |
| 2 April, 1644 | Ordinance for the defence of the town of Northampton. [L.J., vi., 496-7.] |
| 3 April, 1644 | Ordinance to raise £20,000 by loan to enable Sir William Waller to follow up his victory over Hopton. [L.J., vi., 498.] |
| 3 April, 1644 | Ordinance for the making of salt petre to continue for two years from the 25th March, 1655, cf. [L.J. vi., 498-9 ; Husband, pp. 477-8.] Vol. i., p. 418. |
| 8 April, 1644 | Ordinance for the better observation of the Lord's Day. [L.J., vi., 507-8 ; Husband, pp. 478-80, under date April 6.] Vol. i., p. 420. |
| 8 April, 1644 | Ordinance for felling 600 Timber Trees in His Majesty's Forest of Waltham for the use of the Navy. [L.J., vi., 506-7 ; Husband p. 482.] Vol. i., p. 422. |
| 8 April, 1644 | Ordinance continuing for a year the rates and charges of Excise and new Impost expressed in the Ordinance of 11th September, 1643. [L.J., vi., 507 ; Husband p. 481.] |
| 16 April, 1644 | Ordinance (removing an exemption in that of 2nd October, 1643) permitting the felling of timber trees in the woods of several Delinquents for the use of the Navy. [L.J., vi., 520-1 ; Husband, pp. 482-3.] Vol. i., p. 423. |
| 16 April, 1644 | Ordinance empowering the Committee of Both Kingdoms to prepare, by Friday, 26th April, 1644, Propositions for a safe and well grounded peace. [L.J., vi., 519.] Vol. i., p. 425. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 17 April, 1644 - | Ordinance continuing for four months the Ordinance regarding the defence of Hertfordshire, dated 18th December, 1643. [L.J., vi., 523 ; Husband, p. 483.] |
| 25 April, 1644 - - | Ordinance extending (up to Wednesday, 1st May) the time for preparing Propositions for a Peace (cf. Ord. of 16th April). [L.J., vi., 528.] |
| 9 May, 1644 - - | Ordinance concerning Escheators. [L.J., vi., 544.] Vol. i., p. 425. |
| 9 May, 1644 - | Futher Ordinance for the demolition of monuments of Idolatry and Superstition in Churches (cf. Ord. 26th August, 1643). [L.J., vi., 546 ; Husband, p. 487.] Vol. i., p. 425. |
| 9 May, 1644 - - - | Ordinance empowering the Committee of the Militia of the City of London to send auxiliaries to Sir William Waller and the Earl of Essex. [L.J., vi., 546–7 ; Husband, pp. 487–8.] Vol. i., p. 426. |
| 10 May, 1644 - - | Ordinance for raising and maintaining Horse and Foot for the garrison of Gloucester, and for the counties of Gloucester, Hereford, Monmouth, Glamorgan, Brecknock and Radnor. [L.J., vi., 548, but not printed in L.J. ; Husband, pp. 489–91.] Vol. i., p. 428. |
| 13 May, 1644 - - - | Ordinance for the maintenance of the forces of the Eastern Association under the command of the Earl of Manchester. [L.J., vi., 552 ; Husband pp. 492–3, under date 15th May.] Vol. i., p. 432. |
| 15 May, 1644 - - - | Ordinance giving relief from prejudice and inconvenience caused by the stoppage and delay of Writs of Error and ordering that such Writs shall be sealed with the Great Seal. [L.J., vi., 552–6 ; Husband, p. 494.] Vol. i., p. 434. |
| 21 May, 1644 - - - | Ordinance for paying monies to Sir Thomas Middleton for the furtherance of the public service in North Wales. [L.J., vi., 563–3.] Vol. i., p. 435. |
| 23 May, 1644 - - - | Ordinance (following the temporary Ordinance of February 16, 1643–4) appointing a Committee of both Houses to join with the Committees and Commissioners of Scotland, for the better managing the affairs of both nations, in accordance with the late Covenant and Treaty. [L.J., vi., 564–5.] Vol. i., p. 436. |
| 25 May, 1644 - - | Ordinance for the better execution of the former Ordinances for the sequestration of the estates of Delinquents and Papists. [L.J., vi., 569–70 ; Husband, pp. 496–8.] Vol. i., p. 437. |
| 28 May, 1644 - - | Ordinance for the Excise of Hull to be paid to Lord Fairfax for support of the Garrison there. [L.J. vi., 571–2 ; Husband, p. 499.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 28 May, 1644 | Ordinance enabling the Solicitor General to perform the duties of the Attorney General during his absence. [L.J., vi., 571, not printed in L.J; Husband, p. 499.] Vol. i., p. 441. |
| 28 May, 1644 | Ordinance for repayment to Captain William Edwards the moneys due to him for the service of the State, and for his better enabling to proceed in the said service. [L.J., vi., 572.] |
| 3 June, 1644 | Ordinance to prevent the embezzlement of Prizes taken by the Fleet and concerning the payment of Prize money. [L.J., vi., 576; Husband, p. 501.] Vol. i., p. 442. |
| 5 June, 1644 | Ordinance for the repayment of £22,000 to be advanced for the navy. [L.J., vi., 579; Husband, p. 500, under date May 28.] |
| 10 June, 1644 | Ordinance for associating the counties of Pembroke, Caermarthen, and Cardigan. [L.J., vi., 585–6; Husband, pp. 501–2, under date 8th June.] Vol. i., p. 443. |
| 10 June, 1644 | Ordinance appointing Serjeant Major General Richard Browne to command the forces in the counties of Oxford, Bucks and Berks, for the reduction Oxford. [L.J., vi., 585; Husband, p. 503, under date, June 8th.] Vol. i., p. 445. |
| 13 June, 1644 | Ordinance for raising monies for maintenance of the Forces in the county of Salop. [L.J., vi., 586–7; Husband, pp. 504–6.] Vol., i., p. 446. |
| 15 June, 1644 | Ordinance continuing for four months the Ordinance of 30th March, 1644, for the association of the counties of Kent, Sussex, Surrey and Hampshire. (cf. Ord. of 4th Nov., 1643.) [L.J., vi., 593; Husband, pp. 507–8.] Vol. i., p. 450. |
| 15 June, 1644 | Ordinance that certain persons within the City of London and the parts adjacent who cannot themselves bear arms are to find substitutes and arm for the Militia of London. [L.J., vi., 593; Husband, pp. 508–9.] Vol. i., p. 452. |
| 18 June, 1644 | Ordinance empowering the Committee of the Militia of the City of London to send forces to serve under Major General Browne in the counties of Oxon, Bucks and Berks. [L.J., vi., 596; Husband, pp. 509–10.] Vol. i., p. 454. |
| 22 June, 1644 | Ordinance for the payment of the armies of the Lord General and Sir William Waller. [L.J., vi., 602.] |
| 25 June, 1644 | Ordinance appointing members of Committee in the counties of Oxon, Bucks and Berks to put in execution ordinances for the raising of money and forces in these counties. [L.J., vi., 605–7; Husband, pp. 510–12, under date 27th June.] Vol. i., p. 455. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 29 June, 1644 - - - | Ordinance excluding members of either House of Parliament that have deserted the Parliament and adhered to its enemies. [L.J., vi., 610, Husband ; p. 513.] Vol. i., p. 458. |
| 1 July, 1644 - - | Ordinance appointing members of Committees to execute several Ordinances of Parliament in the counties of Wilts, Dorset, Somerset, Devon and Cornwall, the cities of Bristol and the Town and County of Poole. [L.J., vi., 612–3; Husband, pp. 514–5.] Vol. i., p. 459. |
| 3 July, 1644 - - - | Ordinance for defending the counties of the Eastern Association by the better regulation of the Trained Bands and by raising new forces of horse and foot. [L.J., vi., 614–5 ; Husband, pp. 516–8.] Vol. i., p. 462. |
| 8 July, 1644 - - - | Ordinance creating new Excise duties upon alum, copperas, hats, silks, stuffs, hops, saffron and starch, &c. [L.J., vi., 624 ; Husband, pp. 519–20.] Vol. i., p. 466. |
| 10 July, 1644 - - - | Ordinance (explaining Ordinance of February 22nd, 1643–4) for taking and receiving the accounts of the Kingdom. [L.J., vi., 627 ; Husband, pp. 523–4.] Vol. i., p. 468. |
| 10 July, 1644 - - - | Ordinance to raise £3,000 for the Forces in Lancashire. [L.J., vi., 627 ; Husband, pp. 520–1.] |
| 10 July, 1644 - - - | Ordinance for settling the Militia for the defence of the county of Leicester. [L.J., vi., 627–8 ; Husband, pp. 521–2.] Vol. i., p. 470. |
| 12 July, 1644 - - - | Ordinance for raising a standing army of 10,000 foot and 3,050 horse in the eastern and southern counties to be ready to march on July 20th and to continue only for two months. [L.J., vi., 629–30 ; Husband, pp. 524–6.] Vol. i., p. 472. |
| 15 July, 1644 - - - | Ordinance for raising forces for the defence of the county of Wilts and the garrison of Malmesbury. [L.J., vi., 637–8 ; Husband, pp. 526–8.] Vol. i., p. 475. |
| 15 July, 1644 - - - | Ordinance for the defence of the Isle of Wight ; to continue for four months only. [L.J., vi., 636–7.] |
| 19 July, 1644 - - - | Ordinance for pressing 1,000 soldiers in London to serve under Major-General Browne, and for levying 500 soldiers in each of the counties of Bucks, Berks, and Oxon. [L.J., vi., 641–2.] Vol. i., p. 478. |
| 19 July, 1644 - - - | Ordinance for regulating the proceedings of the Committee of both Kingdoms. [L.J., vi., 641.] Vol. i., p. 479. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 20 July, 1644 - - - | Ordinance for the provision of turf and peat for the cities and suburbs of London and Westminster. [Husband, pp. 529–30; mentioned in L.J., vi., 640 under date July 17th, but no order to enter it.] Vol. i., p. 481. |
| 2 August, 1644 - - | Ordinance for Captain Richard Swanley to land forces in Wales for the assistance of Major General Langharne. [L.J., vi., 650; Husband, p. 531.] |
| 3 August, 1644 - - | Ordinance for the disposition of monies from the additional Excise (c.f. Ord. of 8th July, 1644) in payment of handicraftsmen and for other purposes. [L.J., vi., 657; Husband, p. 531.] Vol. i., p. 484. |
| 3 August, 1644 - - | Ordinance for the better regulation of the Excise of Flesh within the cities of London and Westminster, suburbs and lines of communication. [L.J., vi., 656; Husband, pp. 532–3.] Vol. i., p. 484. |
| 7 August, 1544 - - | Ordinance for establishing and maintaining a garrison in the town of Lyme Regis. [L.J., vi., 664.] |
| 7 August, 1644 - - | Ordinance for the Commissioners of Excise to repay themselves £10,000 advanced to the Lord General. [L.J., vi., 664.] |
| 9 August, 1644 - - | Ordinance for continuing (until both Houses give a contrary order) the Ordinance of 18th Dec. 1643 with regard to Hertfordshire. [L.J., vi., 665.] |
| 10 August, 1644 - - | Ordinance securing for four months longer the payment of interest on £10,000 lent by the Merchant Adventurers for the army under Sir William Waller. [L.J., vi., 667.] |
| 16 August, 1644 - - | Ordinance for the establishment of Martial Law within the Cities of London and Westminster and the lines of communication. [L.J., vi., 673–4; Husband, pp. 534–6, under date August 17th.] Vol. i., p. 486. |
| 19 August, 1644 - - | Ordinance for associating the counties of Wilts, Dorset, Somerset, Devon and Cornwall, and the Cities of Bristol and Exeter, and the town and county of Poole, for the defence thereof (cf. Ord. July 1st, 1644.) [L.J., vi. 677–80; Husband, pp. 537–42.] Vol. i., p. 489. |
| 21 August, 1644 - - | Ordinance for the Commissioner of Excise to advance £10,000 for the army of Sir William Waller. (cf. Ord. 5th March 1643–4, and 10th August 1644.) [L.J., vi. 684.] |
| 4 August, 1644 - - | Ordinance for a duty on Herrings to pay the expense of the convoy for protecting the Fishermen from pirates. [L.J., vi. 686–7; Husband, pp. 542–3.] Vol. i., p. 496. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 29 August, 1644 - - | Ordinance amending that of 16th August for the establishment of Martial Law. [L.J., vi., 618 ; Husband, p. 536.] Vol. i., p. 498. |
| 30 August, 1644 - - | Ordinance amending that of November 30th (December 1st) 1643 by permitting foreign ships to remove their own property from ports in hostility to Parliament, but prohibiting trade with such ports (while permitting it with other ports in the Kingdom.) |
| 31 August, 1644 - - | Ordinance establishing rules for the Commissioners and Auditors of Excise and others employed in the collection of Excise. [L.J., vi., 693–4 ; Husband, pp. 546–7.] Vol. i., p. 501. |
| 3 September, 1644 - | Ordinance for Mr. Hoyle, a Member of the House of Commons, to be Mayor of York, until an election can be lawfully made. [L.J., vi., 696.] |
| 13 September, 1644 - | Ordinance appointing Henry Brooke High Sheriff of Chester, and regulating the administration of justice now obstructed in that county. [L.J., vi., 703–4.] Vol. i., p. 503. |
| 14 September, 1644 - | Ordinance securing to Nathan Wright, Francis Lenthall, and George Henly, merchants, the sum of £5,000 lent by them for the defence of Plymouth, Poole, and Lyme Regis. [L.J., vi., 706.] |
| 23 September, 1644 - | Ordinance increasing import and export duties by one-tenth part for six months for the relief of Plymouth. [L.J., vi., 713.] Vol. i., p. 505. |
| 23 September, 1644 - | Ordinance for raising Horse and Foot for the reduction of the County of Worcester. [Mentioned in L.J., vi., 711, under date 21st September ; Husband, pp. 548–51.] Vol. i., p. 507. |
| 27 September, 1644 - | Ordinance to moderate the Excise on Aqua Vitae or strong waters. [L.J., vi., 717–8 ; Husband, pp. 553–4.] Vol. i., p. 511. |
| 28 September, 1644 - | Ordinance continuing that of 31st August, 1644, containing rules for the collection of Excise for one year from 11th September, 1644. [L.J., vi., 719–20 ; Husband, pp. 554–5.] Vol. i., p. 513. |
| 30 September, 1644 - | Ordinance for raising 1,100 horse for the Earl of Essex. [L.J., vii., 4 ; Husband, p. 555.] Vol. i., p. 513. |
| 30 September, 1644 | Ordinance for paying the forces under Sir Thomas Middleton by means of £3,000 given for the repair of St. Paul's. [L.J., vii., 4 ; Husband, p. 556.] Vol. i., p. 514. |
| 1 October, 1644 - - | Ordinance for the Lord General and all other commanders, to give obedience to the instruction of the Committee of both Kingdoms. [L.J., vii., 6.] Vol. i., p. 515. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 2 October, 1644 - - | Ordinance for maintaining the Forces in the counties of the Eastern Association under the Earl of Manchester, by a weekly payment in the same counties, for four months from 1st September, 1644. [L.J., vii., 8–9; Husband, p. 551–3.] Vol. i., p. 515. |
| 2 October, 1644 - - | Ordinance for a weekly assessment of the City and of the County of Gloucester. [L.J., vii., 8; Husband, pp. 557–8.] Vol. i., p. 518. |
| 4 October, 1644 - - | Ordinance for sending five regiments of Trained Bands and auxiliaries from London to join the Earl of Manchester and Sir William Waller. [L.J., vii., 12–13; Husband, pp. 558–9.] Vol. i., p. 520. |
| 4 October, 1644 - - | Ordinance for assigning certain monies, levied by the Ordinance of 26th March, 1644, to Sir William Erle for the provision of a Train of Artillery for the Lord General. [L.J., vii., 12.] |
| 4 October, 1644 - - | Ordinance for the Ordination of Ministers pro tempore according to the Directory for Ordination, with the rules from the Directory. [L.J., vii, 13–15.] Vol. i., p. 521. |
| 12 October, 1644 - - | Ordinance for the speedy raising of monies in the Cities of London and Westminster and adjacent parts for the maintenance of forces sent for the present expedition. [L.J., vii., 22–23; Husband, pp. 560–1.] Vol., i. p. 526. |
| 12 October, 1644 - - | Ordinance for a weekly assessment in Northamptonshire for six months from the 9th September, 1644. [L.J., vii., 21–22; Husband, p. 562.] Vol. i., p. 528. |
| 14 October, 1644 - - | Ordinance for raising money in the seven counties of the Eastern Association for the regiment of Lieut.-General Cromwell. [L.J., vii., 24.] Vol. i., p. 530. |
| 18 October, 1644 - - | Ordinance concerning the Excise at Southampton, ordering that it be entered in the receipts of the Commissioners of Excise at London (cf. Ordinance 28th November, 1643, 11th September, and 8th April, 1644). [L.J., vii., 28.] |
| 18 October, 1644 - - | Ordinance for an assessment throughout England and Wales, for the relief of the British Army in Ireland, to continue for twelve months from 1st September, 1644. [L.J., vii., 27, but not printed in L.J.; Husband, pp. 563–575.] Vol. i., p. 531. |
| 24 October, 1644 - | Ordinance for the Redemption of the Captives at Algiers. [L.J., vii., 33–4.] Vol. i., p. 553. |

| Date. | Title |
|---|---|
| 24 October, 1644 - - | Ordinance forbidding the giving of quarter to any Irishman or Papist born in Ireland who shall be taken in Hostility against the Parliament either upon the Sea or in England and Wales. [L.J., vii., 34 ; Husband, p. 576.] Vol. i., p. 554. |
| 25 October, 1644 - - | Ordinance, amending that of 17th February, 1643–4, for the defence of the County of Middlesex, giving additional powers for regulating Trained Bands, raising Forces, etc. To continue in force for six months and no longer. [L.J., vii., 35–38 ; Husband pp. 576–80.] Vol. i., p. 555. |
| 4 November, 1644 - | Ordinance for the fining and banishment of Edmund Waller. [L.J., vii., 47.] Vol. i., p. 563. |
| 4 November, 1644 - | Ordinance for the speedy constituting of Sir Nathaniel Brent Judge of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, for the Probate of Wills and granting of Letters of Adminstration. [L.J., vii., 47–48 ; Husband, pp. 582–3.] Vol. i., p. 564. |
| 7 November, 1644 | Ordinance for the erection of forts against the garrison of Crowland, by the Associated Counties under the Earl of Manchester, along with the County of Northampton. [L.J., vii., 50–51 ; Husband, pp. 583–4.] Vol. i., p. 566. |
| 8 November, 1644 - | Ordinance for the due payment of Tithes and other such Duties according to the Laws and Customs of this Realm. [L.J., vii., 53–4 ; Husband, pp. 585–6.] Vol. i., p. 567. |
| 14 November, 1644 - | Ordinance for paying £5,000 out of the Excise for the Lord General's army. [L.J., vii., 64.] |
| 14 November, 1644 - | Ordinance amending Ordinance of 14th January, 1642, and permitting trade with Newcastle and Tynemouth. [L.J., vii., 64 ; Husband, pp. 586–7.] Vol. i., p. 569. |
| 16 November, 1644 - | Ordinance, to free from all assessments and charges the possessions and goods of the Hospitals of St. Bartholomew, Bridwell, St. Thomas, and Bethlem. [L.J., vii., 67 ; Husband, p. 587.] Vol. i., p. 570. |
| 26 November, 1644 - | Ordinance for Free Trade with the plantations in New England. [L.J., vii., 75.] Vol. i., p. 571. |
| 26 November, 1644 - | Ordinance to fell timber in Delinquents' Estates in Sussex and Hants for the repair of the fortifications in Plymouth. [L.J., vii., 75.] |
| 2 December, 1644 - | Ordinance for raising £66,666 13s. 4d., by way of Loan, for the better enabling of our Brethren of Scotland for our assistance and defence. [L.J., vii., 84 ; Husband, pp. 588–9.] Vol. i., p. 571. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 3 December, 1644 - | Ordinance for the raising of money to pay the Fortifications and Guards, and for other necessary uses, for the safety of the Cities of London and Westminster and the parts adjacent. [L.J., vii., 85–6 ; Husband, pp. 589–92.] Vol. i., p. 574. |
| 5 December, 1644 - | Ordinance for the continuance for one month of the Ordinance for Martial Law within the Cities of London and Westminster, or the Lines of Communication (cf. Ordinance 16th August, 1644, and 16th September, 1644). [L.J., vii., 88.] |
| 6 December, 1644 - | Ordinance continuing for a year from 9th January, 1644–5, the Excise of Flesh-Victuals and Salt (cf. Ord. 9th January, 1643–4, and 3rd August, 1644). [L.J., vi., 88–90 ; Husband, p. 592.] Vol. i., p. 571. |
| 7 December, 1644 - | Ordinance for payment for the provision of Saltpetre and Ammunition. [L.J., vii., 91.] Vol. i., p. 578. |
| 8 December, 1644 - | Ordinance for the relief of certain widows of officers and soldiers, who are in extreme want. [L.J., vii., 91–2.] |
| 12 December, 1644 - | Ordinance amending that of 7th December for payment for ammunition. [L.J., vii., 95.] |
| 13 December, 1644 - | Ordinance continuing for six months the Ordinance of 15th July, 1644, for the defence of the Isle of Wight. [L.J., vii., 98 ; Husband, p. 593.] |
| 13 December, 1644 - | Ordinance ordaining certain ministers in the County of Lancaster, and forbidding the preaching of unordained ministers. [L.J., vii., 97 ; Husband, p. 593.] Vol. i., p. 579. |
| 17 December, 1644 - | Ordinance for a new Duchy Seal of the County Palatine of Lancaster. [L.J., vii., 103 ; Husband, p. 593.] Vol. i., p. 579. |
| 19 December, 1644 - | Ordinance to observe the Monthly Fast, especially on the day which heretofore was called *The Feast of the Nativity of Our Saviour.* [L.J., vii., 106.] Vol. i., p. 580. |
| 23 December, 1644 - | Ordinance securing £10,000 to the Merchant Adventurers, payment being delayed six months longer. (cf. Ord. of 10th August, 1644). [L.J., vii., 112.] |
| 23 December, 1644 - | Ordinance for the appropriation by the Commissioners of Excise of the £10,000, payment of which to the Merchant Adventurers is postponed by the foregoing Ordinance. [L.J., vii., 113. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 26 December, 1644 - | Ordinance for bringing in the arrears of the Monthly Assessment, formerly charged upon the Cities of London and Westminster, and all other Parishes and Places within the Line of Communication and County of Middlesex (cf. Ord. 26th March, 1644, and 4th October, 1644). [L.J., vii., 115; Husband, pp. 594–5.] Vol. i., p. 580. |
| 4 January, 1644/5 | Ordinance for taking away the Book of Common Prayer and putting in Execution the Directory for the Public Worship of God. [L.J., vii., 125, but not printed in L.J.], printed with the Directory. Vol. i., p. 582. |
| 4 January, 1644/5 - | Ordinance for the Attainder of the Archbishop of Canterbury. [L.J., vii., 126–7.] Vol. i., p. 608. |
| 7 January, 1644/5 - | Order for paying the Guards employed in the defence of the River Thames. [L.J., vii., 128.] |
| 8 January, 1644/5 - | Ordinance (amending the Attainder passed on January 4th) directing the beheading of the Archbishop of Canterbury. [L.J., vii., 130.] Vol. i., p. 608. |
| 13 January, 1644/5 - | Ordinance to sequester Delinquents' Estates in Essex for the benefit of the said county. [L.J., vii., 136–7.] |
| 28 January, 1644/5 - | Ordinance empowering the Commissioners of both Houses to join with the Commissioners of the Parliament of Scotland to treat with the King's Commissioners at Uxbridge. [L.J., vii., 159.] Vol. i., p. 609. |
| 28 January, 1644/5 - | Ordinance to continue up to the 11th December, 1645, the Duty for the relief of the Captives at Algiers, amending Ordinances of 24th October, 1644. [L.J., vii., 161–2; Husband, pp. 596–7.] Vol. i., p. 609. |
| 29 January, 1644/5 - | Ordinance continuing the Ordinance touching the Excise or new Impost up to the 1st April, 1646 (a subsequent order dated 3rd February, 1644–5, postponed the expiration of the Ordinance till the 11th September, 1646), cf. Ordinance of 31st August, 1644. [L.J., vii., 163; Husband, p. 597.] Vol. i., p. 611. |
| 31 January, 1644/5 - | Ordinance for the Commissioners of both Kingdoms, or any ten of them, to treat with the King's Commissioners, amending Ordinance of January 28th. [L.J., vii., 168.] Vol. i., p. 612. |
| 3 February, 1644/5 - | Ordinance for the Commissioners of the Excise to re-imburse themselves £14,000 advanced for the armies of the Lord General. [L.J., vii., 173.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 10 February, 1644/5 | Order for the use of the Seal of the Duchy of Lancaster in accordance with the Ordinance of December 17th, 1644, together with the Oath of the Sheriff of Lancaster. [L.J., vii., 554–5; Husband, pp. 598–9.] Vol. i., p. 612. |
| 17 February, 1644/5 | Ordinance for raising and maintaining of Forces for the Defence of the Kingdom under Sir Thomas Fairfax, who is constituted and ordained Commander-in-Chief (*i.e.* Ordinance for the New Model Army.) [L.J., vii., 204–9; Husband, pp. 599–606, under date February 15th.] Vol. i., p. 614. |
| 19 February, 1644/5 | Ordinance to prevent fraudulent entries of Excisable Commodities and to empower the Commissioners of Excise to punish offenders against the Ordinance of 11th September, 1643. [L.J., vii., 215–6.] Vol. i., p. 626. |
| 20 February, 1644/5 | Ordinance continuing the Ordinances of July, 1642, 21st January, 1642–3, and 18th September, 1643, for the subsidy of Tonnage and Poundage and a Book of rates, and repealing the Ordinances of 26th August, 1642, and 19th January, 1642–3, against the importation of Currants. (cf. Ord.) [L.J., vii., 218–9; Husband, pp. 618–9, under date February 21st.] Vol. i., p. 627. |
| 21 February, 1644/5 | Ordinances for the raising and levying for four months of the monthly sum of £21,000 for the maintenance of the Scottish Army under the Earl of Leven, by a monthly assessment of Ordinances. [L.J., vii., 224–30; Husband, pp. 607–15, under date February, 20th.] Vol. i., p. 630. |
| 21 February, 1644/5 | Ordinance for Samuel Avery, Richard Bateman, Charles Lloyd, Christopher Pack, and Walter Boothby to be Commissioners of the Customs. [L.J., vii., 221–2.] |
| 21 February, 1644/5 | Ordinance for pressing mariners up to 1st January, 1645–6. [L.J., vii., 222; Husband, p. 620.] Vol. i., p. 646. |
| 21 February, 1644/5 | Ordinance for the Commissioners of the Excise to repay themselves £4,000 advanced for the Lord General's army, and £1,000 advanced for the Earl of Callander's army. [L.J., vii., 222–3.] |
| 21 February, 1644/5 | Ordinance for raising money in Northamptonshire for the Garrison of Northampton, for six months from the 24th February 1644–5. [L.J., vii., 223.] |
| 22 February, 1644/5 | Order for all officers and soldiers to repair to their colours, upon pain of death, within forty-eight hours after notice of this Ordinance. [L.J., vii., 238; Husband, p. 621.] Vol. i., p. 647. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 22 February, 1644/5 | Ordinance for impressing soldiers for the army of Sir Thomas Fairfax; to continue in force for nine months. [L.J., vii., 256–7; Husband, February 27th, pp. 623–4.] Vol. i., p. 650. |
| 28 February, 1644/5 | Ordinance to empower the Committee of the Militia of London to compel certain persons to find arms and raise horse for the service of the Parliament, and to authorise the Committee to search for Papists; to continue in force for six months. (cf. Ordinance.) [L.J., vii., 257–8; Husband, pp. 621–3.] Vol. i., p. 648. |
| 3 March, 1644/5 | Ordinance to raise money by a monthly rate in the County of Essex, for the defence of the county; to continue till 1st December, 1645. (cf. Ordinances.) [L.J., vii., 261–2; Husband, pp. 625–6.] Vol. i., p. 651. |
| 11 March, 1644/5 | Ordinance empowering Sir Thomas Fairfax to appoint his inferior officers. [L.J., vii., 269.] Vol. i., p. 653. |
| 13 March, 1644/5 | Order for the printing of the Directory, and forbidding its being reprinted without authorising it. [L.J., vii., 273.] |
| 14 March, 1644/5 | Ordinance for providing draught horses for the carriage of the train of artillery to the army under Sir Thomas Fairfax and for payment of coat and conduct money. [Husband, pp. 627–8.] Vol. i., p. 653. |
| 15 March, 1644/5 | Ordinance for continuing and paying the Kentish regiment at Plymouth. [L.J., vii., 274–5.] |
| 15 March, 1644/5 | Ordinance for the appropriation of one-third part of the customs upon currants to the use of the garrison at Gloucester, in accordance with the Ordinance of February 21st, 1644–5. [L.J., vii., 275; Husband, p. 629.] Vol. i., p. 656. |
| 29 March, 1645 | Ordinance empowering the Committee of the Militia of the City of London to impress men under the Ordinance of February 27th, 1644–5. [L.J., vii., 292; Husband, p. 632.] |
| 31 March, 1645 | Ordinance for securing the £80,000 advanced by and under the eight treasurers hereafter named; and for the more orderly receiving and issuing the monies of the taxes levied by the Ordinance of February 15th, 1644–5, for the maintenance of the forces under Sir Thomas Fairfax. [L.J., vii., 293–5; Husband, pp. 629–32, under date March 28th.] Vol. i., p. 656. |
| 1 April, 1645 | Ordinance giving full powers as Commander-in-Chief to Sir Thomas Fairfax. (cf. Ord. February 15th, 1644–5.) [L.J., vii., 298–9.] Vol. i., p. 660 |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 2 April, 1645 - - | Ordinance to abolish a custom of scrambling for cakes on Easter Day in Twickenham Parish Church. [L.J., 300.] |
| 3 April, 1645 - - | Ordinance for raising monies in the County of Lincoln for the defence of the county, from January 1st, 1644–5, to July 1st, 1645. [L.J., vii., 302–3 ; Husband, pp. 633–4.] Vol. i., p. 662. |
| 3 April, 1645 - - | Ordinance discharging members of both Houses from all offices, both military and civil (Self-denying Ordinance). [L.J., vii., 303 ; Husband, p. 634–5.] Vol. i., p. 664. |
| 4 April, 1645 - - | Ordinance empowering the Committee of the London Militia to impress soldiers and send them to Maidenhead. [L.J., vii., 307 ; Husband, p. 625.] Vol. i., p. 665. |
| 5 April, 1645 - - | Ordinance for an oath to be tendered to those who come from the King's quarters into the protection of the Parliament. [L.J., vii., 308 ; Husband, p. 637.] Vol. i., p. 665. |
| 11 April, 1645 - | Ordinance to exempt the University of Cambridge from assessments, taxes and charges. [L.J., vii., 315 ; Husband, pp. 636–7.] Vol. i., p. 666. |
| 12 April, 1645 - | Ordinance for paying the garrisons of Poole and Weymouth for six months out of the Excise. [L.J., vii., 316.] |
| 12 April, 1645 - - | Ordinance for charging £8,000 upon the Excise fo new ships. [L.J., vii., 317.] |
| 14 April, 1645 - - | Ordinance to prevent frauds upon the Customs by giving the Commissioners power to search for prohibited goods. [L.J., vii., 318–9 ; Husband, pp. 638–9]. Vol. i., p. 667. |
| 8 April, 1645 - - | Ordinance amending that of 2nd August, 1644, permitting an allowance out of the Excise on Hampshire for the Portsmouth garrison. [L.J., vii., 324.] |
| 19 April, 1645 - - | Ordinance to continue for twelve months the Ordinance of 25th October, 1644, for the militia of the County of Middlesex. [L.J., vii., 336 ; Husband, p. 646.] |
| 19 April, 1645 - - | Ordinance appointing a Committee of the Lords and Commons to execute the duties of the Lord High Admiral of England and of the Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports. [L.J., vii., 327 ; Husband, p. 640.] Vol. i., p. 669. |
| 23 April, 1645 - - | Ordinance for maintaining preaching ministers in the northern parts of the Kingdom out of the respective possessions of the Deans and Chapters of York, Durham and Carlisle. [L.J., vii., 332–3.] Vol. i., p. 669. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 23 April, 1645 | Ordinance settling Mr. Goodwin in the Vicarage of Watford and Dr. Burges in the Public Lecture of St. Paul's, London. [L.J., vii., 331–2; Husband, pp. 641–3.] Vol. i., p. 672. |
| 23 April, 1645 | Ordinance appointing a Committee with powers to execute Martial Law in the County of Kent. [L.J., vii., 333–4; Husband, pp. 644–5.] Vol. i., p. 674. |
| 24 April, 1645 | Ordinance (amending that of 17th February, 1644–5) for the punishment of impressed soldiers who forsake their colours. [L.J., vii., 334-5; Husband, pp. 643–4.] Vol. i., p. 675. |
| 26 April, 1645 | Ordinance prohibiting preaching by laymen (cf Ord.) [L.J., vii., 337; Husband p. 645.] Vol. i., p. 677. |
| 26 April, 1645 | Ordinance amending that of 23rd December, 1644, securing £10,000 to the Merchant Adventurers who have agreed to postpone the repayment for nine months longer. [L.J., vii., 388.] |
| 29 April, 1645 | Ordinance for relieving maimed soldiers out of the monies raised in the counties of the Eastern Association. [L.J., vii., 342.] |
| 3 May, 1645 | Ordinance for a Committee to reside with the Army in Ireland to be continued for eight months. [L.J., vii., 350.] Vol. i., p. 677. |
| 3 May, 1645 | Ordinance empowering members of the Committee of Both Kingdoms to grant commissions in the army to persons recommended by the Committee of the Western Association. [L.J., vii., 350.] |
| 6 May, 1645 | Ordinance freeing the Vintners (with certain exceptions) from any demand concerning the imposition of forty shillings per tun on wine. [L.J., vii., 355; Husband, p. 647–8.] Vol. i., p. 678. |
| 6 May, 1645 | Ordinance to prevent the importation by foreigners of whale oil, fins or gills, commonly called whalebone. [L.J., vii., 356; Husband, p. 646.] Vol. i., p. 679. |
| 7 May, 1645 | Ordinance for raising money out of Delinquents, Estates for the maintenance of Horse and Foot for the garrison of Gloucester and for the counties of Gloucester, Hereford, Monmouth, Glamorgan, Brecknock, and Radnor. [L.J., vii., 358; Husband, p. 647, under date May 6.] Vol. i., p. 680. |
| 9 May, 1645 | Ordinance against stealing children, with order for search in vessels and ships, and for the publication of the Ordinance. [L.J., vii., 361; Husband, p. 649.] Vol. i., p. 681. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 9 May, 1645 - - - | Ordinance for envoys to be sent to Flanders to negotiate for the merchant ships stayed there, and to prevent cruisers used against the ships of the Parliament from being protected in Flemish ports. [L.J., vii., 361–2.] Vol. i., p. 682. |
| 10 May, 1645 - - - | Ordinance (amending those of 8 July and 3 August 1644) for pay of waggoners, soldiers, and their widows. [L.J., vii., 365.] |
| 10 May, 1645 - - - | Ordinance for the Committee of the three counties of Oxon, Bucks, and Berks to raise money by voluntary subscription for additional forces under Major-General Browne, for the reduction of Oxford. [L.J., vii., 365 ; Husband, p. 650.] Vol. i., p. 683. |
| 10 May, 1645 - - - | Ordinance continuing General Cromwell* in his command for forty days notwithstanding the Ordinance of 3rd April, 1645. [L.J., vii., 365.] Vol. i., p. 684. |
| 22 May, 1645 - - - | Ordinance empowering Treasurers to receive arrears due under the Ordinance of 3rd August 1643. [L.J., vii., 387 ; Husband, p. 650.] Vol. i. p. 684. |
| 24 May, 1645 - - | Order for a collection in the Cities of London and Westminster and adjoining parts for the relief of the distressed inhabitants of Taunton. [L.J., vii., 393 ; Husband, p. 651.] Vol. i., p. 685. |
| 24 May, 1645 - - - | Ordinance appointing Colonel Massey to command in chief the Forces of the Western Association. [L.J., vii., 383 ; Husband, p. 652.] Vol. i., p. 685. |
| 26 May, 1645 - - - | Order for disfranchising the Mayor and others of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, and putting others in their places. [L.J., vii., 395.] |
| 26 May, 1645 - - - | Ordinance for a monthly assessment in Derbyshire to maintain the forces for the defence of the county ; to continue from 1st May to 1st December 1645. [L.J., vii., pp. 396–7 ; Husband, pp. 652–4.] Vol. i., p. 686. |
| 30 May, 1645 - - - | Ordinance for the execution of Martial Law in Plymouth. [L.J., vii., 402 ; Husband, p. 654.] |
| 30 May, 1645 - - - | Ordinance (continuing for four months that of 15th March 1644–5) for the retention of the Kentish Regiment in Plymouth. [L.J., vii., 402.] |
| 4 June, 1645 - - - | Ordinance amending that of 26th August 1643 for the recovery of ships, &c., from the sea, and protecting the inventors of the method employed [L.J., vii, 407.] Vol. i., p. 689. |

* On the 12th May, similar Ordinances were passed for Sir William Brereton Sir Thomas Middleton and Sir John Price. [L.J., vii., 367–8.]

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 5 June, 1645 | Ordinance for the raising and impressing of men within the Western Association. [L.J., vii., 412.] Vol. i., p 690. |
| 6 June, 1645 | Ordinance appointing a Committee for the better regulation of the Excise. [L.J., vii., 415.] Vol. i., p. 691. |
| 7 June, 1645 | Ordinance continuing for six months the Ordinance of 13th July 1644, for the safety of the Isle of Wight. [L.J., vii., 419 ; Husband, p. 656.] |
| 7 June, 1645 | Ordinance appointing a Committee to execute Martial Law in Kent ; to continue for six months. [L.J., vii., 418–9 ; Husband, pp. 657–8, under date 10th June.] Vol. i., p. 692. |
| 10 June, 1645 | Ordinance empowering the Committee for the county of Southampton to put into execution all Ordinances of Parliament for levying money and raising forces for the safety of the county. [L.J., vii., 423-4 ; Husband, pp. 662-4, under date June 14th.] Vol. i., p. 694. |
| 11 June, 1645 | Ordinance authorizing Sir Thomas Fairfax to impress men in any place which his army passes through: to continue for one month. [L.J., vii., 424 ; Husband, p. 656, under date June 10th.] Vol. i., p. 696. |
| 12 June, 1645 | Ordinance for the more speedy collection of monies in arrear, formerly imposed upon the Bill of £400,000, the Ordinance for the Fifty Subsidies, Weekly Assessment, and Weekly Meal, within the City of London, and liberties thereof (cf. Ordinances 4 March 1642, 18 August 1643 and 26 March 1644). [L.J., vii., 426–8 ; Husband, pp. 660–2, under date June 13th.] Vol. i., p. 697. |
| 13 June, 1645 | Ordinance empowering the Committee for Scots Affairs at Goldsmiths' Hall to manage the Ordinance of February 20th (?) 1644–5 for the raising of money for the Scottish Army. [Husband, p. 658, mentioned in L.J., vii., 424, under date June 11th.] Vol., i., p. 700. |
| 18 June, 1645 | Order continuing Lieutenant-General Cromwell's command as Lieutenant-General of the Horse for three months from the end of the forty days granted to him by the Ordinance of May 10th. [L.J., vii., 433, 440.] |
| 20 June, 1645 | Ordinance for raising £31,000 for the Scots Army in accordance with the Ordinance of February 20th 1644-5. [L.J., vii., 441 ; Husband, p. 665.] Vol. i., 702 |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 20 June, 1645 - - - | Ordinance for associating the counties of York, Lancaster, Nottingham, Bishopric of Durham, Northumberland, Cumberland and Westmoreland (the Northern Association) and for raising monthly assessments therein. [L.J., vii., 444–8; Husband, pp. 666–73.] Vol. i., p. 703. |
| 21 June, 1645 - - - | Ordinance to raise money in Rutlandshire for the defence of the county. [L.J., vii., 443-4; Husband, p. 673–4.] Vol. i., p. 714. |
| 26 June, 1645 - - - | Ordinance continuing for three months from its expiration the Ordinance of June 10 giving power to Sir Thomas Fairfax to press men. [L.J., vii., 457; Husband, p. 674.] |
| 27 June, 1645 - - | Ordinance to prevent Desertion from Sir Thomas Fairfax's army by the execution of Martial Law upon delinquents. [L.J., vii., 461; Husband, pp. 674–5, under date June 26th.] Vol. i., p. 715. |
| 27 June, 1645 - - - | An additional Ordinance for the better taking and expediting the Account of the whole Kingdom. [L.J., vii., 458–61; Husband, pp. 575–9, under date June 26th.] Vol. i., p. 712. |
| 1 July, 1645 - - - | Ordinance appointing a Committee of Both Houses to manage the affairs of Ireland. [L.J., vii., 469-70; Husband, p. 680.] Vol. i., p. 722. |
| 1 July, 1645 - - - | Ordinance for raising £20,000 for the reduction of Oxford. [L.J., vii., 476-7; Husband, pp. 681-2.] Vol. i., p. 723. |
| 1 July, 1645 - - - | Ordinance to put the County of Surrey in a posture of defence by regulating Trained Bands and other forces, and paying such Foot as belong to the garrison of Farnham Castle. (cf., Ord. 27 July, 1643.) [L.J., vii., 471-3; Husband, pp. 683-6.] Vol. i., p. 726. |
| 7 July, 1645 - - - | Ordinance continuing for twelve months the Ordinance of 28th January 1644-5 for the relief of the captives at Algiers. [L.J., vii., 484; Husband, p. 687.] Vol. i., p. 731. |
| 9 July, 1645 - - - | Ordinance concerning the Bonds taken for the imposition of one per cent. for the redemption of the captives at Algiers. [L.J., vii., 491; Husband, pp., 688-9, under date July 8.] Vol. i., p. 732. |
| 10 July, 1645 - - - | Ordinance for raising 500 Horse in the counties of the Eastern Association by sums charged upon the Excise. [L.J., vii., 492; Husband, p. 687.] Vol. i., p. 734 |
| 17 July, 1645 - - - | Ordinance confirming Sir Henry Vane, jun., in his post as Treasurer of the Navy. (cf. Ord. 8 Aug. 1642, and the Self-denying Ordinance.) [L.J. vii., 499.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 18 July, 1645 - - - | Ordinance for the relief of the counties of Oxon, Bucks, Berks, and Southampton. [L.J., vii., 501 ; Husband, pp. 690-1.] Vol. i., p. 735. |
| 24 July, 1645 - - - | Ordinance to collect the arrears of assessment in the county of Middlesex and the cities of London and Westminster and parts adjacent, in accordance with the Ordinance of 4th October 1644 for the provision of a new Train of Artillery. [L.J., vii., 507 ; Husband, p. 692.] Vol. i., p. 736. |
| 21 July, 1645 - - - | Ordinance for raising £5,000 out of the Excise for the reduction of Winchester and Basing. [L.J., vii., 511.] |
| 28 July, 1645 - - - | Ordinance appointing Commissioners of Both Houses to go to Scotland to treat and conclude divers matters concerning the peace of Both Kingdoms. [L.J., vii., 515.] Vol. i., p. 738. |
| 29 July, 1645 - - - | Ordinance appointing Commissioners to take accounts in the northern counties. [L.J., vii., 516–7.] Vol. i., p. 738. |
| 1 August, 1645 - - | Ordinance for the continued assessment of the County of Northampton. [Husband, pp. 693–4, mentioned in L.J., p. 521, under date August 2nd.] |
| 2 August, 1645 - - | Ordinance for the payment, out of the Excise, of £8,000 to certain English, Scotch, and other Officers, £1,000 for the Train of Artillery, and £4,000 for the reduced Horse and Foot Reformadoes late under the Earl of Essex. [L.J., vii. 521–2.] |
| 5 August, 1645 - - | Ordinance to raise 1,000 men under Major General Browne for the reduction of Oxford. [L.J., vii., 526 ; Husband, p. 707.] |
| 6 August, 1645 - - | Ordinance to raise £2,800 a month in Lincolnshire till Newark and Belvoir are reduced. [L.J., vii., 531–2 ; Husband, pp. 707–8, under date August 11th.] Vol. i., p. 740. |
| 12 August, 1645 - - | Ordinance for raising money in the Counties of the Eastern Association for the reduction of Newark. [L.J., vii., 533–4 ; Husband, p. 709.] Vol. i., p. 742. |
| 12 August, 1645 - - | Ordinance continuing Lieutenant General Cromwell in his command for three months from the expiry of the Ordinance of the 18th June. [L.J., vii., 535.] |
| 12 August, 1645 - - | Ordinance pledging the public faith for the repayment of the monies raised by the Ordinance for the Twentieth Part, and the Twenty and Fifth Part. [L.J., vii., 535 ; Husband, p. 710.] Vol. i., p. 743. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 12 August, 1645 - - | Ordinance for the defence of the Isle of Ely. [L.J., vii., 535.] Vol. i., p. 744. |
| 13 August, 1645 - - | Ordinance continuing for six months the Ordinance of 15th February, 1644–5. [L.J., vii., 537–8 ; Husband, p. 711.] |
| 15 August, 1645 - - | Ordinance empowering the Committee of the London Militia to search for Papists or other persons coming from the King's quarters to London, with the authority given by the Ordinance of the 27th February, 1644–6. [L.J., vii., 542 ; Husband, p. 710, under date August 13.] Vol. i., p. 746. |
| 15 August, 1645 - - | Ordinance continuing for six months the Ordinance of 18th October, 1644, for a weekly assessment for the army in Ireland. [L.J., vii., 540–1 ; Husband, pp. 712–3.] Vol. i., p. 746. |
| 15 August, 1645 - - | Ordinance continuing for four months the Ordinance of 20th February, 1644–5, for the raising and levying of the monthly sum of £21,000 for the Scottish army. [L.J., vii., 541–2 ; Husband, p. 711.] |
| 19 August, 1645 - - | Ordinance regulating the election of elders and the membership of the classical, provincial and national assembly. [L.J., vii., 544–5.] Vol. i., p. 749. |
| 19 August, 1645 - - | Ordinance continuing for the next herring season the Ordinance of 26th August, 1644, imposing a duty on Herrings for the expense of a convoy to protect the Fishery. [L.J., vii., 547–8 ; Husband, p. 714.] |
| 23 August, 1645 - - | Ordinance for paying £10,000 out of the Excise for maintaining the supernumerary forces of Horse and Foot in Yorkshire. [L.J., vii., 548.] |
| 26 August, 1645 - - | Ordinance confirming that of 3rd January, 1644–5, for establishing the Directory of Public Worship with a more effectual method of putting it into execution. [L.J., vii., 551–2 ; Husband, pp. 715–7.] Vol. i., p. 755 |
| 26 August, 1645 - - | Ordinance to continue for six months the Ordinances of 10th May, 1643, and 1st July, 1644, for weekly assessments in the counties of the Western Association. [L.J., vii., 554 : Husband, p. 717.] Vol. i., p. 757. |
| 28 August, 1645 - - | Ordinance for an election of scholars to Eton College. [L.J., vii., 556 ; Husband, p. 717–8.] Vol. i., p. 758. |
| 29 August, 1645 - - | Ordinance to pay £2,000 out of the Excise for the forces in Lancashire. [L.J., vii., 557.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 29 August, 1645 - - | Ordinance to raise money in Lancashire and to appoint a Committee for the defence of the county. [L.J., vii., 559–61 ; Husband, p. 718–20.] Vol. i., p. 758. |
| 2 September, 1645 - | Ordinance for paying £50,000 out of the Excise for the army of Sir Thomas Fairfax. [L.J., vii., 563.] |
| 3 September, 1645 | Ordinance to raise monies in the Eastern Association for the maintenance and pay of the garrisons at Newport Pagnell, Bedford, Lynn Regis, and other places in these counties. [L J., vii., 567–8 ; Husband, pp. 721–3.] Vol. i., p. 762. |
| 9 September, 1645 - | Ordinance for raising 500 Horse and 5,000 Dragoons by the Committee of the London Militia (c.f. Ordinance of 97th December, 1544–5). [L.J., vii., 573–4 ; Husband, pp. 724–5, under date, 8th September.] Vol. i., p. 766. |
| 9 September, 1645 - | Ordinance prohibiting the benefit of the fifth part of a Delinquent's estate to any wife or child of a Delinquent who may come from the King's quarters, and to any child of a Delinquent not brought up in the Protestant Faith. [L.J., vii., 574 ; Husband, p. 726, under date September 8.] Vol. i., p. 769. |
| 11 September, 1645 - | Ordinance appointing Thomas Falconberg Comptroller of the Excise of the City of London, and William Bond auditor of all Excise and New Impost within the Kingdom. [L.J., vii., 577.] Vol. i., p. 769. |
| 16 September, 1645 - | Ordinance repeating that of 19th February, 1644–5, and making other provisions for ensuring the observance of the Excise Ordinance of 16th September, 1643. [L.J., vii., 582.] Vol. i., p. 771. |
| 16 September, 1645 - | Ordinance rendering void all warrants and commissions issued in His Majesty's name to Captain George Carteret as Governor of Jersey. [L.J., vii., 582–3 ; Husband, pp. 734–5.] Vol. i., p. 772. |
| 19 September, 1645 - | Ordinance (to continue for six months) authorising the Committee for the Western Association to settle difference between the Committees, officers, and soldiers, and to regulate abuses in Wiltshire. [L.J., vii., 587 , Husband, p. 735.] Vol. i., p. 774. |
| 23 September, 1645 - | Ordinance to the collection of monies in arrear in the county of Essex, for the payment of the army late under the command of the Earl of Manchester. [L.J., vii., 595 ; Husband, p. 738.] Vol. i., p. 775. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 23 September, 1645 - | Ordinance for the employment for two months of the 800 Horse in Lincolnshire, raised by the Eastern Association. [L.J., vii., 595 ; Husband, p. 736.] Vol. i., p. 775. |
| 23 September, 1645 - | Ordinance for the gathering of all Arrears in the County of Essex, of the fifth and twentieth parts of men's estates, and the weekly Assessment for raising and maintaining of the army late under the command of the Earl of Manchester. [L.J., vii., 595 ; Husband, p. 738.] |
| 23 September, 1645 - | Ordinance continuing up to 29th September, 1646, the Ordinance of 23rd September, 1644, for raising money for the defence of Plymouth, with an additional provision that currants be imported under the same conditions as the other goods. [L.J., vii., 595–6 ; Husband, p. 738.] |
| 26 September, 1645 - | Ordinance confirming that of 26th May, 1643, for the payment of an annuity of £10,000 to the Earl of Essex, and providing for the payment of arrears of it. [L.J., vii., 601–3.] |
| 27 September, 1645 - | An Ordinance for the further support of the British Army in Ireland (cf. Ord. 18th October, 1644). [L.J., vii., 610–13 ; Husband, pp. 739–43.] Vol. i., p. 776. |
| 4 October, 1645 - - | Ordinance amending and continuing up to 1st January, 1645–6 the Ordinance of 19th April, 1645 for the Committee of the Admiralty. [L.J., vii., 624.] Vol. i., p. 783. |
| 4 October, 1645 - - | Ordinance that the accounts of the Excise shall determine on the 29th September, 1645, and be thereafter taken quarterly, on the 25th December, 25th March, 24th June, and 20th September. [L.J., vii., 624 ; Husband, p. 746.] Vol. i., p. 783. |
| 8 October, 1645 - - | Ordinance to settle £8,000 per annum on the Prince Elector Palatine out of the King's revenues and Delinquents' Estates. [L.J., vii., 629–30.] Vol. i., p. 784. |
| 13 October, 1645 - | Ordinance for raising by way of loan £40,000 for the payment of the army of Sir Thomas Fairfax. [L.J., vii., 635–6 ; Husband, pp. 746–8.] Vol. i., p. 786. |
| 20 October, 1645 - - | Ordinance concerning Church Government, with rules and directions concerning suspension from the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper in cases of ignorance and scandal: with the names of the Tryers of the Ability of Elders in the Province of London. [L.J., vii., 649–652.] Vol. i., p. 789. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 23 October, 1645 - - | Ordinance for advancing money for the payment of waggoners in the City Brigades out of the Excise. [Mentioned L.J., vii., 656. Printed in Husband, pp. 748–9, under date 22nd October.] |
| 28 October, 1645 - - | Ordinance for the better security and government of the City of Bristol. [L.J., vii., 664–5.] Vol. i., p. 797. |
| 28 October, 1645 - - | Ordinance (to continue for 12 months) for the relief of Leicester after its being plundered by the King's forces. [L.J., vii., 665–6 ; Husband, pp. 749–50.] Vol. i., p. 799. |
| 1 November, 1645 - | Ordinance for composition for Wardships and Liveries, and for signing of Bills and passing them under the Great Seal, without the King's Signature. [L.J., vii., 673–4 ; Husband, p. 572.] Vol. i., p. 800. |
| 1 November, 1645 - | Ordinance to settle the Magistracy of Bristol. [L.J., vii., 673.] Vol. i., p. 801. |
| 4 November, 1645 - | Ordinance explaining that of 22nd November, 1643, for the use of the Excise of Northampton for the defence of the town (cf Ordinance 11th September, 1643). [L.J., vii., 677.] |
| 4 November, 1645 - | Ordinance to continue for 12 months for the Ordination of Ministers (the Ordinance of 2nd October, 1644). [L.J., vii., 683–5.] |
| 13 November, 1645 - | Ordinance authorising the treatment as spies, by Martial Law, of all who come from the King's Quarters and do not report themselves within ten days. [L.J., vii., 701 ; Husband, p. 754.] Vol. i., p. 802. |
| 17 November, 1645 - | Ordinance amending that of 22nd October, 1645, for the payment of waggoners. [L.J., vii., 709 ; Husband, pp. 756–7.] |
| 18 November, 1645 - | Ordinance appointing a Committee of the Lords and Commons for the disposal of the revenues of the College and Collegiate Church of Westminster. [L.J., vii., 710–11 ; Husband, pp. 758–9.] Vol. i., p. 803. |
| 24 November, 1645 - | Ordinance disabling the judges who have deserted their places. [L.J., viii., 7.] Vol. i., p. 805. |
| 24 November, 1645 - | Ordinance for an additional Excise or New Impost upon lead, gold, silver, glass, oil, and woollen cloth, etc., for the payment of Artificers for arms and ammunition. [Husband, pp. 760–2 ; mentioned, but not printed in L.J., viii., 6.] Vol. i., p. 806. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 1 December, 1645 - | Ordinance for an assessment of the counties of the Eastern Association for the repayment of monies disbursed by persons in these counties. [L.J., viii., 18; Husband, pp. 764–5.] Vol. i., p. 809. |
| 3 December, 1645 - | Ordinance to establish a garrison at Bristol under Major General Skippon, and to authorise him to execute Martial Law within the city and garrison. [L.J., viii., 23; Husband, pp. 766–7, under date December 2.] Vol. i., p. 811. |
| 3 December, 1645 - | Ordinance to raise by way of loan £31,000 for the payment of the Scots Army (cf. Ord. 20 June, 1645). [L.J., viii., 22; Husband, p. 767.] |
| 4 December, 1645 - | Ordinance for pensions to the servants of the King's children. [L.J., viii., 24–5.] |
| 6 December, 1645 - | Ordinance, continuing for six months the Ordinance of 7th June, 1645, for the execution of Martial Law in Kent. [L.J., viii., 29, 30.] |
| 19 December, 1645 - | Ordinance for the maintenance of preaching ministers in the Northern counties. [L.J., viii., 50; Husband, pp. 769–70.] Vol. i., p. 812. |
| 29 December, 1645 - | Ordinance for the payment of £30,000 out of the Excise for the army of Sir Thomas Fairfax. [L.J., viii., 73.] |
| 30 December, 1645 - | Ordinance, amending that of 17th November, 1645, for the payment of the waggoners of the City Brigade. [L.J., viii., 75; Husband, p. 772.] |
| 7 January, 1645/6 - | Ordinance continuing until further Order that of 15th September, 1642, for the appointment of Commissioners for the Navy. [L.J., viii., 89.] |
| 7 January, 1645/6 - | Ordinance making parochial the precinct of Covent Garden (amended 2nd February). [Husband, pp. 773–5.] Vol. i., p. 814. |
| 15 January, 1645/6 - | Ordinance continuing for nine months the Ordinance of 28th March, 1645, appointing a Committee of Lords and Commons and Treasurers at War. [Husband, pp. 776–8; mentioned in L.J., p. 91, under date 8th January.] Vol. i., p. 817. |
| 15 January, 1645/6 - | Ordinance (to continue for nine months) to punish impressed men who have deserted their colours. [L.J., viii., 102–3; Husband, pp. 778–9.] Vol. i., p. 820. |
| 16 January, 1645/6 - | Ordinance empowering Colonel Thomas Morgan to execute Martial Law at Gloucester. [L.J., viii., 106.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 19 January, 1645/6 - | Ordinance enabling the Committee of the Militia for the City of London to press soldiers during the next six months. [Husband, pp. 779–80, under date January 17th ; mentioned in L.J., viii., 109.] Vol. i., p. 821. |
| 19 January, 1645/6 - | Ordinance giving power to the Committee of Militia for the City of London to appoint Sub-Committee for the better execution of various powers entrusted to them by this and previous ordinances. [L.J., viii., 110–111 ; Husband, pp. 780–81, under date January 17th.] Vol. i., p. 822. |
| 26 January, 1645/6 - | Ordinance continuing Lieutenant General Cromwell in his command for six months. [L.J., viii., 127, 144–5.] |
| 29 January, 1645/6 - | Ordinance amending that of 30th November, 1643, with fresh instructions for the Committee of the Admiralty and Cinque Ports regarding reprisals. [L.J., viii., 130–1 ; Husband, pp. 793–4.] Vol. i., p. 825. |
| 31 January, 1645/6 - | Ordinance amending Covent Garden Ordinance. [L.J., viii., 140.] Vol. i., p. 827. |
| 2 February, 1645/6 - | Ordinance to raise £30,000 by way of loan in the City in accordance with the method adopted in the Ordinance of 1st July, 1645. [L.J., viii., 139–40.] |
| 7 February, 1645/6 - | Ordinance continuing for one year that of February 21st, 1644–5, for impressing mariners, sailors and others for the navy. |
| 7 February, 1645/6 - | Ordinance enabling saltpetre men to make gunpowder. [L.J., viii., 147–8 ; Husband, pp. 796–8.] Vol. i., p. 828. |
| 12 February, 1645/6 - | Order for judges to go on circuit as hath been accustomed. [L.J., viii., 163.] |
| 13 February, 1645/6 - | Ordinance for the regulation of preaching in the University of Cambridge, and for the government of Trinity and other colleges. [L.J., viii., 165. Vol. i., p. 830. |
| 14 February, 1645/6 - | Ordinance for payment of £3,000 out of the Excise to widows of officers, etc., of the army of the Earl of Essex. [L.J., viii., 168.] |
| 18 February, 1645/6 - | Ordinance appointing Sir George Vane High Sheriff of the County Palatine of Durham and for regulating the arrangement for justice therein. [L.J., viii., 178.] Vol. i., p. 831. |
| 24 February, 1645/6 - | Ordinance for Removal of Court of Wards. [L.J., vii., 183 : Husband, p. 810.] Vol. i., p. 833. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 24 February, 1645/6 | Ordinance continuing till the 20th March the Ordinance for the Northern Association with the exception of clauses dealing with the Crown revenues. [L.J., viii., 185.] |
| 28 February, 1645/6 | Ordinance for payment out of the Excise of £20,000 for the forces raised by the Eastern Association for the siege of Newark. [L.J., viii., 190; Husband, p. 810.] |
| 2 March, 1645/6 | Ordinance continuing for six months that of 3rd May, 1645, for the appointment of Commissioners in Ulster. [L.J., viii., 192–3.] |
| 4 March, 1645/6 | Order for compensation to officers of the Court of Wards and Liveries in view of its abolition. [L.J., viii., 199.] |
| 4 March, 1645/6 | Ordinance empowering the Governor of Henley and Reading to execute Martial Law. [L.J., viii. 200.] |
| 9 March, 1645/6 | Ordinance to continue for a year from the 30th April, 1646, the Ordinance of 18th October, 1644, for a weekly assessment for the British armies in Ireland (cf. Ordinance 15th August, 1645). [L.J., viii., 205; Husband, App. p. 23.] |
| 14 March, 1645/6 | Ordinance for keeping scandalous persons from the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper, for the choice of elders, and for supplying defects in former Ordinances concerning church government. [L.J., viii., 209, but not printed there.] Vol. i., p. 833. |
| 19 March, 1645/6 | Ordinance appointing Commissioners for the Heralds' Office, to prevent abuses and offences. [L.J., viii., 221.] |
| 19 March, 1645/6 | Ordinance appointing for six months Commissioners for the Great Seal. (cf. Ord.) [L.J., viii., 221.] Vol i., p. 839. |
| 19 March, 1645/6 | Ordinance for the payment of £20,000 out of the Excise for the forces of the Western Association under Colonel Massey. [L.J., viii., 223.] |
| 20 March, 1645/6 | Ordinance for the payment of £10,000 out of the Excise for the forces designed for North Wales. [L.J., viii., 223.] |
| 21 March, 1645/6 | Order to continue the Ordinance of October 2nd, 1643, appointing the Earl of Warwick Admiral and Governor of the foreign plantations, and adding commissioners to those names in the Ordinance. [L.J., viii., 225.] Vol. i., p. 840. |
| 21 March, 1645/6 | Ordinance for the payment of £6,000 out of the Excise for the forces that are to pursue Sir Jacob Ashley and for those besieging Lichfield. [L.J., viii., 226.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 28 March, 1646 - - | Ordinance to raise £6,000 by loan for the forces in Ireland. [L.J., viii., 243.] |
| 28 March, 1646 - - | Ordinance for the maintenance of preaching ministers in the City and County of Hereford. [L.J., viii., 244 ; Husband, p. 870.] Vol. i., p. 840. |
| 1 April, 1646 - - | Order that all Papists and others who have borne arms against the Parliament should by April 3rd depart from the Cities of London and Westminster and the Lines of Communication. [L.J., viii., 248–9, but not there printed. Printed C.J., iv., 497, under date March 31st, by which it is afterwards quoted.] Vol. i., p. 841. |
| 3 April, 1646 - - | Ordinance for the speedy establishment of a court martial within the Cities of London and Westminster and the Lines of Communication. [L.J., viii., 252–3 ; Husband, pp. 874–6.] Vol. i., p. 842. |
| 9 April, 1646 - - | Ordinance to raise a monthly sum in the County of Derby for the payment of the Forces and other necessary defences for the public service ; to continue from December 1st, 1645, to August 1st, 1646, if the war should last so long. [L.J., viii., 262–3.] |
| 16 April, 1646 - - | Ordinance to erect a French or Walloon church in the town and port of Dover. [L.J., viii., 274.] Vol. i., p. 845. |
| 16 April, 1646 - - | Ordinance continuing the Army Ordinance of February 15th, 1644–5, from June 1st, 1646, to October 1st, 1646 (cf. Ord. August 13th, 1645). |
| 22 April, 1646 - - | Ordinance to reserve for the Navy timber felled for wharfing or for any public building. [L.J., viii., 281.] Vol. i., p. 846. |
| 28 April, 1646- - - | Ordinance for the administration of the Excise from the expiry of the existing Ordinance until the 29th September, 1648. [L.J., viii., 289 ; Husband, p. 880, under date April 25.] Vol. i., p. 846. |
| 2 May, 1646 - - - | Ordinance for maintenance of ministers. [L.J., viii. 291.] |
| 5 May, 1646 - - - | Order for examining the accounts of all officers who served under Lord Fairfax. [L.J., viii., 300.] |
| 7 May, 1646 - - - | Ordinance continuing for an additional month and amending the Ordinance of April 1 for the removal of Papists and others beyond the Lines of Communication. [L.J., viii., 307 ; Husband, pp. 883–4, under date May 6.] Vol. i., p. 847 |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 15 May, 1646 - - - | Ordinance for raising £10,000 by loans on the Excise for the Army in Ireland. [L.J., viii., 317.] |
| 23 May, 1646 - - - | Ordinance for the raising and advancing of money for the war in Ireland in accordance with the Ordinances of 18th October, 1644, 15th August, 1645, and 9th March, 1645–6. [L.J., viii., 326–8; Husband, pp. 825–7.] Vol. i., p. 848. |
| 5 June, 1646 - - - | Ordinance (to continue for three years) amending the Ordinances of 20th October, 1645, and 14th March, 1645–6, for the exclusion of improper persons from the Sacrament and for the duties of elders. [L.J., viii., 359–60.] Vol. i., p. 852. |
| 12 June, 1646 - - - | Ordinance appointing judges to go the Circuits. [L.J., viii., 372.] |
| 17 June, 1646 - - - | Ordinance concerning the Assizes at Lancaster. [L.J., viii., 380–1; Husband, p. 890–1.] Vol. i., p. 855. |
| 27 June, 1646 - - - | Ordinance for the establishment of a garrison at Kingston-upon-Hull, and for its pay, with articles for its observance. [L.J., viii., 397, printed L.J., viii., 388–90.] Vol. i., p. 857. |
| 3 July, 1646 - - - | Ordinance discharging the Commissioners of Excise for the receipts of the year 11th September, 1643, to 11th September, 1644, and indemnifying them for acts done in the course of collection. [L.J., viii., 410; Husband, pp. 911–12, under date 30th July.] Vol. i., p. 861. |
| 10 July, 1646 - - - | Ordinance extending to captives in Sally, South Barbary, or any other place, the Ordinance of 7th July, 1645, for captives in Algiers and Tunis. [L.J., viii., 431.] |
| 11 July, 1646 - - - | Ordinance to expel from the Cities of London and Westminster, and from within the Lines of Communication, Papists and Irish that have adhered to the enemy. [L.J., viii., 433.] |
| 22 July, 1646 - - - | Ordinance for £20,000 out of the Excise for the maintenance of the army in Ireland. [L.J., viii., 440–1.] |
| 4 August, 1646 - - | Ordinance continuing till 31st August the Ordinance of December 3rd, 1645, for the garrison of Bristol. [L.J., viii., 452.] |
| 4 August, 1646 - - | Ordinance continuing for one month the Ordinance for the pay of the Forces of Gloucester, Monmouth, Glamorgan, Brecon and Radnor. [L.J., viii., 453.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 6 August, 1646 - - | Ordinance to disband the garrisons of Newport Pagnell, Cambridge, Huntingdon and Bedford, in order to provide men for the Forces in Ireland; to raise money for these Forces; and to empower the Committee or the Eastern Association to put the Ordinance into execution. [L.J., viii., 456–7; Husband, pp. 913–4.] Vol. i., p. 862. |
| 6 August, 1646 - - | Ordinance amending that of 24th November, 1645, for an additional Excise for the payment of Artificers and others. [L.J., viii., 454–5; Husband, pp. 914–5.] Vol. i., p. 863. |
| 13 August, 1646 - - | Ordinance for disbanding the garrisons in Shropshire, except Shrewsbury and Ludlow, and the forces of the county, except 400 Foot and 60 Horse, besides officers. [L.J., viii., 464.] |
| 13 August, 1646 - - | Ordinance continuing for three months from 1st June, 1646, the Ordinance for the pay of the Eastern Association. [L.J., viii., 464.] |
| 20 August, 1646 - - | Ordinance amending that of 20th March, 1645–6, for the payment of £10,000 to the Forces in North Wales. [L.J., viii., 469.] |
| 28 August, 1646 - - | Ordinance for the ordination of ministers by the classical Presbyteries within their respective bounds. [L.J., viii., 474, but not there printed. Printed in Scobell, i., 99–101.] Printed with lists of triers of elders, Vol.i., p. 865. |
| 23 September, 1646 - | Ordinance for a moiety of one half of the Western Excise to be employed for four months in the payment of the garrisons and forces in the counties of the Western Association. [L.J viii., 501.] |
| 23 September, 1646 - | Ordinance for a full moiety of the Northern Excise to be employed for four months for the payment of the English garrisons and forces in the counties of the Northern Association. [L.J. viii., 503.] |
| 28 September, 1646 - | Ordinance for making a separate parish of the Church of Holland (Upholland) in the county of Lancaster. [Husband, pp. 917-8.] Vol. i., p. 874. |
| 1 October, 1646 - - | Ordinance for the future Government and administration of the City of Chester and for the payment of preaching ministers therein. [L.J., viii., 506-7.] Vol. i., p. 876. |
| 9 October, 1646 | Ordinance for the abolishing of Archbishops and Bishops in England and Wales and for settling their lands and possessions upon Trustees for for the use of the Commonwealth. [L.J., viii., 515-7; Husband, pp. 922-5.] Vol. i., p. 879. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 13 October, 1646 - - | Ordinance for securing £200,000 upon the credit of Bishops' lands, &c., for the security of such as shall lend money for the present service of the State. [L.J., viii., 520; Husband, p. 925.] Vol. i., p. 884. |
| 30 October, 1646 - - | Ordinance to prevent from sitting in Parliament peers created since 30th May, 1642, and to annul all honours and titles granted since that time. [L.J., viii., 551.] Vol. i. p. 884. |
| 31 October, 1646 - - | Ordinance appointing the Speakers of Both Houses Commissioners of the Great Seal for 20 days after the expiry of Michaelmas Term ; with the form of the Commission for hearing causes in Chancery (continued for 20 days on 16th December). [L.J., viii., 522, but not printed in L.J.; Husband, pp. 929-30.] Vol. i., p. 885. |
| 3 November, 1646 - | Ordinance continuing till the 1st Jan., 1646-7, the Ordinance of 28th March, 1645, for the Committee and Treasurers at War. (cf. Ord. 15 Jan., 1645-6) [L.J., viii., 560.] |
| 10 November, 1646 - | Ordinance for the payment, every six months, of £25,000 out of the Excise for the army in Ireland. [L.J., viii., 560.] |
| 13 November, 1646 - | Ordinance continuing from the 11th Dec., 1646, the Ordinance of 7th July, 1645, to the 11th Dec., 1647. for the relief of captives at Algiers &c. [L.J., viii., 564.] |
| 17 November, 1646 - | Ordinance for the Settling of the land of the Bishops in accordance with the Ordinance of 9th October, 1646. [L.J., viii., 569, but not printed in L.J.; Husband, pp. 932-41 under date November 16.] Vol. i., p. 887 |
| 30 November, 1646 - | Ordinance for the explanation and better execution of the Ordinance of 17th November, 1646, for the sale of Bishops' lands. [L.J., viii., 585; Scobell i., 111-2.] Vol. i., p. 904. |
| 2 December, 1646 - | Ordinance for the better observance of the Monthly Fast. [M.J., viii., 587.] |
| 8 December, 1646 - | Ordinance to prevent the Committee of Sequestration for the county of Oxon from seizing any books, mathematical instruments, &c., necessary for the studies of the University. [L.J., viii., 600.] Vol. i., p. 907. |
| 10 December, 1646 - | Ordinance enjoining the Treasurers for the sale of Bishops' lands to send £200,000 for the payment of the Scots. [L.J., viii., 603.] Vol. i., p. 907. |
| 10 December, 1646 - | Ordinance to revive the Committee of the Lords and Commons for the Army. [L.J., viii., 604.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 14 December, 1646 - | Ordinance to justify the proceedings of Parliament. [L.J., viii., 610.] Vol. i., p. 908. |
| 14 December, 1646 - | Ordinance confirming the treaties of 29th November, 1643, and 6th August, 1642, between the Kingdoms of England and Scotland. [L.J., viii., 610.] Vol. i., p. 909. |
| 14 December, 1646 - | Ordinance to annul the Cessation of Arms in Ireland and all grants of land &c., honours and titles since the said Cessation made 15th December, 1643. [L.J., viii., 610.] Vol. i., p. 910. |
| 22 December, 1646 - | Ordinance continuing for four months more the Ordinance for the maintenance of Water Guards on the Thames, made on the 7th January, 1644-5, and continued on the 11th September, 1645. [L.J., viii., 623.] |
| 24 December, 1646 - | Ordinance for the alteration and explanation of the Oath to be taken by the surveyor of the Bishop's lands, and for the better execution of the former Ordinances. [L.J., viii., 627 ; Scobell i. 112–3.] Vol. i., p. 910. |
| 2 January, 1646/7 - | Ordinance continuing till 1st January, 1647–8, the Ordinance of 7th February, 1645–6, for impressing mariners for the fleet. [L.J., viii., 643.] |
| 13 January, 1646/7 - | Ordinance concerning the payment of £50,000 of the last £200,000 to be paid to the Scots. [L.J., viii., 671.] |
| 23 January, 1646/7 - | Ordinance creating the Speakers of the two Houses Commissioners for the Great Seal until ten days after the end of Hilary Term. [L.J., viii., 683.] |
| 23 January, 1646/7 - | Ordinance granting privileges for the encouragement of Adventurers to plantations in Virginia, Bermudas, Barbados, and other places of America. [L.J., viii., 685 ; Scobell, i., 113–4.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 912. |
| 4 February, 1646/7 - | Ordinance for a Day of Humiliation on the 10th March on account of the growth of Errors, Heresy and Profaneness. [L.J., viii., 706–7.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 913. |
| 8 February, 1646/7 - | Ordinance empowering the Commissioners at Goldsmiths' Hall to settle sequestrations and compound with Delinquents. [L.J., viii., 712–3 ; Scobell, i., 113, under date 6th February, but not printed in Scobell.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 914. |
| 15 February, 1646/7 - | Ordinance to grant Archbishop Bancroft's books to the University of Cambridge. [L.J., ix., 16–17.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 915. |
| 20 Febru ary 1646/7 - | Ordinance for the preservation of Game. [L.J., ix., 28–29.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 915. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 22 February, 1646/7 - | Ordinance concerning the Excise, with additional instructions for the better regulation of the same. [L.J., ix., 30, but not printed in L.J. ; Scobell, table of omitted Acts.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 916. |
| 5 March, 1646/7 - | Ordinance for the explanation and better execution of the former Ordinances for the sale of Bishops' Lands (*cf.* Ord., 15th November, 1646). [L.J., ix., 59 ; Scobell, i., 114.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 920. |
| 5 March, 1646/7 - | Ordinance to lessen the number of Trustees for the sale of Bishops' Lands. [L.J., ix., 59–60 ; Scobell, i., 114–116.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 921. |
| 13 March, 1646/7 - | Ordinance continuing, from 26th March, 1647, to 26th March, 1648, the Ordinances for Tunnage and Poundage dated 1st July, 1642, and 21st February, 1643/4, together with the Book of Rates. [L.J., ix., 78–9 ; Scobell, i., 116.] |
| 24 March, 1646/7 - | Ordinance to give to the University of Cambridge books added to Archbishop Bancroft's Library. [L.J., ix., 102.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 924. |
| 16 April, 1647 - - | Ordinance to settle the Militia of London. [L.J., ix., 143.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 924. |
| 1 May, 1647 - - | Ordinance for the payment of a portion of arrears to the Scots Officers. [L.J., ix., 166–8.] |
| 1 May, 1647 - - | Ordinance for the Visitation and Reformation of the University of Oxford and the several Colleges and Halls therein. [L.J., ix., 169–70 ; Scobell, i., 116–7.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 925. |
| 4 May, 1647 - - | Ordinance appointing a Committee for the London Militia in accordance with the Ordinance of 16th April, 1647. [L.J., ix., 175–6.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 928. |
| 11 May, 1647 - - | Ordinance continuing from 11th December, 1647, to 11th December, 1648, the Ordinance of 13th November, 1646, for the relief of captives at Algiers. [L.J., ix., 184.] |
| 13 May, 1647 - - | Ordinance giving security to the lenders of £200,000 for the service of this Kingdom and of Ireland. [L.J., ix., 189, but not printed in L.J. ; Scobell, i., 117–122.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 928. |
| 18 May, 1647 - - | Ordinance to secure the repayment of monies raised within the Tower Hamlets under Ordinances of 20th July, 1643, and 28th November, 1643. [L.J., ix., 195.] |
| 21 May, 1647 - - | Ordinance granting indemnity to all who have acted by sea or land by authority or for the benefit of Parliament. [L.J., ix., 201, but not printed in L.J. ; Scobell, i., 122–3.] Printed Vol. i., p. 936. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 21 May, 1647 - - | Ordinance continuing for six months the Committee of Lords and Commons for the Admiralty and the Cinque Ports. [L.J., ix., 203.] |
| 25 May, 1647 - - | Ordinance for allowing interest to some Scots Officers for their arrears. [L.J., ix., 206.] |
| 28 May, 1647 - - | Ordinance for the relief of maimed soldiers and for the widows and orphans of such as have died in the service of Parliament during the late wars. [L.J., ix., 216, but not printed in L.J.; Scobell, i., 123–4.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 938. |
| 28 May, 1647 - - | Ordinances for taking the accounts of the soldiery of the whole kingdom, with a Declaration and Instructions regarding the same. [L.J., ix., 221, 222–4; Scobell, i., 123, but not printed in Scobell.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 940. |
| 3 June, 1647 - - | Ordinance for raising and securing £42,000 for the payment of the Guards of the City of London, for repayment of voluntary contributions by poor persons, and for explanation of the Ordinance of 13th May to raise £200,000 for the service of this Kingdom and of Ireland. [L.J., ix., 233–5; Scobell, i., 124–7.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 948. |
| 5 June, 1647 - - | Ordinance repealing the Ordinance of September, 1644, for the County Palatine of Chester, with the exception of the clause appointing to the office of Sheriff. [L.J., ix., 242–3.] |
| 7 June, 1647 - - | Additional Ordinance for the more full indemnity of the officers and soldiers who have acted by authority and for the service of the Parliament (*cf.* Ord. May 21, 1647). [L.J., ix., 246; Scobell, i., 127-8.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 953. |
| 8 June, 1647 - - | Ordinance for the abolition of Holy Days and the establishment of Days of Recreation in lieu of them. [L.J., ix., 248; Scobell, i., 128.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 954. |
| 11 June, 1647 - - | Ordinance repealing the Excise on Flesh and Salt after the 24th June instant. [L.J., ix., 253.] |
| 11 June, 1647 - - | Ordinance allowing scholars and apprentices to have Days of Recreation instead of Holy Days. [L.J., ix., 255.] |
| 11 June 1647 - - | Ordinance enabling the Committee of Militia of the City of London to search for arms and to raise Horse. [L.J., ix, 252, printed p. 258.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 954 |
| 11 June, 1347 - | Ordinance appointing a Committee of Safety to raise Forces for the Defence of the Parliament: to continue in force for one month. [L.J., ix., 258.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 956. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 16 June, 1647 - - | Order for re-imbursing out of the Excise £27,000 paid to officers by the Treasurers at Weavers' Hall. [L.J., ix. 271.] |
| 16 June, 1647 - - | Order for Auditors to superintend the payment of money to the officers. [L.J., ix. 271.] |
| 19 June, 1647 - - | Ordinance appointing additional Treasurers at Weavers' Hall for issuing money to soldiers in accordance with the Ordinances of 16th June. [L.J., ix. 279.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 956. |
| 19 June, 1647 - - | Ordinance for an Indemnity for officers and soldiers who have left their colours in accordance with the orders of Parliament. [L.J., ix., 282.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 957. |
| 23 June, 1647 - - | Ordinance for a monthly assessment for the maintenance of Forces in this Kingdom and in Ireland. [L.J., ix. 288; Scobell, i., 128, but printed in neither.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 958. |
| 26 June, 1647 - - | Ordinance giving the Commissioners appointed to reside with the Army power to treat with the General. [L.J., ix. 296.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 984. |
| 26 June, 1647 - - | Order discharging any Forces listed by any Order of the Committee of Lords and Commons and the Committee of the Militia, or of the Committee of Safety. [L.J., ix. 298.] |
| 28 June, 1647 - - | Additional Ordinance for Days of Recreation instead of Holy Days, amending Ord. of 11th June, 1647. [L.J., ix. 301; Scobell, 128–9.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 985. |
| 3 July, 1647 - - | Ordinance for a month's pay of the Forces of the Northern Association. [L.J., ix. 314.] |
| 9 July, 1647 - - | Ordinance continuing from 14th July to 14th August the Ordinance of 12th December, 1646, for the Departure of Delinquents and Malignants from within the Lines of Communication. [L.J., ix. 323.] |
| 9 July, 1647 - - | Ordinance for men who are or profess to be disbanded soldiers to depart from the Cities of London and Westminster, and from within the Lines of Communication by the 15th July. [L.J., ix., 322–3.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 986 |
| 10 July, 1647 - - | Ordinance to empower the Committee of Militia of the City of London to search for Papists and Malignants, to raise Horse, and to exercise Discipline in accordance with the Ordinance of 2nd May, 1643 (*cf.* Ordinance 11th June, 1647). [L.J., ix., 325.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 987. |
| 21 July, 1647 - - | Ordinance for disbanding the Forces of Horse and Foot that came off from the Army and are now in the adjacent Counties near and about London. [L.J., ix., 342.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 22 July, 1647 - - | Ordinance continuing for ten months from 1st January last the Ordinances of 28th March, 1645, and 15th January, 1645–6, for the Committee for the Army and Treasurers at War. [L.J., ix., 344.] |
| 23 July, 1647 - - | Ordinance for the disposal of Fines for non-payment of Excise since 11th June, 1645, for relief of maimed soldiers and of soldiers' widows. [L.J., ix., 346; Scobell, i., 129.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 989. |
| 23 July, 1647 - - | Ordinance to settle and constitute the Militia of the City of London. [L.J., ix., 350–1.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 990. |
| 24 July, 1647 - - | Declaration creating it High Treason to sign the Petition to the Lord Mayor, Aldermen, and Commons of the City of London. [L.J., ix., 354.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 991. |
| 26 July, 1647 - - | Ordinance repealing the Ordinance of the 23rd July instant for the Militia of the City of London, and enforcing that of 4th May, 1647. [L.J., ix., 355.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 992. |
| 26 July, 1647 - - | Ordinance repealing the Declaration of 24th July instant against the City Petitioners. [L.J., ix., 355.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 992. |
| 31 July, 1647 - | Ordinance amending that of 10th July, and giving increased powers to the Committee for the Militia of the City of London to punish deserters, and to elect a Major-General or any other officer for Forces raised within the City. [L.J., ix., 364–5.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 992. |
| 31 July, 1647 - - | Ordinance for the City Militia to raise Horse. [L.J., ix., 364.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 994. |
| 1 August, 1647 - | Ordinance for the Trinity House to raise mariners for the defence of the Kingdom. [L.J., ix., 366.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 994. |
| 3 August, 1647 - | Ordinance for a collection for distressed Irish Protestants resident in or near Barnstable since the 25th March, 1647. [L.J., ix., 370.] |
| 3 August, 1647 - | Ordinance creating John, Lord Hunsden, and Henry Pelham, Esq., the new Speakers of the two Houses, Commissioners of the Great Seal for ten days, and voiding the powers confirmed on the former Speakers. [L.J., ix., 370.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 995. |
| 3 August, 1647 - | Ordinance for a collection for the relief of Chester, which is visited with the plague of Pestilence. [L.J., ix., 371.] |
| 3 August, 1647 - | Ordinance restoring the Earl of Pembroke to the Chancellorship of the University of Oxford. [L.J., ix., 372.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 995. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 3 August, 1647 - | Ordinance to continue till 1st September, 1647, empowering the Committee of Safety and the Committee of the Militia of the City of London to disarm persons disaffected to the safety and defence of the Parliament and City. [L.J., ix., 373.] |
| 6 August, 1647 | Ordinance appointing Sir Thomas Fairfax Constable of the Tower for one year, with power to appoint a Lieutenant. [L.J., ix., 379.] |
| 9 August, 1647 - | Ordinance amending that of 8th November, 1644, for the true payment of tithes to continue till 1st November, 1648. [L.J., ix., 380; Scobell, i., 129–30.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 996. |
| 10 August, 1647 - | Ordinance amending that of 28th May, 1647, for the relief of maimed soldiers and marines, and widows and orphans of soldiers and marines. [L.J., ix., 381; Scobell, i., 130.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 997. |
| 10 August, 1647 - | Ordinance continuing Edward, Earl of Manchester, and William Lenthall, Esq., Speakers of the two Houses, as Commissioners of the Great Seal for one month. [L.J., ix., 381.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 998 |
| 10 August, 1647 - | Ordinance for £20,000 out of the Excise for the war in Ireland. [L.J., ix., 390.] |
| 20 August, 1647 - | Ordinance for annulling all Votes, Orders and Ordinances, passed in one of both Houses, since the Force on both Houses, 26th July until 6th August, 1647. [L.J., ix., 397–8; Scobell, i., 130–1.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 998. |
| 23 August, 1647 - | Ordinance for keeping in godly ministers, placed in Livings by authority of Parliament. [L.J., ix., 400; Scobell, i., 131] Printed, Vol. i., p. 999 |
| 23 August, 1647 - | Ordinance amending that of 16th November, 1646, for the sale of Bishops' Lands, and expediting the conveyance thereof. [L.J., ix., 400; Scobell, i., 132.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1000. |
| 23 August, 1647 - | Ordinance for a collection in view of the plague at Chester. [L.J., ix., 400–401.] |
| 26 August, 1647 - | Ordinance for the visitation of the University of Oxford. [L.J., ix., 406–407.] Printed, Vol. 1., p. 1001. |
| 28 August, 1647 - | Ordinance for a general collection for the relief of poor Irish Protestants. [L.J., ix., 412–13.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1002. |
| 28 August, 1647 - | Declaration and ordinance re-establishing the Excise Duty upon all Excise commodities except Flesh and Salt. [L.J., ix., 411–12; Scobell, i., 132, but not there printed.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1001 |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 2 September, 1647 - | Ordinance to settle the Militia of the City of London. [L.J., ix., 418–9.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1007. |
| 2 September, 1647 - | Ordinance for a seal for the counties of Brecknock, Radnor and Glamorganshire. [L.J., ix., 419.] |
| 2 September, 1647 - | Ordinance to demolish the Lines of Communication and Forts about London. [L.J., ix., 420–1.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1008. |
| 6 September, 1647 - | Ordinance for calling in clipt money and forbidding its circulation. [L.J., ix., 423 ; Scobell, i., 132.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1008 |
| 9 September, 1647 - | Ordinance to prevent anyone who has borne arms against the Parliament from holding office of any kind. [L.J., ix., 430.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1009. |
| 9 September, 1647 - | Ordinance to settle the Militia of Southwark. [L.J., ix., 431.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1010. |
| 9 September, 1647 - | Ordinance to settle the Militia of Westminster and parts adjacent, within the County of Middlesex. [L.J., ix, 432.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1011. |
| 16 September, 1647 - | Ordinance to bring in the remainder of Delinquents Fines. [L.J., ix., 436.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1012. |
| 21 September, 1647 - | Ordinance for Payment of Arrears due to the late Court of Wards. [L.J., ix., 443 ; Scobell, i., 133, under date 20th September, but not there printed.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1013. |
| 21 September, 1647 - | Ordinance for the payment of Fee-farm rents due to the Crown from members of either House, in default of which the Ordinance of 21st September, 1643, shall be put into execution. [L.J., ix., 443.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1014. |
| 22 September, 1647 - | dinance for the delivery of sequestered Books, Evidences, Records, and Writings. [L.J., ix., 448 ; Scobell, i , 132–3.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1014. |
| 23 September, 1647 - | Ordinance for Members of both Houses to be a Committee for the Army to dispose of the monthly sum of £60,000 raised in accordance with the Ordinance of 23rd June, 1647 ; and appointing Treasurers at War. [L.J., ix., 444, 448, but not printed in L.J.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1015. |
| 24 September, 1647 - | Ordinance for the security of purchases of Bishops' Lands. [L.J., ix., 449–50 ; Scobell, i., 133–4, under date 23rd September.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1017. |
| 30 September 1647 - | Ordinance amending those of 23rd June and 23rd September, 1647, decreeing £30,000 to the Treasurers at War, and granting them powers and allowances. [L.J., ix., 457.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1019. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 30 September, 1647 - | Ordinance for the regulation of printing and to prevent the issue of scandalous pamphlets. [L.J., ix., 457–8; Scobell, i., 134–5, under date 28th September.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1021. |
| 4 October, 1647 - | Ordinance for disabling Delinquents to bear office or to have any voice in the election of any. [L.J., ix., 470–1; Scobell, i., 135, but not there printed.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1023. |
| 7 October, 1647 - | Ordinance to give security to the Treasurers at War for £32,000 borrowed for the service of the Kingdoms of England and Ireland. [L.J., ix., 472.] |
| 12 October, 1647 - | Ordinance to bring in arrears of the assessments for the army of Sir Thomas Fairfax in accordance with the Ordinances of 15th February, 1644–5, and 23rd September, 1647. [L.J., ix., 480-1.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1025. |
| 22 October, 1647 - | Ordinance for the suppression of Stage Plays and Interludes within the Cities of London and Westminster and the Counties of Middlesex and Surrey. [L.J., ix., 490; Scobell, i., 135.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1027. |
| 22 October, 1647 - | Ordinance for settling the Mayor, Sheriff, and other officers for the City of Chester. [L.J., ix., 490.] |
| 2 November, 1647 - | Ordinance for Colonel George Monk to execute Martial Law in Ulster. [L.J., ix., 508.] |
| 13 November, 1647 - | Ordinance amending that of 14th July, 1643, and fixing a limit of time for the payment by Adventurers for Lands in Ireland. [L.J., ix., 524; Scobell, i., 135–6.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1027. |
| 19 November, 1647 - | Ordinance that £20,000 raised for the Eastern Association and charged upon the Excise (by Ordinance of 28th February, 1645–6) be borrowed by the Treasurers at War for the present supply of the Army. Amended by Ordinance of 1st December, 1647 (L.J., ix., 552), and 8th December, 1647 (L.J., ix., 566). [L.J., ix., 534.] |
| 2 December, 1647 - | Ordinance amending that of 16th November, 1646, and removing obstructions in the sale of Bishops' Lands. [L.J., ix., 554; Scobell, i., 185–6.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1029. |
| 8 December, 1647 - | Ordinance continuing the Commissioners of the Great Seal for twenty days after the end of next term from the expiry of the time it is now continued for; and continuing for a similiar period the Commission for hearing Causes in Chancery. [L.J., ix., 566.] |
| 16 December, 1647 - | Ordinance for establishing the subsidy of Tunnage and Poundage and the Book of Rates from the 26th March, 1648, to 26th March, 1651. [L.J., ix., 585–9; Scobell, i., 136, but not there printed.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1032. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 17 December, 1647 - | Ordinance for the relief and employment of the poor, and the punishment of vagrants and other disorderly persons. [L.J., ix., 580–1.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1042. |
| 17 December, 1647 - | Ordinance putting out of the Cities of London and Westminster and the late Lines of Communication all Papists and others who have borne arms against the Parliament. [L.J., ix., 584.] |
| 17 December, 1647 - | Ordinance to prevent the election to offices in the City of men concerned in the Engagement entitled "The Agreement of the People." [L.J., ix., 581.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1045. |
| 17 December, 1647 - | Ordinance to repay the salaries and charges of the Committee and Sub-Committees for the Accounts, and their officers. [L.J., ix., 582.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1046. |
| 7 December, 1647 - | Ordinance adding certain Lords to the Committee of the Navy and Customs. [L.J., ix., 582.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1047. |
| 24 December 1647 - | Ordinances for the disbanding of all supernumerary Forces within this Kingdom under the command of Sir Thomas Fairfax :— |
| | Ordinance that no officer or soldier shall have free Quarter after the 15th January, 1647/8. [L.J., ix., 606–7.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1048. |
| | Ordinance for the payment of the soldiery out of the moiety of the Receipts of Excise. [L.J., ix., 607.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1049. |
| | Ordinance for the payment of the soldiery out of Delinquents' Estates. [L.J., ix., 607.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1049. |
| | Ordinance for the payment of the soldiery out of the remaining part of the Bishops' lands. [L.J., ix. 607.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1050. |
| | Ordinance for charging £600,000 upon the Securities in the three foregoing Ordinances. [L.J., ix., 607.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1050. |
| | Ordinance for taking the accounts of officers and soldiers and securing their arrears, with reductions for Free Quarter. [L.J., ix., 608.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1051. |
| | Ordinance for the disbanding of all supernumerary Forces. [L.J., ix., 609]. Printed, Vol. i., p. 1053. |
| 24 December, 1647 - | Ordinance for the several Commissions in the respective Counties to make a collection for the monthly assessment of £60,000. [L.J., ix., 609.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1054. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 24 December, 1647 - | Ordinance giving power to the Committee of Indemnity to put in execution the Ordinances concerning the freedom of Apprentices who have served the Parliament. [L.J., ix., 610; Scobell, i., 136; but not there printed.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1054. |
| 24 December, 1647 - | Ordinance amending those of 28th May and 10th August, 1647, for the more effectual relief of maimed soldiers. [L.J., ix., 610; Scobell, i., 136–7.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1055. |
| 25 December, 1647 - | Ordinance appointing Commissioners of Customs in accordance with the Ordinance for Tonnage and Poundage of 16th December, 1647. [L.J., ix., 612–3.] |
| 25 December, 1647 - | Ordinance for the Commissioners of Customs to reimburse themselves money which they have advanced and shall advance for the use of the State. [L.J., ix., 613–4.] |
| 3 January, 1647/8 - | Ordinance for raising £50,000 for Ireland, and securing it by several Delinquents' Estates (of Ordinance 18th May, 1647). [Scobell, i., 137–8.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1056. |
| 8 January, 1647/8 - | Ordinance for constituting for two years a Committee of the Militia within the Hamlets of the Tower of London. [L.J., ix., 646.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1057. |
| 19 January, 1647/8 - | Ordinance to prevent the transportation out of this Kingdom of England, Ireland and Wales, of all Wool, Woollen Yarn, Wool fells, Fuller Earth, Clay, etc. [L.J., ix., 667–8; Scobell, i., 138–9.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1059. |
| 19 January, 1647/8 - | Ordinance to prevent the exportation of Wool from Ireland except to England and Wales. [L.J., ix., 668–9.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1061. |
| 20 January, 1647/8 - | Ordinance to appoint a Committee to execute the Ordinances of Indemnity in Kent. [L.J., ix., 671.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1061. |
| 29 January, 1647/8 - | Ordinance for the speedy dividing and settling the several Counties of this Kingdom into distinct classical Presbyteries; and to constitute congregational Elderships; in accordance with the Ordinance of 19th August, 1645. [L.J., x., 8; Scobell, i., 139.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1062. |
| 29 January, 1647/8 - | Ordinance amending those of 23rd June and 9th September, 1647, and enlarging the powers of the Committee of the Westminster Militia. [L.J., x., 9.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1063. |
| 9 February, 1647/8 - | Ordinance for repairing Churches and paying of Church Duties within the Kingdom of England and Wales. [L.J., x., 37–9; Scobell, i., 139–42.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1065. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 11 February, 1647/8 | Ordinance for the suppression of Stage Plays and Interludes with the penalties prescribed for actors and spectators. [L.J., x., 41–2; Scobell, i., 143–4.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1070. |
| 16 February, 1647/8 | Ordinance for the raising of £20,000 a month for the relief of Ireland. [L.J., x., 48–62; Scobell, i., 144; but not there printed.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1072. |
| 22 February, 1647/8 | Ordinance for re-imbursing £10,000 to the Commissioners of Excise, advanced by them for the Navy. [L.J., x., 74.] |
| 22 February, 1647/8 | Ordinance to secure £20,000 to the Committee of the Eastern Association, and for borrowing it for the use of the Navy. [L.J., x., 75.] |
| 24 February, 1647/8 | Ordinance explaining the Ordinance for the Weekly Assessment. |
| 17 March, 1647/8 | Additional Ordinance to remove obstructions in the sale of Bishops' lands. [L.J., x., 119–20; Scobell, i., 144.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1106. |
| 17 March, 1647/8 | Ordinance appointing Commissioners for the Great Seal. [L.J., x., 118.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1106. |
| 17 March, 1647/8 | Ordinance amending that of 7th October, 1645, for raising £8,000 per annum for the Elector Palatine. [L.J., x., 118-9.] |
| 17 March, 1647/8 | Ordinance for raising monies for the maintenance of the Forces under Sir Thomas Fairfax. [L.J., x., 121–4.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1107. |
| 23 March, 1647/8 | Additional Ordinance amending that of 23rd September, 1647, for the sale of Bishops' lands. [L.J., x., 156-7; Scobell, i., 144-6.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1114. |
| 3 April, 1648 | Ordinance appointing Treasurers for the monthly sum of £20,000 for the relief of Ireland, in accordance with the Ordinance of 16th February, 1647/8. [L.J., x., 173.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1116. |
| 4 April, 1648 | Ordinance for the payment of Tithes in London, amending those of 8th November, 1644, and 9th August, 1647. [L.J., x., 180; Scobell, 146.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1117 |
| 4 April, 1648 | Ordinance amending those of 21st May and 7th June, 1647, for the indemnity of the Committee and Forces for the County of Kent. [L.J., x., 184–5; Scobell, i., 146-7.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1119. |
| 12 April, 1648 | Ordinance for settling the jurisdiction of the Court of Admiralty. [L.J., x., 186–7; Scobell, i., 147–8.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1120. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 14 April, 1648 | Ordinance to give power to the Trustees for the sale of Bishops' lands to convey lands to the contractors named in the Ordinances for the said sale, in lieu of their salaries. [L.J., x., 195.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1121. |
| 14 April, 1648 | Ordinance for settling and appointing a Committee for the Burgh of Southwark. [L.J., x., 193; but not there printed.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1123. |
| 19 April, 1648 | Ordinance for the preservation of Timber in the Forest of Dean. [L.J., x., 211.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1125. |
| 22 April, 1648 | Ordinance amending those of 24th December, 1647, for further ascertaining the arrears of the soldiery upon their Debentures, and giving security to purchaser thereof. [L.J., x., 221–2; Scobell, i., 148–9.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1126. |
| 24 April, 1648 | Ordinance amending those of 15th February, 1644–5 and 13th August, 1645, and others for bringing in arrears of the Assessments for the Army within the City of London and Liberties thereof. [L.J., x., 229–30.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1128. |
| 24 April, 1648 | Ordinance to prevent soldiers from taking Free Quarter. [L.J., x., 224.] Printed Vol. i., p. 1131. |
| 24 April, 1648 | Ordinance for raising £6,000 for the 400 soldiers added to the forces already in the Tower of London. [L.J., x., 228.] |
| 24 April, 1648 | Ordinance amending those of 15th March, 1647–8, and 23rd September, 1647, for the continuance of the Committee of the Army and Treasurers at War. [L.J., x., 228–9.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1132. |
| 2 May, 1648 | Ordinance for the punishment of Blasphemies and Heresies, with a list of penalties. [L.J., x., 240–1; Scobell, i., 149–150.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1133. |
| 12 May, 1648 | Ordinance to settle the Militia of the Counties of Gloucester, Monmouth, Brecon and Glamorgan, and to raise forces to suppress rebellion therein. [L.J., x., 255–6.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1136. |
| 18 May, 1648 | Ordinance to settle the Militia of the City of London. [L.J., x., 262–3.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1137. |
| 20 May, 1648 | Declaration and Ordinance regarding tumultuous assemblies under the pretence of presenting petitions. [L.J., x., 273.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1139. |
| 23 May, 1648 | Ordinance for settling the Militia of the County of Hereford. [L.J., x., 276–7.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 23 May, 1648 | Ordinance that all Malignants and Papists shall depart the Cities of London and Westminster and the late Lines of Communication within two days; the Ordinance to continue for six months. [L.J., xi., 277.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1140. |
| 23 May, 1648 | Ordinance for settling the Militia in the Northern Counties. [L.J., xi., 278-9.] Printed, Vol. i., p 1141. |
| 27 May, 1648 | Ordinance enabling the Committee for the University of Oxford to send for convicted Malignants, and to destroy superstitious relics. [L.J., x., 286.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1143 |
| 29 May, 1648 | Ordinance to make Robert, Earl of Warwick, Lord High Admiral of England. [L.J., x., 290-1.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1144. |
| 30 May, 1648 | Ordinance for the more effectual bringing in the arrears of the Assessments of the City of London and the Liberties thereof, for the maintenance of the Forces; amending Ordinances of 15th February, 1644–5, etc. [L.J., x., 292–3.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1145. |
| 5 June, 1648 | Ordinance additional to that of 23th January, 1647–8, for raising £50,000 for the relief of Ireland. [L.J., x., 306; but not there printed, and sum stated as £5,000 in error; Scobell, i., 151-161.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1147. |
| 5 June, 1648 | Ordinance to raise a Troop of Horse in Lincolnshire for the defence of the County. [L.J., xi., 303–4.] |
| 7 June, 1648 | Ordinance to settle the Militia of Cornwall. [L.J., xi., 311.] |
| 7 June, 1648 | Ordinance to settle the Militia of Devon. [L.J., x., 311.] |
| 16 June, 1648 | Ordinance for the purchase of Arms and Ammunition by the Treasurers at War. [L.J., x., 328.] |
| 16 June, 1648 | Ordinance amending that of 23rd May, 1648, for the expulsion of Papists, Officers and Soldiers of Fortune, and Delinquents from the Cities of London and Westminster and the late Lines of Communication. [L.J., x., 328–9.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1166. |
| 20 June, 1648 | Ordinance confirming the Articles for the Surrender of Oxford. [L.J., x., 338.] |
| 22 June, 1648 | Ordinance for settling the Militia in the City and County of the City of Bristol. [L.J., x., 341-2.] |
| 3 July, 1648 | Ordinance for settling the Militia of the County of Lincoln. [L.J., x., 359.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 2 August, 1648 - | Ordinance to settle the Militia of Middlesex. [L.J., x., 412.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1177 |
| 2 August, 1648 - | Ordinance to raise a Troop of Horse in the Isle of Ely. [L.J., x., 413–14.] |
| 9 August, 1648 - | Ordinance for the better regulation of the sequestration of Estates of Papists and Delinquents and for reforming abuses in the management thereof. [L.J., x., 429–31.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1179. |
| 21 August, 1648 - | Ordinance for the association of the five counties of Carnarvon, Merioneth, Denbigh, Montgomery, and Flint. [L.J., x., 447–9.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1183. |
| 21 August, 1648 - | Ordinance authorizing the Lord High Admiral to execute Martial Law at Sea, amended by an additional Ordinance 23rd August, L.J., x., 452. [L.J., x., 449.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1185. |
| 25 August, 1648 - | Additional Ordinance for the better regulation of the sequestration of the Estates of Papists and Delinquents. [L.J., x., 459.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1186. |
| 29 August, 1648 - | Ordinance to settle the Form of Church Government in the Church of England and Ireland. [L.J., x., 461–74; Scobell, i., 165–180.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1188. |
| 4 September, 1648 - | Ordinance amending an Order of 12th July, 1648, for General Skippon to enlist volunteers for the Committee of the London Militia to raise forces under Major-General Skippon. [L.J., x., 487–8.] |
| 6 September, 1648 - | Ordinance amending those of 24th July, 1648, and 20th March, 1647–8, to settle the Militia of Dorset. [L.J., x., 492.] |
| 21 September, 1648 - | Ordinance to borrow £10,000 of the City to defray the charges of the Treaty. [L.J., x., 503.] |
| 21 September, 1648 - | Ordinance explaining that of 14th April, 1648, giving powers to the contractors for the sale of Bishops' lands. [LJ., x., 504–5.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1216. |
| 21 September, 1648 - | Ordinance amending those of 28th May, 1647, and 16th June, 1648. for the purchase of arms and ammunition. [L.J., x., 505.] |
| 21 September, 1648 - | Ordinance to settle the Militia of Hereford. [L.J., x., 505.] |
| 23 September, 1648 - | Ordinance to prevent the exportation of Bullion. [L.J., x., 510.] Printed, Vol., i., 1218. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 10 July, 1648 - - | Ordinance amending those of 17th July, 1647, 20th March, 1647–8, 23rd June, 1647, and 24th December, 1647, for raising money in Essex for the Forces there. [L.J., x., 373–4.] |
| 10 July, 1648 - - | Ordinance for settling the Militia of the City and County of Exeter. [L.J., x., 374.] |
| 11 July, 1648 - - | Ordinance for the continuance of the Excise from 29th September, 1648, to 29th September, 1650. [L.J., x., 375–6.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1168. |
| 11 July, 1648 - - | Ordinance amending those of 5th June and 3rd July for the maintenance of troops in Lincolnshire. [L.J., xi., 376.] |
| 20 July, 1648 - - | Ordinance for the Salaries of the Auditors of the Army Accounts. [L.J., x., 388.] Printed, Vol., i., p. 1169. |
| 20 July, 1648 - | Ordinance for taking the accounts of officers and soldiers, or widows of officers and soldiers who have served the Parliament otherwise than under the pay of particular Counties or Associations or in the Army of Sir Thomas Fairfax. [Scobell, i., 161–4. Referred to in an Ordinance on L.J., x., 388; but not there printed.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1170. |
| 24 July, 1648 - - | Ordinance for settling the Militia of the County of Dorset and the Town and County of Poole. [L.J., x., 393.] |
| 24 July, 1648 - - | Ordinance amending those of 16th November, 1646, and 13th May, 1647, for the sale of Bishops' lands. [L.J., x., 393–4; Scobell, i., 164–5.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1174. |
| 25 July, 1648 - - | Ordinance for raising a troop of Horse in Huntingdonshire, amending an Order of 19th June for the Committee at Derby House to raise Horse and Foot in that County, and the Ordinance of 23rd June, 1647, for the payment of the Army. [L.J., x., 396.] |
| 27 July, 1648 - - | Ordinance amending those of 23rd June, 1647, and 24th December, 1647, and 20th March, 1647–8, for raising money in Suffolk for the maintenance of Forces to suppress rebellion there. [L.J., x., 398–9.] |
| 29 July, 1648 - - | Ordinance for the Forces in Yorkshire to have the revenues payable to the King and Queen in that and neighbouring Counties. [L.J., x., 403–4.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1176. |
| 1 August, 1648 | Ordinance amending that of 20th March, 1647–8, to raise money for the Forces in Nottinghamshire, in view of the recent Insurrection in the North. [L.J., x., 406.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 25 September, 1648 - | Ordinance amending that of 17th March, 1647–8, for the better raising of £8,000 per annum for the Elector Palatine. [L.J., x., 511–12.] |
| 3 October, 1648 - | Ordinance to dispose of impropriations, tithes, etc., belonging to the Archbishops and Bishops. [L.J., x., 528.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1219. |
| 6 October, 1648 | Ordinance continuing from 29th September, 1648, to 25th March, 1649, the Ordinance of 15th March, 1646/7, for an assessment for the maintenance of the Forces. [L.J., x., 531 ; Scobell, i., 180 ; but not there printed.] |
| 10 October, 1648 | Ordinance amending several Ordinances of 24th December, 1647, for the payment of arrears due to officers who served under the late Lord Fairfax. [L.J., x., 535.] |
| 13 October, 1648 - | Declaration and Order to prevent officers from disturbing the Houses on account of their arrears. [L.J., x., 545.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1220. |
| 16 October, 1648 - | Ordinance for payment of the Guards of Horse that attend the Parliament out of sequestrated estates. [L.J., x., 546.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1221. |
| 18 October, 1648 - | Declaration or Ordinance for the sequestration of the real and personal estate of Delinquents, for the maintenance of a Troop of Horse in the County of Surrey. Printed, Vol. i., p. 1222. [Scobell, Table of omitted Acts.] |
| 19 October, 1648 - | Ordinance for a Duty on Goods to and from France for the benefit of the Company of Merchants trading with France, whose ships have been detained there. [L.J., x. 554 ; Scobell, i., 180 ; but not there printed.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1224. |
| 27 October, 1648 - | Additional Ordinance for the payment of tithe, continuing that of 9th August, 1647, from 31st October, 1648, to 1st November, 1650. [L.J., x., 566–7 ; Scobell, i., 180–1.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1226. |
| 30 October, 1648 - | Ordinance for appointing new Judges. [L.J., x., 570.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1226. |
| 14 November, 1648 - | Further Ordinance amending that of 16th October, 1648, for the payment of the Guard of Horse attending the Parliament. [L.J., x. 590.] |
| 21 November, 1648 - | Ordinance for enabling a Committee of the two Houses to remove obstructions in the sale of the lands of the late Archbishops and Bishops. [Scobell, i., 181–4.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1227. |
| 2 December, 1648 - | Ordinance for settling the Militia in the several counties, cities, and places within the Kingdom of England, Dominion of Wales, and in the Town of Berwick-upon-Tweed. [L.J., x., 623 ; but not there printed.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1233. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 16 December, 1648 - | Ordinance repealing that of 2nd December, 1648, for settling the Militia. [L.J., x., 632.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1251. |
| 16 December, 1648 - | Ordinance repealing that of 29th August, 1645, for the Militia of the County of Lancaster. [L.J., x., 632.] |
| 18 December, 1648 - | Ordinance for the election of Common Councilmen and other officers within the City of London and the Liberties thereof, for the ensuing year. [L.J., x., 633.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1252. |
| 20 December, 1648 - | Further Ordinance for the election of Officers, etc., in London. [L.J., x., 635.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1253. |
| 6 January, 1648/9 - | Act erecting a High Court of Justice for the trial of the King. [C.J., vi., 113; but not there printed. Rejected in the Lords 2nd January. L.J., x., 642. Printed in Old Parliament History, xviii., 489–91.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1253. |
| January, 1648/9 - | Ordinances amending various former Ordinances concerning Assessment for the Army and the disbanding of supernumerary forces. [L.J., x., 644; Scobell, i., 184; but not there printed.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1256. |
| 16 January, 1648/9 - | Act adjourning Hilary Term from Octabis Hilarii to Crastino Purificationis. [C.J., vi., 119; B.M., 669, f. 13 (70). |
| 16 January, 1648/9 - | Act touching the regulating of the officers of the Navy and Customs. [C.J., vi., 119; Scobell, ii., 1–3.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1257. |
| 17 January, 1648/9 - | Ordinance for settling the Militia of the City of London. [C.J., vi., 120; B.M.E., 538 (19).] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1261. |
| 22 January, 1648/9 - | Act for the Committee of the County of Lincoln to lay an assessment of £2,500 for the relief of the Forces before Pontefract. [C.J., vi., 122.] |
| 29 January, 1648/9 - | Act for the alteration of several names and forms heretofore used in Courts, Writs, etc., and for settling of proceedings in Courts of Law, Justice and Equity in the Kingdoms of England and Ireland and the Dominion of Wales. [C.J., vi., 123.] Printed, Vol. i., 1262. |
| 30 January, 1648/9 - | Act prohibiting the proclaiming any person to be King of England or Ireland or the Dominions thereof. [C.J., vi., 125; Scobell, ii., 3.] Printed, Vol. i., p. 1363. |
| 2 February, 1648/9 - | Act transferring to the use of the Navy for two years, the assessment for the Garrisons of the Isle of Ely and Croyland made under Ordinances of 12th August, 1645, 1st November, 1647, and 24th August, 1647. [C.J., vi., 129–30.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 2 February, 1648/9 - | Act further adjourning Hilary Term from Crastino Purificationis to Octabis Purificationis. [C.J., vi., 129–30.] |
| 3 February, 1648/9 - | Act for erecting an High Court of Justice for trying James, Earl of Cambridge ; Henry, Earl of Holland ; George, Lord Goring ; Arthur, Lord Capell ; and Sir John Owen, Knight. (Amended Feb. 9th). [C.J., vi., 131.] |
| 8 February, 1648/9 - | Act for committing the Great Seal of England into the hands of Commissioners. [C.J., vi., 135.] |
| 9 February, 1648/9 | Act to repeal several clauses in the Acts of 1° Eliz. and 3° Jacobi, touching the Oaths of Allegiance, Obedience and Supremacy. [C.J., v., 136 ; Scobell, ii., 3 ] Printed, Vol. ii , p. 1. |
| 9 February, 1648/9 - | Act to prevent the printing of any of the proceedings of the High Court of Justice erected for trying of James, Earl of Cambridge, and others, without leave of the House of Commons or of the said Court. [C.J., vi., 136 ; Scobell, ii., 3, but not there printed.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1. |
| 10 February, 1648/9 - | Act prescribing the form of an oath to be taken by every freeman of the City of London and other Cities, Boroughs, and Towns Corporate, in England Wales. [C.J., vi., 237 ; Scobell, ii., 4.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 2. |
| 11 February, 1648/9 - | Act for altering the style of the late Court of King's Bench to that of the Court of Upper Bench, and for settling its jurisdiction. [C.J., vi., 138.] |
| 13 February, 1648/9 - | Act for constituting a Council of State for the Commonwealth of England. [C.J., vi., 138–9 ; D.S.P. under date.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 2.] |
| 15 February, 1648/9 | Act for the more easy passing the Accounts of Sheriffs. [C.J., vi., 142 ; Scobell, ii., 4.] Printed, Vol., ii., p. 5 |
| 17 February, 1648/9 - | Act enabling Justices of the Peace, Sheriffs and other Ministers of Justice to act until their commissions are ready. [C.J., vi., 144.] Printed, Vol., ii., p. 5. |
| 17 February, 1648/9 - | Act for settling proceedings in Courts of Justice according to the present Government. Cf. 26th December, 1653. [C.J., vi., 144.] Printed Vol. ii., p. 6. |
| 21 February, 1648/9 | Act for the election of the Bailiffs, Wardens, Assistants, and other officers of the Company of Weavers. [C.J., vi., 148.] |
| 22 February 1648/9 - | Act for the encouragement of Officers and Mariners, and for impressing Seamen. -[C.J., vi., 149 ; Scobell ii., 4–6.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 8. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 22 February, 1648/9 - | Act repealing all former Ordinances constituting Robert Earl of Warwick Lord High Admiral, and vesting the power of the Office in the Council of State. [C.J., vi., 149.] Printed Vol. ii, p. 13. |
| 23 February, 1648/9 - | Act concerning the sequestration of South Wales and the County of Monmouth. [C.J., vi. 150.] Printed Vol. ii., p. 14. |
| 24 February, 1648/9 - | Act appointing Commissioners for the fleet now at Sea. [C.J., vi., 150.] Printed Vol. ii., p. 17. |
| 24 February, 1648/9 - | Act supplementary to that of 22nd February, for the encouragement of mariners and officers, and for impressing seamen. [C.J., vi., 150 ; Scobell, ii. 7.] Printed Vol. ii., p. 18. |
| 26 February, 1648/9 - | Act altering the Judicial Seal in the three counties of Carmarthen, Cardigan and Pembroke. [C.J., vi., 151. |
| 26 February, 1648/9 - | Act continuing for one week that of February 3rd for constituting an High Court of Justice to try James, Earl of Cambridge (Duke of Hamilton) and others. Printed in C.J., vi., 152. |
| 28 February, 1648/9 - | Act for removing obstructions in the proceedings of the Common Council of the City of London. [C.J., vi., 152, City Records Journal 40, fo. 312.] Printed in Appendix to this Table. |
| 28 February, 1648/9 - | Act regulating elections of officers in the City of Norwich, to prevent the election of ill-affected persons. (Amended March 7th.) [C.J., vi., 153.] |
| 2 March, 1648/9 - | Act for compounding with Delinquents in the counties of Northumberland, Cumberland, Westmorland, Durham, the town and county of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, and the town of Berwick-upon-Tweed, for employing their compositions for paying and disbanding the forces in those counties ; and for discharging other public engagements of the counties. [C.J., vi., 153.] |
| 10 March, 1648/9 | Acts for altering the judicial Seal for the counties of Carnarvon, Merioneth and Anglesea, and for the counties of Brecknock, Radnor, and Glamorgan. [C.J., vi., 16.] |
| 10 March 1648/9 - | Act to transfer the salaries of the Judges and others for the use of the Navy. [C.J., vi., 161.] |
| 17 March, 1648/9 - | Act for abolishing the kingly office in England, Ireland and the Dominions thereunto belonging. (C.J., vi. 166 ; Scobell, ii., 7–8.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 18. |
| 17 March, 1648/9 - | Act for keeping a Day of Humiliation upon Thursday, the 5th April, 1649. [C.J., vi. 166.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 19 March, 1648/9 - | Act for settling the Militia of the City of Westminster and Liberties thereof, and of all the parishes and places adjacent of the County of Middlesex within the weekly Bills of Mortality, and late Lines of Communication, except the Hamlets of the Tower. [C.J., vi., 168.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 20. |
| 19 March, 1648/9 | Act abolishing the House of Peers. [C.J., vi., 168; Scobell, ii., 8.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 24. |
| 23 March, 1648/9 | Acts for altering the Seals of the Court of Upper Bench, Common Pleas and Exchequer. [C.J. vi., 172.] |
| 7 April, 1649 - | Act for raising £90,000 per mensem for maintenance of the Forces raised by authority of Parliament for the service of England and Ireland; from 25 March to 29 Sept. 1649. [C.J., vi., 182.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 24. |
| 9 April, 1649 - - | Act prescribing certain times to Delinquents for perfecting their compositions under several penalties. [C.J., vi., 183.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 57. |
| 17 April, 1649 - | Act appointing Treasurers at War to receive and issue monies assessed and paid under the Act of 7 April, 1659, for the monthly payment of £90,000. [C.J., vi., 188.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 63. |
| 17 April, 1649 - - | Act declaring the grounds and causes of making prize the ships and goods that shall be taken by the Parliament's ships at sea, and for the encouragement of officers, mariners, and seamen. [C.J., vi., 188; Scobell, ii., 9–14.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 66. |
| 17 April, 1649 - - | Act appointing Commissioners for the sale of Prize Goods. [C.J., vi. 188; Scobell, ii., 14–16.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 75. |
| 23 April, 1649 - - | Act empowering the Court of Admiralty to proceed to sentence, notwithstanding Prohibitions (of 12 April, 1648, 2 April, 1651, 2 June, 1654). [C.J., vi.. 192; Scobell, ii., 16.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 78. |
| 23 April, 1649 - - | Act for setting apart a Day of Public Fast and Humiliation, and repealing the Monthly Fast appointed by Proclamation of 8th January, 1641–2, and enforced by Ordinances of 24th August, 1642, etc. [C.J., vi., 193.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 79 |
| 26 April, 1649 - | Act constituting Justices of Peace in the County of Lancaster. [C.J., vi., 195.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 30 April, 1649 - - | Act for the abolishing of Deans, Deans and Chapters, Canons, Prebends, and other officers or titles belonging to any Cathedral or Collegiate Church or Chapel in England and Wales, and for the employment of their revenues (of 31 July, 1648, and 16 October, 1650). [C.J., vi., 197–8 ; Scobell, ii. 16–30.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 81. |
| 1 May, 1649 - - - | Act for altering the original seal of the counties of Brecknock, Radnor, and Glamorgan. [C.J., vi., 199. |
| 7 May, 1649 - - - | Act for the relief and employment of the Poor, and punishment of Vagrants and other disorderly Persons within the City of London. [C.J., vi., 202 ; B.M.E., 555 (11).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 104. |
| 7 May, 1649 - - - | Act giving power to the Committee of Essex to discharge such Delinquents in that county as the Committee hath power to compound with. [C.J., vi., 204.] |
| 9 May, 1649 - - - | Act to transmit into the Chancery and Exchequer certain Orders and Instructions of Parliament concerning Tonnage and Poundage of Goods and Merchandise with the Book of Rates of the same. [C.J., vi., 205.] |
| 9 May, 1649 - - | Act empowering the Barons of the Exchequer, as Commissioners for appeals touching Delinquents, to administer an Oath. [C.J., vi., 205.] |
| 10 May, 1649 - | Act for altering the original seal of the two Counties of Denbigh and Montgomery. [C.J., vi., 206.] |
| 10 May, 1649 - - - | Act for altering the former Seal of the *Nisi Prius* belonging to the Upper Bench. [C.J., vi., 206.] |
| 12 May, 1649 - - - | Act for the more certain and constant supply of the soldiery with pay and the preventing any further oppression or damage to the people by Free-Quarters and Billet. [C.J., vi., 208.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 110. |
| 14 May, 1649 - - - | Additional Act for Commissioners in the several counties for the monthly assessment of £90,000, in accordance with the Act of April 7. [C.J., vi., 208–9.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 118. |
| 14 May, 1649 - - - | Act declaring what offences shall be adjudged Treason. [C.J., vi., 209.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 120. |
| 19 May, 1649 - - - | Act declaring and constituting the People of England to be a Commonwealth. [C.J., vi., 212 ; Scobell, ii., 30.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 122 |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 23 May, 1649 - - - | Act appointing additional Commissioners for the monthly assessment of £90,000. [C.J., vi., 214.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 122. |
| 23 May, 1649 - - - | Act for settling the Militia of the Hamlets within the Tower of London. [C.J., vi., 215.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 123. |
| 28 May, 1649 - - - | Act for the present examining and stating the accounts of Officers and Soldiers now in Parliament's service within this nation. [C.J., vi., 218; Scobell, ii., 30–33.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 125 |
| 29 May, 1649 - - - | Act declaring that the Act for abolishing Deans, etc. (April 30, 1649), doth not extent to the Colleges of Winchester and Eton. [C.J., vi., 129.] |
| 29 May, 1649 - - - | Act for draining the Great Level of the Fens extending itself into the counties of Northampton, Norfolk, Suffolk, Lincoln, Cambridge, and Huntingdon, and the Isle of Ely, or some of them [C.J., vi., 219; Scobell, ii., 33–38.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 130. |
| 1 June, 1649 - - - | Act for setting apart a Day of Public Thanksgiving. [C.J., vi., 221.] |
| 2 June, 1649 - - - | Act for instructions for the Trustees, Treasurers. and Register-Accomptant for the sale of the Deans' and Chapters' lands, for the admitting such as have moneys owing them by Parliament to double the same upon the credit of the lands of the Deans and Chapters. [C.J., vi., 223; Scobell, ii., 39–40.] Printed Vol. ii., p. 140. |
| 8 June, 1649 - - - | Act for maintenance of preaching Ministers and other pious uses. [C.J., vi., 226–7; Scobell ii., 40–43.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 142. |
| 11 June, 1649 - - - | Act for altering the original Seal for the three counties of Carmarthen, Pembroke and Cardigan [C.J., vi., 228.] |
| 11 June, 1649 - - - | Act for altering the former Seal of *Nisi Prius* belonging to the Court of Common Pleas. [C.J., vi., 228.] |
| 12 June, 1649 - | Act concerning Foreign Salt. [Printed in C.J., vi., 230; Scobell ii., 44] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 148. |
| 13 June, 1649 - - - | Act for the further relief of maimed soldiers and the widows and orphans of soldiers slain in the service of the Parliament. [C.J., vi., 231.] |
| 16 June, 1649 - - - | Act that all Bonds, Bills, and Writings obligatory, entered into, to the use of the Commonwealth, touching Customs and Excise shall be made and taken in the name of *Custodes Libertatis Angliæ Authoritate Parliamenti;* for returning them into the Court of Exchequer; and for Proceedings to be had thereupon in the said Court for levying the said Debts. [C.J., vi., 234.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 18 June, 1649 - - - | Act for the relief of all such persons as have been or shall be sued, molested or anyways damnified contrary to Articles or Conditions granted in Time of War. [C.J., vi., 236.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 148. |
| 19 June, 1649 - - - | Act for enabling the Judges that go the Northern Circuit to hold an Assize at Durham on Thursday, the 2nd August, 1649. [C.J., vi., 236.] |
| 19 June, 1649 - - - | Act touching the salaries of the Treasurers and Contractors for sale of Deans' and Chapters' lands. [C.J., vi., 237.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 152. |
| 20 June, 1649 - - - | Act for removing obstructions in the sale of Lands of Bishops, and Deans and Chapters. [C.J., vi., 238 ; Scobell, ii., 44–5.] Printed, Vol., ii., p. 152. |
| 22 June, 1649 - - - | Act for making a Steward and Judge of the Court of Pleas of the Isle of Ely. [C.J., vi., 239.] |
| 23 June, 1649 - - - | Additional instructions to the Trustees and Contractors for the sale of the Lands of Deans and Chapters (cf. 2nd June, 1649). [Printed in C.J., vi., 242.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 154. |
| 25 June, 1649 - - - | Additional Act for the encouragement of purchasers of lands of Deans and Chapters. [C.J., vi., 243 ; Scobell, ii., 45–6.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 155. |
| 25 June, 1649 - - - | Act to authorise the Council of State to grant Letters of Marque or Reprisal in several cases. [C.J., vi., 243 ; Scobell, ii., 46.] Printed, Vol. ii., p 157. |
| 25 June, 1649 - - - | Act for the Sessions of Assizes to be held and kept in the Castle of Lancaster upon Wednesday, the 5th September, 1649. [C.J., vi., 242.] |
| 27 June, 1649 - - | Act touching the first £400,000 charged on the Excise. [C.J., vi., 245.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 158. |
| 29 June, 1649 - - - | Act for borrowing £150,000 upon the first £400,000 charged on the Excise. [C.J., vi., 245.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 159. |
| 29 June, 1649 - - | Act for discharge of the Commissioners of the Grand Excise until 29th September, 1647. [C.J., vi., 245.] |
| 4 July, 1649 - - - | Act for the Sale of the Goods and personal Estate of the late King, and of the Queen and Prince. [C.J., vi., 249 ; Scobell, ii., 45–51.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 160. |
| 13 July, 1649 - - | Act for the alteration of the original seal of the counties of Carnarvon, Merioneth, and Anglesey. [C.J., vi., 259.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 16 July, 1649 | Act for the sale of the Honors, Manors, Lands, etc., heretofore belonging to the late King, Queen, and Prince. [C.J., vi., 261; Scobell, ii., 51–64.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 168. |
| 17 July, 1649 | Act touching the monies and coins of England. [C.J., vi., 262; Scobell, ii., 64–5.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 191. |
| 17 July, 1649 | Act declaring what offences shall be adjudged Treason. [C.J., vi., 262; Scobell, ii., 65–6.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 193. |
| 17 July, 1649 | Act touching the Arrear of the County of Lancaster. [C.J., vi., 263.] |
| 19 July, 1649 | Act for settling the Militia of the Borough of Southwark and parishes adjacent, mentioned in the Weekly Bills of Mortality, on the South side of the Thames in the County of Surrey. [C.J., vi., 265.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 195. |
| 27 July, 1649 | Act for promoting and propagating the Gospel of Jesus Christ in New England. [C.J., vi., 271; Scobell, ii., 66–8.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 197. |
| 28 July, 1649 | Act for altering the Seal of the Court of the Duchy-Chamber of Lancaster at Westminster, and of the County Palatine of Lancaster. [C.J., vi., 271.] |
| 30 July, 1649 | Act empowering the Lord Mayor, Justices of Gaol-delivery for Newgate, to transport threescore prisoners convicted of Felony and other heinous crimes, unto the Summer Islands or other new English Plantations. [C.J., vi., 272.] |
| 31 July, 1649 | Act for further instructions to the Trustees, Treasurers, etc., for Sale of the Lands and Possessions of the late Deans, Sub-Deans, Deans and Chapters, etc., and for the better execution of the former Acts, Ordinances and Instructions concerning the same. [C.J., vi., 272; Scobell, ii., 68–71.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 200. |
| 1 August, 1649 | Act for continuing the monthly assessment of the £90,000 from the 29th September to the 29th December, 1649. [C.J., vi., 273.] |
| 3 August, 1649 | Act giving power to the Committee of Indemnity to transmit the examination of all such Articles or Informations as shall be exhibited to them against any Malignant or Delinquent Magistrates, or other ill-affected Officers, to Justices of Peace in the several Counties. [C.J., vi., 274.] |
| 8 August, 1649 | Act for taking accompts belonging to the Navy and Customs. [C.J., vi., 276; Scobell, ii., 71–2.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 205. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 10 August, 1649 | Act to admit the Six Counties of North Wales to a general composition for their Delinquency. [C.J., vi., 277.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 205. |
| 14 August, 1649 | Act for the speedy raising and levying of moneys by way of New Impost or Excise. [C.J., vi., 278 : Scobell, ii., 72–85.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 213. |
| 16 August, 1649 | Act and Declaration for setting apart a Day of Public Thanksgiving to be kept on Wednesday the 19th August, 1649. [C.J., vi., 279.] |
| 17 August, 1649 | Act empowering the Committee of Indemnity to transmit the examinations of all such Articles and Informations as shall be exhibited to them, against malignant or delinquent magistrates, or other ill-affected officers, to Justices of Peace in their several Counties; repealing the Act of 3rd August, 1659, to the same effect. [C.J., vi., 281 ; Scobell, ii., 85.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 235. |
| 17 August, 1649 | Act for stating the accounts of such General Officers, Staff Officers, and other Officers and Artificers of the Train lately entertained for the service of Ireland. [C.J., vi., 281 ; Scobell ii., 85–6.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 236. |
| 21 August, 1649 | Act continuing till further Orders the Ordinance of the 20th July, 1648, for salaries and allowances to the auditors for the accompts of the Soldiery, and for adding £1,000 thereto. [C.J., vi., 283.] |
| 28 August, 1649 | Act admitting purchasers of Bishops' Lands to pay their whole purchase money by Weavers' Hall Bills. [C.J., vi., 286 ; Scobell ii., 86.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 237. |
| 28 August, 1649 | Act touching the second £400,000 charged on the Receipts of the Excise and Goldsmiths' Hall. [C.J., vi., 286.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 238. |
| 28 August, 1649 | Act prohibiting the importation of any Wines of the Growth of France, and all manufactures of wool and silk made in France. [C.J., vi., 286 ; Scobell ii., 86–7.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 239. |
| 31 August, 1649 | Act for settling the Islands in the West Indies betwixt the degrees of 24 and 29 North Latitude. [C.J., vi., 288.] |
| 4 September, 1649 | Act for Discharging poor prisoners unable to satisfy their creditors. [C.J., vi., 289 ; Scobell ii., 87–8.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 240. |
| 5 September, 1649 | Act concerning Oaths imposed upon Mayors, Justices of the Peace, and other officers. [C.J., vi., 290 ; Scobell ii., 88.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 241. |
| 5 September, 1649 | Act for relief of Felt makers and Hatband makers against aliens and strangers importing such wares to the hindrance of their manufactures. [C.J., vi., 290.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 242. |

| Date. | Title |
|---|---|
| 12 September, 1649 | Act prohibiting to brew for sale Ale or Beer above ten shillings the barrel besides the Excise. [C.J., vi., 293 ; B.M., 699, f. 14 (74).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 244. |
| 20 September, 1649 - | Act against unlicensed and scandalous Books and Pamphlets, and for better regulating of printing. [C.J., vi., 298. ; Scobell ii., 88-93.] Printed, Vol. ii, p. 245. |
| 20 September, 1649 - | Act for the Punishment of Crimes committed upon or beyond the Seas. [C.J., vi., 298 ; Scobell ii., 93-95.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 254. |
| 26 September, 1649 - | Act for the continuance and maintenance of the School and Almshouses of Westminster. [C.J., vi., 299.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 256. |
| 5 October, 1649 - | Act for liberty to transport spices ungarbled. [C.J., vi., 304.] |
| 11 October, 1649 - - | Act for a Day of Public Thanksgiving to be held on Thursday, 1st November, 1649. [C.J., vi., 305 ; B.M., 699 ; f. 14 (80).] |
| 11 October, 1649 - - | Act for taking and receiving the accompts of the Commonwealth, with Instructions concerning the same. [C.J., vi., 306 ; Scobell, ii., 95-7.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 277. |
| 7 November, 1649 - | Act for trial of the pix-monies. [C.J., vi., 320.] |
| 16 November, 1649 - | Act empowering the Council of State to administer an Oath unto the Jury for the making of two standard pieces of Gold and Silver, to be approved of by this House. [C.J., vi., 323.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 281. |
| 23 November, 1649 - | Act with further instructions to the Treasurers, Trustees, and other the Persons employed in the sale of Honors, Manors and Lands belonging to the late King, Queen and Prince, and for the stating of Accompts. [C.J., vi., 325 ; Scobell, ii., 97-9.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 282. |
| 7 December, 1649 - | Act for an assessment for six months from 25 December, 1649, for the maintenance of the Forces raised by Parliament for the service of England and Ireland, at the rate of £90,000 *per mensem* for the first three months and at the rate of £60,000 *per mensem* for the last three months. [C.J.,vi., 329-30.] Printed, Vol ii., p. 285. |
| 14 December, 1649 - | Act disabling the election of divers persons to any office or place of Trust within the City of London, and the votes of such persons in such elections ; to continue for one year. [C.J., vi., 333.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 319. |
| 18 December, 1649 - | Act touching elections of Questmen, Constables, and all other subordinate officers in the City of London. [C.J., vi., 333.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 320. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 21 December, 1649 | An Act discharging from imprisonment poor prisoners unable to satisfy their creditors. [C.J., vi., 337 ; Scobell ii., 99-101.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 321. |
| 27 December, 1649 | Act continuing the Committee of the Army and Treasurers at Wars. [C.J., vi., 338.] |
| 2 January, 1649/50 | Act for subscribing the Engagement. [C.J., vi. 342.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 325. |
| 25 January, 1649/50 | Act for the better ordering and managing the estates of Papists and Delinquents. [C.J., vi., 349.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 329. |
| 4 February, 1649/50 | Act appointing Thursday the 28th February as a Day of Solemn Humiliation, Fasting and Prayer, and declaring the Grounds and Reasons thereof. [C.J., vi., 357.] |
| 13 February, 1649/50 | Act constituting a Council of State. [C.J., vi., 364 ; D.S.P.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 335. |
| 18 February, 1649/50 | Act for the removing of obstructions in the sale of the Honours, Manors and Lands of the late King, Queen and Prince. [C.J., vi., 367 ; Scobell, ii., 101–4.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 338. |
| 19 February, 1649/50 | Act giving power to the Council of State to execute such Powers, Jurisdictions and Authorities as concern the Lord Admiral and Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports for the year ensuing. [C.J., vi., 368.] |
| 22 February, 1649/50 | Act for the better propagation and preaching of the Gospel in Wales, and for redress of some grievances. [C.J., vi., 369.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 342. |
| 22 February, 1649/50 | Act enabling the Council of State or any three of them to administer an Oath of secrecy to the members of that Council for the year ensuing [C. J., vi., 370.] |
| 23 February, 1649/50 | Act for giving a further time for subscribing the Engagement in accordance with the Act of 2 January, 1649/50. [C.J., vi., 370.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 348. |
| 6 February, 1649/50 | Act for removing all Papists, and all Officers and Soldiers of Fortune, and divers other Delinquents from London and Westminster, and confining them within five miles of their dwellings, and for encouragement of such as discover Priests and Jesuits, their Receivers and Abettors. [C.J., vi., 370.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 349. |
| 1 March, 1649/50 | Act, to continue for three years from March 1, 1649/50, for the propagation of the Gospel in the Four Northern Counties. [C.J., vi., 374.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 2 March, 1649/50 - | Act for impressing mariners and seamen for the public service. [C.J., vi., 375.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 354. |
| 6 March, 1649/50 - | Act for the Assizes to be kept for the County of Lancaster. [C. J., vi., 378.] |
| 8 March, 1649/50 - | Act for the better advancement of the Gospel and Learning in Ireland, by the maintenance of a College and Free School in or near to Dublin. [C.J., vi. 378 Scobell, ii., 104–5.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 355. |
| 11 March, 1649/50 - | Act for redress of Delays and Mischiefs arising by Writs of Error in several cases. [C.J., vi., 380. Scobell, ii., 106.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 357. |
| 11 March, 1649/50 - | Act for selling the Fee-Farm Rents belonging to the Commonwealth of England and heretofore payable to the Crown of England, Duchy of Lancaster and Duchy of Cornwall. [C.J., vi., 380. Scobell, ii., 106–8.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 358. |
| 12 March, 1649/50 - | Act for the better packing of Butter and redress of Abuses therein. [C.J., vi., 380. Scobell, ii., 109–110.] Printed Vol. ii., p. 362. |
| 12 March, 1649/50 - | Act for settling certain houses upon the President and Governor of the Corporation for the Poor of the City of London and Liberties thereof. [C.J., vi., 383.] |
| 26 March, 1650 - - | Act for establishing a High Court of Justice. [C.J., vi., 387.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 364. |
| 26 March, 1650 - - | Act for the Redemption of Captives taken by Turkish, Moorish and other pirates. [C.J., vi, 387.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 367. |
| 28 March, 1650 - - | Act amending the Act of 14th August, 1649, for regulating the Excise of Ale and Beer, by repealing Clause XXXV. and otherwise. [C.J., vi., 388 ; B.M., 506, d. 9, 2091.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 368. |
| 29 March, 1650 - - | Act for the more frequent preaching of the Gospel and better maintenance of Ministers in the City of Bristol. [C.J., vi., 388.] |
| 5 April, 1650- - - | Act imposing penalties on such as purchase, as original creditors, any of the Crown lands, who shall offer to pay with assigned or false bills. [C.J., vi., 393.] |
| 5 April, 1650- - - | Act for providing maintenance for Ministers, and other pious uses [C.J., vi., 393. Scobell, ii., 111–161. Printed, Vol. ii., p. 369. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 6 April, 1650 | Act for granting Habeas Corpus to poor prisoners for Debt, upon Oath that they are not worth £5, to go at Liberty upon their own Security, for prosecuting their own Habeas Corpus. [C.J., vi., 39-3 ; Scobell, ii., 116-7.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 378. |
| 11 April, 1650 | Act continuing till 1st April, 1653, the Act for the better propagating of the Gospel in the Four Northern Counties. [C.J., vi., 396.] |
| 13 April, 1650 | Act for preventing Wrongs and Abuses done to Merchants at Sea, and prohibiting Mariners from serving Foreign Princes or States without License. [C.J., vi., 397 ; Scobell, ii., 117-8.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 379. |
| 15 April, 1650 | Act empowering several Commissioners to put in execution all and every the Powers and authorities heretofore given to the Commissioners for compounding with Delinquents, and for managing of all Estates under Sequestration, and to the Committee for Advance of Money, formerly sitting at Haberdasher's Hall. [C.J., vi., 399.] Printed, Vol. ii. p. 382. |
| 19 April, 1650 | Act for the better observation of the Lord's Day, Days of Public Humiliation and Thanksgiving. [C.J., vi., 400-401 ; Scobell, ii., 119-121.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 383. |
| 25 April, 1650 | Act empowering the Commissioners for sequestrations to examine, upon Oath, and to give Acquittances for the monies they shall receive. [C.J., vi., 403.] |
| 10 May, 1650 | Act for suppressing the detestable sins of Incest, Adultery, and Fornication. [C.J., vi., 410-11 ; Scobell, ii., 121-2.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 387. |
| 15 May, 1650 | Act for securing such Monies as shall be advanced and lent for the use of the Navy and Army, together with Interest for the same, to be paid out of the £200,000, remainder of the £400,000 charged upon the Grand Excise (cf. Act of 27th June, 1649). [C.J., vi., 412.] Printed Vol. ii., p. 390 |
| 21 May, 1650 | Act appointing Thursday, the 13th June, as a day of Public Fasting and Humiliation. [C.J., vi., 414.] |
| 21 May, 1650 | Act for an assessment for six months, from 24th June, 1650, for maintenance of the forces raised for the service of England and Ireland, at the rate of £90,000 for the first three months, and £60,000 for the last three months. [C.J., vi., 414.] |
| 31 May, 1650 | Act for the better payment of Augmentations out of the Impropriate Rectories, Vicarages, and Tithes sequestered from Papists and Delinquents. [C.J., vi., 418.] Printed, Vol. ii., 391. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 4 June, 1650 | Act enabling the Militia of the City of London to raise Horse within the said City and Liberties for defence of the Parliament, City of London, and Liberties thereof, and the parts adjacent. [C.J., vi., 419.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 391 |
| 7 June. 1650 | Act for settling the Militia of the City of Westminster, and the Liberties thereof: to continue for one year. [C.J., vi., 421.] |
| 20 June, 1650 | Act for New England to pay Custom and Excise for all Tobacco of the Growth of New England. [C.J., vi., 426.] |
| 20 June. 1650 | Act continuing for six months the Act of 18th June, 1649, for the relief of such persons as have been or are, or shall be, sued, molested or in any ways damnified contrary to Articles or conditions granted in time of war. [C.J., vi., 427.] |
| 25 June, 1650 | Act continuing the Acts of 17th April and 27th December, 1649, for the continuance of the Committee of the Army and Treasurers at War. [C.J., vi., 431.] |
| 25 June, 1650 | Act constituting Major-General Philip Skippon Major-General and Commander-in-Chief of all the Forces within the City of London and Liberties thereof and late Lines of Communication and weekly Bills of Mortality. [C.J., vi., 431.] |
| 26 June. 1650 | Act for repealing the Ordinance and Act of Parliament of 15th February, 1644-5, constituting Thomas Lord Fairfax Captain-General and Commander-in-Chief of all the Forces of Parliament, and for continuing in force the commissions granted by the said Lord Fairfax. [C.J., vi., 432.] |
| 26 June, 1650 | Act for ordaining and appointing Oliver Cromwell, Esquire, Captain-General and Commander-in-Chief of all the Forces raised and to be raised within the Commonwealth of England. [C.J., vi., 432.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 393. |
| 28 June, 1650 | Act for the better preventing of prophane swearing and cursing. [C.J., vi., 433; Scobell, ii., 123-4.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 393. |
| 11 July, 1650 | Act for setting apart a Day of Public Thanksgiving to be kept on Friday, the 26th July, together with a Declaration and Narrative expressing the reasons and grounds thereof. [C.J., vi., 440.] |
| 11 July. 1650 | Act for the Sheriffs to appoint Deputies to receive the commands of the Parliament and Council of State, and the respective Sheriffs to make due return thereof. [C.J., vi., 440.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 396. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 11 July, 1650 - - | Act settling the Militia of the Commonwealth of England. [C.J., vi., 440.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 397. |
| 18 July, 1650 - - | Act empowering the Committee of the Militia of the City of London to execute the powers in the Ordinance of 3rd December, 1644, for raising of money to pay the charge of the Fortifications, and Guards, in getting in Arrears collected by virtue of the said former ordinance. [C.J., vi., 442.] |
| 18 July, 1650 - - | Act empowering the Committee of the Militia of Westminster to raise Horses within the said City and Liberties thereof, and Parishes and and Places adjacent, for defence of the Parliament, City and Parts aforesaid. [C.J., vi., 442.] |
| 1 August, 1650 | Act concerning Mortgages, Extents and other Incumbrances upon Delinquents' Estates. [C.J., vi., 451.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 402. |
| 1 August, 1650 - | Act for the advancing and regulating of the Trade of this Commonwealth. [C.J., vi., 451.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 403. |
| 2 August, 1650 - | Act to prohibit all commerce and traffic between England and Scotland, and enjoining the departure of Scots out of this Commonwealth. [C.J., vi., 451.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 406. |
| 9 August, 1650 - | Act against several atheistical, blasphemous and execrable opinions derogatory to the honour of God, and destructive to human society. [C.J., vi., 453-4 ; Scobell, ii., 125-6.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 409. |
| 13 August, 1650 - | Act for the further explanation of the Act of 11th March, 1649-50, for selling the Fee Farm Rents belonging to the Commonwealth of England, formerly payable to the Crown of England Duchy of Lancaster, and Duchy of Cornwall. [C.J., vi., 454 ; Scobell, ii., 126-130.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 412. |
| 20 August, 1650 - | Act continuing for three years the receipts of the Excise. [C.J., vi., 456.] |
| 27 August, 1650 - | Act giving further power to the High Court of Justice. [C.J., vi., 459.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 419. |
| 27 August, 1650 - | Act and Declaration of the Parliament of England touching a Pamphlet intituled "A Declaration by the King's Majesty to his subjects of the Kingdoms of England, Scotland and Ireland." [C.J., vi., 460 ; B.M., 669, f. 15 (51)]. Printed, Vol. ii., p. 420. |
| 29 August, 1650 - | Act for the more frequent Preaching of the Gospel and better maintenance of the ministers in the Town of Colchester in the county of Essex. [C.J., vi., 460.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 17 September, 1650 | Act for setting apart the 8th day of October for a Day of Public Thanksgiving, with a Narrative setting forth the grounds and reasons thereof. [C.J., vi., 468.] |
| 19 September, 1650 | Act for the Incouragement and Indemnity of such persons as voluntarily engage themselves in the service of the Parliament in this time of Common Danger. [C.J., vi., 469.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 420 |
| 20 September, 1650 | Act appointing Commissioners of the Excise [C.J., vi., 471; Scobell, ii., 130-1.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 422 |
| 27 September, 1650 | Act for the relief of the religious and peaceable from the Rigour of former Acts of Parliament, in matters of Religion. [C.J., vi., 474; Scobell, ii., 131-2.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 423. |
| 3 October, 1650 | Act prohibiting Commerce and Trade with the Barbodoes, Antigo, Virginia, and Bermudas *alias* Summer's Islands. [C.J., vi., 478; Scobell, ii., 132-4.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 425 |
| 17 October, 1650 | Act for sale of the Manors of Rectories and Glebe-lands late belonging to the late Archbishops, Bishops, Deans, Deans and Chapters. [C.J., vi., 484; Scobell, ii., 134-140.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 429 |
| 22 October, 1650 | Additional Act for more speedy effecting the sale of the Manors of Rectories and Glebe-lands late belonging to Archbishops, Bishops, Deans, Deans and Chapters, and other Officers and Titles which late were of or belonging to any Cathedral or Collegiate Church or Chapel in England or Wales; and for the encouragement of lenders upon the security thereof; and of other Lands and Hereditaments of the said Deans, Deans and Chapters, etc. [C.J., vi., 485; Scobell, ii., 140-1.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 440. |
| 23 October, 1650 | Act concerning the sale of Corn and Meal. [C.J., vi., 486; Scobell, ii., 142-3.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 442. |
| 31 October, 1650 | Act for settling Convoys to secure the trade of this Nation. [C.J., vi., 490; Scobell, ii., 143.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 444. |
| 6 November, 1650 | Act prohibiting all persons to assist the Scots with victuals, arms or ammunition against the Commonwealth of England during the enmity between the Nations. [C.J., vi., 491; Scobell, ii., 143-4.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 445. |
| 7 November, 1650 | Act for easing the charge of Lords of Manors or Liberties and their Bailiffs in passing their accompts in the Court of Public Exchequer. [C.J., vi., 491-2; Scobell, ii., 145-6.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 447. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 8 November, 1650 - | Act for making ships and merchandise taken or to be taken from the King of Portugal, to be Prize. [C.J., vi., 493.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 449. |
| 14 November, 1650 - | Act to regulate the making of Stuffs in Norfolk and Norwich. [C.J., vi., 496; Scobell, i., 146-8.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 451. |
| 22 November, 1650 - | Act for turning the Books of the Law and all Process and Proceedings in Courts of Justice into the English Tongue. [C.J., vi., 500; Scobell, ii., 148-9.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 455. |
| 26 November, 1650 - | Act for the assessment of £120,000 *per mensem* for four months from the 25th December, 1650, for maintenance of the Forces in England, Ireland and Scotland, raised by Authority of Parliament for the service of this Commonwealth. [C.J., vi., 501.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 456. |
| 27 November, 1650 - | Act for George Manby, to prohibit any to make use of his invention for the boiling all sorts of liquor. [C.J., vi., 502; Scobell, ii., 149.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 490. |
| 6 December, 1650 - | Act for nominating and appointing several persons Commissioners in the Act for establishing a High Court of Justice (cf. Acts of March 26 and August 27, 1650). [C.J., vi., 506.] |
| 10 December, 1650 - | Act constituting an High Court of Justice within the Counties of Norfolk, Suffolk, Huntingdon, Cambridge, Lincoln, the counties of the cities of Norwich and Lincoln and within the Isle of Ely. [C.J., vi., 507.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 492. |
| 18 December, 1650 - | Act for continuing for one year from 18 December, 1650, the Act of 14 December, 1659, for disabling the election of divers persons to any office or place of Trust within the City of London and the votes of such persons in such elections, and the Act of 18 December, 1659, concerning the elections of Questmen, Constables, and all other subordinate officers whatsoever within the City of London and the Liberties thereof. [C.J., vi., 511.] |
| 25 December 1650 - | Act touching the Commissioners for Ireland. [C.J., vi., 515.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 494. |
| 3 January, 1650/1 | Act for setting apart Thursday, the 30th January, 1650/1, for a Day of Public Thanksgiving for the late great victories which the Lord hath given to the Forces of the Parliament both by land and sea, with a narrative of the same. [C.J., vi., 519.] |
| 9 January, 1650/1 - | Act touching the importation of Foreign Corn and Bullion. [C.J., vi., 522; Scobell, ii., 150.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 499. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 10 January, 1650/1 | Act empowering the Lords Commissioners for custody of the Great Seal to issue Commissioners of Delegates, in cases of pretended marriages. [C.J., vi., 522; Scobell, ii., 150-1.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 496. |
| 10 January, 1650/1 | Act for the continuance of the Committee of the Army and Treasurers at Wars (of June 25, 1650). [C.J., vi., 523.] |
| 17 January, 1650/1 | Act for taking away the Fee called Damage-Cleere, *Damna Clericorum*. [C.J., vi., 525; Scobell, ii., 151.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 497. |
| 22 January, 1650/1 | Act for appointing a Seal to be the Seal for the Parliament of the Commonwealth of England. [C.J., vi., 527; B.M.E., 1062 (30).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 497. |
| 28 January, 1650/1 | Act for continuing till 1st May, 1651, the Act of 11 July, 1650, for settling the Militia of the Commonwealth of England. [C.J., vi., 528.] |
| 6 February, 1650/1 | Additional Act for the sale of Fee-Farm rents and for the doubling of monies thereupon (cf. Act of 11 March, 1649-50). [C.J., vi., 531; Scobell, ii., 151-2.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 498. |
| 13 February, 1650/1 | Act constituting a Council of State for the Year ensuing. [C.J., vi., 534, D.S.P.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 500. |
| 13 February, 1650/ | Act for settling the powers and authorities appertaining to the office of Lord High Admiral of England and Warden of the Cinque Ports formerly vested in the Council of State for the year past, in the present Council of State. [C.J., vi., 534; B.M., 669. f. 15 (79).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 504. |
| 13 February, 1650/1 | Act appointing an oath to be taken by the members of the Council of State. [C.J., vi., 534.] |
| 28 February, 1650/1 | Act for authorising Colonel Popham, Colonel Blake, and Colonel Deane, Admiral and General of the Fleet. [C.J., vi., 543.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 504. |
| 28 February, 1650/1 | Act empowering the Council of State or Admirals for the time being to impress seamen, from April 1, 1651, to 1 April, 1652 (cf. Act of 2 March, 1649/50). [C.J., vi., 543.] |
| 7 March, 1650/1 | Act and Declaration setting for the grounds and reasons for setting apart Thursday, the 13th Day of March instant, for a Day of Public Fasting and Humiliation within the Cities of London and Westminster and within the late Lines of Communication; and also, for setting apart Wednesday, the 2nd April, 1651, for Public Fasting and Humiliation throughout the residue of this Commonwealth. [C.J., vi., 546.] |
| 11 March, 1650-1 | Act for the continuance of the Customs from 26th March, 1651, to 26th March, 1653. [C.J., vi., 547.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 19 March, 1650-1 - | Act continuing until 1 November, 1651, the Act of 26th February, 1649-50, for removing of all Papists, and all Officers and Soldiers of Fortune, and divers other Delinquents from London and Westminster, and confining them within five miles of their dwellings, and for encouragement of such as shall discover Priests and Jesuits, their Receivers and Abettors. [C.J., vi., 551.] |
| 21 March, 1650-1 - | Act for the more frequent Preaching of the Gospel and the better maintenance of ministers in the city of Coventry. [C.J., vi., 551.] |
| 28 March, 1651 - - | Act for laying an imposition upon coals, for the Building and Maintenance of Ships for guarding the sea. [C.J., vi., 553-4.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 505. |
| 28 March, 1651 - - | Act amending the Act of 18th February, 1649-50, enabling the Trustees for Sale of the Lands of the late King and Queen to give security of the said Lands upon several Debentures. [C.J., vi., 554.] |
| 2 April, 1651 - - | Act concerning the new Invention of melting down Iron and other metals with stone-coal and other coals, without charking thereof. [C.J., vi., 555; Scobell, ii., 153.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 509. |
| 2 April, 1651 - - | Act for the continuance of the Jurisdiction of the Court of Admiralty. [C.J., vi., 555; Scobell, ii., 153-4.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 510. |
| 3 April, 1651 - - | Act of explanation of the Act of 11 July, 1650, for settling the Militia of the Commonwealth, declaring the same not to extend to the Isle of Wight. This Act to continue for six months. [C.J., vi., 556.] |
| 9 April, 1651 - - | Additional Act touching the Proceedings of the Law in English (cf. Act of 22 November, 1650. [C.J., vi., 557; Scobell, ii., 154.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 510. |
| 15 April, 1651 - - | Act for continuing the monthly assessment of £120,000 (levied by the Act of 29 November, 1650) for six months from the 25th March, 1651, for maintenance of the Armies in England, Scotland and Ireland. [C.J., vi., 561.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 511. |
| 18 April, 1651 - - | Act for the continuance of the Committee of the Army and Treasurers at Wars (cf. January 10, 1650-1). [C.J., vi., 563.] |
| 18 April, 1651 - - | Act for impresting soldiers for the service of this Commonwealth in Ireland. [C.J., vi., 563.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 513. |
| 18 June, 1651 - - | Act for altering the Market in the Town of Newcastle from Monday in every week to Tuesday in every week. [C.J., vi., 589.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 20 June, 1651 - - | Act for continuing the High Court of Justice until the 29th September, 1651. [C.J., vi., 590.] |
| 26 June, 1651 - - | Act for continuing till 1 December, 1651, the powers settled in the Council of State by the Act of February 13, 1650-1, enabling the Council of State to exercise the powers belonging to the office of the Lord Admiral. [C.J., vi., 592.] |
| 26 June, 1651 - - | Act for making the River Wye in the County of Surrey navigable. [C.J., vi., 593.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 514 |
| 4 July, 1651 - - | Act for enabling the Judges of the Northern Circuit to hold an Assize at Durham on 11th August, 1651. [C.J., vi., 599.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 517. |
| 16 July, 1651 - - | Act for the sale of several lands and estates forfeited to the Commonwealth for Treason. [C.J., vi., 604-5; Scobell, ii., 155-173.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 520. |
| 17 July, 1651 - - | Additional Act for the sale of the goods belonging to the late King, Queen, and Prince (cf. Act of 4 July, 1649). [C.J., vi., 605; Scobell, ii., 173-4.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 546. |
| 24 July, 1651 - | Act prohibiting killing, hurting, or taking away any Deer, after August 1, 1651, without consent of the Owner. [C.J., vi., 609; Scobell, ii., 174.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 548. |
| 8 August, 1651 | Act forbidding any person to take above the rate of Six Pounds for the loan of One Hundred Pounds for a year. [C.J., vi., 618; Scobell, ii., 174-5.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 548. |
| 12 August, 1651 - | Act for enabling certain persons to put in execution the powers in the several Acts for settling the several Militias of the Cities of Westminster, the Borough of Southwark, and places adjacent, and the Hamlets of the Tower of London. [C.J., vi., 619-20.] |
| 12 August, 1651 - | Act prohibiting correspondence with Charles Stuart or his party. [C.J., vi., 620; B.M., 669 f. 16 (19).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 550. |
| 12 August, 1651 - | Act concerning the Militias in the respective counties within this Commonwealth. [C.J., vi., 620; B.M., 669, f. 16 (18).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 551 |
| 13 August, 1651 - | Act giving instructions to the Commissioners of the respective Militias to prohibit the disposing of any Ordnance, Arms, or Ammunition without licence, wearing arms, and tumultuous meetings. [C.J., vi., 621 2; B.M., 669, f. 16 (20).] Printed Vol. ii., p. 552. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 15 August, 1651 | Act authorising several persons to put in execution several Ordinances and Acts of Parliament for settling the Militia of the City of London and for raising horses within the said City, to continue in force till 1 December, 1651. [C.J., vii., 1.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 554. |
| 19 August, 1651 | Act concerning the Minster of Peterborough. [C.J., vii., 2.] |
| 19 August, 1651 | Act giving further powers to the respective Committees of the Militia of the City of London, the Hamlets of the Tower, Southwark, and Westminster. [C.J., vii., 3.] |
| 1 September, 1651 | Act for further continuing for three months from 29th September, 1651, the monthly assessment of £120,000 (cf. Act of April 15, 1651). [C.J., vii., 10.] |
| 2 September, 1651 | Act enabling the Commissioners of the respective Militias within this Commonwealth to raise money for the maintenance of the Forces by them respectively raised for the present service. [C.J., vii., 10.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 555. |
| 2 September, 1651 | Act charging £100,000 upon the receipt of the Grand Excise for the use of the Navy. [C.J., vii., 10.] |
| 3 September, 1651 | Act for continuance of the Committee of the Army and Treasurers at War. [C.J., vii., 10-11.] |
| 25 September, 1651 | Act for continuing the High Court of Justice until 31st December, 1651 (cf. Act of 20 June, 1651). [C.J., vii., 21.] |
| 26 September, 1651 | Act for setting apart the 24th October as a Day of Public Thanksgiving, with a narrative declaring the grounds and reasons thereof. [C.J., vii., 21-2.] |
| 30 September, 1651 | Act providing for maimed soldiers and widows and orphans of soldiers of the Armies of Scotland and Ireland. [C.J., vii., 22.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 556. |
| 9 October, 1651 | Act for increase of shipping and encouragement of the navigation of this nation. [C.J., vii., 27; Scobell, ii., 176-7.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 559. |
| 28 November, 1651 | Act for constituting a Council of State from 30th November, 1651, to 1st December, 1652. [C.J., vii., 45.] |
| 4 December, 1651 | Act continuing to 1st December, 1652, the Act of 26 June, 1651, enabling the Council of State to exercise the powers belonging to the Lord Admiral. [C.J., vii., 47.] |
| 19 December, 1651 | Act for continuance of two Acts (of 14 and 18 December, 1649) touching election of officers in the City of London (cf. Act of 18 December, 1650). [C.J., vii., 53.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 19 December, 1651 | Act for raising £90,000 a month for six months from the 25th December, 1651, for maintenance of the Forces in England, Ireland, and Scotland, raised by the authority of Parliament for the service of the Commonwealth (cf. Act of 1 September, 1651). [C.J., vii., 54-5.] |
| 1 January, 1651/2 | Act for settling the Committee of the Army and Treasurers at Wars. [C.J., vii., 61.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 562. |
| 17 January, 1651/2 | Act for explanation of the Act of 1 January, 1651/2, for appointing a Committee for the Army and Treasurers at Wars. [C.J., vii., 74.] |
| 21 January, 1651/2 | Act for the continuance from 22nd January, 1651/2, to 1st November, 1652, and amendment of the Act of 15th April, 1650, empowering several Commissioners to put in execution all and every the powers and authorities heretofore given to the Commissioners for compounding with Delinquents. [C.J., vii., 75.] |
| 30 January, 1651/2 | Act for the execution of a Judgement in Parliament against Lieutenant Colonel John Lilburne. [C.J., vii., 79.] |
| 4 February, 1651/2 | Act to make void all Titles of Honours, Dignities, or Precedencies, given by the late King since the 4th January, 1641/2. [C.J., vii., 83-4; Scobell, ii., 179.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 564. |
| 24 February, 1651/2 | Act of General Pardon and Oblivion. [C.J., vii., 95; Scobell, ii., 179-186.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 565. |
| 27 February, 1651/2 | Act for the better and more effectual discovery of Thieves and Highwaymen. [C.J., vii., 99.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 577 |
| 12 March, 1651/2 | Act for impresting of Seamen. [C.J., vii., 105.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 578. |
| 31 March, 1652 | Act continuing till the 25th December, 1652, the Act of 26th March, 1650, the further redemption of Captives. [C.J., vii., 112.] |
| 1 April, 1652 | Act prohibiting the planting of Tobacco in England. [C.J., vii., 112; Scobell, ii., 187.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 580. |
| 1 April, 1652 | Act continuing the jurisdiction of the Duchy and County Palatine of Lancaster till 1st January, 1652-3. [C.J., vii., 112-3.] |
| 1 April, 1652 | Act for transferring the powers now in the several Committees for removing obstructions in the sale of lands of the late Archbishop, Bishops, Deans, King, Queen, etc. [C.J., vii., 113; Scobell, ii., 187-8.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 581. |
| 21 April, 1652 | Act for transferring the powers now in the Committee for regulating the Universities to several Commissioners. [C.J., vii., 124.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 27 April, 1652 | Further Additional Act for the relief of Poor Prisoners (cf. Acts of 4 September, 1649, 21 December, 1649, and April 6, 1650). [C.J., vii., 127; B.M., 669, f. 16 (48).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 582. |
| 3 June, 1652 | Additional Act for sale of Fee Farm Rents (cf. Acts of 6 February, 1650-1, and 11 March, 1649-50). [C.J., vii., 138-9; Scobell, ii., 188-192.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 583. |
| 4 June, 1652 | Act for setting apart Wednesday, 9th June, as a Day of Solemn Fasting and Humiliation within the Cities of London and Westminster, and weekly Bills of Mortality, and Wednesday, the 30th June, within the other parts of this Commonwealth with the grounds and reasons thereof. [C.J., vii., 139.] |
| 15 June, 1652 | Act for raising £90,000 per month for six months from the 24th June, 1652, towards the maintenance of the Forces in England, Ireland and Scotland, raised by authority of Parliament for the service of the Commonwealth (cf. Act of 19th December, 1651). [C.J., vii., 142.] |
| 18 June, 1652 | Act for continuing the Committee of the Army and Treasurers at War. [C.J., vii., 143.] |
| 23 June, 1652 | Act for transferring to certain Commissioners the powers of the late Committee of Indemnity. [C.J., vii., 144; Scobell, ii., 192.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 588 |
| 16 June, 1652 | Act for the relief of counties doubly charged with assessments by default of Receivers General, Collectors, and Sub-Collectors. [C.J., vii., 154-5; Scobell, ii., 193.] Printed, Vol ii., p. 590. |
| 4 August, 1652 | Act for several lands and estates forfeited to the Commonwealth for Treason, appointed to be sold for the use of the Navy. [C.J., vii., 160-1; Scobell, ii., 193-7.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 591. |
| 10 August, 1652 | Act enabling the Judges of the Northern Circuits to hold an Assize at Durham on Friday, the 27th August, 1652. [C.J., vii., 162.] |
| 12 August, 1652 | Act for the settlement of Ireland. [C.J., vii., 163; Scobell, ii., 197-200.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 598. |
| 25 August, 1652 | Act for stating and determining the accounts of such officers and soldiers as are or have been employed in the service of this Commonwealth in Ireland. [C.J., vii., 168; Scobell, ii., 200-205.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 603. |
| 1 September, 1652 | Act for setting apart the Wednesday, the 13th day of October, 1652, as a Day of Public Feasting and Humiliation. [C.J., vii., 173.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 2 September, 1652 | Act giving several powers to several persons constituted Commissioners for the affairs of Ireland and for repealing the powers of the former Commissioners. [C.J., vii., 174.] |
| 9 September, 1652 | Act for calling home English seamen and mariners and inhibiting such to serve abroad without licence (cf. Act, 13 April, 1650. [C.J., vii., 175; Scobell, ii., 205-7.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 612. |
| 9 September, 1652 | Additional Act for sale of Fee Farm Rents (cf. Acts of 11 March, 1649-50, 6 February, 1650-1, and June 3, 1652). [C.J., vii., 175-6; Scobell, ii., 207-9.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 614 |
| 29 September, 1652 | Act for reviving the Act of 18th June, 1649, for Relief of Persons upon Articles of War, and for continuing it from 28th September, 1652, until 28th September, 1655. [C.J., vii., 187.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 608. |
| 8 October, 1652 | Act for disabling Delinquents to bear office or to have any voice or vote in election of any public officer. [C.J., vii., 190.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 620. |
| 12 October, 1652 | Act for further empowering the Commissioners for removing obstructions in the sale of lands to hear and determine claims (cf. Act of 1 April, 1652). [C.J., vii., 190; B.M., 669, f. 16 (68).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 621. |
| 26 October, 1652 | Act for continuance till May, 1653, of several Commissioners in Scotland. [C.J., vii., 195; B.M., 669, f. 16 (70).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 622. |
| 26 October, 1652 | Act for continuing from 31st October, 1652, to 1st November, 1653, the Act of 15th April, 1650, empowering several Commissioners to compound with Delinquents and to manage estates under sequestration. [C.J., vii., 195-6.] |
| 18 November, 1652 | An additional Act for sale of several lands and States forfeited to the Commonwealth for Treason. [C.J., vii., 218; Scobell, ii., 210-26.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 623. |
| 23 November, 1652 | Act for settling the Powers of the Lord Admiral and Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports upon the Council of State from the 30th November, 1653, to 1st December, 1653. [C.J., vii., 219.] |
| 30 November, 1652 | Act constituting a Council of State from the 30th November, 1652, to 1st December, 1653. [C.J., vii., 223.] |
| 10 December, 1652 | Act for constituting Commissioners for ordering and managing the Affairs of the Admiralty and Navy to continue to 4th December, 1653. [C.J., vii. 223.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 10 December, 1652 | Act for constituting Commissioners to have the Inspections into the Treasuries of this Commonwealth, and for settling a Treasury. [C.J., vii., 228; State Papers Dom.; Interregnum, Vol. xxvi., No. 10.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 652. |
| 10 December, 1652 | Act for an Assessment at the rate of £120,000 a month for six months from 25th December, 1652, to 25th June, 1653, towards the maintenance of the armies in England, Ireland and Scotland, as also for the Navy (cf. Act of 15 June, 1652). [C.J., vii., 228.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 653 |
| 16 December, 1652 | Act for ascertaining the time of payment of the monies due upon Weavers Hall Bills. [C.J., vii., 230; Scobell, ii., 226.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 688 |
| 17 December, 1652 | Act appointing a Committee for the Army and Treasurers at War (cf. Act 18 June, 1652). [C.J., vii., 230.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 688 |
| 17 December, 1652 - | Act for further doubling of £100,000 upon the sale of several lands and estates forfeited to the Commonwealth for Treason. [cf. Act of 16 July, 1651.] [C.J., vii., 231; Scobell, ii., 226-7.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 690. |
| 21 December, 1652 | Act continuing till 26th December, 1653, the Act for the Redemption of Captives. [C.J., vii., 231.] |
| 31 December, 1652 - | Act for exposing to sale divers Castles, Houses, Parks, Lands and Hereditaments, belonging to the late King, Queen, or Prince, exempted from Sale by the Act of 16 July 1649. [C.J., vii., 239-40; Scobell ii., 277-9.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 690. |
| 1 January, 1652/3 - | Act authorising the Commissioners for the Excise to pay monies for the use of the Navy. [C.J., vii., 241.] |
| 1 January, 1652/3 | Act empowering the Commissioners for inspecting the Treasuries to issue warrants for payment of the monies appointed for the use of the Navy. [C.J., vii., 241; B.M., 669, f. 16 (78).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 696. |
| 1 January, 1652/3 - | Act for continuing the Jurisdiction of the Duchy and County Palatine of Lancaster till 1st April, 1653. [C.J., vii., 241.] |
| 7 January, 1652/3 - | Act for reviving and amending the Act of 20th September, 1649, against unlicensed and scandalous books and pamphlets, and for regulation of printing. [C.J., vii., 245; Scobell, ii., 230-1.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 696. |
| 9 February, 1652/3 | Act for making salt-petre. [C.J., vii., 257.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 699. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 18 March, 1652/3 - | Act for the impressing of seamen from 18th March, 1652/3, to 18th March, 1653/4 (cf. Act of [C.J., vii., 269.] |
| 22 March, 1652/3 - | Act continuing until 26th March, 1654, the Act of 11th March, 1650/1, for continuance of the Customs. [C.J., vii., 269.] |
| 22 March, 1652/3 - | Act for continuance of the Imposition upon Coals, towards the building and maintaining ships for guarding the seas; to continue till 6th March, 1654/5 (cf. Act of 28th March, 1651). [C.J., vii., 269.] |
| 8 April, 1653 - - | Act for the Probate of Wills and granting administration. [C.J., vii., 276; Scobell, ii., 232-3.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 702. |
| 8 April, 1653 - - | Act continuing the Jurisdiction of the Duchy and County Palatine of Lancaster unti' the 10th October, 1653 (cf. Act of 1 January, 1652/3. [C.J., vii., 277.] |
| 27 July, 1653 - - | Act appointing a Committee for the Army and Treasurers at War. [C.J., vii., 290; B.M., E. 1062 (5).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 703. |
| 28 July, 1653 - - | Act for constituting Commissioners for the ordering and managing the business of the Admiralty and Navy. [C.J., vii., 292; B.M., E. 1062 (6).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 708. |
| 28 July, 1653 - - | Act touching the several receipts of the Revenue and Treasuries of this Commonwealth and the bringing the same into one Treasury. [C.J., vii., 292; B.M., E. 1062 (7).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 711. |
| 30 July, 1653 - - | Act for settling the Jurisdiction of the Admiralty, to continue till 26th March, 1654. [C.J., vii., 293; B.M., E. 1062 (8).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 712. |
| 2 August, 1653 - | Act for taking away fines upon Bills, Declarations and original Writs. [C.J., vii., 294.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 713. |
| 8 August, 1653 - | An additional Act for stating and determining the accounts of the officers and soldiers of the Army in Ireland. [C.J., vii., 296; Scobell, ii., 235-6.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 714. |
| 24 August, 1653 - | Act touching Marriages and the registering thereof, and also touching Birth and Burials. [C.J., vii., 308; Scobell, ii., 236-8.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 715. |
| 30 August, 1653 - | Act for the more speedy and effectual Bringing-in the Arrears of the Excise. [C.J., vii., 310.] |
| 3 September, 1653 | Act touching the Planters of Tobacco in Gloucestershire. [C.J., vii., 313: B.M., 3, 1062 (13).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 718. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 6 September, 1653 | Act for continuance of the receipts of the Excise up to the 29th December, 1653. [C.J., vii., 315.] |
| 8 September, 1653 | An Explanatory Additional Act for the sale of the remaining Fee-Farm Rents and the finishing of that whole affair (cf. Acts of 11 March, 1649/50, 13 August, 1650, and 6 February, 1650/1; 3 June, 1652; 9 September, 1652). [C.J., vii., 316; Scobell, ii., 238-40.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 720. |
| 17 September, 1653 | Act for continuing the Privilege and Jurisdiction of the County [Palatine] of Lancaster till the 1st January, 1653/4. [C.J., vii., 320; B.M., 669, f. 17 (53.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 722 |
| 24 September, 1653 | Act for the speedy and effectual satisfaction of the Adventurers for land in Ireland, and of the Arrears due to the Soldiery there; and of other public Debts, and for the encouragement of Protestants to plant and inhabit Ireland. [C.J., vii., 323-4; Scobell, ii., 240-50.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 722. |
| 5 October, 1653 - | Act for the relief of Creditors and Poor Prisoners (cf. Acts of 4 September, December, 1649; 6 April, 1650; 27 April, 1652). [C.J., vii., 330; Scobell, ii., 259-65.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 753. |
| 7 October, 1653 - | Act for Accompts and clearing of Public Debts and for discovering frauds or concealments of any thing due to the Commonwealth. [C.J., vii., 331; B. M. 3, 1062 (18).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 765. |
| 13 October, 1653 - | Act for the custody and relife of Idiots and Lunaticks; to continue to 1st September, 1654. [C.J., vii., 334; B.M., 669, f. 17 (58.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 767. |
| 19 October, 1653 - | Act empowering the Committee for the Army to state and determine the accounts of all officers and soldiers and others employed by them, for monies by them received from the 26th March, 1647, until the 25th July, 1653. [C.J., vii., 336; Scobell, ii., 265-7.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 768. |
| 21 October, 1653 - | Act enabling the Commissioners of Parliament for compounding with Delinquents to dispose of two parts of the lands and Estates of Recusants for the Benefit of the Commonwealth. [C.J., vii., 337.] |
| 21 October, 1653 - | Act for the better and more effectual Discovery and Prosecution of Thieves and Highwaymen. [C.J., vii., 337-8; B.M., E. 1062 (21).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 772. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 29 October, 1653 - | Act for continuing till the 1st January, 1653/4, the powers of Commissioners for Compounding, etc., for advance of Money, and for Indemnity (cf. Act of). [C.J., vii., 342.] |
| 2 November, 1653 - | Act for constituting a Council of State to hold office for six months. [C.J., vii., 346.] |
| 4 November, 1653 - | Act for redress of Delays and mischief arising by writs of Error and Writs of false Judgment in several causes (cf. 11 March, 1649/50). [C.J., vii., 346 ; Scobell, ii., 268.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 773. |
| 4 November, 1653 - | Act for repealing of a Branch of a certain Act of the late Parliament intituled An Act for Subscribing the Engagement (2 January, 1649/50). [C.J., vii., 346 ; B.M., E., 1062 (23).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 774. |
| 4 November, 1653 - | Act concerning the Determination of several Claims now depending before the Commissioners for removing obstruction in the sale of lands, etc. [C.J., vii., 346.] |
| 12 November, 1653 - | Act for regulating the making of stuffs in Norwich and Norfolk (cf. Act of 14 November, 1650). [C.J., vii., 349-50 ; Scobell, ii., 269-72.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 775. |
| 21 November, 1653 - | An Act for establishing a High Court of Justice to continue till 1 August, 1654. [C.J., vii., 353-4 ; B.M., E., 1062 (26).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 780. |
| 22 November, 1653 - | Act for the De-afforestation, Sale and Improvement of the Forests and of the Honours, Manors, Tenements and Hereditaments within the usual limits and perambulations of the same, heretofore belonging to the late King, Queen and Prince. [C.J., vii., 354 ; B.M., E., 1062 (31).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 783. |
| 24 November, 1653 - | Act for an Assessment of £120,000 per month for six months, from the 25th December, 1653, to the 24th June, 1654, towards the maintenance of the Armies and Navies of this Commonwealth (cf. Act of 10 December, 1652). [C.J., vii., 355-6.] |
| 3 December, 1653 - | Act for constituting Commissioners for ordering and managing the Affairs of the Admiralty and Navy. [C.J., vii., 362 ; B.M., 669, f. 17 (65).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 812. |
| 16 December, 1653 - | The Government of the Commonwealth of England, Scotland and Ireland and the Dominions thereunto belonging (The Instrument of Government). [Old Parliamentary History, xx., 248-262.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 813. |
| 24 December, 1653 - | Ordinance for continuing of the Excise. [B.M., E., 1063 (33).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 823. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 24 December, 1653 - | Ordinance for continuation until 3 October, 1654, of the Act of Parliament of 26 March, 1650, intituled An Act for Redemption of Captives (cf. Acts). [B.M., 3, 1063 (34).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 824. |
| 24 December, 1653 - | Ordinance for the reviving of an Act of Parliament of 8 April, 1653, intituled An Act for Probate of Wills and granting Administrations. [B.M., E., 1063 (35).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 824. |
| 26 December, 1653 - | Ordinance for alteration of several Names and Forms heretofore used in Courts, Writs, Grants, Patents, Commissions, etc., and settling of proceedings in Courts of Law, Justice and Equity, within the Commonwealth of England, Scotland, and Ireland, according to the present Government. [Scobell, ii., 275-7.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 825. |
| 29 December, 1653 - | Ordinance for appointing Commissioners for the better ordering and bringing in the Duty of Excise and the Arrears thereof. [B.M., E., 1063 (38).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 828. |
| 31 December, 1653 - | Ordinance for continuing the powers of the Commissioners for compounding, etc., the Committee for Advance of Money, and Commissioners of Indemnity (cf. Act of 29 October, 1653). [B.M., E., 1063 (39).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 830. |
| 19 January, 1653/4 - | Ordinance for repealing several Acts and Resolves of Parliament made for touching the subscribing or taking the Engagement (cf, Act, 2 January, 1649/50, 4 November, 1653). [Scobell, ii., 277; B.M., E., 1063 (40).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 830. |
| 19 January, 1653/4 - | Ordinance declaring the offences herein mentioned and no other shall be adjudged High Treason within the Commonwealth of England, Scotland and Ireland and the Dominions thereunto belonging. [B.M., E., 1063 (41).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 831. |
| 28 January, 1653/4 - | Ordinance for appointing a Committee for the Army and Treasurers at war. [B.M., E., 1063 (42).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 835. |
| 28 January, 1653/4 - | Ordinance concerning certain details of the Monthly Assessment. [B.M., E., 1063 (43).] |
| 10 February, 1653/4 | Ordinance for the better ordering and disposing the Estates under sequestration. [B.M., E., 1063 (44).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 839. |
| 17 February, 1653/4 | Ordinance touching the Assessing, Levying and Collecting of the latter three months' Assessment appointed by an Act of the late Parliament of 10 December, 1653, entituled An Act for an Assessment at the rate of £120,000 per month for six months from the 25th December, 1653, towards the maintenance of the Armies and Navies of this Commonwealth. [B.M., E., 1063 (45).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 842. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 17 February, 1653/4 | An Ordinance of Explanation touching Treason (cf. Ord. of 19 January, 1653/4). [B.M., 669, f. 17 (77).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 844. |
| 28 February, 1653/4 | Ordinance for reviving the jurisdiction of the County Palatine of Lancaster and for holding an Assize there. [Scobell, ii., 278).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 844. |
| 17 March, 1653/4 - | Ordinance for continuing the Excise. [B.M., E., 1063 (47).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 845. |
| 20 March, 1653/4 - | Ordinance for continuance until 26 March, 1658, of the Act of Parliament of 11 March, 1650/1, entituled An Act for the Continuation of the Customs until the 20th March, 1653/4. [B.M. E., 1063 (48).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 854. |
| 20 March, 1653/4 - | Ordinance for continuation until 26 March, 1655, of an Act of 27 March, 1651, entituled An Act for laying an imposition upon Coles towards the building and maintaining ships for guarding the Seas. [Scobell, ii., 280.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 854. |
| 20 March, 1653/4 - | Ordinance for passing custodies of Idiots and Lunatics. [B.M., E., 1063 (51).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 854. |
| 20 March, 1653/4 - | Ordinance declaring that the proceedings in case of Murther in Ireland shall be as formerly. [B.M., E., 1063 (52).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 855. |
| 20 March, 1653/4 - | Ordinance for appointing Commissioners for a Probation of Publique Preachers. [Scobell, ii., 279-80 (1653, cap. 16). Printed, Vol. ii., p. 855. |
| 23 March, 1653/4 - | Ordinance for continuing till 1 November, 1654, the Act of 12 March, 1651, for impresting of seamen. [B.M., E., 1063 (53).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 858. |
| 23 March, 1653/4 - | Ordinance for relief of persons who have acted in the service of Parliament confirming former Acts, etc. [B.M., E., 1063 (55).] Printed, Vol. ii., 859. |
| 31 March, 1654 - - | Ordinance for suspending the proceedings of the Judges named in the Act of 5th October, 1653, for the relief of Creditors and poor Prisoners. [B.M., E., 1063 (56).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 860. |
| 31 March, 1654 - - | Ordinance prohibiting Cockmatches. [Scobell, ii., 283.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 861. |
| 31 March, 1654 - - | Ordinance for the better amending and keeping in repair the Common Highways within the Nation. [Scobell, ii., 283-8.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 861. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 3 April, 1654 - - | Ordinance for continuing until further Order an Act of Parliament of 8 April, 1653, for Probate of Wills and granting administration. [Scobell, ii., 288.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 869. |
| 8 April, 1654 - - | Ordinance for adjourning part of Easter Term, 1654. [B.M., E., 669, f. 17 (84).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 869. |
| 11 April, 1654 - | Ordinance appointing Commissioners to put in execution the Act of 1 April, 1653, prohibiting the planting of Tobacco in England. [B.M., E., 1063 (60).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 870. |
| 12 April, 1654 - - | Ordinance touching Surveyors of the Highway for this present year, 1654. [B.M., E., 1063 (61).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 871. |
| 12 April, 1654 - - | Ordinance for uniting Scotland into one Commonwealth with England. [Scobell, ii., 293-5.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 871. |
| 12 April, 1654 - - | Ordinance for Pardon and Grace to the People of Scotland. [Scobell, ii., 288-293.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 875. |
| 12 April, 1654 - - | Ordinance for erecting Courts Baron in Scotland. [Scobell, ii., 295.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 883 |
| 12 April, 1654 - - | Ordinance for settling the Estates of several excepted Persons in Scotland, in Trustees, to the Uses herein expressed. [Scobell, ii., 296-8.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 884. |
| 18 April, 1654 - - | Ordinance for further suspending the proceedings of the Judges named in the Act of 5 October, 1653, for the relief of creditors and poor prisoners. [B.M., E., 1063 (66).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 888. |
| 4 May, 1654 - - | An additional Ordinance for the Excise (cf. Ordinance of 17 March, 1653-4). [Scobell, ii., 298-9.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 889. |
| 4 May, 1654 - - | Ordinance for further doubling upon and finishing the sale of Deans' and Chapters' Lands and Manors of Rectories, Glebelands, etc. (cf. Ordinance of 8 December, 1646, and Acts of 30 April, 1649, and 16 and 23 October, 1650). [Scobell, ii., 299-303.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 890. |
| 16 May, 1654 - - | Ordinance for continuing until the 31st May, 1654, the Ordinance of 18 April, 1654, for further suspending the proceedings of the Judges named in the Act of Parliament of 5 October, 1653, for relief of creditors and poor prisoners. [B.M., E., 1064 (3).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 897. |
| 16 May, 1654 - - | Ordinance of explanation of the Ordinance of 31 March, 1654, for better amending and keeping in repair the common highways within this nation. [B.M., E., 1064 (5).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 897. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 26 May, 1654 | Ordinance for the County Court of the County of Chester to be held at Norwich during the continuance of the infection of the plague in Chester. [B.M., E., 1064 (4).] |
| 26 May, 1654 | Ordinance for relief of Debtors in Scotland in some cases of extremity. Printed, Vol. ii., p. 898. |
| 26 May, 1654 | Ordinance empowering the Commissioners appointed to consider of the matter contained in the 28th Article of the Treaty with the States General, to administer an Oath. Printed, Vol. ii., p. 899. |
| 26 May, 1654 | Ordinance for preservation of the Works of the Great Level of the Fens. [Scobell, ii., 303-5.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 899. |
| 2 June, 1654 | Ordinance for an explanation touching the Jurisdiction of the Court of Admiralty (cf, Act of 2 April, 1651). [Scobell, ii., 305.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 902. |
| 8 June, 1654 | Ordinance for an assessment for six months from June 24, 1654, for maintenance of the Armies and Navies of this Commonwealth, at the rate of £120,000 per month for the first three months, and at the rate of £90,000 per month for the last three months thereof (cf. Act of 10 December, 1653, and Ordinance of 17 February, 1653-4). [B.M., E., 1064 (10).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 902. |
| 9 June, 1654 | Ordinance for enabling the Judge or Judges of the Northern Circuit to hold Assize and Gaol-delivery at Durham. [Scobell, ii., 305-7; B.M., E., 1064 (11).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 907. |
| 9 June, 1654 | Ordinance for the further doubling of £2,000 upon Deans', Deans' and Chapters' Lands, Manors of Rectories, Glebe Lands, etc. (cf. Ordinance of 4 May, 1654). [Scobell, ii., 307-8.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 910. |
| 9 June, 1654 | Ordinance for relief of creditors and poor prisoners, amending and explaining the Act of 5 October, 1653. [Scobell, ii., 308-10.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 911. |
| 9 June, 1654 | Ordinance for reviving the Court of the Duchy of Lancaster at Westminster. [Scobell, ii., 310-11.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 916. |
| 13 June, 1654 | Ordinance for establishing a High Court of Justice. [B.M., E., 1064 (14).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 917 |
| 21 June, 1654 | Ordinance for bringing the Publique Revenues of this Commonwealth into one Treasury. [Scobell, ii., 311-12.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 918. |
| 21 June, 1654 | Ordinance appointing who shall be Justices of Assize for the County Palatine of Lancaster. [Scobell, ii., 313.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 921. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 23 June, 1654 - - | Ordinance amending the Ordinance of 20 March, 1653-4, by giving further time for approbation of Publique Preachers. [Scobell, ii., 313.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 922. |
| 23 June, 1654 - - | Ordinance for the regulation of Hackney-Coachmen in London and the places adjacent. [B.M., E., 1064 (18).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 922. |
| 23 June, 1654 - - | Ordinance for the further encouragement of the Adventurers for Lands in Ireland, and of the soldiers and other Planters there [Scobell, ii., 313-7.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 923. |
| 27 June, 1654 - - | Ordinance for Distribution of the Elections in Scotland. [B.M., E., 1064 (21).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 930. |
| 27 June, 1654 - - | Ordinance for Distribution of the Elections in Ireland. [B.M., E., 1064 (22).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 932. |
| 27 June, 1654 - - | Ordinance for Indemnity to the English Protestants of the Province of Munster in Ireland. [Scobell, ii., 317-9.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 933. |
| 29 June, 1654 - - | Ordinance against challenges, duels and all provocations thereunto. [Scobell, ii., 319-20.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 937. |
| 29 June, 1654 - - | Ordinance for continuing the Committee for the Army and Treasurers of War and for paying a proportion of the monthly assessment for the Navy (cf. Ordinances of 28 January, 1653-4, and 8 June, 1654. [B.M., E., 1064 (24).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 939. |
| 30 June, 1654 - - | Ordinance empowering the Commissioners of the Customs and others for the better suppressing of drunkenness and prophane cursing and swearing in persons employed under them. [Scobell, ii., 320-1.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 940. |
| 4 July, 1654 - - | Ordinance prohibiting Horse-Races for six months from 6 July, 1654. [B.M., E., 1064 (26).] Printed, Vol. ii., 941. |
| 1 August, 1654 - - | Ordinance appointing a Committee of the Adventurers for Lands in Ireland for determining differences among the said Adventurers. [B.M., E., 1064 (28).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 942. |
| 8 August, 1654 - - | Ordinance for the better support of the Universities in Scotland, and encouragement of Public Preachers there. [Nicoll's *Diary*, pp. 164–7.] Printed in Appendix to this Table. |
| 11 August, 1654 | Additional Ordinance for the relief of creditors and poor prisoners; to continue, along with the Act of 5 October, 1653, and the Ordinance of 9 June, 1654, until 1 December, 1654. [B.M., E., 1064 (29).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 943. |
| 11 August, 1654 - | Ordinance for the better redress of the abuses committed upon the River of Thames and Waters of Medway. [Scobell, ii., 321-2.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 945. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 21 August, 1654 - | Ordinance for appointing Commissioners to survey the Forests, Honors, Manors, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments within the usual limits and perambulations of the same, heretofore belonging to the late King, Queen and Prince. [Scobell, ii., 322-4.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 946. |
| 21 August, 1654 - | Ordinance for the better regulating and limiting the Jurisdiction of the Court of Chancery. [Scobell, ii., 324-335.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 947. |
| 28 August, 1654 - | Ordinance for ejecting scandalous, ignorant and insufficient ministers and schoolmasters. [Scobell, ii., 335-347.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 968. |
| 29 August, 1654 - | Ordinance appointing the Excise of Alum and Copperas, amending the Ordinance of 17 March. 1653-4. Printed, Vol. ii., p. 990. |
| 30 August, 1654 - | Ordinance for taking an account of the moneys received upon the Act for the better propagation and preaching of the Gospel in Wales. [Scobell, ii., 347-8.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 990. |
| 30 August, 1654 - - | Ordinance for sale of Four Forests or Chases reserved for collateral security to soldiers. [Scobell, ii., 348-52.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 993. |
| 2 September, 1654 | Ordinance for the better maintenance and encouragement of Preaching Ministers, and for uniting of Parishes. [Scobell, ii., 353-6.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1000. |
| 2 September, 1654 | Ordinance enabling such soldiers as have served the Commonwealth in the late wars to exercise any Trade. [Scobell, ii., 357.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1006. |
| 2 September, 1654 | Ordinance touching the Office of Postage of Letters, Inland and Foreign. [B.M., E., 1064 (37).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1007. |
| 2 September, 1654 | Ordinance giving liberty for the carrying of Millstone, Timber, Stone, etc., amending the High way Ordnance of 31 March, 1654. [B.M., E., 1064 (38).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1013. |
| 2 September, 1654 | Ordinance touching Fines or Writs of Covenants and Writs of Entry. [Scobell, ii., 358.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1013. |
| 2 September, 1654 | Ordinance for further doubling upon Deans and Chapters' Lands. [Scobell, ii., 358–9.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1014. |
| 2 September, 1654 | Ordinance admitting Protestants in Ireland to compound. [Scobell, ii., 359.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1015. |
| 2 September, 1654 | Ordinance for bringing several branches of the Revenue under the managing and government of the Treasury and Court of Exchequer. [Scobell, ii., 359-61.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1016. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 2 September, 1654 | Ordinance for reviving Acts of Parliament of 7 Jac. I. and 3 Car. I. for the recovery and preservation of many thousand acres of ground in Norfolk and Suffolk surrounded by the rage of the Sea. [Scobell, ii., 361.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1019. |
| 2 September, 1654 | Ordinance for continuance and maintenance of the Almshouse and Almsmen called Poor Knights, and other charitable and pious uses, whereof the late Deans and Canons of Windsor were Feoffees in Trust. [Scobell, ii., 361-5.] Printed, Vol. ii., 1019. |
| 2 September, 1654 | Additional Ordinance to the Ordinances of 20 March, 1653-4, appointing Commissioners for approbation of Publique Preachers [Scobell, ii., 365-6.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1025. |
| 2 September, 1654 | Ordinance for appointing Visitors for the Universities. [Scobell, ii., 366-8.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1026. |
| 8 February, 1654/5 | Order and Declaration of the Protector with the advice of his Council for an assessment of three score thousand pounds by the month for the maintenance of the Army and Navy. [B.M., E., 1064 (47).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1029 |
| 28 February, 1654/5 | Order and Declaration touching the Excise. [B.M., E., 1064 (49).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1035. |
| 27 November, 1656 | Act that His Highness's Passing Bills shall not be any Determination of this Session of Parliament. Passed November 27. [C.J., vii., 460; Scobell, ii., 371, Cap. I.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1036. |
| 27 November, 1656 | Act for renouncing and disannulling the pretended title of Charles Stuart (passed September 26). [C.J., vii., 428-9, 460; Scobell, ii., 371, Cap. II.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1036. |
| 27 November, 1656 | Act for the security of the Lord Protector his Person, and the continuance of the Nation in Peace and Safety (passed October 9). [C.J., vii., 436-7, 460; Scobell, ii., 372, Cap. III.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1038. |
| 27 November, 1656 | Act for taking away the Court of Wards and Liveries (passed November 22). [C.J., vii., 457, 460; Scobell, ii., 375, Cap. IV.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1043. |
| 27 November, 1656 | Act for Transportation of several Commodities, of the Breed, Growth, and Manufacture of this Commonwealth (passed 26 November). [C.J., vii., 458, 460; Scobell, ii., 375, Cap. V.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1043 |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 25 May, 1657 - - | The Humble Petition and Advice of the Knights, Citizens and Burgesses now assembled in Parliament of this Commonwealth.* [C.J., vii., 514, 537-9; Scobell, i., 378, Cap. VI.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1048. |
| 9 June. 1657 - - | Act for taking away Purveyance and compositions for Purveyance (passed 12 December, 1656). [C.J., vii., 467, 552; Scobell, ii., 373, Cap. VII.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1057. |
| 9 June, 1657 - - | Act for limiting and settling the Prices of Wines.† [C.J., vii., 514, 552; Scobell, ii., 384, Cap. VIII.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1057. |
| 9 June, 1657 - - | Act for an Assessment upon England for three months, at the rate of £60,000 per month, to commence from the 25th March, 1657 (passed 4 June). [C.J., vii., 545, 552; Scobell, 400, Cap. XII.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1058. |
| 9 June, 1657 - - | Act for three months' Assessment in Ireland for the maintenance of the Spanish War and other services of the Commonwealth (passed 9 June). [C.J., vii., 551, 553; Scobell, ii., 424, Cap. XIII.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1097. |
| 9 June, 1657 - - | Act against Vagrants, and wandering, idle, dissolute Persons (passed May 5). [C.J., vii., 530, 552; Scobell, ii., 477, Cap. XXI.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1098. |
| 9 June, 1657 - - | Act giving licence for transporting Fish in Foreign Bottoms (passed May 30). [C.J., vii., 543, 552; Scobell, ii., 477, Cap. XXII.] XXIII.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1100. |
| 9 June, 1657 - - | Act for the Assuring, Confirming, and Settling of Lands and Estates in Ireland (passed 8 June). [C.J., vii., 550, 553; Scobell, ii., 478, Cap. Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1110. |
| 9 June, 1657 - - | Act for settling the Postage in England, Scotland and Ireland (passed 9 June). [C.J., vii., 551, 553; Scobell, ii., 511, Cap. XXX.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1110. |
| 9 June, 1657 - - | Act for the mitigation of the rigour of the Forest Laws within the Forest of Dean in the County of Gloucester, and for the preservation of Wood and Timber in the said Forest (passed 14 March, 1656-7). [C.J., vii., 503, 552; Scobell, ii., 514, Cap. XXXII.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1114. |
| 9 June, 1657 - - | Act for settling the late Cathedral Church of Gloucester upon the Mayor and Burgesses of the City of Gloucester, and their successors, for public, religious, and charitable uses (passed 5 December, 1656). [C.J., vii., 464, 552.] |

* Passed in its original form 27 March. Amended, 22 May 1657, and presented in its amended form on May 25 to the Protector.

† Originally passed 27 March. Amended 9 June by alteration of date of date of coming into force from 15 April to 15 August 1657.

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 9 June, 1657 | Act for the promoting and more frequent Preaching of the Gospel and better maintenance of a godly ministry in the Borough of Plymouth (passed 14 March, 1656-7). [C.J., vii., 503, 553.] |
| 9 June, 1657 | Act for raising money for maintenance of the Ministers in Great Yarmouth (passed 1 December, 1656). [C.J., vii., 462, 552.] |
| 9 June, 1657 | Act for the promoting and more frequent Preaching of the Gospel and maintenance of Ministers in the City of Exeter and for the uniting of Parishes (passed 27 March, 1657). [C.J., vii., 513, 553.] |
| 9 June, 1657 | Act for the provision and better maintenance of the several Ministers in the Town of Northampton (passed 12 February, 1656-7). [C.J., vii., 490, 552.] |
| 9 June, 1657 | Act for raising maintenance for the Ministers of Newport, in the Isle of Wight (passed 30 March). [C.J., vii., 514, 553.] |
| 19 June, 1657 | Instructions for Forest Commissioners (agreed to 19 June). [C.J., vii., 563; Scobell, ii., 396, Cap. XI.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1116. |
| 26 June, 1657 | Act for continuing and establishing the Subsidy of Tunnage and Poundage, and for reviving an Act for the better packing of Butter and Redress of Abuses therein (cf. Ordinance of 16 December, 1647, passed June 23). [C.J., vii., 569-70, 577; Scobell, ii., 384, Cap. IX.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1123. |
| 26 June, 1657 | Act and Declaration touching several Acts and Ordinances made since the 20th April, 1653, and before the 3rd September, 1654, and other Acts (passed June 18). [C.J., 562, 577; Scobell, ii., 389, Cap. X.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1131. |
| 26 June, 1657 | Act for raising £15,000 sterling in Scotland (passed June 22). [C.J., vii., 567-8, 577; Scobell, ii., 425, Cap. XIV.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1142. |
| 26 June, 1657 | Act for the better observation of the Lord's Day (passed June 20). [C.J., vii., 567, 577; Scobell, ii., 438, Cap. XV.] Printed, Vol. ii., 1162. |
| 26 June, 1657 | Act for discovering, convicting and suppressing of Polish Recusants (passed June 18). [C.J., vii., 561-2, 577; Scobell, ii., 443, Cap. XVI.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1170. |
| 26 June, 1657 | Act for Indemnifying of such persons as have acted for the service of the Public (passed June 23). [C.J., vii., 570, 577; Scobell, ii., 449, Cap. XVIII.]. Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1180. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 26 June, 1657 | The Humble Additional Petition and Advice of the Knights, Citizens, and Burgesses now assembled in the Parliament of this Commonwealth (passed June 25, sent up to Protector June 26). [C.J., vii., 575, 577; Scobell, ii., 450, Cap. XVIII.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1182. |
| 26 June, 1657 | Additional Act for the improvement of the Excise or New Impost (passed June 22). [C.J., vii., 568-9, 577; Scobell, ii., 452, Cap. XIX. and XX.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1186. |
| 26 June, 1657 | Act for preventing the multiplicity of buildings in and about the Suburbs of London and within ten miles of the same (passed June 20). [C.J., vii., 566, 577; Scobell, ii., 484, Cap. XXIV.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1223. |
| 26 June, 1657 | Act for an assessment at the rate of £35,000 by the month upon England, £6,000 by the month upon Scotland, and £9,000 by the month upon Ireland, for three years from the 24th June, 1657, for a temporary supply towards the maintenance of the Armies and Navies of this Commonwealth (passed June 22). [C.J., vii., 568, 577; Scobell, ii., 491, Cap. XXV.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1234. |
| 26 June, 1657 | Act for punishing such Persons as live at high rates and have no Estates, Profession, or Calling answerable thereunto (passed June 23). [C.J., vii., 571, 577; Scobell, ii., 500, Cap. XXVI.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1249. |
| 26 June, 1657 | Act for Attainder of the Rebels in Ireland (passed June 25). [C.J., vii., 574, 577; Scobell, ii., 510, Cap. XXVII.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1250. |
| 26 June, 1657 | Act for the better suppressing of theft upon the borders of England and Scotland, and for the discovery of Highwaymen and other Felons (passed June 25). [C.J., vii., 570-1, 577; Scobell, ii., 508, Cap. XXVIII.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1262. |
| 26 June, 1657 | Act for the quiet enjoying of sequestered Parsonages and Vicarages by the present Incumbent (passed 17 June). [C.J., vii., 560, 577; Scobell, ii., 510, Cap. XXIX.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1266. |
| 26 June, 1657 | Act for the improvement of the Revenue of the Customs and Excise (passed June 26). [C.J., vii., 577, 578; Scobell, ii., 513, Cap. XXXI.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1265. |
| 26 June, 1657 | Act for the adjournment of this present Parliament from the 26th June, 1657, unto the 20th January, 1657/8 (passed June 26). [C.J., vii., 576, 578; Scobell, ii., 515, Cap. XXXIII.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1269. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 26 June, 1657 - - | Act for explaining a former Act of Parliament for the more frequent Preaching of the Gospel and maintenance of ministers in the City of Bristol and for supplying certain defects in the former Act (passed June 26). [C.J., vii., 576, 577.] |
| 11 May, 1659 - - - | Act for enabling and authorising certain Persons to be Justices of the Peace, and Sheriffs (amended July 7, 1659, by a Declaration that the Act doth not extend to give Sheriffs in Scotland power to determine Civil causes, personal or real, C.J., vii., 707). [C.J., vii., 648; B. M., E. 1074 (1).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1270. |
| 14 May, 1659 - - - | Act for continuance of this present Easter Term. [C.J., vii., 654.] |
| 14 May, 1659 - - | Act for the Great Seal of England. [Printed in C.J., vii., 654.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1271. |
| 18 May, 1659 - - | Act enabling such Commissioners of Sewers as acted on the 19th April, 1653, to act as Commissioners of Sewers. [C.J., vii., 658; B.M., E. 669, f. 21 (34).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1271. |
| 19 May, 1659 - - - | Act for constituting Judges of the Admiralty. [C.J., vii., 658; B.M., 669, f. 21 (37).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1272. |
| 19 May, 1659 - - - | Act for appointing Judges for the Probate of Wills and granting administrations. [C.J., vii., 658; B.M., 669, f. 21 (36).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1272. |
| 19 May, 1659 - - - | Act for settling the Council of State. [C.J., vii., 659; State Papers, Domestic, Interregnum, Vol. I., 91, pp. 7-12.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1272. |
| 26 May, 1659 - - - | Act for levying and bringing in the Arrears of the Revenue due to the Commonwealth. [C.J., vii., 666-7; B.M., E. 1074 (2).] Printed, Vol. ii. p. 1276. |
| 31 May, 1659 - - - | Act for constituting Commissioners for ordering and managing the affairs of the Admiralty and Navy. [C.J., vii., 670; B.M., E. 1074 (3).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1277. |
| 5 June, 1659 - - | Act for constituting John Bradshaw, Thomas Terryll, Esquire, and John Fountaine, Esquire, Commissioners of the Great Seal of England [C.J., vii., 671-2.] |
| 7 June, 1659 - - | Act for constituting Charles Fleetwood, Esquire, Lieutenant-General and Commander-in-Chief of the Forces raised in England and Scotland. [C.J., vii., 674; Thurloe's State Papers, Vol. VII., p. 679.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1283. |
| 8 June, 1659 - - | Act constituting Commissioners for nomination of Commissioner Officers for the Forces in England and Scotland and directing the granting Commissions to them. [C.J., vii., 675.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 18 June, 1659 - - | An Act of Assessment. [C.J., vii., 689; B.M., E. 1074 (4).] Printed, Vol. ii., 1284. |
| 22 June, 1659 - - | An Additional Act for bringing in all Arrears and also the Duty of Excise, New Impost, Customs, Subsidies and Prize Goods until 1 October, 1659. [C.J., vii., 691-2; B.M., E. 1074 (5).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1286. |
| 28 June, 1659 - - | Act for impresting of Seamen. [C.J., vii., 696; B.M., E. 1074 (7).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1287. |
| 28 June, 1659 - - | Act for settling the Militia of the City of Westminster and Liberties thereof and parts adjacent. [C.J., vii., 696; B.M., E. 1074 (6).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1290. |
| 30 June, 1659 - - | Act for repayment of £15,000 advanced by the East India Company. [C.J., vii., 699.] |
| 7 July, 1659 - - | Act for settling the Militia of the City of London and Liberties thereof, with the qualifications set forth by the Parliament on 9 May, 1659. [C.J., vii., 707; B.M., E., 1074 (8).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1293. |
| 7 July, 1659 - - | Act giving several powers to the Commissioners for Ireland within named, and declaring several Laws, Ordinances and Acts of Parliament to be in force in Ireland. [C.J., vii., 707; Letters from the Parliament of England and Council of State (Commonwealth), P.R.O.I., E. 10, 110.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1298. |
| 12 July, 1659 - - | An Act of Indemnity and Free Pardon. [C.J., vii., 715; B.M., E. 1074 (9).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1299. |
| 13 July, 1659 - - | Act against Delinquents. [C.J., vii., 716; B.M., E., 1074 (10).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1304. |
| 13 July, 1659 - - | Act for enabling Judges to hold an Assize at Durham. [C.J., vii., 715; B.M., E. 1074 (11).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1305. |
| 14 July, 1659 - - | Act for settling the Militia of the Hamlets of the Tower of London. [C.J., vii., 717; B.M., E. 1074 (13).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1308. |
| 14 July, 1659 - - | Act for settling the Militia in the Borough of Southwark and parts adjacent. [C.J., vii., 717; B.M., E. 1074 (13).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1312. |
| 14 July, 1659 - - | Additional Act giving powers to Commissioners for the Militia of Westminster. [C.J., vii., 717.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1316. |
| 19 July, 1659 - - | Act for appointing Judges of the Admiralty (cf. Act of 19 May, 1659). [C.J., vii., 723; B.M., E. 669, f. 21 (62).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1316. |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 19 July, 1659 - - | Act for reviving the Act of 19 May, 1659, empowering Judges for Probate of Wills and Granting Administrations. [C.J., vii., 723; B.M., 669, f. 21 (61).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1317. |
| 22 July, 1659 - - | Act for demolishing the Castle of Liverpool. [C.J., vii., 727.] |
| 22 July, 1659 - - | Act for Householders to give an account of Lodgers, Horses, Arms and Ammunition. [C.J., vii., 728; B.M. E. 1074 (14).] Printed. Vol. ii., p. 1317. |
| 26 July, 1659 - - | Act for settling the Militia in England and Wales. [C.J., vii., 734; B.M., E. 1074 (15).] |
| 2 August, 1659 - | Act for appointing Commissioners for putting in execution the powers heretofore given to the Commissioners for Sequestration. [C.J., vii., 745; B.M., E 1074 (17).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1342. |
| 2 August, 1659 - | Act enabling the Commissioners for the Militia in the City of London to raise three months' Assessment for paying for Drums, Provision and Charges incident to the said Militia. [C.J., vii., 745; B.M., E. 1074 (16).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1343. |
| 5 August, 1659 - | Act for holding an Assize for the County of Lancaster. [C.J., vii., 748; B.M., E 1074 (18).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1344. |
| 13 August, 1659 - | Act for bringing in of second moieties upon the sale of Lands forfeited to the Commonwealth for Treason. [C.J., vii., 758; B.M., E. 1074 (19).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1345. |
| 15 August, 1659 - | Act avoiding of a Judgment and of an Act for execution of the said Judgment given against Lieut.-Col. John Lilburne. [C.J., vii., 760.] |
| 27 August, 1659 - | An Act for Sequestration. [C.J., vii., 770; B.M., E. 1074 (20).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1347. |
| 27 August, 1659 - | Act for to make good all Tryals which shall be held at Stafford on Friday, 8th September, 1659, as if the same had been tried upon the 17th August 1659 (8th September amended to 9th on 29th August. [C.J., vii., 770.] |
| 3 September, 1659 | Act for the further continuance until 7th March, 1659-60, of the Act of 7 July, 1659, giving several powers to the Commissioners for Ireland withinnamed, and declaring several Laws, Ordinances and Acts of Parliament to be in force in Ireland. [C.J., vii., 773.] |
| 3 September, 1659 | Act for empowering the Committee or Sub-Commissioners for Sequestration, or any two of them, to examine witnesses upon Oath. [C.J., vii., 773.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 29 September, 1659 | Act for the Continuance of the Customs and Excise. [C.J., vii., 788; B.M., E. 1074 (21).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1349. |
| 11 October, 1659 - | Act against the Raisings of Money upon the People, without their consent in Parliament. [C.J., vii., 795; B.M., E. 1074 (23).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1351. |
| 12 October, 1659 - | Act appointing Commissioners for the Government of the Army. [C.J., vii., 796; B.M., 669, f. 21 (79).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1352. |
| 27 December, 1659 - | Act for further continuance of the Excise and Customs until 8 March, 1659-60. [C.J., vii., 797-8; B.M., E. 1074 (26).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1353. |
| 28 December, 1659 - | Act for the borrowing of £20,000 for the service of the Commonwealth. [C.J., vii., 798.] |
| 2 January, 1659/60 | Act with instructions to be given to the Council of State. [C.J., vii., 801.] |
| 2 January, 1659/60 | Additional Act to the Act of 28th December, 1659, for borrowing £20,000 for the service of the Commonwealth. [C.J., vii., 804.] |
| 26 January, 1659/60 | Act for an Assessment of £100,000 by the month upon England, Scotland and Ireland, for six months. [C.J., vii., 824; B.M., E. 1074 (27).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1355. |
| 2 February, 1659/60 | Act constituting a Committee for the Army and Treasurers at War to hold office until the 10th October, 1660. [C.J., vii., 830.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1403. |
| 3 February, 1659/60 | Act for constituting Commissioners for the better ordering and managing the Affairs of the Navy. [C.J., vii., 830; B.M., E. 1074 (28).] |
| 7 February, 1659/60 | Act for the Great Seal of Scotland. [C.J., vii., 836.] |
| 7 February, 1659/60 | Act for the Great Seal of Ireland. [C.J., vii., 836.] |
| 7 February, 1659/60 | Additional Act for Sequestrations. [C.J., vii., 836; B.M., E. 1074 (29).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1412. |
| 11 February, 1659/60 | Act for appointing Commissioners for the government of the Army. [C.J., vii., 841.] |
| 11 February, 1659/60 | Act constituting Charles Fleetwood, Esquire, to be Lieutenant-General and Commander-in-Chief of the Forces raised and to be raised by authority of Parliament. (Read on 11th February. The date of its actual passing is not recorded in C.J., cf. Act of 24th February annulling this Act). [C.J., vii., 841.] |
| 16 February, 1659/60 | Act appointing an Engagement to be taken by the members of the Council of State. [C.J., vii., 845.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 18 February, 1659/60 | An Act concerning elections of members to serve in Parliament. [C.J., vii., 846.] |
| 24 February, 1659/60 | Act making void the Acts of 11th February constituting Commissioners for Government of the Army, and for making Charles Fleetwood, Esquire, Commander-in-Chief of the Land Forces. [C.J., vii., 851; B.M., E., 1074 (30).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1416. |
| 25 February, 1659/60 | Act for constituting George Monck, Esquire, Captain-General and Commander-in-Chief under the Parliament of all the land Forces in England, Scotland and Ireland. [C.J., vii., 852.] |
| 25 February, 1659/60 | Act for the continuance of the Customs and Excise from the 29th February, 1659/60, to the 24th June, 1660. [C.J., vii., 853; B.M., E. 1074 (31).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1416. |
| 25 February, 1659/60 | Act for constituting a Council of State and repealing the Act, with Instructions for the Council of State, passed 2nd January, 1659/60. [C.J., vii., 852, Lords' MSS.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1418. |
| 2 March, 1659/60 - | Act for the repeal of the two Acts of Sequestrations of 27 August, 1659, and 7th February, 1659/60. C.J., vii., 859; B.M., E. 1074 (32).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1423. |
| 5 March, 1659/60 - | Act declaring the Public Confession of Faith of the Church of England. [C.J., vii., 862.] |
| 7 March, 1659/60 - | Act for explanation of certain clauses and provisos in the Act of 25th February, 1659/60, for the continuance of the Customs and Excise. [C.J., vii., 866; B.M., E. 1074 (34).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1423. |
| 12 March, 1659/60 - | Act and Declaration for putting the Laws against Priests and Jesuits in speedy and efficient execution. [C.J., vii., 871-2; B.M., E. 1074 (35).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1425. |
| 12 March, 1659/60 - | Act for settling the Militia within England and Wales. [C.J., vii., 871; B.M., E. 1074 (37).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1425. |
| 12 March, 1659/60 - | Act for settling the Militia of the City of London. [C.J., vii., 871; B.M., E. 1074 (36).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1455. |
| 14 March, 1659/60 - | Act for Approbation and admission of Ministers of the Gospel to Benefices and Public Lectures. [C.J., vii., 874; B.M., E. 1074 (38).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1459. |
| 14 March, 1659/60 - | Act for reviving the Court of the Duchy-Chamber of Lancaster at Westminster [C.J., vii., 875.] |

| Date. | Title. |
|---|---|
| 15 March, 1659/60 - | Act for bringing in the Rents and Revenues of Delinquents' and Popish Recusants' Estates. [C.J., vii., 877; B.M., E. 1074 (39).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1462. |
| 15 March, 1659/60 - | Act for recovery of Public Debts and other Duties belonging to the Commonwealth. [C.J., vii., 877; B.M., E. 1074 (40).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1463. |
| 15 March, 1659/60 - | Act for giving power to the Council of State during the Interval, in order to Public Safety. [C.J., vii., 877.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1464. |
| 15 March, 1659/60 - | Act for continuing the Terms, Process and Proceedings of the Four Courts of Justice in Ireland. [C.J., vii., 878.] |
| 15 March, 1659/60 - | Act for reviving the Act for Impresting of Seamen until the 24 June, 1660 [C.J., vii., 878.] |
| 15 March, 1659/60 - | Act for removing obstructions in bringing in the Assessments. [C.J., vii., 878.] |
| 16 March, 1659/60 - | Act for taking the accounts and redressing of grievances concerning the Tithes and Church-Livings in Wales, and for Advancement of Religion and learning there. [C.J., vii., 880; B.M., E. 1074 (41).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1465. |
| 16 March 1659/60 - | Act for ministers and Payment of Tithes. [C.J., vii., 800.] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1467. |
| 16 March, 1659/60 - | Act for dissolving from the 16 March, 1659/60, the Parliament begun and holden at Westminster the 3rd November, 1650, and for the calling and holding of a Parliament at Westminster on the 25th April, 1660. [C.J., vii., 880; B.M., E., 1074 (42).] Printed, Vol. ii., p. 1469. |

# APPENDIX.

## An acte of the Commons of England in Parliament assembled for removeinge Obstructions in the proceedings of the Common Councell of the Citty of London.

28 *February*, 1648/9.

Act of the Commons of England.

The Commons of England in Parliament assembled doe enacte and ordeine And Bee itt enacted and ordeyned by the authority aforesaid That in all times to Come the Lord Maior of the said Citty of London soe often and att such time as any tenn or more of the Common Councell men doe by wryting under theire hands request or desire him thereunto shall summon assemble and hold a Common Councell And if at any tyme beinge soe requested or desired hee shall faile therein Then the tenn persons or more makeinge such request or desire shall have power and are hereby authorized by wrytinge under their hands to Summon or Cause to be Summoned to the said Councell the Members belonginge thereunto in as ample manner as the Lord Maior himselfe usually heretofore hath done And that the Members appeareinge upon the same Summons beinge of the number of Fowerty or more shall become a Common Councell And that each Officer whose dutie itt shall bee to warne in and Summon the Members of the said Councell shall performe the same from time to time upon the warrant or Comaund of Tenn persons or more soe authorized as aforesaid, And itt is further enacted and Ordained by the authoritie aforesaid that in every Common Councell hereafter to be assembled the Lord Maior of the said Citty for the tyme beinge or in his absence such Locum Tenens as hee shall appoynt And in defaulte thereof the Eldest Alderman present of any bee, And for want of such Alderman or in case of his neglecte or refusall therein then any other person member of the said Councell whome the said Commons present in the said Councell shall Choose shall be from time to time President or Chaireman of the said Councell And shall Cause and suffer all things offered to or proposed in the said Councell to bee fairely and orderly debated putt to the question voted and determined in and by the saide Councell as the major parte of the members present in the said Councell shall desire or thinke fitte And that in every vote which shall passe and in the other proceedings of the said Councell neither the Lord Maior nor Aldermen ioynte or seperate shall have any negative or distincte voice or vote otherwise than with and amonge and as part of the rest of the Members of the said Councell and in the same manner as the other Members have and that the absence or withdraweinge of the Lord Maior or Aldermen from the said Councell shall not

stopp or prejudice the proceedings of the said Councell And that every Common Councell which shall be held in the Citty of London shall sitt and Continue soe Longe as the Major parte of the said Councell shall thinke fitte and shall not be dissolved or adjourned but by and accordinge to the order or Consent of the maior parte of the same Councell And that all the votes and actes of the said Common Councell which was held on the thirteenth day of Ianuary last after the departure of the Lord Maior from the same Councell And alsoe all votes and Actes of every Common Councell hereafter to be held shall be from time to time duely registered as the votes and Actes of the said Councell have used to be done in times past And be it further enacted and ordained by the authority aforesaid That every officer which shall sitt in the said Councell shall be from tyme to tyme Chosen by the said Councell And shall have such reasonable allowance or Salary for his paine and service therein as the Councell shall thinke fitte And that every such Officer shall attende the said Councell And that all Acts Records and Register Bookes belonging to the said Citty shall be extant to be perused and searched into by every Cittizen of the said Citty in the presence of the Officer whoe shall have the Charge or Keepinge thereof whoe is hereby required to attende for the same purpose.

---

## An Ordinance for the better support of the Universities in Scotland, and encouragement of Publik Preachers there.

His Highnesse the Lord Protector taking into consideration the great advantage which may redound to the people of this Commonwealth, inhabiting in Scotland, that the Universities there should receive both countenance and encouragement, and be provided for with competent maintenance for the members of the said Universities, for the better training up of youth in piety and good literature; doth ordain, and be it ordained by his Highnesse, by and with the consent of his Council, that the superiorities of all and singular the lands belonging to the late Bishoprick of Galloway, Abbacy of Tungland, Priory of Whithorn, and Abbacy of Glenluce, and all other lands annexed and appertaining to the said Bishoprick, together with all few-farmes, few-duties, kains, customs, and casualties thereunto belonging, accrewing, or which shall accrew; as also, the superiorities of the whole teinds, parsonage, and vicarage, teind-duties, and all other duties, of all and sundry the churches and parishes of and belonging to the said late Bishoprick, Abbacy or Priory, where ever the same lye, and by whatsoever name or designation the same be known, (excepting the superiority of the Deanry of the Chaplin of Striveling), be, and are hereby, and shall from henceforth be adjudged, deemed, and taken to be given, granted, doted, mortified, and disposed to the University of Glasgow, and the Principal, Professors, and Regents thereof, and their successors for ever, with power to the Principal, Professors, and Regents of the said University, present and in time to come

and their successors, to receive resignations, enter the few-holders, tenants, and all other formerly called vassals of the said late Bishoprick, Abbacies and Priory, to their respective lands, by charters of resignation, confirmation, or otherwise, to compound, transact, and receive fines and compositions for the same, and to do all and every other act and thing touching the same, as any superior or over-lord in Scotland may do to their tenants and few-holders, or others, commonly called vassals, according to law.

And be it further ordained by the authority aforesaid, that, for the better encouragement of students in the said University, the sum of two hundred marks sterling, yearly, shall be paid out of the first and readiest of the customs of Glasgow, to the Principal, Professors, and Regents of the said University of Glasgow, and their successors for ever, or such person or persons as they shall from time to time appoint to receive the same, to be employed by them and their order, for the education of pious and hopeful young men and students of theology and phylosophy in the said University; and that the collectors and receivers of the said customs for the time being, shall pay the said yearly sum of two hundred marks sterling, by quarterly payments, accordingly, and shall be allowed the same upon their accompts, the first payment to be made at or upon the first day of December next.

And be it further ordained by the authority aforesaid, that the superiorities of the lands belonging to the late Bishoprick of Aberdeen, that is to say, the superiorities of the lands of Aberdeen, formerly called the Barony of Aberdeen, of the lands of Murthill, Fetterner, Clett, Tallienessell, Daviot, Reine, and Beirse, all lying within the Sheriffdome of Aberdeen; as also the lands of Fordice and Murtlawh, lying within the Sheriffedome of Bamff, together with the superiority of the acres of Old Aberdeen, and of all other lands, tenements, houses, with the appurtenances formerly belonging to the said late Bishoprick of Aberdeen, the few-farms, few-duties, kains, customs, casualties, teins, parsonage, and vicarage, tend-duties, and all other duties of the lands, churches, and parishes aforesaid, together with other duties of the church of Maucher and Nicholas, and of all other kirks and parishes which formerly belonged to the said Bishoprick, together with the tenths of the salmon fishing, and other fishings upon the waters of Dee and Done, or on the sea, or any other places formerly belonging to the said Bishoprick, together with the whole fruits, teinds, church-rents, and other duties any way belonging to the temporality or spirituality of the said Bishoprick, be given, granted, doted, and mortified to the said University of Aberdeen, the Principals, Professors, Regents, and remanent members thereof, and their successors for ever, in manner following, (that is to say), to the Colledge of Old Aberdeen, two parts in three to be divided, and to the Colledge of New Aberdeen, one third part in three to be divided, with power to the Principals, Professors, Regents, and remanent Members of the said University, according to their proportion

and division aforesaid, present and to come, and to their successors for ever, to receive resignations, enter the few-holders, tenants, and all others, formerly called vassals, of the said Bishoprick lands, and other the premises, by charters of resignation, confirmation, or otherwise to compound, transact, and agree about the fines and compositions due for the same, and to receive and take up the same; and to do all and every other act and thing therein, that any superior or over-lord in Scotland may do to their few-holders, tenants, and all others commonly called vassals, according to law in such cases; and in respect of the incompetency of the maintenance of the masters, professors, and other the members of the said University, and especially of the said Colledge of New Aberdeen, be it ordained by the authority aforesaid, that the sum of two hundred marks sterling by the year, out of the first and readiest of the customes of Aberdeen, shall be from henceforth paid unto the Principals, Professors, and other the Members of the said University, and their successors for ever, or to such person and persons as they shall from time to time appoint, to be paid quarterly, by even and equall portions, to be imployed for the augmentation of the provisions and maintenance of the Principals, Professors, Regents, and remanent Members of the said University of Aberdeen, in manner following, (that is to say), two parts thereof to the said Colledge of New Aberdeen, and the other third part to the Colledge of Old Aberdeen; and that the collectors and receivers of the said customs, for the time being, shall pay the same accordingly: Provided always, That the Principals of either of the said Colledges, shall have twice as much added to their provisions out of the said augmentation or yearly sum, as is added to the provision of other Professors and Members of the respective Colledges, the first payment to be made at or on the first day of December next, and so from thenceforth quarterly.

And for the better propagation of the Gospel, and advancement of Godliness in Scotland, be it ordained by the authority aforesaid, that the Commissioners for visiting the Universities, Colledges, and Schools of learning in Scotland, do take especiall care that none but godly and able men be authorized by them to enjoy the livings appointed for the Ministry in Scotland; and to that end, that respect be had to the choice of the more sober and godly part of the people, although the same should not, prove to be the greater part: and that no person shall be by them authorized, or admitted into any such living or benefice, but such as shall be first certified by the persons hereafter named, for the respective provinces hereafter mentioned, or any four or more of them, whereof two to be ministers, to be a person of a holy and unblameable conversation, disposed to live peaceably under the present government, and who for the Grace of God in him, and for his knowledge and utterance is able and fit to preach the Gospel. Within the provinces of Louthian, Mers and Teviotdale, Master Robert Traile, Master Alexander Levingstone, Master Gilbert Hall, Master John Scot, Master Edward Jamesone

Master John Sinclare, Master John Levingstone, Sir Archibald Johnstone, Sir Andrew Ker, Colonel Gilbert Ker, [George] Dundas of Duddinstone. Within the provinces of Dumfrieze and Galloway, Master Hugh Henderson, Master Samuel Austine, Master Alexander Trumbel, Master Andrew Lawder, Master Samuel Rowe, Master William Ferguson of Kaitlocke, Earle of Cassilis, Alexander Gordoun of Knockgray. Within the province of Glasgow and Aire, Master John Carstayres, Master Alexander Dunlap, Master John Nevay, Master William Guthery, Master William Adayre, Master Thomas Willye, Master Patrick Colvile, Master Francis Ayrd, Master William Somervill, Master Patrick Gillespie, Sir George Maxwell, William Muyre of Glandeastone, Master John Graham, Master John Spreule, George Porterfield. Within the provinces of Perth, Fife, and Angus, Master James Guthery, Master Robert Blaire, Master Samuel Rutherford, Master Alexander Moncrieffe, Master James Simson, Master William Oliphant, Master John Murray, Master William Rait. Sir William Bruce, David Weemes of Fingask, Vicount of Arburthnet. Within the provinces of be-north Angus, Master Robert Keith, Master Duncan Forbes, Master John Rowe, Master Nathaniel Martin, Master Joseph Brody, Master John Menzies, the Lord Brody, the Laird of Eight, Earle of Southerland, Alexander Jeffrey, Master William More, Master Andrew Cant.

And be it further ordained by the authority aforesaid, that the said Commissioners do allow and provide out of the treasury of vacant stipends, or otherwise, as they shall think fit, a competent maintenance, for such ministers who have gathered congregations in Scotland; and to take care that the stipends of the parochial churches there be imployed to the use of such godly ministers as are free to labour amongst them, in the way of the Churches of Scotland.

And be it further ordained by the authority aforesaid, that the said Commissioners do take care, that such of the ministers of that nation as they shall finde to promote godlinesse, and to endeavour the suppressing of all ungodlinesse, and scandalous practices, whether in the ministry or the people, do receive all due encouragement and assistance; and that they do oppose all such as discountenance the power of godlinesse, and are indulgent to such as are scandalous or prophane.

[From *A Diary of Public Transactions and other Occurrences chiefly in Scotland, from January* 1650 *to June* 1667, by John Nicoll. Bannatyne Club, 1836. pp. 164–7.]

# ORDINANCES AND ACTS OF THE COMMONWEALTH AND PROTECTORATE, 1642–1660.

## INDEX TO SUBJECTS.

## A.


ABJURATION, OATH OF. *See* OATH (1).

ABSOLUTION

Of excommunicated person, i. 1214–1215 (1648, Aug. 29).

ACCOUNTS.

**(1) General Acts and Ordinances.**

Ordinance for taking accounts, i. 387–391 (1643–4, Feb. 22): explanatory ordinance, 468–470 (1644, July 10): *repeal*, ii. 278 (1649, Oct. 11).

All receivers of public money to account, 387: committee for accounts, 387–388: oath of members of committee, 388: appointment of sub-committees, 388–389: oath of accountants, 389: committee to examine witnesses and send for documents, 389: and to give discharges, 469: penalties, 390: proceedings certified to Parliament, 390: appointment of officials, 390: indemnity, 390: committee to receive muster-rolls, 469: salaries, 470.

Ordinance for expediting accounts, i. 717–722 (1645, June 27): *repeal*, ii. 278 (1649, Oct. 11).

Committee to issue warrants for inquiry in parishes as to contributors to loans and assessments, 717: benefit of public faith as security forfeited upon refusal to give information, 717: cases of fraud to be investigated on oath, 718: allowances, 718, 721, 722: arrears, 718: accountants to pay in acknowledged debts, 719: those attempting to escape from the country to be secured, 719: seizure and sale of estates of defaulters, 720: appointment of treasurer, 720: appeal, 720–721: persons employed on this service exempted from impressment, 721: oath of officials, 722.

Act for taking accounts of Commonwealth, ii. 277–281 (1649, Oct. 11).

Committee, 277: repeal of previous ordinances, 277–278: amendment of oath of officials, 278: limitation of time, 278: production of discharges of accounts, 279: penalty for concealment, 279–280: account required of persons acting under late king, 280: appointment and salary of treasurers, 280: instructions to committees, 280–281: printing of accounts, 281: liability of heirs, 281.

Act for clearance of public debts and discovery of fraud, ii. 765–767 (1653, Oct. 7).

Lists to be made of persons from whom money, etc. has been received, and of persons whose accounts have been audited, 765: claims to be delivered in writing, 765–766: forfeitures, 766: rewards to informers, 766–767: appointment of commissioners, 767.

**(ii) Accounts rendered by:—**

customers, i. 20 (1642, Aug. 1), 393 (1643–4, Feb. 29).
surveyor-general of customs, i. 20 (1642, Aug. 1).
treasurer of army, i. 22 (1642, Aug. 24), 143 (1643, May 4).
commissioners and treasurers of excise, i. 204 (1643, July 22), 279 (Sept. 8), 501–502 (1644, Aug. 31), ii. 215 (1649, Aug. 14): controller of excise, i. 778 (1645, Sept. 11).
merchants and brewers, i. 205–206 (1643, July 22), 280 (Sept. 8), 772 (1645, Sept. 16), ii. 223 (1649, Aug. 14), 1191 (1657, June 26), 1350–1351 (1659, Sept. 28).
inventors of engine for recovery of wrecks, i. 264 (1643, Aug. 26).
butchers, i. 365 (1643–4, Jan. 9).
major-general and commissioners for North Wales, i. 380–381 (1644, Feb 13).
distillers, i. 512 (1644, Sept. 27).
committee of militia for London, i. 528 (1644, Oct. 12).
committees of counties, i. 712 (1645, June 20).
surveyors of Bishops' lands, i. 911 (1646, Dec. 24): of Deans' lands, ii. 86 (1649, Apr. 30): of Irish lands, 744 (1653, Sept. 26): of royal forests, 791 (Nov. 22).
treasurers of loans, i. 933–934 (1647, May 13), 951 (June 3), 1148 (1648, June 5).
governors for the poor, i. 1045 (1647, Dec. 17), ii. 108 (1649, May 7).
churchwardens, i. 1065 (1647–8, Feb. 9).
captains of ships capturing prizes, ii. 76 (1649, Apr. 17).


o (11)1881. Wt. L 2542. 500. 5/10. E. & S.

ACCOUNTS—*cont.*

**(ii) Accounts rendered by—*cont.***

receivers etc. of tithes for maintenance of ministers, ii. 375 (1650, Apr. 5).
sheriffs, ii. 397 (1650, July 11).
surveyors of roads, ii. 868 (1654, Mar. 31).
trustees for maintenance of ministers, ii. 1005–1006 (1654, Sept. 2).
guardian of wife or child of recusant, ii. 1178 (1657, June 26).
commissioners of treasury, ii. 1184 (1657, June 26).
treasurers etc. of militia committees, ii. 1292–1293 (1659, June 28), 1297 (July 7), 1310–1311, 1315 (July 14), 1339 (July 26).
treasurers at war, ii. 1406 (1659–60, Feb. 2).
commissioners for propagation of gospel in Wales, ii. 1465 (1659–60, Mar. 16).

**(iii) Accounts rendered of:—**

assessments, i. 80 (1642–3, Feb. 11), 102 (1643, Mar. 6), 127 (Apr. 10), 140 (May 3), 161 (May 24), 239 (Aug. 3), 244 (Aug. 10), 269 (Sept. 5), 319 (Oct. 23), 337 (Nov. 4), 370 (1643–4, Jan. 20), 409, 412 (1644, Mar. 26), 433 (May 13), 465 (July 3), 517 (Oct. 2), 559 (Oct. 25), 617 (1644–5, Feb. 17), 633 (Feb. 21), 652 (Mar. 3), 663 (1645, Apr. 3), 687 (May 26), 698 (June 12), 708 (June 20), 731 (July 1), 737 (July 24), 741 (Aug. 6), 748 (Aug. 15), 811 (Dec. 1), 981 (1647, June 23), 1058 (1647–8, Jan. 8), 1063 (Jan. 19), 1146 (1648, May 30), ii. 22 (1648–9, Mar. 19), 1094 (1657, June 9), 1402 (1659–60, Jan. 26).
seizure of horses and arms of delinquents, i. 85 (1642–3, Feb. 23).
sequestrations, i. 108 (1643, Mar. 27), 179 (June 12), 259 (Aug. 18), 412 (1644, Mar. 26), 433 (May 13), 439–440 (May 25), 1187 (1648, Aug. 25), ii. 33 (1649–50 (Jan. 25), 840 (1653–4, Feb. 10).
expenditure on certain garrisons, i. 143 (1643, May 4).
supply of horses for army, i. 156 (1643, May 10).
horses or arms lent for defence of northern parts, i. 157 (1643, May 10).
supply of arms for army, i. 273 (1643, Sept. 6).
sale of naval prizes, i. 392–393 (1643–4, Feb. 27).
timber cut on delinquents' lands, i. 424 (1644, Apr. 16).
money received for pensions, i. 939–940 (1647, May 28), 1055 (Dec. 24).
sequestrators' expenses, i. 1179 (1648, Aug. 9).
of debts of Charles I., ii. 167–168 (1649, July 4).
of navy and customs, ii. 205–207 (1649, Aug. 8).
lands exempted from assessment, ii. 318 (1649, Dec. 7).
exports and imports, ii. 404 (1650, Aug. 1).
sale of forfeited estates, ii. 536 (1651, July 16).
sale of royal forests, ii. 802–803 (1653, Nov. 22).
money raised for propagation of gospel in Wales, ii. 990–993 (1654, Aug. 30).
yearly value of trust for maintenance of ministers, ii. 1005 (1654, Sept. 2).
seizure of recusants' estates, ii. 1174 (1657, June 26).
exciseable goods, ii. 1191 (1657, June 26), 1350–1351 (1659, Sept. 28).

**(iv) Accounts rendered to:—**

auditors of excise, i. 204 (1643, July 22), 279 (Sept. 8), 501–502 (1644, Aug. 31), 770 (1645, Sept. 11), ii. 215 (1649, Aug. 14).
officers of excise, i. 205–206 (1643, July 22), 280 (Sept. 8), 365 (1643–4, Jan. 9), 512 (Sept. 27), 772 (1645, Sept. 16), ii. 223 (1649, Aug. 14).
Parliament, i. 528 (1644, Oct. 12), 725 (1645, July 1).
committees for accounts, i. 775 (1645, Sept. 23), 894 (1646, Nov. 13).
committees of counties, i. 800 (1645, Oct. 28).
sequestrators, i. 876 (1646, Sept. 28).
committee for militia, i. 1124 (1648, Apr. 14).
committee for removal of malignant officers of navy and customs, i. 1260 (1648–9. Jan. 16).
treasurers of prize goods, ii. 76 (1649, Apr. 17).
trustees for sale of the late king's goods, ii. 167–168 (1649, July 4).
auditors of the prests, ii. 206 (1649, Aug. 8).
commissioners for inspecting treasuries, ii. 703 (1653, Apr. 8).
registrar accountant of sale of royal forests, ii. 802–803 (1653, Nov. 22).
committee for army, ii. 838 (1653–4, Jan. 28), 1406 (1659–60, Feb. 2).
commissioners for ejection of scandalous ministers, ii. 988 (1654, Aug. 28).
commissioners for accounts of propagation of gospel in Wales, ii. 990–993 (1654, Aug. 30).
court of exchequer, ii. 1016 (1654, Sept. 2), 1034 (1654–5, Feb. 8).

**(v) Accounts discharged:—**

between England and Scotland, i. 198–199 (1643, July 19).
of commissioners of excise, i. 861–862 (1646, July 3).
of purchasers of Bishops' lands, i. 890 (1646, Nov. 17).

ACCOUNTS—*cont.*

**(v) Accounts discharged:—*cont.***

Ordinances of indemnity not to operate as discharges, i. 938 (1647, May 21), 954 (June 7).

Sheriffs to receive allowances on passing accounts, ii. 5 (1648–9, Feb. 15).

of collectors of assessments, ii. 576–577 (1651–2, Feb. 24).

Salaries paid on clearance, ii. 1397 (1659–60, Jan. 26).

**(vi) Committees etc. for Accounts.**

Names of members, i. 387–388 (1643–4, Feb. 22).

to present to Parliament names added to sequestration committees, i. 439 (1644, May 25).

to receive returns of assessments, i. 617 (1644–5, Feb. 17), 633 (Feb. 21), 981 (1647, June 23).

to receive duplicates of accounts, i. 712 (1645, June 20).

not to control Irish loan, i. 852 (1646, May 23).

Salaries and expenses of, paid out of arrears collected, i. 1046–1047 (1647, Dec. 17).

**(vii) Miscellaneous.**

Penalties for failure to account, i. 390 (1643–4, Feb. 22), 433–434 (1644, May 13).

To be made upon oath, i. 495 (1644, Aug. 19), 509 (Sept. 23), 633 (1644–5, Feb. 2), 713 (1645, June 20), 1172 (1648, July 20), ii. 126–127 (1649, May 28), 242 (1649, Sept. 5), 375 (1650, Apr. 5), 992 (1654, Aug. 30), 1191 (1657, June 26), 1452 (1659–60, Mar. 12): when so made, no further account required, i. 1180 (1648, Aug. 9).

To be kept in book of control, i. 712–713 (1645, June 20), 901 (1646, Nov. 17): copy to be certified upon oath, 713.

To be taken in Northern Association, i. 738–740 (1645, July 29).

To be rendered quarterly, i. 770 (1645, Sept. 11), 783–784 (Oct. 4), ii. 215 (1649, Aug. 14).

Surplus shown upon accounts certified into Parliament, i. 785–786 (1645, Oct. 8).

Appointment and duties of registrar-accountant of loan, i. 898 (1646, Nov. 17), 904 (Nov. 30), 931 (1647, May 13).

Court of Admiralty to have no jurisdiction over merchants' accounts, i. 1121 (1648, Apr. 14).

Regulation of exchequer fees on passing accounts, ii. 447–449 (1650, Nov. 7).

Accountants excepted from benefit of general pardon, ii. 569–570 (1651–2, Feb. 24).

On extents, chancery proceedings for, ii. 960 (1654, Aug. 21).

Ordinances relating to, confirmed, ii. 1136, 1137 (1657, June 26).

ACCOUNTS OF SOLDIERY.

Officers to render accounts of arrears of pay, i. 762 (1645, Aug. 29).

General ordinance, i. 940–948 (1647, May 28), 956–957 (June 19), 1051–1052 (Dec. 24), 1126–1127 (1648, Apr. 22), 1169–1174 (July 20).

Army committee to undertake accounts, and to issue debentures, payable out of excise and delinquents' lands, 940, 1051: production of muster-books and other records, 941–942, 1171: forms of oaths, 942, 1171–1173: indemnity, 942, 1174: *instructions*, 942–948: to officers (*a*) serving under county committee, 942–943: (*b*) not attached to particular committee, 943: dismissal for misdemeanour a disqualification, 943: arrears, 944: provision for governors of town and forts, 944: officers to deliver accounts, 944: no payment for horses not kept for public service, 945: deductions for free quarter, 945, 1051: provision for private soldiers, 946: terminal date of accounts, 946–947: provision for reformadoes and garrison officers, 947: scale of pay, 947: debentures a public debt, 948, 1173: appointment and salaries of treasurers, 956–957: audit by army committee, 1051: and by committee for audit under direction of army committee, 1173: surcharges to be brought within two years, 1052, 1173: public register to be kept showing exact state of accounts, 1127: assignees of debentures secured, 1127, 1173: committee for audit appointed, 1169–1174: salaries, 1169–1170: oath, 1171.

Acts for examination, etc., ii. 125–130 (1649, May 28), 181–184 (July 16), 282–285 (Nov. 23).

Officers to give account of arrears of pay, 125: claimants to produce certificate of superior officer and swear to its truth, 126: form of oath, 127: procedure in default of certificate, 127: statement of deductions, 128: list of soldiers whose accounts have been stated sent to committee for army, 128: cashiered soldiers and deserters disqualified 129: penalty, 129: county

ACCOUNTS OF SOLDIERY—*cont.*

committees to audit accounts of garrisons and militia, 129–130: but committee for army to have exclusive control of accounts of arrears due since 15 Jan. 1647, 130: certificates of arrears sent to trustees of Crown lands. 181: who are to rectify accounts, 283: appointment of registrar of debentures, 181–182: assignment of debentures, 184: form of debenture, 282: powers of committee for accounts, 283–284: salaries, 284: arrears, 285.

Acts for soldiery in Ireland, ii. 236–237 (1649, Aug. 17), 603–612 (1652, Aug. 25), 714–715 (1653, Aug. 8).

Provision for soldiers on the march, 236–237: statement of accounts and certification of arrears, 604: forms of oaths, 604–605, 608: procedure in default of certificate, 605: commissioners to give debentures, 606, 713: form of debentures, 606–607, 610–611: issued on security of rebels' lands, 606–607: register to be kept, 607: appointment of commissioners, 608: salaries, 609: additional non-salaried commissioners, 610: appointment of registrar, 609: deductions for free quarter, 610: cashiered soldiers and deserters disqualified, 611, 714–715: penalty, 611: composition permitted, 611–612, 714: provision for arrears subsequent to first act, 714.

Act for statement of, by army committee, ii. 768–772 (1653, Oct. 19).

Committee for army to undertake statement and audit of certain accounts, 768–769: and to give discharges, 769: certification of arrears, 769–770: power of commitment, 770: and sequestration, 771: treasurers to observe warrants of committee, 771–772.

ACTS OF SALE. *See* FORFEITED ESTATES.

ADJOURNMENT. *See* ASSIZES: JUSTICE, COURTS OF (i): PARLIAMENT (iv).

ADMINISTRATION OF ESTATES.

Probates and letters of administration posterior to May 23, 1643, to be renewed, and opposition heard *ab integro*, i. 565 (1644, Nov. 4): acts of executors in virtue of former grants to hold good, 566.

Administrator or executor liable to account to committee for accounts, ii. 281 (1649, Oct. 11).

Appointment and powers of judges for probate and administration, ii. 702–703 (1653, Apr. 8): *continued*, 824 (Dec. 24) and 869 (1654, Apr. 3): *confirmed*, 1131 (1657, June 26): *continued*, 1272 (1659, May 19): *revived*, 1317 (July 22).

Employment of estate by administrator in doubling loan not accounted waste, ii. 807 (1653, Nov. 22).

Probates and letters of administration protected by act of indemnity, ii. 1301 (1659, July 12).

ADMIRAL. *See* ADMIRALTY (i): PLANTATIONS (ii).

ADMIRALTY.

**(i) Constitution.**

(*a*) Lord High Admiral:

Commander of fleet to have powers of, i. 12 (1642, July 1), 76 (1642–3, Feb. 8).

Duties of, in relation to privateers, i. 348–350 (1643, Dec. 1).

Appointment, powers, salary and indemnity of, i. 351–352 (1643, Dec. 7), 1144–1145 (1648, May 29).

To impress sailors, i. 367 (1643–4, Jan. 10), 646–647 (1644–5, Feb. 21).

To execute martial law, i. 1185–1186 (1648, Aug. 21–23).

Powers of, transferred to Council of State, ii. 13–14 (1648–9, Feb. 23), 338 (1649–50, Feb. 13), 503–504 (1650–1, Feb. 13).

Chosen by approbation of Parliament, ii. 821 (1653, Dec. 16).

(*b*) Committees and Commissioners:

To approve privateers, i. 34 (1642, Oct. 19), 43–44 (Nov. 29).

To impress sailors, i. 73 (1642–3, Feb. 3), ii. 12 (1648–9, Feb. 22).

Duties of, in relation to invention for recovery of sunken ships, i. 264 (1643, Aug. 26).

To execute office of Lord High Admiral and warden of Cinque ports, i. 669 (1645, Apr. 19): *continued*, 783 (Oct. 4).

Appointment of, with power to act as admiral under Parliament and Council of State, ii. 17 (1648–9, Feb. 24), 504–505 (1650–1, Feb. 28).

To receive names of sailors returning from abroad, ii. 613 (1652, Sept. 9).

For admiralty and navy, constitutions of, ii. 708–711 (1653, July 28): *continued*, 812–813 (Dec. 3), 1277–1282 (1659, May 31), 1407–1412 (1659–60, Feb. 2).

To control ships, 708, 1277–1278, 1407: to make lists of captains and their pay, 709, 1278, 1408: survey of ships, ammunition, docks, and courses, 709, 1279, 1408: to remove corruptions, frame articles of war, and summon council of war, 710, 1279–1280, 1409: to exercise

ADMIRALTY—*cont.*

**(i) Constitution—*cont.***

(*b*) Committees and Commissioners—*cont.*
miscellaneous powers, 1280–1281, 1409 : to manage timber for navy, 1281, 1410 : to inquire into public waste, 1281–1282, 1410–1411 : to supply money (when necessary) for pensions and prisoners, 1282, 1411 : and to provide convoys, 1282, 1411–1412.

(*c*) Secretary, appointment, powers, indemnity and salary of, i. 29–30 (1642, Sept 15).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**

Marshals of admiralty to search for stolen children, i. 681 (1645, May 9).
Admirals' tenths to be paid in, for provision of medals and rewards for seamen, ii. 11 (1648–9, Feb. 22), 73 (1649, Apr. 17).
Officers of admiralty to stop ships refusing to pay fines for excise offences, ii. 216 (1649, Aug. 14).

ADMIRALTY, HIGH COURT OF.

**(i) Jurisdiction.**

Settlement of, i. 1120–1121 (1648, Apr. 12), ii. 78–79 (1649, Apr. 23), 712–713 (1653, July 30) : *continued*, 510 (1651, Apr. 2), 902 (1654, June 2), 1272 (1659, May 19), 1316–1317 (July 19) : *confirmed*, 1132 (1657, June 26).
Jurisdiction to extend to tackle and repairs, bottomry, contracts made beyond sea, charter parties, bills of lading and sailors' wages, but not to bills of exchange or accounts between merchants, i. 1120–1121, ii. 712 : appeals, i. 1121, ii. 713 : number of, and individual delivery of opinion by judges, i. 1121, ii. 712 : causes, prohibited through unsettlement of court, to proceed, ii. 78 ; appointment of judges, ii. 510, 713, 1316–1317 : prevention of corruption, 713.
Examination of officers of prizes, i. 827 (1645–6, Jan. 29).
Captured merchant ships to come under, without appeal, ii. 10–11 (1648–9, Feb. 22).
Adjudication of prizes, i. 349 (1643, Dec. 1), 500 (1644, Aug. 30), ii. 69–71 (1649, Apr. 17), 380 (1650, Apr. 13), 426–427 (Oct. 3), 445–446 (Nov. 6), 450 (Nov. 8) : appeals, 74.
Crimes committed within, to be tried in county where offender found, ii. 254 (1649, Sept. 20).
Actions against ships' officers taking fees to fall within, ii. 444 (1650, Oct. 31).
Proceedings in court to be certified beyond seas in Latin, ii. 511 (1651, Apr. 9).
Not to be infringed by commissioners of admiralty, ii. 709 (1653, July 28), 1279 (1659, May 31).
Judges to associate commissioners of oyer and terminer for trial of offenders against impressment acts, ii. 1288–1289 (1659, June 28).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**

Inventories of prizes to be registered at court by Irish adventurers, i. 11 (1642, June 17), 35 (Oct. 19), 44 (Nov. 29) : and by privateers, 350 (1643, Dec. 1), 826 (1645–6, Jan. 29).
Bonds to be entered at court by Irish adventurers, i. 12 (1642, June 17), 35–36 (Oct. 19), 44 (Nov. 29) : by privateers for guarding the seas, 350 (1643, Dec. 1) : and by privateers in general, ii. 75 (1649, Apr. 17), 381 (1650, Apr. 13).
Letters of marque issued under seal of court, ii. 157 (1649, June 25), 379 (1650, Apr. 13).

ADULTERY. *See* SEXUAL OFFENCES.

ADVENTURERS. *See* IRELAND **(ii)** **(v)** **(vii)** : PLANTATIONS **(i)**.

AFFIDAVITS.
of chancery, regulations as to indices, fees, etc., ii. 957–958, 967 (1654, Aug. 21).

AGE.
of consent to marriage, ii. 718 (1653, Aug. 24).

ALDERMEN.
To impose rate at Yarmouth (1643, Apr. 12), i. 132.
Removal of, for delinquency, i. 876 (1646, Oct. 1).
Persons who have fought against Parliament or have been sequestered, disabled from service as, i. 1009 (1647, Sept. 9) : or from vote in election of, 1023 (Oct. 4).
Form of oath of, ii. 242 (1649, Sept. 5).

*See also* BRISTOL : LONDON **(i)**.

ALE. *See* BREWERS : WEIGHTS AND MEASURES.

ALE HOUSE. *See* TAVERN.

ALIENATION.
Abolition of pardons for, i. 833 (1645–6, Feb. 24).

ALIENS.
Assessment of, at double rate, i. 88 (1642–3, Feb. 24), 118 (1643, March 31), 226 (Aug. 3), 534 (1644, Oct. 18), 1076 (1647–8, Feb. 16).
Permission to, to trade in any port in the kingdom, with certain provisos in the case of disaffected ports, i. 498–501 (1644, Aug. 30).
Equality of, with denizens for purposes of subsidy, i. 1037 (1647, Dec. 16).
Merchant-strangers who have advanced money for relief to Ireland, permitted to double loans, ii. 203–204 (1649, July 31).
Foreigners and unknown persons to pay excise or give security before taking up goods, ii. 218 (1649, Aug. 14).
Naturalized Scotsmen exempted from provisions of act prohibiting residence in England, ii. 409 (1650, Aug. 2).
Purchasers of Fen Level lands to be denizens *ad hoc*, ii. 901–902 (1654, May 26).
Rate of customs on exports raised for, ii. 1044–1047 (1656, Nov. 27), 1128 (1657, June 26).
Rate of customs on certain fish doubled for, ii. 1099 (1657, June 9).
Rate of customs on imports raised for aliens and denizens, ii. 1123–1124 (1657, June 26).

ALLEGIANCE. *See* KING, THE (ii): OATH (i).

ALMS. *See* POOR, THE (ii).

ALMS-HOUSE. *See* CHARITABLE USES: WINDSOR.

ALTARS.
Abolition of, i. 265 (1643, Aug. 26).
Raised chancels for, to be levelled, i. 425 (1644, May 9).

ALUM.
Excise on, ii. 990 (1654, Aug. 28).
Value of, ii. 1196 (1657, June 26).

AMBASSADOR.
Copies of act sent to, ii. 75 (1649, Apr. 17).
Penalty for persons other than household servants attending mass at house of, ii. 1180 (1657, June 26).
Warrants for appointment of foreign ministers to be issued by council of State, ii. 1464 (1659–60, Mar. 12).

AMMUNITION.
**(i) Supply of:—**
for war in Ireland, i. 6 (1642, May 28).
for use in Plymouth, i. 131 (1643, Apr. 12).
Assessment of London and district for, i. 267 (1643, Sept. 5), 321 (Oct. 23), 407 (1644, Mar. 26).
for army in Scotland, i. 398 (1643–4, Mar. 21).
Proceeds of excise employed for, i. 807 (1645, Nov. 24).
for new model army, i. 819 (1645–6, Jan. 15).
for sailors raised by Trinity House, i. 995 (1647, Aug. 1).
Commissioners of Admiralty to contract for, ii. 1280 (1659, May 31).
for militia, ii. 1291 (1659, June 28), 1295 (July 7), 1309, 1313 (July 14), 1337 (July 26).
*See also* GUNPOWDER.

**(ii) Miscellaneous**
Exemption of imported, from excise, i. 466 (1644, July 8), ii. 849 (1653–4, Mar. 17).
Foreign ships prohibited from carrying, to disaffected ports, i, 500 (1644, Aug. 30): and to Scotland, ii. 445 (1650, Nov. 6).
Seizure of, of papists and delinquents, i. 955 (1647, June 11), 987 (July 10).
Declaration as to, by persons within lines of communication, ii. (552 1651, Aug. 13).
Survey of naval, ii. 709 (1653, July 28), 1408 (1659–60, Feb. 2).
Lists of arms and ammunition furnished by householders, ii. 1317–1319 (1659, July 22).

ANNUITY.
Settled upon the Elector Palatine, i. 784 (1645, Oct. 8).
Liability of, to assessment, i. 982 (1647, June 23), 1101 (1647–8, Feb. 16).
Allowance to purchaser of Bishops' lands, charged with, i. 1030–1031 (1647, Dec. 2).

ANTIGUA. *See* PLANTATIONS.

ANTIQUITIES.
Of late king, transportation of, for sale abroad, ii. 165 (1649, July 4).

APPEAL. *See* ACCOUNTS (**i**) : ADMIRALTY, HIGH COURT OF (**i**) : ASSESSMENT (**v**) : CHANCERY (**i**) (**ii**) : CHURCH, THE (**ii**) (**iii**) : COMPOSITION (**i**) : EXCISE (**i**) : FOREST (**i**) : JUDGE DELEGATE : MASTER OF THE ROLLS : PRIZES, NAVAL (**i**) : SEQUESTRATION (**i**) (*a*), (**ii**) (*a*).

APPRENTICE.

**(i) Enlistment.**

Indemnity granted upon, with satisfaction for their masters, i. 37 (1642, Nov. 1).

Of watermen's apprentices : indemnity granted, with satisfaction for masters, i. 285 (1643, Sept. 15).

Indemnity to masters, for fines incurred by apprentices volunteering and so failing to appear in trained bands, ii. 421 (1650, Sept. 19).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**

Prohibition of enticement of, for service in plantations, i. 912 (1646-7, Jan. 23).

Observation by, of second Tuesday in month as holiday, i. 954 (1647, June 8), 985 (June 28).

Taverns to be searched for, on evenings of days of recreation, i, 986.

Grant of freedom to, for serving the Parliament, i. 1055 (1647, Dec. 24).

Governors for the Poor of London to apprentice poor children, ii. 108 (1649, May 7).

To be taken by inventor of method of melting iron, after seven years, ii. 510 (1651, Apr. 2).

Council of State to inquire into number of, in printing trade, ii. 697 (1652-3, Jan. 7) : all printers not having special licence or patrimonial right to serve as, 697-698.

Ex-soldiers exempted from service as, ii. 1006-1007 (1654, Sept. 2) : *confirmed*, 1132 (1657, June 26).

ARCHBISHOP. *See* BISHOP AND ARCHBISHOP : CANTERBURY.

ARCHDEACON.

Abolition of. *See* DEAN.

ARMS. *See* AMMUNITION : ARMY (**i**) : DELINQUENTS (**iii**) : LOAN (**i**) : ROMAN CATHOLICS (**i**) (*b*).

ARMS, COAT OF.

Exemption of, from ordinance for removal of monuments of idolatry, i. 266 (1643, Aug. 26), 426 (1644, May 9).

Form of, of united commonwealth of England and Scotland, ii. 873 (1654, Apr. 12).

ARMS, COLLEGE OF.

Ordinance for regulation of, i. 838-839 (1645-6, Mar. 19).

ARMY.

**(i) General Ordinances and Acts.**

Ordinance for maintenance, i. 398-405 (1644, March 26).

Disposal of troops, 398 : moneys to be raised by assessment of London and Middlesex and from excise, 399 : Committee for such assessment, 400 : its powers and duties, 400-402 : Commissioners for army appointed : their salary, 402 : to be admitted to council of army, to examine musters, to prevent abuses, and to certify Parliament of state of army : officers to make good losses of horses and arms, 403 : and to respite part of their pay : horses or arms of soldiers not to be sold or pawned, 404 : unemployed officers to be used as Reformado officers, 404-405 : their salary, 405 : army subject to Parliament, 405.

Ordinance for raising army for service around Oxford, i. 472-475 (1644, July 12).

Quota of the various counties, 472-473 : committees to execute ordinance, 473 : impressment permitted, 474 : minimum strength of regiments, 474 : appointment of officers, 474.

Ordinances for maintenance of forces (New Model), i. 614-626 (1644-5, Feb. 17), 650-651 (Feb. 28), 652 (Mar. 3), 653 (Mar. 11), 653-655 (Mar. 14), 656-660 (1645, Mar. 31), 660-662 (Apr. 1), 675-677 (Apr. 24), 696-697 (June 11), 786-789 (Oct. 13). 817-819 (1645-6, Jan. 15), 940 (1647, May 28), 958 (June 23).

Levy of forces and appointment of officers, 614, 625, 653, 661 : assessment of counties for maintenance, 615, 958 : regulations for assessment, 615-619, 659-660 : names of committees, 619-625 : officers required to respite half their pay, 619 : officers and men to take covenant, 625 : impressment by committee of militia for London, 650 : and by commander-in-chief on the march, 696-697 : penalties and privileges, 651 : local assessment, 652 : provision of draught horses, 653 : to be bought at best rate (not exceeding six pounds), 654 : horses to be marked, 655 : counties to bear expenses of impressment, &c., 655 : Treasurers at War to receive loans, repayable with

ARMY—*cont.*

**(i) General Ordinances and Acts—*cont.***

interest, 656 : and in instalments, 657 : and to give receipts, 658 : salary of treasurers : appropriation of arrears for purposes of this ordinance, 659 : power of commander to lead troops, appoint officers, take carriages, boats etc.: and execute martial law, 661, 819: indemnity, 662 : search for deserters, 676 : publication, 676–677 : collection of loan and assessment entrusted to committee for arrears, 786 : precedence given to assessments for purposes of ordinance, 788 : continuance of committees, 818 : further powers, 819 : accounts to be taken of arrears of pay, 940.

**(ii) Commissions and Officers.**

(*a*) Commander-in-chief etc. :—

Commissioned to raise forces, appoint officers, command forts and ships, and maintain discipline, i. 14–16 (1642, July 15).

In supreme command of county militia, i. 52 (1642, Dec. 20) : to nominate commanding officers, 59 (1642–3, Jan. 9), 60 (Jan. 10).

To authorise levy of horses, i. 162 (1643, May 29).

of New Model, appointment and powers of, i. 660-662 (1645, Apr. 1), ii. 393 (1650, June 26).

Issue of directions by Lord general to Trustees for sale of Crown Lands, ii. 187 (1649, July 16).

Lord Protector to have army at his disposal, ii. 813 (1653, Dec. 16).

in England and Scotland, appointment and powers of, ii. 1283–1284 (1659, June 7) : *repealed*, 1416 (1659–60, Feb. 24).

(*b*) Treasurer, Treasurer-at-war :—

Appointment and continuance of office of, i. 20–22 (1642, Aug. 10), 817–819 (1645–6, Jan. 15), 1256 (1648–9, Jan. 9), ii. 688–690 (1652, Dec. 17), 703–708 (1653, July 27), 835–839 (1653–4, Jan. 28), 939–940 (1654, June 29), 1405 (1659–60, Feb. 2).

Financial duties, i. 20–21 (1642, Aug. 10) : appointment of subordinates, 21–22 : receipt of fees, 22 : indemnity, 22.

To be certified of value of victuals etc. supplied for army, i. 42 (1642, Nov. 29).

To receive issues and rolls of weekly assessments, i. 95, 98 (1642–3, Feb. 24), 140 (1643, May 3), 239 (Aug. 3).

To receive issues of loan for New Model, i. 656–658 (1645, Mar. 31).

To receive issues of assessments, i. 708 (1645, June 20), 725 (July 1), 1015 (1647, Sept. 23), 1133 (1648, Apr. 24), 1256–1257 (1648–9, Jan. 9), ii. 63–65 (1649, Apr. 17), 562–564 (1651–2, Jan. 2), 685 (1652, Dec. 10), 1397 (1659–60, Jan. 26).

Security for moneys advanced by, i. 1019–1021 (1647, Sept. 30).

To issue money for payment of soldiers, i. 1051 (1647, Dec. 24) : and to give general assistance, 1052.

To pay salaries of clerks employed for collection of arrears, i. 1147 (1648, May 30).

for Ireland, duties of, i. 1148 (1548, June 5).

To pay wages of soldiers upon warrant from committee for army, ii. 771–772 (1653, Oct. 19), 1405 (1659–60, Feb. 2).

To manage assessments, ii. 1286 (1659, June 22), 1405–1406 (1659-60, Feb. 2).

(*c*) Committees and commissioners :—

Appointment and duties of, i. 402–403 (1644, Mar. 26), 514 (Sept. 30), 518 (Oct. 2), 656 (1645, Mar. 31), 818 (1645-6, Jan. 15), 984–985 (1647, June 26), 1051 (Dec. 24), ii. 64–65 (1649, Apr. 17), 115 (May 12), 118–120 (May 14), 122-123 (May 23), 128 (May 28), 154 (June 23), 285 (Nov. 23), 490 (1650, Nov. 26), 562–564 (1651–2, Jan. 2), 591 (1652, July 16), 688 (Dec. 10), 688–690 (Dec. 17), 703-708 (1653, July 27), 768-772 (Oct. 19), 835–839 (1653–4, Jan. 28), 939-940 (1654, June 29), 1285 (1659, June 18), 1403–1407 1659–60, Feb. 2) : *repealed*, 1416 (Feb. 24).

Appointment of, for Ireland, i. 677 (1645, May 3), ii. 236 (1649, Aug. 17).

Appointment of, in place of lieutenant-general, ii. 1352 (1659, Oct. 12).

(*d*) Council of War :—

Appointment of, i. 445–446 (1644, June 10).

Appointment of, in Kent, i. 674 (1645, Apr. 23).

Directions of, to be observed by Trustees for sale of Crown Lands, ii. 187 (1649, July 6).

(*e*) Various :—

Commissary of victuals, to receive supplies, i. 42 (1642, Nov. 29).

Commissary for horses, to receive horses, i. 247 (1643, Aug. 16).

Commissary for draught horses, to receive horses, i. 655 (1644–5, Mar. 14).

Commissary for musters, to deliver muster-rolls to Trustees for sale of Crown Lands, ii. 285 (1649, Nov. 23).

ARMY—*cont.*

**(ii) Commissions and Officers**—*cont.*

(*e*) Various—*cont.*

Mark-master, to mark horses, i. 514 (1644, Sept. 30), 655 (1644–5, Mar. 14).

Chaplains, ordination of, i. 525 (1644, Oct. 4), 868 (1646, Aug. 28).

Council of State, to exercise general authority, ii. 3 (1648–9, Feb. 13), 336 (1649–50, Feb. 13), 501 (1650–1, Feb. 13), 1273 (1659, May 19), 1418 (1659–60, Feb. 25).

Muster-master, to register pension certificates, ii. 557 (1651, Sept. 30): to certify arrears of pay, ii. 604–605 (1652, Aug. 25).

Captain, articles of war not valid if granted by officers of lower rank than, ii. 619 (1652, Sept. 29).

Agent for the army, to licence army intelligence, ii. 699 (1652–3, Jan. 7).

**(iii) Discipline.**

Powers of commander-in-chief, i. 16 (1642, July 15), 37 (Nov. 9).

Powers of commander-in-chief of New Model, i. 660–662 (1645, Apr. 1).

Powers of commissioners for army, i. 403 (1644, Mar. 26), 514 (Sept. 30), 518 (Oct. 2).

Punishment of deserters, i. 245 (1643, Aug. 10), 298 (Sept. 20), 675–677 (1645, Apr. 24), 820–821 (1645–6, Jan. 15).

Persons stirring up mutiny guilty of treason, ii. 121 (1649, May 14), 193 (July 17), 833 (1653–4, Jan. 19), 1039 (1656, Nov. 27).

**(iv) Enlistment and Impressment.**

Ordinances for impressment, i. 241–242 (1643, Aug. 10), 248–249 (Aug. 16), 354 (Dec. 18), 474–475 (1644, July 12), 650–651 (1644–5, Feb. 28), ii. 513–514 (1651, Apr. 18).

Authorities to act, i. 241, 249, 474, 650, ii. 513: provisions for persons pressed, i. 241, 651: penalties for refusal, i. 242, 354, 651, ii. 513: persons exempted, i. 242, 475, 651, ii. 514.

Levy of recruits up to 7,500 foot and 3,000 horse, i. 375–376 (1643–4, Feb. 1).

Enlistment of apprentices. *See* APPRENTICES.

Commander of New Model to impress men on his march, i. 696–697 (1645, June 11).

Penalties for offences in connection with impressment, i. 819 (1645–6, Jan. 15).

**(v) Pensions.** *See* PENSIONS.

**(vi) Supplies.**

Provision of victuals, horses etc., i. 41–42 (1642, Nov. 29).

County committees to provide and value necessaries, 41: committees of adjoining counties to act in concert or in place of each other, 42: commissary of victuals to receive supplies, 42.

Abuses in supply of horses to be remedied, i. 155 (1643, May 10): regulations as to repayment and valuation, 163 (May 29).

Provisions of arms: contracts up to 5,000*l.* secured, i. 272 (1643, Sept. 6).

Supply of horses from southern counties, i. 513–514 (1644, Sept. 30).

Stores to be maintained by Council of State, ii. 3 (1648–9, Feb. 13), 336 (1649–50, Feb. 13), 1274 (1659, May 19).

**(vii) Taxation etc. in support of:—**

Proceeds of assessments appropriated, i. 47 (1642, Dec. 8), i. 146 (1643, May 7), 223 (Aug. 3), 272 (Sept. 6), 399 (1644, Mar. 26). *See also* ASSESSMENT (**1**).

Loans etc., for army in Ireland, i. 70–73 (1642–3, Jan. 30), 531–553 (1644, Oct. 18), 776–783 (1645, Sept. 27).

Sequestrated estates appropriated, i. 109 (1643, Mar. 27), 940 (1647, May 28).

Maintenance of southern garrisons, i. 141–143 (1643, May 4).

Local revenues and (if necessary) proceeds of assessment appropriated, 142: accounts: indemnity, 143.

Proceeds of excise appropriated, i. 376 (1643–4, Feb. 1), 399 (1644, Mar. 26), 468 (July 8), 484 (Aug. 3), 940 (1647, May 28): seizure of excise prohibited, 502 (1644, Aug. 31).

Assessment to procure arms for Cromwell's regiment, i. 530 (1644, Oct. 14).

Committees to manage assessment for army, i. 1016 (1647, Sept. 23), 1132–1133 (1648, Apr. 24), 1256 (1648–9, Jan. 9), ii. 562 (1651–2, Jan. 2), 576 (Feb. 24).

Collection of arrears of assessment for army, i. 1025–1026 (1647, Oct. 12).

Proceeds of excise, forfeited estates and Bishops' lands appropriated, i. 1049–1050 (1647, Dec. 24).

Crown lands appropriated to northern army, i. 1176–1177 (1648, July 29).

Army loan secured upon excise, ii. 390 (1650, May 15).

Certain royal forests appropriated, ii. 811 (1653, Nov. 22), 993–999 (1654, Aug. 30).

ARMY—*cont.*

**(vii) Taxation etc. in support of:**—*cont.*

Parliamentary consent required for raising of money for extraordinary forces, ii. 820 (1653, Dec. 16).

Appropriations proposed in petition and advice, ii. 1052 (1657, May 25).

**(viii) Accounts.** *See* ACCOUNTS OF SOLDIERY.

**(ix) Free quarter.**

Prohibition of, i. 688 (1645, May 26), 696 (June 10).

Allowance to be made for, i. 945 (1647, May 28), 1017 (1647, Sept. 23), 1051–1054 (Dec. 24), ii. 56 (1649, Apr. 7), 770 (1653, Oct. 19).

Cessation of, upon payment of arrears of assessment, i. 1048–1049 (1647, Dec. 24), 1257 (1648-9, Jan. 9).

Examination of cases of, by county committees, i. 1131–1132 (1648, Apr. 24).

Prevention of oppression by, ii. 110–118 (1649, May 12).

Dates fixed for payment of sums assessed for soldiers' pay, 110 : in event of delay, free quarter not to exceed whole pay of private or non-commissioned officer and stated proportion of pay of commissioned officer, 111–112 : persons refusing to advance money in such proportions to lose benefit of the act, 112 : officers to undertake repayment, 112–113 : in their default repayment out of moneys assessed in county or in adjoining county, 113 : counties to be released from free quarter upon payment of assessment, 113, 115 : *Orders and Resolutions*, 113–118 : armies in England and Ireland to be confined to towns and garrisons, 114 : disbandment of militia where possible, 114 : and of other forces immediately, 114–115 : allowance in lieu of billet, 115 : forces on march to be billeted for five days only, 116 : in inns, where possible, 117 : penalties, 118.

Deductions for, by soldiers claiming arrears of pay, ii. 128 (1649, May 28), 181 (July 16), 236 (1649, Aug. 17).

Deductions for, scale of, ii. 610 (1652, Aug. 25).

Prohibition of, in Ireland, ii. 925 (1654, June 23).

Act of assessment not to be construed as authority for, ii. 1239 (1657, June 26).

Council of State to prevent, ii. 1275–1276 (1659, May 19), 1420 (1659–60, Feb. 25).

Prohibition of, on payment of assessment, ii. 1402–1403 (1659–60, Jan. 26).

**(x) Miscellaneous.**

Provision made for Irish officers contributing to loan, i. 196 (1643, July 14).

Officers to take covenant, i. 298 (1643, Sept. 20).

Officers and men to take covenant, i. 376 (1643–4, Feb. 5), 625 (1644–5, Feb. 17).

Officers to exercise care in treatment of manuscripts and books, i. 344 (1643, Nov. 20).

Officers and men to refuse quarter to Irish rebels, i. 554 (1644, Oct. 25).

Officers to respite half their pay, i. 619 (1644–5, Feb. 17).

Officers and men to repair to colours within two days, i. 647–648 (1644–5, Feb. 22).

Exclusion of members of Parliament from service as officers, i. 664 (1645, Apr. 3).

Exclusion of soldiers from collection of assessments, i. 696 (1645, June 10), 713 (June 20).

Ordinance of indemnity, i. 953–954 (1647, June 7).

Expulsion of soldiers from London, i. 986–987 (1647, July 9).

Officers and men to assist in suppression of riots caused by collection of excise, i. 1006 (1647, Aug. 28) : and, if required, in suppression of horse racing, ii. 942 (1654, July 4).

Disbandment of supernumerary forces, i. 1053–1054 (1647, Dec. 24), 1257 (1648-9, Jan. 9).

Special licence to print matter relating to, ii. 247 (1649, Sept. 20), 699 (1652-3, Jan. 7).

Exemption of carts in service of, from highway regulations, ii. 898 (1654, May 16).

Permission to ex-soldiers to trade without passing apprenticeship, ii. 1006–1007 (1654, Sept. 2) : *confirmed*, 1132 (1657, June 26).

ARREARS.

**(i) Of Public Revenue.**

of assessments, collection of, i. 580–582 (1644, Dec. 26), 625–626 (1644–5, Feb. 17), 684 (1645, May 22), 736–738, (July 24), 748 (Aug. 15), 775 (Sept. 23), 1025 (Oct. 12), 1058 (1647–8, Jan. 8), 1145–1147 (1648, May 30), ii. 704 (1653, July 27), 1096 (1657, June 9), 1400–1401 (1659–60, Jan. 26).

ARREARS—*cont.*

**(i) Of Public Revenue—*cont.***

of assessments, not to be diverted from original object of assessment, i. 625–626 (1644–5, Feb. 17).
of assessments to be employed for New Model Army, i. 659 (1645, Mar. 31): for local militia, ii. 124 (1649, May 23), 196 (July —).
of assessments, speedy recovery of, i. 697–700 (1645, June 12), 1128–1131 (1648, Apr. 24.
Committees appointed for London, 698, 1129–1131: collectors to bring in accounts, 698: penalties, 698–699: chamberlain of London to be receiver, 699: salaries: indemnity: exemption, 700.
Payment of, to chamberlain of London, i. 699 (1645, June 12), 718 (June 25), 1046 (1647, Dec. 17).
Committee for, to undertake loan etc. for new model army, 1787 (1645, Oct. 13).
of excise, not payable for date when locality was in hostile possession, i. 919 (1646–7, Feb. 22), ii. 224–225 (1649, Aug. 14).
Due on abolition of court of Wards, payable to receiver of the king's revenue, i. 1013 (1647, Sept. 21).
Employment of, for salaries and charges of committee of accounts, i. 1046–1047 (1647, Dec. 17).
of assessments, relief from free quarter conditional upon settlement of, i. 1048–1049 (1647, Dec. 24).
Due since 24 June 1647, excepted from general pardon, ii. 573 (1651–2, Feb. 26).
of excise, enquiry into, ii. 828–829 (1653, Dec. 29), 851 (1653–4, Mar. 17).
in Ireland, discharge of, ii. 927 (1954, June 23).
of excise, collection and partial rebatement of, ii. 1191 (1657, June 26).
Commissioners appointed to bring in, ii. 1276–1277 (1659, May 26), 1287 (June 22).
of excise, act of indemnity not to operate as discharge of, ii. 1303 (1659, July 12).
of excise, to be cleared by merchants, ii. 1350–1351 (1659, Sept. 28), 1354 (Dec. 27).

**(ii) Of Soldiers' Pay.**

of officers, accounts to be rendered of, i. 762 (1645, Aug. 29).
of militia of London, i. 950 (1647, June 3).
Assurance of speedy payment of, i. 987 (1647, July 9).
Partial discharge of, on disbandment, i. 1053 (1647, Dec. 24).
Officers claiming, not to disturb Parliament, i. 1220 (1648, Oct. 3).
Permission to soldiers to advance loan equivalent to arrears, on security of Deans' lands, ii. 154 (1649, June 23).
Satisfaction of, out of proceeds of sale of crown lands, ii. 171 (1649, July 16).
of army in Scotland, special fund for payment of, not to be diverted to other purposes, ii. 706 (1653, July 27).
of army in Ireland, land in certain counties set apart for payment of, ii. 722–753 (1653, Sept. 17).
of protestant troops in Munster, ii. 934–936 (1654, June 27).
of officers named, charged on crown forests, ii. 997–998 (1654, Aug. 30).
*See also* ACCOUNTS OF SOLDIERY.

**(iii) Miscellaneous.**

of church rates, collection of, i. 1066 (1647–8, Feb. 9).
of rent due since 1641 payable to governors of Westminster school, ii. 275 (1649, Sept. 26): and to trustees for maintenance of ministers, 373 (1650, Apr. 5).
of rent, levies for payment of, ii. 1017–1018 (1654, Sept. 2).
of rent, payable to governors of Windsor almshouses, ii. 1023 (1654, Sept. 2).
Confirmation of certain acts and ordinances relating to, ii. 1133-1134 (1657, June 26).
Confirmation of all acts and ordinances relating to, since 20 April 1653, ii. 1286 (1659, June 22).

ARTICLES OF RELIGION. *See* CLERGY AND MINISTERS (**iv**).

ARTICLES OF WAR.

Relief on, ii. 149–150 (1649, June 18): *revived* with limitation of time, 618–620 (1652, Sept. 29): such articles only to be granted by officers of rank of captain, 619.
Granted in Scotland, not impeached by ordinance of pardon, ii. 1141 (1657, June 26).
Trial of offenders against, ii. 710 (1653, July 28), 1279–1280 (1659, May 31), 1409 (1659–60, Feb. 2).
*See* IRELAND (**vi**).

ARTILLERY.

Scottish nation required to furnish train of, i. 201 (1643, July 19).
Supply of draught horses for, i. 513 (1644, Sept. 30), 653 (1644–5, Mar. 14).
Train of, for Northern Association, i. 711 (1645, June 20).
Arrears collected employed for furnishing of, i. 737 (1645, July 24).
Deduction of one quarter of pay on ground of free quarter, i. 945 (1647, May 28): deduction fixed at definite figures, 1052–1053 (Dec. 24).

ASSEMBLY.

of Divines, Classical, Provincial etc. *See* CHURCH, THE (ii).
Public cock-fighting declared an unlawful assembly, ii. 861 (1654, March 31).

ASSESSMENT.

**(i) List of General Assessments.**

First weekly, of England and Wales, for army, i. 85–100 (1642–3, Feb. 24), 128–129 (1643, Apr. 11), 139–141 (May 3), 142 (May 4), 144 (May 6).
of non-contributors to aids, for the fifth and the twentieth parts, i. 145–155 (1643, May 7), 160 (May 18), 161 (May 24), 163 (May 30), 168–171 (June 1), 219–220 (July 29), 307 (Oct. 9), 379 (1643–4, Feb. 13), 410 (1644, Mar. 26), 429 (May 10), 447 (June 13), 456 (June 25), 461 (July 1), 476 (July 15), 508 (Sept. 23), 694 (1645, June 10), 757 (Aug. 26).
Second weekly, of England and Wales, for army, i. 223–241 (1643, Aug. 3), 246 (Aug. 12), 262, 263 (Aug. 26), 272 (Sept. 6), 364 (1643–4, Jan. 6), 379 (Feb. 13), 410 (1644, Mar. 26), 429 (May 10), 444 (June 10), 447 (June 13), 456 (June 25), 461 (July 1), 476 (July 15), 508 (Sept. 23), 561 (Oct. 25).
for relief of wounded soldiers, widows, and orphans, i. 328–330 (1643, Oct. 31).
for raising army for service against Oxford, i. 473–474 (1644, July 12).
of England and Wales, for relief of army in Ireland, i. 531–553 (1644, Oct. 18): *continued*, 746–749 (1645, Aug. 15), 776–783 (Sept. 27): 850 (1644, May 23).
Monthly, of England, for maintenance of Scottish army, i. 630–646 (1644–5, Feb. 21), 700–702 (1645, June 13), 743 (Aug. 12), 850 (1646, May 23).
of England and Wales, for forces under Fairfax (New Model) and in Ireland, i. 958–984 (1647, June 23), 1054 (Dec. 24).
of England and Wales, for relief of Ireland, i. 1072–1105 (1647–8, Feb. 16), 1116–1117 (1648, Apr. 3).
of England and Wales, for forces under Fairfax, i. 1107–1114 (1647–8, Mar. 14), 1132–1133 (1648, Apr. 24).
for national militia, i. 1249–1250 (1648, Dec. 2), ii. 400 (1650, July 11), 555–556 (1651, Sept. 2), 1449–1450 (1659–60, Mar. 12).
of England and Wales, for forces in England and Ireland, ii. 24–57 (1649, Apr. 7), 63–65 (Apr. 17), 110, 111, 113, 115 (May 12), 118–120 (May 14), 122–123 (May 23), 285–319 (1649, Dec. 7).
of England and Wales, for forces in England, Ireland, and Scotland, ii. 456–490 (1650, Nov. 26): *continued*, 511–513 (1651, Apr. 15).
of England and Wales, for armies in England, Ireland, and Scotland, and for navy, ii. 653–688 (1652, Dec. 10), 842–844 (1653–4, Feb. 17).
of England and Wales, for armies and navies of commonwealth, ii. 902–907 (1654, June 8): by declaration of the Protector, ii. 1029–1035 (1654–5, Feb. 8).
of England and Wales, for Spanish war, ii. 1058–1097 (1657, June 9).
of Ireland, for Spanish war, ii. 1097–1098 (1657, June 9).
of Scotland, for Spanish war, ii. 1142–1162 (1657, June 26).
of England, Wales, Scotland, and Ireland, for armies and navies of commonwealth, ii. 1234–1249 (1657, June 26), 1284–1286 (1659, June 18), 1355–1403 (1659–60, Jan. 26).

**(ii) List of Metropolitan Assessments.**

of London, Westminster, and Southwark, i. 38–41 (1642, Nov. 29), 46 (Dec. 7), 77–79 (1642–3, Feb. 8): special provisos in general assessments, i. 99 (1642–3, Feb. 24), 128–129 (1643, Apr. 11), 144 (May 6).
of London etc. for fortification, i. 103 (1642–3, Mar. 7).
of dwellers within lines of fortification, i. 267–271 (1643, Sept. 5), 321–322 (Oct. 23): special provisos for collection within the city of London, 316–320 (Oct. 23).
of non-contributors to Scottish loan, i. 322–327 (1643, Oct. 27).
of London and Middlesex, i. 384–386 (1643–4, Feb. 17), 767 (1645, Sept. 9).
of dwellers within lines, for maintenance of army, i. 399–402 (1644, Mar. 26).
of dwellers within lines, to value of one meal per week, i. 405–409 (1644, Mar. 26).
of places named in bills of mortality, for forces sent from London, i. 526–528 (1644, Oct. 12).
of dwellers within lines, for fortifications, i. 574–758 (1644, Dec. 3), 580–582 (Dec. 26).

ASSESSMENT—*cont.*

**(ii) List of Metropolitan Assessments**—*cont.*
of places named in bills of mortality, for relief of Oxford, i. 723–725 (1645, July 1).
of holders of stock in trade, for raising horse, i. 823 (1645–6, Jan. 19), 955 (1647, June 23), 988 (July 10), ii. 391–392 (1650, June 4).
of Tower Hamlets, for militia, i. 1057 (1647–8, Jan. 8), ii. 124 (1649, May 23), 1309 (1659, July 14).
of Westminster, for militia, i. 1063 (1647–8, Jan. 19), ii. 21–22 (1648–9, Mar. 19), 1291 (1659, June 28).
of Southwark, for militia, i. 1124–1125 (1648, Apr. 14), ii. 196 (1649, July —), 1313 (1659, July 14).
of city of London, for raising horse, ii. 554–555 (1651, Aug. 15).
of city and liberties, for militia, ii. 1295 (1659, July 7), 1456 (1659–60, Mar. 12).

**(iii) List of local assessments.**
Cornwall, Devon, Somerset, Dorset, Wilts, Hants, i. 52–53 (1642, Dec. 31).
Warwick and Stafford, i. 56 (1642–3, Jan. 9).
Wilts, i. 60 (1642–3, Jan. 10), 75 (Feb. 11); regulation of abuses, i. 774 (1645, Sept. 19).
Northants, Leicester, Derby, Rutland, Notts, Hunts, Beds, and Bucks, i. 61–62 (1642–3, Jan. 14).
Devon, i. 64 (1642–3, Jan. 17).
Somerset, i. 68 (1642–3, Jan. 27).
Gloucestershire and adjoining counties, i. 79 (1642–3, Feb. 11).
Herts, i. 119 (1643, Mar. 31), 290 (Sept. 19), 357 (Dec. 18).
Isle of Wight, i. 124 (1643, Apr. 10).
Yarmouth, i. 132 (1643, Apr. 12).
Wales, i. 180 (1643, June 12), 444 (1644, June 10). *See also under* (i).
Eastern Association, i. 273 (1643, Sept. 6), 291–298 (Sept. 20), 309–311 (Oct. 11), 352–355 (Dec. 18), 368–371 (1643–4, Jan. 20), 432–434 (1644, May 13), 462–466 (July 3), 515–518 (Oct. 2), 530 (Oct. 14), 763–766 (1645, Sept. 3), 809–811 (Dec. 1), 862 (1646, Aug. 6).
Eastern Association and south-eastern counties (of non-contributors to Scottish loan), i. 322–327 (1643, Oct. 27).
South-eastern counties, i. 335–337 (1643, Nov. 4), 415–416 (1644, Mar. 30).
Cheshire, i. 410–411 (1644, Mar. 26).
Gloucester, i. 429 (1644, May 10), 518–520 (Oct. 2).
Salop, i. 447 (1644, June 13).
Leicestershire, i. 471–472 (1644, July 10).
Northants, i. 528–530 (1644, Oct. 12): for reduction of Crowland, 567 (1644, Nov. 7).
Middlesex (without lines of communication), i. 558–563 (1644, Oct. 25).
Essex, i. 651–653 (1644–5, Mar. 3), 775 (1645, Sept. 23).
Kent, i. 660 (1645, Mar. 31).
Lincoln, i. 662–664 (1645, Apr. 3), 740–742 (Aug. 6).
Derbyshire, i. 686–688 (1645, May 26).
Hants, i. 694–696 (1645, June 10).
Northern Association, i. 704–714 (1645, June 20).
Rutland, i. 714–715 (1645, June 21).
Surrey, i. 727–731 (1645, July 1).
Eastern Association and adjoining counties, for relief of Newark, i. 742–743 (1645, Aug. 12).
Western Association, i. 757–758 (1645, Aug. 26).
Bristol and district, i. 811–812 (1645, Dec. 3).
North Wales, i. 1184 (1648, Aug. 21).
Ireland, ii. 494 (1650, Dec. 25). *See also under* (i).
Bedford level, ii. 900 (1654, May 26).

**(iv) Parochial assessments.**
for relief of wounded soldiers, widows, and orphans, i. 102–103 (1642–3, Mar. 6), 328–330 (1643, Oct. 31), 938–940 (1647, May 28).
for maintenance of church, i. 1065 (1647–8, Feb. 9).
for payment of excise on home-brewed ale, ii. 227–231 (1649, Aug. 14).
for highway repair, ii. 863–867 (1684, Mar. 31).

**(v) Relief, exemption, settlement of differences, penalties.**
Penalties, i. 49, 97, 121, 154, 238, 262, 263, 295, 336, 337, 369, 371, 407–408, 416, 433, 463–465, 548, 550, 617–619, 763, 982–983, ii. 1093–1094.
Exemption of church ornaments and servants' wages, i. 89, 226, 535: with exception of royal servants, 97, 549.

ASSESSMENT—*cont.*

**(v) Relief, exemption, settlement of differences, penalties**—*cont.*

Exemption of members of Parliament, i. 155, 646 : *rescinded*, 322 : special method of assessment, 619, 984 : assessment of absentee members, 307.

Exemption of universities, hospitals, schools etc., i. 535, 570, 666-667, 758, 984, 1057, ii. 57, 274, 318, 490, 687, 1022 (1654, Sept. 2), 1094-1095, 1162, 1401–1402 : liability of university revenues, 364.

Exemption of land recently enclosed, ii. 807 (1653, Nov. 22).

Exemption of office of postmaster general, ii. 1012–1013 (1654, Sept. 2).

Adjustment of relations of landlord and tenant, i. 96, 237, 270, 549, 617–618, 634–635, 982–983, ii. 50, 317, 684, 1398–1399.

Rebatement and relief, i, 48, 49, 98, 99, 120, 121, 153, 163, 239, 354, 386, 496, 529, 550, 551, 561, 618, 635, 663, 715, 728, 765, 983, 1064, 1067, 1100, 1250, ii. 50, 124, 197, 684–685, 1092, 1159, 1399 : power to assessors to increase or reduce assessment, ii. 1092–1093 : allowance for free quarter, ii. 56.

Rebatement and relief where county doubly charged, ii. 590–591.

Indemnity, i. 155, 271, 320, 371, 409, 1103.

Appeals, i. 1100.

Settlement of differences, ii. 49–50, 487, 1092, 1398, 1399 : commissioners personally interested to have no voice, 686, 1094.

**(vi) Rates.**

Rates on counties, i. 85–88, 224–226, 531–534, 615, 631–632, 958-960, 1073–1076, 1107–1111, ii. 27–30, 51–54, 287-289, 290–292, 458-460, 653–656, 902–906, 1030–1032, 1058–1061, 1142-1145, 1234–1237, 1239–1244, 1356-1363.

Double rate on aliens and delinquents. *See* ALIENS, DELINQUENTS.

Double rate on persons beyond seas, ii. 318, 489, 686, 1095, 1161, 1401 : with exception of merchants, 1161, 1401.

Employment of pound rate, ii. 54, 484, 681, 1087-1088, 1396 : with power to alter method if advisable, 843–844, 907, 1034, 1095, 1403.

Settlement of, in Ireland, ii. 727, 924–925.

**(vii) Committees and officers.**

Receivers appointed, i. 52, 1054, ii. 488, 1090–1091.

Committees and commissioners named, i. 89–95, 146–151, 168–171, 227-236, 292-295, 335–336, 536-547, 619-625, 635-644, 780-781, 960–980, 1077–1098, 1098–1100, 1111–1114, ii. 30-48, 119–120, 122–123, 292-315, 460–484, 656–681, 1061–1087, 1145–1156, 1244–1249, 1364–1395 : their duties and powers, i. 95, 152, 236, 237, 547-548, 748–749, 850, ii. 485–486, 906–907, 1032, 1091–1093, 1237–1238, 1242, 1284–1285 : to sit continuously, i. 748 : to meet weekly, i. 980, ii. 48 : to meet at intervals, i. 484–485, 681–682, 906–907 : to form sub-committees, ii. 48, 1088, 1395–1396.

Treasurer of army to receive returns, i. 98, 140, 239.

Treasurer at Guildhall to receive returns, i. 154.

Overseers of committees, i. 139–141.

Collectors, appointment and powers of, i. 153, 268, 330, 407, 617, 660, 981-982, ii. 682–683, 1090, 1285, 1397.

Treasurers, appointment of, i. 330, 407, 644–645, 1104, 1116–1117 : their duties and powers, 552, ii. 1398.

Trained bands, assistance of, when necessary, i. 548.

Committee for Scottish affairs to manage assessment, i. 701.

Committee for arrears to manage assessment, i. 787.

Committee for Irish affairs to manage assessment, i. 850 : to nominate commissioners for Irish assessment, ii. 1395.

Treasurer at war, powers of, ii. 63, 64, 685, 1285–1286.

**(viii) Miscellaneous.**

Collection placed in military hands, i. 309–310.

Enforcement of general acts locally, i. 379, 410, 429, 444, 447, 456, 461, 476, 508, 694, 757.

Part payment in kind, i. 535–536.

Debts assessable, i. 549.

Contributors exempted from impressment, ii. 514 (1651, Apr. 8).

Discharge of districts upon payment, ii. 1093.

Provision as to evidence, ii. 1095.

Method of payment-in to be altered, if advisable, ii. 1096-1097.

Directions for speedy collection, ii. 1284.

Militia assessments graduated, ii. 1291, 1295, 1309, 1313, 1449-1450, 1457 : joinder of persons assessable, ii. 1298, 1312, 1316, 1450, 1457-1458.

Assessments prohibited, unless with consent of Parliament, ii. 1351.

ASSIGNMENT. *See* LOANS (**v**).

ASSIZE, CLERK OF. *See* CLERK OF ASSIZE.

ASSIZES.

Adjournment of, i. 191 (1643, July 10): no commissions to be executed and no assizes held or gaols delivered during summer vacation, 191–192.
Resumption of, in co. Lancaster, i. 855-857 (1646, June 17), ii. 844–845 (1653–4, Feb. 28), 921 (1654, June 21), 1344-1345 (1659, Aug. 5).
Commissions of oyer and terminer to remain valid, notwithstanding change of documentary forms, i. 1263 (1648–9, Jan. 29).
Act published at, ii. 412 (1650, Aug. 9).
*See* DURHAM.

ASSOCIATION OF COUNTIES. *See* COUNTY (**iii**).

ATHEISM. *See* BLASPHEMY.

ATTACHMENT.

For non-appearance, ii. 951 (1654, Aug. 21).

ATTAINDER.

For high treason, i. 608 (1644–5, Jan. 4).
For blasphemy, not to involve forfeiture or corruption of blood, i. 1136 (1648, May 2).

ATTORNEYS.

Required to take Solemn League and Covenant, i. 374 (1644, Jan. 30).
Required to observe indemnity of excise officers, ii. 853 (1653–4, Mar. 17).
Of chancery, number, fees, and duties of, ii. 950, 955, 965 (1654, Aug. 21).
Required to give satisfaction for negligence, ii. 952 (1654, Aug. 21).

ATTORNEY GENERAL.

Functions of, exercised by solicitor general, i. 441–442 (1644, May 28).
To prepare bills for grants of bishops' lands, i. 1018 (1647, Sept. 24).
Empowered to compound with exporters of prohibited goods, i. 1061 (1647–8, Jan. 19).
To approve informations of export of bullion, i. 1219 (1648, Sept. 23).
To prosecute sheriffs for failure to appoint deputies, ii. 397 (1650, July 11).
Judges to take no notice of ambiguities in act of general pardon alleged by, ii. 567 (1651–2, Feb. 24).

AUDIT. *See* ACCOUNTS (**iv**): ACCOUNTS OF SOLDIERY: LONDON (**i**).

AUDITOR OF THE PRESTS. *See* ACCOUNTS (**iv**).

AUGMENTATION OF LIVINGS. *See* CLERGY AND MINISTERS (**ii**).

## B.

BAIL AND MAINPRISE.

**Refusal of, to:—**
non-contributors to assessments, i. 47 (1642, Dec. 8), 56 (1642–3, Jan. 9), 270 (1643, Sept. 5), 408 (1644, Mar. 26), 453 (June 15), 649 (1644–5, Feb. 28), 955 (1647, June 11), 988 (July 10), ii. 23 (1648–9, Mar. 19), 392 (1650, June 4), 867 (1654, Mar. 31), 1227 (1657, June 26), 1458 (1659–60, Mar. 12).
negligent collectors of assessments and rates, i. 320 (1643, Oct. 23), 581 (1644, Dec. 26), 1066 (1647–8, Feb. 9).
persons avoiding impressment, i. 647 (1644–5, Feb. 21), ii. 12 (1648–9, Feb. 22), 355 (1649–50, Mar. 3), 513 (1651, Apr. 18), 579 (1651–2, Mar. 12).
persons coming under protection of Parliament and refusing to take oath, i. 666 (1645, Apr. 5).
ship-masters etc. exporting prohibited goods, i. 1059 (1647–8, Jan. 19).
blasphemers, i. 1134 (1648, May 2), ii. 411 (1650, Aug. 19).
persons refusing to serve in militia, ii. 23 (1648–9, Mar. 19).
delinquents found within 20 miles of London, ii. 349 (1649–50, Feb. 26).
persons convicted of fornication, ii. 389 (1650, May 10).
persons convicted of forgery of seal of corporation of Worsted weavers, ii. 455 (1650, Nov. 14).
persons convicted of offences against game laws, ii. 548 (1651, July 24).
delinquents illegally exercising franchise, ii. 621 (1652, Oct. 8).
negligent or corrupt diggers of saltpetre, ii. 700–701 (1652–3, Feb. 9).
negligent highway surveyors, ii. 868 (1654, Mar. 31).
persons not attending arbitrators appointed under treaty with United Provinces, ii. 899 (1654, May 26).

BAIL AND MAINPRISE—*cont.*

**Refusal of, to—*cont.***
duellists, ii. 937 (1654, June 29).
transplanted Irish, returning without licence, ii. 1258 (1657, June 26).
custodians of records of Irish forfeited estates on failure to deposit them in Irish exchequer, ii. 1261 (1657, June 26).
border robbers, ii. 1264 (1657, June 26).
offenders against Impressment act, ii. 1289 (1659, June 28)
offenders against Militia acts, ii. 1292 (1659, June 28), 1296 (July 7), 1310, 1314 (July 14), 1339 (July 26), 1451, 1452 (1659–60, Mar. 12).
persons showing negligence etc. in preparation of lists of lodgers, ii. 1319 (1659, July 22).

BAILIFFS.

To impose rate in Yarmouth, i. 132 (1643, Apr. 12).
Disabilities of certain delinquents in election of, i. 1009 (1647, Sept. 9), 1023 (Oct. 4).
Form of oath of, ii. 242 (1649, Sept. 5).
Fees payable by, upon passing accounts at exchequer, ii. 447–448 (1650, Nov. 6).

BAILIWICKS.

Reserved in grants, valuation and sale of, ii. 417 (1650, Aug. 13).

BALLAD SINGERS.

Sent to house of correction, ii. 252 (1649, Sept. 20).

BANISHMENT.

of Waller, ordinance for, i. 563–564 (1644, Nov. 4).
of maintainers of atheism, for second offence, ii. 411 (1650, Aug. 9).
of seconds in duel, ii. 937–938 (1654, June 29).
of transplanted Irish, returning without licence, ii. 1258 (1657, June 26).

BANKRUPTS.

Defaulting accountants to be treated as, i. 720 (1645, June 27).
Appointment of judges to act as commissioners of, ii. 754 (1653, Oct. 5) : proceedings in cases of poor debtors who have committed acts of bankruptcy, 763.

BAPTISM.

Registration of. *See* REGISTRATION OF BIRTHS ETC.
Order of Service. *See* CHURCH, THE (**1**).

BARBADOS. *See* PLANTATIONS.

BARRISTER. *See* INNS OF COURT.

BASTARDY.

Governors for the poor of London to keep bastard children at work, ii. 106 (1649, May 7).
Children of incestuous marriages illegitimate, ii. 388 (1650, May 10).

BAWD.

Punishment of, ii. 388–389 (1650, May 10).

BEDDING TAX. *See* TAXATION.

BEDFORD LEVEL. *See* FEN LEVEL.

BEER.

Excise on, i. 208 (1643, July 22), 275 (Sept. 8), ii. 846–848 (1653–4, Mar. 17), 1188–1189 (1657, June 26) : to be paid before delivery to retailers, i. 315–316 (1643, Oct. 17) : not to be collected by poll, unless at express desire of persons paying, 919 (1646–7, Feb. 22) : parishes assessed for payment, ii. 227–231 (1649, Aug. 14), *repealed*, 368–369 (1650, Mar. 28) : not to be rebated, when used in fishing vessels at sea, 846 (1653–4, Mar. 17) : rebated, when used for purpose of catching fish, 1196 (1657, June 26).
Provision of, for poor prisoners, ii. 757 (1653, Oct. 5).
Sale of, in Edinburgh, ii. 1133 (1657, June 26).
Measures of, ii. 1417 (1659–60, Feb. 25).
*See* BREWERS.

BEERHOUSE. *See* TAVERN.

BEGGARS. *See* VAGABONDS.

BENCH, COMMON.

Judges of, to obey warrants of solicitor general, i. 442 (1644, May 28).
Judges of, deserting their place, disabled, i. 805 (1645, Nov. 24).
Judges of, to grant certificates of exemption from impressment to persons engaged in court, i. 822 (1645–6, Jan. 19).
Judges of, commissions to pass for appointment of, i. 1227 (1648, Oct. 30).
Writs and patents of, valid notwithstanding alteration of forms, i. 1263 (1648–9, Jan. 29).
Judges of, to approve bye-laws of governors for poor of London, ii. 108 (1649, May 7).
Procedure for fines and recoveries in co. Durham to be in, ii. 519 (1651, July 9), 1307 (1659, July 13).
Chief justice of, chosen by approbation of parliament, ii. 821 (1653, Dec. 16).

BENCH, KING'S, *or* UPPER.

Judges of, to obey warrants of solicitor-general, i. 442 (1644, May 28).
Judges of, deserting their place, disabled, i. 805 (1645, Nov. 24).
Judges of, to grant certificates of exemption from impressment to persons engaged in court, i. 822 (1645–6, Jan. 19).
Judges of, commissions to pass for appointment of, i. 1227 (1648, Oct. 30).
Writs and patents of, to remain valid, notwithstanding alteration of documentary forms, i. 1263 (1648–9, Jan. 29).
Judges of, to approve bye-laws of governors for poor of London, ii. 108 (1649, May 7).
Chief justice, of, chosen by approbation of parliament, ii. 821 (1653, Dec. 16).

BENEFICE.

**(i) Sequestrations etc.**
of benefices of pluralist and recusant, i. 82–83 (1642–3, Feb. 21).
of benefices in gift of archbishop of Canterbury, i. 176 (1643, June 10).
Appointment of divines to void and sequestered benefices, i. 391–392 (1643–4, Feb. 27).
Appointments to sequestered benefices to remain good, notwithstanding composition by delinquent, ii. 334 (1649–50, Jan. 25).
Ejection of Welsh non-residents, ii. 343 (1649–50, Feb. 22): pluralists to make election, 344.
Ejection of scandalous ministers. *See* CLERGY AND MINISTERS **(iii)**.
Protection of incumbents of sequestered parsonages, ii. 1266–1268 (1657, June 26), 1467–1468 (1659–60, Mar. 16).
Person settled by parliament deemed lawful incumbent, 1266, 1467: allowance to sequestered ministers whose incomes are below specified sums, 1267, 1467–1468: right of presentation, 1267–1268, 1468.

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**
Archbishop of Canterbury prohibited from filling, without consent of parliament, i. 158 (1643, May 17).
Parsonages etc. excluded from grant to trustees of Dean and Chapter Lands, ii. 85 (1649, Apr. 30), 201 (July 3): of Crown lands, 190 (1649, July 16): of Forfeited estates, 524 (1651, July 16), 592 (1652, Aug. 4).
Survey of parsonages etc., late the possessions of deans etc., ii. 98 (1649, Apr. 30).
Purchasers of manors late the possessions of deans etc., to have patronage of, within manors, ii. 103 (1649, Apr. 30).
Commissions for valuation of, ii. 147 (1649, June 8), 1002 (1654, Sept. 2).
Vesting of, in trustees for maintenance of ministers, ii. 371 (1650, Apr. 5).
Commissioners for approbation of preachers to grant admissions and to appoint registrar, ii. 855–856 (1653–4, Mar. 20), 1459 (1659–60, Mar. 14).
Lapse of presentation to, after six months, ii. 857 (1653–4, Mar. 20): after four months in case of ejection by commissioners, 985 (1654, Aug. 28).
Provision of, for preachers in Ireland, ii. 929 (1654, June 23).
Alternate presentation to, in union of parishes, ii. 1003 (1654, Sept. 2).
Presentation to, to lapse, in default, to universities, ii. 1460 (1659–60, Mar. 14).
Provision of preachers during vacancy of, ii. 1460–1461 (1659–60, Mar. 14).
Settlement of, in Wales, ii. 1465–1467 (1659–60, Mar. 16).

BENEFIT OF CLERGY.

**Exclusion from, of:—**
persons convicted of gross blasphemy, i. 1134 (1648, May 2).
persons convicted of certain crimes committed upon or beyond seas, ii. 255 (1649, Sept. 20).

BENEFIT OF CLERGY—*cont.*

**Exclusion from, of—*cont.***

certain Roman Catholics recusants, ii. 352 (1649–50, Feb. 26).

persons convicted of certain sexual offences, ii. 388–389 (1650, May 10).

outlaws returning without licence, ii. 412 (1650, Aug. 9), 1259 (1657, June 26).

BERMUDA. *See* PLANTATIONS.

BETTING. *See* GAMING.

BIBLE. *See* HOLY SCRIPTURE: OATH (v): PRINTING.

BIGAMY. *See* MARRIAGE.

BILL OF ENTRY.

Not to pass customs unless signed by officer of excise, i. 346 (1643, Nov. 28), ii. 217 (1649, Aug. 14).

Particulars to be specified on, ii. 1126 (1657, June 26).

BILL OF EXCHANGE.

Excluded from jurisdiction of High Court of Admiralty, i. 1121 (1648, Apr. 12), ii. 712 (1653, July 30).

BILL OF LADING.

Within jurisdiction of High Court of Admiralty, i. 1121 (1648, Apr. 12), ii. 712 (1653, July 30).

of captured ship, to be preserved, ii. 70 (1649, Apr. 17).

BILL OF SALE.

Document in nature of, to be prepared for purchasers of goods of late king and queen, ii. 165 (1649, July 4).

BIRTH, REGISTRATION OF. *See* REGISTRATION OF BIRTHS, ETC.

BISHOP AND ARCHBISHOP.

Seizure of horses of, i. 84 (1642–3, Feb. 23).

Abolition of, i. 879–883 (1646, Oct. 9).

Name and titles abolished, 880: lands etc. vested in trustees, 880-883: provision for judicial functions, 883. *See* BISHOPS' LANDS.

Relief of, upon destitution caused by abolition of office, ii. 374 (1650, Apr. 5).

Abolition of, in Ireland, ii. 1298 (1659, July 7).

*See also* DURHAM.

BISHOPS' LANDS.

**(1) Ordinances and Acts.**

Ordinances for settlement of. i. 880–883 (1646, Oct. 9), 884 (Oct. 13), 887–904 (Nov. 17), 904–905 (Nov. 30), 910–911 (Dec. 24), 920–924 (1646–7, Mar. 5), 1000–1001 (1647, Aug. 23).

Lands and muniments vested in trustees, 880–881: number and powers of trustees, 921, 923: tenures: surveys: preservation of muniments, 881: provision for lessees, 882: continuance of payments to charitable uses, 883: exclusion of spiritualities: appointment of counsel and stewards, 889: salaries, 889, 890, 894, 921, 923: appointment of contractors for sale, 889–890: instructions, 901–902, 921: no contractor to be trustee or purchaser, 890: purchasers discharged of trusts, 890: indemnity, 890: evidence, 890, 900: exception of regalities of Durham and Ely, 891–892: continuance of payments to Assembly of Divines, 892: loans secured on Bishops lands, 884, 892–894, 929: appointment of treasurers, 892: accounts, 894, 901, 911: appointment and duties of keeper of records or registrar, 894, 895, 901, 903, 904, 921–922: appointment etc. of surveyors, 895-897, 902–903, 910–911: exception in favour of peers, 897: appointment etc. of registrar-accountant of loan, 897–898, 904: and of comptroller, 899, 901: publication of ordinances, 900, 911: exception in favour of certain Inns of Court, 900: committee to determine validity of treasurers' warrants, 905: trustees to take no action to prejudice of keeper of records, 911: time for payment to date from contract and not from sealing, 1001: rebatement of interest due to purchasers, 1001.

Ordinance for better security of purchasers, i. 1017–1019 (1647, Sept. 24).

Letters patent to be granted: tenure as of East Greenwich: exemption of corporations from mortmain licence: reduction of fees, 1018: delivery of title-deeds: time allowed for conveyance: publication of ordinances, 1019.

Removal of obstructions to sale, i. 1029–1031 (1647, Dec. 2), 1106 (1647–8, Mar. 17), 1174–1176 (1648, July 24), 1227–1233 (Nov. 21), ii. 153–154 (1649, June 20).

Contractors to amend errors in surveys: persons having interest to put in claims within limited time, 1029: defence of actions made a public charge, 1030: allowances, 1030–1031: printing and publication of ordinances, 1031: minimum rate fixed for sale of reversions, 1106: time for completion of

BISHOPS' LANDS—*cont.*

**(i) Ordinances and Acts—*cont.***

contracts of dates (*a*) prior to, (*b*) subsequent to April, 1648, 1175–1176 : appointment of committee, 1227–1228 : power of committee to make appointments, 1228 : to decide doubts : to summon persons for detention of deeds or waste, 1229 : to employ force to compel surrender of lands by persons having no lease anterior to Dec., 1641, 1230 : to examine upon oath and commit to prison, 1231 : to amend surveys, 1232 : to construe ordinance, 1233 : indemnity, 1233 : powers of committee extended to Dean and Chapter Lands, ii. 152–153.

Explanatory ordinances, i. 1114–1116 (1647–8, Mar. 23), 1121–1123 (1648, Apr. 14), 1216–1218 (Sept. 21).

Forfeiture of one third by purchasers who have obtained extension of time and fail to procure conveyance within such time, 1114 : deduction of sum forfeited from loans secured, where possible, 1114–1115 : seizure by committee for sequestration of estates of persons making forfeitures : evidence of sequestration if forfeiture paid within ten days, 1115 : after such time lands to be sold : publication of ordinance, 1116 : contractors to receive land in lieu of salary, 1121–1123 : provision for excess of value of land over salary, 1216–1218.

Act for sale of manors, of rectories, and glebe lands, being Bishops' and Deans' lands, ii. 429–439 (1650, Oct. 16), 440–442 (Oct. 22).

Recitals, 429–430 : manors etc. vested in trustees for sale of Bishops' and Deans' lands : pre-emption in favour of existing tenant, 431 : evidence : trustees etc. not to purchase without leave, 432 : invitation to lender to double existing loans on security of such manors etc., 433, 440 : sequestration upon failure to complete purchase within limited time : appointment of treasurer, 434 : of surveyor-general and registrar, 435 : exemption of rents applied to charitable uses, 436 : salaries, 437 : removal of obstructions to sale, 438 : land excepted from act, 439 : declaration as to uses, 441 : powers of various officers, 441–442.

**(ii) References.**

Money raised out of, for defence, i. 60 (1642–3, Jan. 10), 75 (Feb. 3), 79 (Feb. 11), 127 (Apr. 10).

Sequestration of, for delinquency, i. 106–107 (1643, Mar. 27).

Provision of fuel for poor from, i. 303 (1643, Oct. 2), 481 (1644, July 20).

Treasurers of, to send 200,000*l.* to York for payment of Scots, i. 907–908 (1646, Dec. 10).

Public loans secured upon, i. 948–949 (1647, June 3).

Registrar of, to be keeper of books etc. sequestered in London and Westminster, i. 1014–1015 (1647, Sept. 22) : to be delivered by him upon order of authorised bodies, 1015.

Soldiers paid out of, i. 1050 (1647, Dec. 24), 1173 (1648, July 20).

Employment of parsonages, tithes etc. for augmentation of maintenance of ministers and other pious uses, i. 1219–1220 (1648, Oct. 3), ii. 142–148 (1649, June 8).

Purchasers of, to enjoy privileges of previous owners, ii. 98 (1649, Apr. 30).

Purchasers of, permitted to pay by Weavers-Hall bills, ii. 237–328 (1649, Aug. 28).

Loans satisfied by sale of, to remain charged upon delinquents' estates and excise, ii. 238–239 (1649, Aug. 28).

Trustees of, divested of seisin of parsonages and tithes, ii. 370–371 (1650, Apr. 5).

Survey of, in Ireland, ii. 745 (1653, Sept. 26).

Issues of, payable into Receipt of Exchequer, ii. 919 (1654, June 21).

Buildings erected on, exempted from London building act, ii. 1230 (1657, June 26).

BLASPHEMY.

Day of national humiliation for growth of, i. 913–914 (1646–7, Feb. 4).

Penalties for publication of, i. 1023 (1647, Sept. 30), ii. 247 (1649, Sept. 20).

Punishment of, i. 1133–1136 (1648, May 2).

Grosser blasphemies and heresies enumerated, 1133–1134 : punished, upon indictment before justices of gaol delivery, as felony, with death, without benefit of clergy : sureties to be found in cases of recantation, 1134 : provision against repetition of offence, 1134–1135 : minor blasphemies enumerated : offender after trial by justices of peace to renounce errors in public or find sureties, 1135 : no attainder under this statute to involve forfeiture or corruption of blood, 1136.

BLASPHEMY—*cont.*

Prevention of swearing and cursing, ii. 393–396 (1650, June 28).
Penalty graduated according to rank of offender, 394 : and according to number of convictions, 394–395 : act to be pleaded in evidence, 395–396 : repeal of previous act : publication, 396.
Declaration against atheism, ii. 409–412 (1650, Aug. 9), 977 (1654, Aug. 28).
Persons maintaining certain opinions to be imprisoned, 410–411 : and banished for second offence, 411 : publication : limitation of time of indictments, 412 : offences to be regarded as scandal by commissioners for ejection of scandalous ministers and clergy, 977.
Laws against, enforced in Ireland, ii. 494 (1650, Dec. 25), 1298 (1659, July 7).
Powers of commissioners of customs for prevention of cursing and swearing by carmen and others, ii. 940-941 (1654, June 30).
Disfranchisement on ground of, suggested in Petition and Advice, ii. 1050 (1657, May 25).

BOATS.

Lords lieutenant and Committees of Defence empowered to seize, i. 58 (1642–3 Jan. 9).
Provision of, for certain forts, i. 566–567 (1644, Nov. 7).
Commander of New Model empowered to seize, i. 561 (1645, Apr. 1).
Committee of Militia of London to impress barges, i. 665 (1645, Apr. 4).
Committee of Army empowered to seize, i. 819 (1645–6, Jan. 15).
Masters of, not to carry goods ashore from ships without note of Customs officers, ii. 216 (1649, Aug. 14).
Not to be used on Lord's Day and kindred days except for church going, ii. 384–385 (1650, Apr. 19).
Towing-path for, on river Wey, ii. 516 (1651, June 26).
Conservators of Thames and Medway to issue general warrants for seizure of, ii. 945 (1654, Aug. 11).
Abolition of seizure of, by purveyors, ii. 1057 (1657, June 9).
Forfeiture of, upon transfer of goods from ship, without privity of commissioners of customs, ii. 1125 (1657, June 26).
Prohibition of hire of, upon Lord's Day, ii. 1163 (1657, June 26).
Commander-in-chief empowered to take up, ii. 1283 (1659, June 9).
*See* PACKET BOATS.

BONDS.

**(i) Entry of:—**

at High Court of Admiralty by adventurers to Ireland, i. 11 (1642, June 17), 35 (Oct. 19), 44 (Nov. 29) : by adventurers for guarding the seas etc., 350 (1643, Dec. 1), 826 (1645–6, Jan. 29).
at Customs, upon declaration of goods, for double value, i. 1036 (1647, Dec. 16).
by persons carrying non-exportable goods from port to port, i. 1059 (1647–8, Jan. 19).
before Council of State, ii. 4 (1648–9, Feb. 13), 337 (1649–50, Feb. 13), 502 (1650–1, Feb. 13), 1274 (1659, May 19), 1419 (1659–60, Feb. 25).
by sub-commissioners of excise, ii. 214–215 (1649, Aug. 14).
by printers. ii. 249 (1649, Sept. 20).
by sellers of corn and meat, ii. 443 (1650, Oct. 23).
by trustees for sale of royal forests, ii. 998 (1654, Aug. 30).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**

Discharge of, of certain vintners, i. 673–679 (1645, May 6).
Receipt of committee for sequestration to bar action upon, i. 681 (1645, May 7).
of merchants, committee appointed to receive money due upon, i. 733 (1645, July 9).
Delinquents to pay fines due upon, on pain of sequestration, i. 1012 (1647, Sept. 16).
Delivery of, by officials of abolished court of Wards, i. 1014 (1647, Sept. 21).
Voidance of, if at excessive rate of interest, ii. 549 (1651, Aug. 8) : maximum charge for renewal by broker, 550.
Limitation of relief granted by chancery in respect of, ii. 958 (1654, Aug. 21).
*See* RECOGNIZANCES.

BOOKS.

Ordinance for preservation of, i. 343–345 (1643, Nov. 20).
Prohibition of seizure of books etc. belonging to members of university of Oxford, i. 907 (1646, Dec. 8).
Ratification of bequest of, to Cambridge university, i. 915 (1646–7, Feb. 15), 924 (Mar. 24).
*See also* DOCUMENTS (i) : PRINTING : RECORDS (i).

BOROUGH.
Power of, to create corporation for poor relief, i. 1045 (1647, Dec. 17).
Oath taken by freemen of, ii. 2 (1648–9, Feb. 10): by chief officers, 241 (1649, Sept. 5).
Streets in cities, corporate towns, and suburbs declared common highways, and to be administered as such, ii. 866–867 (1654, Mar. 31).

BOTTOMRY.
Cases of, within jurisdiction of High Court of Admiralty, i. 1121 (1648, Apr. 12), ii. 712 (1653, July 30).

BREWERS.
Required to make weekly accounts to officers of excise, i. 205, 206 (1643, July 22), 280 (Sept. 8), ii. 225 (1649, Aug. 14): appointment of gaugers, 226: allowances for leakage, 227.
Prohibited from brewing ale for sale beyond fixed price, ii. 244–245 (1649, Sept. 12).
Protection of invention for use in brewing, ii. 491 (1650, Nov. 27).
Prohibited from brewing on Lord's Day, ii. 1163, 1194 (1657, June 26).
Required to give notice of vessels used for brewing, ii. 1193–1194 (1657, June 26): gaugers' returns made a charge on the brewers, 1194.

BRICK. *See* STONE.

BRIDGES.
Lords lieutenant and Committees of Defence to fortify, i. 57, 58 (1642–3, Jan. 9).
Power of contractors for Wey Navigation to alter, ii. 514 (1651, June 26).
Proceedings relating to, excepted from General Pardon, ii. 573 (1651–2, Feb. 24).
Provision for building and repair of, in Ireland, ii. 731 (1653, Sept. 26).
*See* CHARITABLE USES.

BRISTOL.
Assessment of. *See* ASSESSMENT **(iii)**.
Defence of. *See* DEFENCE.
Liberties of, taken as model, i. 195 (1643, July 14), ii. 728 (1653, Sept. 26).
Suspension of mayor and aldermen of, and nomination of successors, i. 797–798 (1645, Oct. 28), 801–802 (Nov. 1).
Free liberty of trade with, granted, i. 798 (1645, Oct. 28).
Sheriffs of, reinstated, i. 801 (1645, Nov. 1).
Appointment of governor of garrison, with power to execute martial law, i. 811 (1645, Dec. 3).

BROKER.
Limitation of fees of, ii. 549–550 (1651, Aug. 8).

BUILDING.
Regulation of, in London. *See* LONDON **(vi)**.
*See* PUBLIC BUILDING.

BULLION.
Imported, protection of, i. 262 (1643, Aug. 26), 391 (1643–4, Feb. 26), ii. 495 (1650–1, Jan. 9).
Exemption of, from excise, i. 466 (1644, July 8), ii. 849 (1653–4, Mar. 17), 1189 (1657, June 26): from Navigation Act, ii. 561 (1651, Oct. 8).
Exportation of, prohibited, i. 1218–1219 (1648, Sept. 23).
One-third part of imported, retained at mint for coinage, ii. 495 (1650–1, Jan. 9).

BURGLARY. *See* THEFT.

BURIAL.
Registration of. *See* REGISTRATION OF BIRTHS ETC.
No religious ceremony to be observed, i. 604 (1644–5, Jan. 4).

BUTCHERS.
Required to make weekly accounts to officers of excise, i. 365 (1644, Jan. 9).
Required to inform excise officers of cattle brought to London, and to conduct sales only at Smithfield, i. 485 (1644, Aug. 3).

BUTTER AND CHEESE.
Redress of abuses in packing and sale of, ii. 362–364 (1649–50, Mar. 12): act revived and extended to Scotland and Ireland, 1130 (1657, June 26).
Encouragement of exportation of, by natives of commonwealth, ii. 1044–1045 (1656, Nov. 27).

BYE-LAWS ETC.
**Power to make, conferred on:—**
Governors for the Poor, i. 1044–1045 (1647, Dec. 17): subject (in London) to approval of Common Council and of three or more judges, ii. 108 (1649, May 7).

BYELAWS ETC.—*cont.*

**Power to make, conferred on:—**

Commissioners for Fen Level, according to laws of Romney Marsh, ii. 135 (1649, May 29).
Society for propagation of gospel, ii. 199 (1649, July 21).
Corporation of Worsted weavers, ii. 452 (1650, Nov. 14), 776 (1653, Nov. 12): upon proper notice, 777.
Courts baron in Scotland, ii. 884 (1654, Apr. 12).
Court of aldermen, ii. 923–924 (1654, June 23).
Governors of Windsor almshouses, ii. 1023 (1654, Sept. 2).

# C.

CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY.

Revenues not sequestrable, with exception of that portion due to delinquent fellows etc., i. 363 (1643–4, Jan. 6): appointments of treasurers of university and colleges subject to approval of, and terminable by, commanding officer in the county of Cambridge, 363–364: all revenues assessable, 364.
Regulation of, i. 371–372 (1643–4, Jan. 22), 830–831 (1645–6, Feb. 13).
Major-General of Eastern Association to appoint committee to examine members, 371: to sequester estates etc.: clerk to keep record, 372: sermons to be preached by heads of colleges, 830: elections of fellows etc., 830–831.
Administration of Solemn League and Covenant in, i. 372 (1643–4, Jan. 22), 377 (Feb. 5).
Exemption of, from assessment for army in Ireland, i. 535 (1644, Oct. 18).
Exemption of, from all taxation, i. 666–667 (1645, Apr. 11).
Election of Westminster scholars to, i. 804–805 (1645, Nov. 18).
Bequest of books to, ratified, i. 915 (1646–7, Feb. 15): and extended, 924 (Feb. 24).
Appointment of Visitors of, ii. 1027 (1654, Sept. 2).

*See* UNIVERSITY.

CANDLES.

In churches, abolition of, i. 265 (1643, Aug. 26).
Encouragement of export of, ii. 1044–1045 (1656, Nov. 27).

CANONS.

Abolition of. *See* DEAN.

CANTERBURY.

Archbishop of, precluded from filling benefices without consent of Parliament, i. 157, 158 (1643, May 17).
Archbishop of, suspended, i. 176 (1643, June 10): his ecclesiastical promotions sequestered and his jurisdiction committed to his Vicar-General, 176.
Archbishop of, to be attainted, i. 608 (1644–5, Jan. 4): and beheaded, 608–609 (Jan. 9).
Appointment of judge in Prerogative Court of, i. 564–566 (1644, Nov. 4).
Power to grant administrations and make probates: seal of office: probates and letters of administration since May, 1643, to be renewed, and opponents to be heard *ab integro*, 565: in cases of opposition, time allowed to executors, 565–566: acts done by them to remain good notwithstanding voidance of letters of administration or probate, 566.
Archbishop of, abolition of name and title, i. 879–880 (1646, Oct. 9).
Archbishop of, books of, bequeathed to Cambridge University, i. 915 (1646–7, Feb. 15), 924 (1646–7, Mar. 24).
Archbishop of, exception from General Pardon of persons concealing estates of, ii. 575 (1651-2, Feb. 24).

CAPIAS UTLAGATUM. *See* WRITS (ii) (*d*).

CAPTIVES. *See* PIRACY.

CARRIAGE.

Abolition of purveyance of carts etc., ii. 1057 (1657, June 9).

*See* HACKNEY CARRIAGES.

CARRIER.

Dispatch of unlicensed news or seditious books by, prohibited, ii. (1649, Sept 20).
Forbidden to exercise calling on Lord's Day, ii. 1163 (1657, June 26).
*See* HIGHWAY: POST, THE.

CART. *See* CARRIAGE: HIGHWAY.

CASTLES.
Excepted from Irish lands settled for satisfaction of adventurers and arrears of pay, ii. 736 (1653, Sept. 26): but adventurers permitted to enter into possession, if and when dismantled, 928–929 (1656, June 23).
*See* CHARITABLE USES.

CATHEDRAL CHURCH.
Provision of preaching ministers for, i. 670, 672–674 (1645, Apr. 23), 841 (1646, Mar. 28).
Exclusion of, from ordinance for payment of church duties, i. 1069 (1647–8, Feb. 9).
Abolition of offices belonging to. *See* DEAN.

CATTLE.
Excise on, if brought to London, or kept there, i. 485–486 (1644, Aug. 3): sale confined to Smithfield, 485.
Subsidy imposed on, i. 1034 (1647, Dec. 16).
Irish adventurers permitted to transport, from certain ports, ii. 735 (1653, Sept. 26).
Encouragement of exportation of, by natives, ii. 1044–1045 (1656, Nov. 27).
Abolition of seizure of, by purveyors, ii. 1057 (1657, June 9).
Prohibition of killing of, on Lords' Day, ii. 1163 (1657, June 26).

CERTIORARI, WRIT OF. *See* WRITS (ii) (*c*).

CHALLENGES. *See* DUELS.

CHAMBERLAIN. *See* CHESTER, COUNTY PALATINE OF: LONDON (1).

CHANCELLOR.
Oath of, ii, 818 (1653, Dec. 16).
Chosen by approbation of Parliament, ii. 821 (1653, Dec. 16).
of Palatinate of Lancaster. *See* LANCASTER, COUNTY PALATINE OF.

CHANCERY, COURT OF.

(i) **Act for regulation of,** ii. 949–967 (1654, Aug. 21), *confirmed*, 1140 (1657, June 26).
Limitation of number of attorneys and chief clerks, 950, 955: *procedure*, 950–958: filing of pleadings, 950: sub-pœnas, 951: entry of recognizance by plaintiff in Petty Bag, 951: answer of defendant and replication, 952–953: rejoinder, 953: examination of witnesses (*a*) in court, 953: (*b*) by commission, 954–955: orders made only upon motion, 955: injunctions, 955–956: irregularities and misinformations, 956–957: affidavits, 957–958: orders of court, 961: appeal, 962–963: fees, 955, 957, 963: table of fees, 964–967: costs, 961–962: limitation of jurisdiction, 958–959: regulation of actions by mortgagees, 956, 959–960: duties of registrars, 960–961.

(ii) **Appeals to:—**
from decisions of justices of peace concerning tithes, i. 569 (1644, Nov. 8), 997 (1647, Aug. 9), 1226 (1648, Oct. 27): appellant to make deposit, 997, 1226.
from decisions of committee of accounts, i. 721 (1645, June 27).

(iii) **Enrolments, return of writs etc:—**
writs returnable to, and issuing from chancery of Westminster instead of Chester, during hostile occupation of latter city, i. 503–504 (1644, Sept. 13).
Enrolment in, of deed of sale of bankrupt's estate, i, 720 (1645, June 27).
Commissions returnable to, i. 832 (1645–6, Feb. 18), ii. 147 (1649, June 8).
Writs issued out of, to remain valid, notwithstanding subsequent alteration in documentary forms, i. 1263 (1648–9, Jan. 29).
Enrolment in, of conveyances to Fen Level Undertakers, ii. 138 (1649, May 29).
Cancellation in, of patents of peerages subsequent to 4 Jan., 1641, ii. 564–565 (1651–2, Feb. 4).
Enrolment in, of deeds of sale of crown lands, ii. 694 (1652, Dec. 31).
Writs of summons to parliament returnable to clerk of the Commonwealth in, ii. 817–818 (1653, Dec. 16).
Enrolment in, of unions of parishes, ii. 1003 (1654, Sept. 2).

(iv) **Miscellaneous:—**
Ordinances directed against adjournment of, to Oxford, i. 65–67 (1642–3, Jan. 21), 133–134 (1643, Apr. 18).
Commissioners appointed to hear causes in, i. 885–887 (1646, Oct. 31): no judgment to be enrolled, unless signed by them, 887.
Prohibition of sale of lands decreed in, by judges for relief of poor debtors, ii. 914–915 (1654, June 9).
*See* INNS OF COURT.

CHANCERY OF IRELAND.
Claims to land within view of surveyors of Irish Lands to be entered upon record in, i. 1164 (1648, June 5).

CHANNEL ISLANDS.
Ordinance for voidance of commissions etc. issued by governor of Jersey, i. 772–774 (1645, Sept. 16).
Documents issued by governor of Jersey without consent of parliament declared void, 773 : certain malignants disabled, 773–774.
Council of State to use all means towards reduction of, ii, 3 (1641–9, Feb. 13), 336 (1649–50, Feb. 13), 501 (1650–1, Feb. 13).
Included in scope of General Pardon, ii. 566 (1651–2, Feb. 24).

CHANTRY.
Chantry lands in Ireland, confiscated for satisfaction of loan, i. 195 (1643, July 14).

CHAPLAIN.
Ordination of, i. 524–525 (1644, Oct. 4), 868 (1646, Aug. 28).

CHARITABLE USES.

**(i) Privileges.**
Delinquents' estates used for maintenance of colleges, hospitals, grammar schools, or other charities exempted from sequestration, i. 110 (1643, Mar. 27).
Crown revenues used for maintenance of colleges, hospitals, grammar schools, highways, bridges, employed as before by committee for revenue, i. 302–303 (1643, Sept. 21).
Exemption of universities, certain schools, and hospitals from assessment, i. 570–571 (1644, Nov. 16). 984 (1647, June 23), 1077 (1647–8, Feb. 16), ii. 57 (1649, Apr. 7), 318 (Dec. 7), 490 (1650, Nov. 26), 687 (1652, Dec. 10), 924–925 (1654, June 23), 1095 (1657, June 9), 1162 (June 26), 1401–1402 (1659–60, Jan. 26).
Bishops' lands used for maintenance of schools, churches, highways, bridges or hospitals to be employed as before by trustees, i. 883 (1646, Oct. 9) : surveyors to ascertain such uses, 896 (Nov. 17.)
Deans' lands used for maintenance of schools, churches, highways, bridges or hospitals to be employed as before by trustees, ii. 84–85 (1649, Apr. 30).
Fee farm rents used for maintenance of schools, churches, highways, bridges, almshouses or castles, to be employed as before, ii. 416 (1650, Aug 13) : rebatement to purchaser of such rents, 722 (1653, Sept. 8).
Manors of rectories of bishops and deans employed for charitable uses to be employed as before, ii. 436 (1650, Oct. 16).
Exemption of charities from London Building act, ii. 1230–1233 (1657, June 26).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**
Enquiry into, by Governors for poor of London, ii. 109 (1649, May 7).
Maintenance of Westminster school and almshouses, ii. 256–257 (1649, Sept. 26).
*See also* WESTMINSTER ABBEY AND SCHOOL.
Enquiry into, by surveyors of Irish forfeited estates, ii. 744 (1653, Sept. 26).
Enquiry into administration of charities for relief of prisoners, by judges for relief of creditors, ii. 756 (1653, Oct. 5).
Inclosure of portions of royal forest for use of poor, ii. 785 (1653, Nov. 22).
Enquiry into administration of charities for maintenance of highways and bridges, ii. 866 (1654, Mar. 31).
Ordinance for repair of highways not to operate as discharge of, ii. 868 (1654, Mar. 31).
Confirmation of ordinances relating to, ii. 1131, 1135, 1136 (1657, June 26).
*See also* WINDSOR.

CHARTER PARTY.
Within jurisdiction of High Court of Admiralty, i. 1121 (1648, Apr. 12), ii. 712 (1653, July 30).
of captured ships, to be preserved, ii. 70 (1649, Apr. 17).

CHEESE. *See* BUTTER AND CHEESE.

CHESTER, CITY OF.
Regulation of affairs of, i. 876–879 (1646, Oct. 1).
Removal of delinquent officials, 876–877 : appointment of mayor : provisions for election of sheriffs, 877 : disfranchisement of Irish freemen : demolition of Dee Mills, 878 : maintenance of ministers, 879.

CHESTER, COUNTY PALATINE OF.
Appointment of sheriff and regulation of judicial procedure in, during hostile possession, i. 503–505 (1644, Sept. 13).
High sheriff appointed: to take usual oaths under commission, returnable to chancery instead of exchequer of Chester, 503: courts to be held at Nantwich instead of Chester: coroners chosen on writ issuing from chancery: writs to be directed to sheriff etc. instead of chamberlain, 504–505: subjects permitted to sue at Westminster, 505.

CHILD. *See* INFANT AND CHILD.

CHORISTERS. *See* DEAN.

CHRISTMAS DAY.
Monthly fast, falling on Christmas Day, to be observed with the more solemn humiliation, i. 580 (1644, Dec. 19).

CHURCH.
**(i) Notices read, oaths taken in etc.:—**
Administration of Solemn League and Covenant in, i. 378 (1643–4, Feb. 5).
Publication of Ordinances and Acts in, i. 422 (1644, Apr. 8), 647 (1644–5, Feb. 22), 677 (1645, Apr. 24), 681–682 (May 9), 799 (Oct. 28), 1003 (1647, Aug. 28), ii. 81 (1649, Apr. 23).
Notice as to day of sending in exceptions to ordinations attached to door of, i. 1201 (1648, Aug. 29).
Publication of banns in, ii. 715 (1653, Aug. 24).
Notice of rate given in, ii. 863 (1654, Mar. 31).
Notice of meetings of commissioners for survey of royal forests attached to door of, ii. 1117 (1657, June 9).
Publication of warrant in, ii. 1166 (1657, June 26).

**(ii) Provision, repair and use of:—**
Use of, for public worship continued, although building invested with no special sanctity, i. 607 (1644–5, Jan. 4).
Provision of, for new parishes, i. 814 (1645–6, Jan. 31), 874 (1646, Sept. 28).
Ordinance for repair of, i. 1065–1070 (1647–8, Feb. 9).
Election of churchwardens, who are to maintain building etc. in repair and to provide books, bread and wine, 1065: to render accounts, 1065–1066: to impose rates, 1066: provision for parishes extending into two counties, 1067: general issue to be pleaded, 1068: no charge on parish for parts of church hitherto maintained by others, 1069: exclusion of cathedrals and collegiate churches, 1069: legal proceedings, 1069: sexton's fees, 1070.
Observation of fast in, ii. 80 (1649, Apr. 23).
Erection of public places of worship in Ireland, ii. 731 (1653, Sept. 26).
Conveyance by trustees of Crown forests of land assigned for, ii. 812 (1653, Nov. 22).
Repair or demolition of, on union of parishes, ii. 1003–1004 (1654, Sept. 2).

**(iii) Miscellaneous.**
Collections in, for relief of captives of pirates, i. 135 (1643, Apr. 25): of Irish protestants, 1003 (1647, Aug. 28).
Attendance of rogues and vagabonds at, i. 422 (1644, Apr. 8).
Prohibition of sale of, by trustees for sale of Bishops' lands, i. 892 (1646, Nov. 17): by trustees for sale of manors of rectories belonging to bishops and deans, ii. 439 (1650, Oct. 16).
Commission to ascertain number of chapels belonging to parish churches, ii. 147 (1649, June 8).
Penalties for non-attendance at, removed, ii. 423–425 (1650, Sept. 27).
Prohibition of walking in, during public worship, ii. 1163 (1657, June 26).
Frequent attendance at, required of recusant seeking discharge, ii. 1179 (1657, June 26).

CHURCH ORNAMENTS.
Exempted from weekly assessment, i. 89 (1642–3, Feb. 24), 118 (1643, March 31), 226 (Aug. 3).
Demolition and removal of, i. 265–266 (1643, Aug. 26), 425–426 (1644, May 9), 1143 (1648, May 27).

CHURCH, THE.
**(i) Public Worship.**
Observance of monthly fast, i. 22–23 (1642, Aug. 24): to be kept notwithstanding coincidence with Christmas Day, 580 (1644, Dec. 19).
Directory for Public Worship, i. 582–607 (1644–5, Jan. 4), 755–757 (1645, Aug. 26), 926 (1647, May 1), ii. 1461 (1659–60, Mar. 14).
Repeal of existing statutes; abolition of book of Common Prayer and substitution of Directory, 582: register to be kept of baptisms, marriages

CHURCH, THE—*cont.*

**(i) Public Worship—*cont.***

and burials, and to be at the disposal of all reasonably desiring to search, 583 : *Preface of Directory*, 583–585 : defects of book of Common Prayer, 583–584 : set forms deprecated, 584 : *Order of Service*, 585–594 : assembly of congregation, 585–586 : reading of scriptures, 586 : prayer before sermon, 586–590 : preaching, 590–593 : prayer after sermon, 593–594 : *Administration of Sacraments*, 594–598 : baptism, 594–596 : Holy Communion, 596–598 ; *observation of the Lord's Day*, 598–599 : *Special Services*, 599–607 : Holy matrimony, 599–600 : visitation of the sick, 601–604 : burial of the dead, 604 : fasts, 604–606 : thanksgivings, 606–607 : singing of psalms, 607 : no day (except Lord's Day) or place specially holy, but previous places of worship to be continued in use, 607 : printed copies of directory to be sent to county committees for delivery to ministers of parishes, 755 : who are to read it the next Lord's Day, 755–756 : penalties for using book of Common Prayer, or for omitting to use, or preaching to contempt of Directory : offenders to be indicted at general sessions next following, 756 : municipal officers holding commissions of gaol delivery to determine cases, 756–757 : penalties employed for poor of parishes : prayer books to be delivered to committees, 757 : visitors of Oxford University to enquire into use of Directory, 926 : ministers to follow directory, ii. 1461.

Attendance on Lord's Day compulsory, ii. 1167 (1657, June 26) : punishment for causing disturbance, 1168.

**(ii) Government.**

Assembly of Divines, i. 180–184 (1643, June 12), 202 (July 19), 344 (Nov. 20). 372 (1643–4, Jan. 22), 377–378 (Feb. 5), 409 (1644, Mar. 26), 521 (Oct. 4), 670 (1645, Apr. 23), 792 (Oct. 20), 866 (1646, Aug. 28), 892 (Nov. 17), 1188 (1648, Aug. 29).

Names of Divines, 181–183 : summoned to meet at Westminster for conference on liturgy, discipline, government and doctrine : appointment of prolocutor : allowances : indemnity, 183 : similar powers conferred on persons subsequently summoned, 184 : assistance of Scottish divines, 202 : removal of sequestered records and books, 344 : examination of persons attempting to obstruct reformation, 372 : assembly to prepare exhortation to all persons to take Solemn League and Covenant, 377–378 : exemption from assessment, 409 : assembly to advise as to ordination and choice of preaching ministers, 521, 670, 866 : to form committee for consideration of exceptional cases of suspension from Holy Communion, 792 : payments to Assembly from Bishops' lands to be continued, 892 : ordinance passed on advice of Assembly, 1188.

Election of elders and assemblies, i. 749–754 (1645, Aug. 19), 835–836 (1645–6, Mar. 14), 870–874 (1646, Sept. 26), 1062–1063 (1647–8, Jan. 29), 1188–1199 (1648, Aug. 29).

Parochial and congregational elders to take National covenant, 749 : power of congregation to exhibit exceptions to elders elected, 749 : four grades of assemblies, 749–750, 1188 : exemption of royal chapels, 835, 1188 : and of chapels of peers, 750, 835, 1188 : special provision for Inns of Court and kindred bodies, 750, 754, 836, 1194 : division of London into Classes, 750–753, 1193–1194 : provision for congregational, classical, provincial and national assemblies, 753–754, 1194–1199 : notice of election to be given by minister, 835, 1189 : triers of elections to examine charges of undue election and qualifications of elders, 835 : names and appointment of triers for province of London, 870–874, 1063, 1189–1191 : division of counties and universities into Classes and congregations, 1062, 1194–1195 : appeals from inferior to superior assembly, 1197 : appointment of moderator, 1198.

Ordinance for form of government, i. 1188–1215 (1648, Aug. 29) : *confirmed*, ii. 1462 (1659–60, Mar. 14).

Provisions as to assemblies, 1188–1199 (*see above*) : ordination, 1199–1204 [*see* CLERGY AND MINISTERS (**iv**)] : synodical assemblies, 1204 : suspension from Holy Communion, 1192, 1204–1212 [*see* (**iii**) *below*] : excommunication and absolution, 1212–1215.

**(iii) Discipline.**

Ejection of scandalous ministers. *See* CLERGY AND MINISTERS (**iii**).

Suspension from sacrament of the Lord's Supper, i. 791–797 (1645, Oct. 20), 833–838 (1645–6, Mar. 14), 852–855 (1646, June 5), 1192, 1204–1212 (1648, Aug. 29).

Power of elderships to suspend persons (*a*) in cases of ignorance, 789–791, 1204–1205 : (*b*) in cases of scandalous behaviour, 791, 1205–1206 : power to suspend ministers. 792, 837, 1207 : right of appeal to various assemblies and ultimately to parliament, 792, 837, 1207–1208 : elders cautioned with regard to certain matters falling within the ordinary law of the land, 792, 1207 : exceptional cases of suspension to be considered by standing committee,

CHURCH, THE—*cont.*

**(iii) Discipline—*cont.***

792–793 : exemption of members of parliament, 793 : persons appointed to determine integrity and ability of elders in province of London, 793-797 : commissioners to judge of scandalous behaviour, 836, 852–854, 1208–1209 : power of minister to deal with scandalous behaviour, 837 : suspended persons not to be admitted into fresh congregation, 838 : re-admission on repentance, 838 : provisions for relief of persons aggrieved, 854–855 : or falsely accused, 1211–1212.

Proposals for religious toleration and differentiation of questions of faith and of worship in Petition and Advice, ii. 1053–1054 (1657, May 25).

CHURCHWARDENS.

**(i) Financial duties.**

Collection of public loan for Ireland, i. 72 (1642–3, Jan. 30) : and delivery of money etc. collected to commissioners, i. 160 (1643, May 17).

Assessment of parish for pension fund, i. 102 (1642-3, Mar. 6), 329-330 (1643, Oct. 31).

Collection of money in their churches for relief of captives of pirates, i. 135 (1643, Apr. 25).

Collection of money for relief of poor clergy in Ireland, i. 286 (1643, Sept. 18).

Collection of loan for Scotland, i. 324 (1643, Oct. 27).

Enquiry as to loans and assessments already paid in, i. 717 (1645, June 27).

Collection of money for relief of Leicester, i. 799 (1645, Oct. 28).

Collection of money for relief of Irish Protestants, i. 1003 (1647, Aug. 28).

Imposition of parochial rates, i. 1065–1066 (1647–8, Feb. 9) : of which accounts to be rendered upon pain of committal to prison, 1066.

Collection of fines imposed upon spectators of stage plays, i. 1071 (1647–8, Feb. 11).

Collection of money for propagation of gospel in New England, ii. 200 (1649, July 29).

Distribution of proceeds of forfeitures allotted to poor-relief, ii. 243 (1649, Sept. 5), 364 (1649–50, Mar. 12).

**(ii) Miscellaneous duties.**

Notice to be sent to Speaker of House of Lords of vacant benefices in gift of Archbishop of Canterbury, i. 158 (1643, May 17).

Removal of objects of idolatry and execution of necessary repairs, i. 266 (1643, Aug. 26), 426 (May 9).

Return of names of persons not taking Solemn League and Covenant, i. 378 1643–4, Feb. 5).

Assistance in enforcing observation of Lord's Day etc., i. 421–422 (1644, Apr. 8), ii. 384–385 (1650, Apr. 19), 1166-1170 (1657, June 26).

Distribution of fuel to poor of London, i. 482 (1644, July 20).

Preparation of parochial lists of men, horses, and arms, i. 490 (1644, Aug. 19).

Maintenance of fabric of church, i. 1065 (1647–8, Feb. 9).

Apprehension of swearers, ii. 395 (1650, June 28).

Assistance to commissioners for ejection of scandalous ministers ii. 987 (1654, Aug. 28).

Lodgment of complaint with justice of peace upon parsonage etc. falling into disrepair, ii. 988 (1654, Aug. 28).

Return of names of recusants to justices, ii. 1172 (1657, June 26) : penalty for default, 1179.

Return of names of persons of bad repute in parishes on borders of Scotland and England, ii. 1263 (1657, June 26).

**(iii) Appointment.**

To be made annually at Easter, i. 1065 (1647–8, Feb. 9).

Provision for case of united parishes, ii. 1003 (1654, Sept. 2).

CHURCHYARD.

Prohibition of sale of, by trustees for sale of Bishops' lands, i. 892 (1646, Nov. 17) : and by trustees for sale of manors of rectories etc. of bishops and deans, ii. 439 (1650, Oct. 16).

CINQUE PORTS.

Commissioners appointed to execute office of Warden of, i. 669 (1645, Apr. 19).

Marshals of, to search for stolen children, i. 681 (1645, May 9).

Exemption of men of, from impressment, i. 695 (1645, June 10), 822 (1645–6, Jan. 19).

Powers of Lord Warden transferred to Council of State, ii. 13 (1648–9, Feb. 23), 338 (1649–50, Feb. 19), 503 504 (1650-1, Feb. 13), 1421 (1659–60, Feb. 25).

Form of oath of barons of, ii. 242 (1649, Sept. 5).

Election of barons of, to sit in Parliament, ii. 1470 (1659–60, Mar. 16).

CLAIMS.

on Bishops' lands, allowance of, i. 1029–1030 (1647, Dec. 2), 1230–1231 (1648 Nov. 21).
on Irish land, proclamation to be made concerning, i. 1164 (1648, June 5).
on Dean and Chapter lands, allowance of, ii. 94 (1649, Apr. 30).
on delinquents' lands, allowance of, ii. 538–539 (1651, July 16), 643–644 (1652, Nov. 18).
To be determined by commissioners for removal of obstructions, ii. 581 (1652, Apr. 1).
on Irish land, allowance of, ii. 927 (1654, June 23).
on forest lands, allowance of, ii. 948 (1654, Aug. 21), 999 (Aug. 30).
*See* EVIDENCE (iii).

CLAY.

Export of certain kinds of, prohibited, i. 1059 (1647–8, Jan. 19).

CLERGY AND MINISTERS.

**(i) Duties:—**

Required to give notice of monthly fast, i. 23 (1642, Aug. 24): to give notice of loan, 72 (1642–3, Jan. 30): to inculcate duty of national humiliation, 82 Feb. 15): to receive loans contributed in their parishes, 324 (1643, Oct. 27): to administer Solemn League and Covenant, 377–378 (1643-4, Feb. 5): to use Directory in place of Prayer Book, 755-756 (1645, Aug. 26): to read ordinance for relief of Leicester and to make a collection, 799 (1645, Oct. 28).
Empowered to deal with scandalous offences in face of the congregation, i. 837 (1645–6, Mar. 14).
Required to publish ordinances and acts for day of humiliation, i. 914 (1646–7, Feb. 4), ii. 81 (1649, Apr. 23): to publish ordinance for relief of Irish protestants and to exhort congregation to contribute, i. 1003 (1647, Aug. 28): to give notice of election of elders, 1189 (1648, Aug. 29): to publish act for propagation of gospel in New England and to make a collection, ii. 199–200 (1649, July 27): to receive names of Roman Catholics resident within their parishes, 351 (1649–50, Feb. 26): to read acts for observation of the Lord's Day, 386–387 (1650, Apr. 19), 1170 (1657, June 26).
Certain ministers named to assist commissioners for ejection of ignorant ministers and schoolmasters, ii. 978–984 (1654, Aug. 28).

**(ii) Maintenance:—**

of preaching ministers, i. 669–671 (1645, Apr. 23), 812–813 (Dec. 19), 840–841 (1646, Mar. 28), 879 (Oct. 1), ii. 276 (1649, Sept. 26): out of Deans' lands, ii. 95 (1649, Apr. 30).
Ministers put into livings by Parliament secured as to tithes, i. 996–997 (1647 Aug. 9).
Committee for plundered ministers. *See* COMMITTEE (v).
Payment of tithes. *See* TITHES.
Bishops' impropriations employed for augmentation, i. 1219 (1648, Oct. 3).
of preaching ministers (General Acts), ii. 142–148 (1649, June 8), 369–378 (1650 Apr. 5), 391 (May 31).
Trustees named to hold tithes of Bishops' and Deans' lands, 143, 371: with first fruits and tenths, 144: upon trust to pay salaries of ministers, schoolmasters, and masters of colleges, 144–145, 371–373: payments to continue until further order, 391: no lease to exceed six years, 145, 372: incumbent's stipend 100*l. per annum*, 146–147: commissions to issue for valuation of parsonages, 147: appointment of collectors, 147–148: arrears, 373–374: relief of persons rendered destitute by operation of certain acts, 374: delivery of documents, 374: salaries and accounts, 375: committee, 376: exceptions and exemptions, 376–378.
Settlement of sequestered benefice to remain valid notwithstanding subsequent composition by delinquent, ii. 334 (1649–50, Jan. 25).
Provision of preachers for Wales, ii. 345–346 (1649–50, Feb. 22).
Exception (if settled for maintenance of preaching ministry) from general trusts of Fee-farm rents, ii. 413 (1650, Aug. 13): and of manors of rectories of Bishops and Deans, 439 (Oct. 16).
of preaching ministers in Ireland, ii. 730 (1653, Sept. 26). 929 (1654, June 23).
Act for maintenance of ministers and union of parishes, ii. 1000–1006 (1654, Sept. 2).
Rents vested in trustees for maintenance of ministers excluded from Treasury control, 1000: former trust extended, 1000–1001: powers of

CLERGY AND MINISTERS—*cont.*

**(ii) Maintenance—*cont.***

trustees, 1001 : settlement of rectories and tithes in the possession of delinquents, 1001–1002 : benefices without cure of souls to be valued, 1002 : union of parishes for ecclesiastical purposes, 1002–1004 : choice of churchwardens of, and right of presentation to united parish, 1003 : parish to remain distinct for civil purposes, 1004 : power of trustees to alter augmentations of livings on union of parishes, 1004–1005 : accounts and salaries, 1005–1006 : appointment of new trustees, 1006.

Protection for incumbents of sequestered benefices and allowance to sequestered ministers, ii. 1266-1267 (1657, June 26), 1467–1468 (1659-60, Mar. 16).

**(iii) Ejection and Discipline.**

Ejection of malignant and scandalous clergy, i. 371–372 (1643–4, Jan. 22), 413 (1644, Mar. 26), 431 (May 11), 449 (June 13), 457 (June 25), 478 (July 15), 495 (Aug. 19), 510 (Sept. 23), ii. 276 (1649, Sept. 26), 335 (1649–50, Jan. 25), 343 (Feb. 22) : such clergy included in ordinance for removal of delinquents from London, i. 1167–1168 (1648, June 16).

Suspension of ministers from sacrament by elders, i. 792 (1645, Oct. 20), 838 (1645–6, Mar. 14), 1207 (1648, Aug. 29).

Censure of scandalous clergy by classical assemblies, i. 1199 (1648, Aug. 29).

Exclusion of delinquent and scandalous clergy from benefit of act imposing collective fines on South Wales and Monmouth, ii. 16 (1648–9, Feb. 23) : and of general composition in North Wales, 209 (1649, Aug. 10).

Removal of ministers not subscribing Engagement, ii. 503 (1650–1, Feb. 13).

Ejection of scandalous and ignorant ministers and schoolmasters, ii. 968–990 (1654, Aug. 28), 1298 (1659, July 7).

Names of commissioners, 968–977 : offences adjudged scandalous, 977 : names of advisory ministers for determination of questions of ignorance, 978–984 : powers of commissioners, 984–985 : patronage of benefices of ejected ministers, 985–986 : provision for family of persons ejected, 986 : assistance in case of resistance, 986–987 : names of ministers not passed by committee for approbation, to be certified to them by commissioners for ejection, 987–988 : ministers and others to keep buildings in repair, 988–989 : no ejected schoolmaster to keep school in place whence he was ejected, 989 : payment of arrears of ministers' stipends, 989 : revival of ordinances relating to tithes, 990 : execution of act in Ireland, 1298.

Ejection of scandalous ministers by governors of Windsor hospital, ii. 1024 (1654, Sept. 2).

Return to be made as to number of ejected ministers and schoolmasters in Wales, ii. 1466 (1659–60, Mar. 16).

Ejected ministers of good character declared capable of preferment, ii. 1469 (1659–60, Mar. 16).

**(iv) Ordination and Approbation.**

Ordination of ministers, i. 521–526 (1644, Oct. 4), 579 (Dec. 13), 865–870 (1646, Aug. 28), 1199–1204 (1648, Aug. 29), *confirmed* 1461–1462 (1659–60, Mar. 14).

Presbyters appointed to act as examiners, 522–579 : directory for ordination, 522–526 : candidate to bring testimonial of having taken Covenant and of University degree, 522, 866, 1200 : rules for examination, 523, 866–867, 1200–1201 : public preaching required of candidate, 523, 867, 1201 : form of ordination service, 524, 868, 1202 : special regulations for chaplains, 525, 868, 1202–1203 : and for persons ordained according to forms hitherto used as in Scottish or other reformed church, 525, 869, 1203 : registrar to keep record of ordinations, 525, 869, 1203 : fees prohibited, except to registrar, 525, 869, 1203 : indemnity, 525–526, 869, 1204 : penalty imposed on unordained ministers, 579.

None but ordained ministers permitted to preach, i. 677 (1645, Apr. 26).

Appointment of commissioners for approbation of preachers, ii. 855–858 (1653–4, Mar. 20), 922 (1654, June 23), 987 (Aug. 28), 1025–1026 (Sept. 2).

Commissioners named to approve public preachers, 855–856, 1026 : to grant admission, 856 : quorum of nine required for exclusion of preacher, 856–857 : persons instituted since April 1, 1653, required to apply for approbation, 857 : voidance of penalty for omission to read Articles, 857–858 : ordinance not intended as a solemn setting apart for ministry, 858 : extension of time for approbation, 922 : commissioners for ejection to certify names of ministers not approved : approbation of ministers sequestered for delinquency void without consent of Protector and council, 1026.

Admission of ministers, ii. 1459–1462 (1659–60, Mar. 14).

Appointment and powers of commissioners for approbation, 1459 : record to be kept of cause of exclusion of ministers, 1459–1460 : patronage to lapse,

CLERGY AND MINISTERS—*cont.*

**(iv) Ordination and Approbation—*cont.***

on default, to universities, 1460 : appointment of examiners, 1460 : provision of preachers during vacancy of benefice, 1460–1461 : augmentations granted upon approbation, 1461 : services to accord with Directory, 1461 : persons qualified to ordain, 1461–1462 : enforcement of division into presbyteries, 1462.

**(v) Miscellaneous.**

Exemption from impressment, i. 242 (1643, Aug. 10), 475 (1644, July 12), 651, (1644-5, Feb. 28), 690 (1645, June 5), 695 (June 10), 696 (June 11), 822 (1645–6 Jan. 19), ii. 514 (1651, Apr. 18).

Collections for distressed clergy of Ireland in London and district, i. 285–286 (1643, Sept. 18) : clergy of London and district to publish ordinance and exhort congregations to contribute, 286.

Ministers introduced by parliament secured from interruption, i. 999–1000 (1647, Aug. 23).

Preachers receiving maintenance disqualified from temporal jurisdiction, ii. 1054 (1657, May 25), 1183 (June 26).

Ordinances and acts confirmed, ii. 1132, 1136, 1138, 1139–1141 (1657, June 26).

Penalty for interruption of minister during execution of his duty, ii. 1168 (1657, June 26).

Abolition of Irish hierarchy, ii. 1298 (1659, July 7).

CLERGY, BENEFIT OF. *See* BENEFIT OF CLERGY.

CLERK OF ASSIZE.

To estreat and certify all fines and issues, ii. 448 (1650, Nov. 7).

CLERK OF CHANCERY. *See* CHANCERY, COURT OF (**i**) (**iii**).

CLERK OF THE CHEQUE.

To assist Commissioners of the Navy, i. 28, 29 (1642, Sept. 15).

CLERK OF THE PEACE.

To keep entry book of payments to widows of soldiers and disabled soldiers, i. 1056 (1647, Dec. 24).

To enter names of resident Roman Catholics in rolls of sessions, ii. 351 (1649-50, Feb. 26).

To keep record of convictions for cursing, ii. 394 (1650, June 28).

To estreat and certify all fines and issues, ii. 448 (1650, Nov. 7).

To keep entry book of certificates of marriage, ii. 717 (1653, Aug. 24).

Penalty for failure by, to keep record of recusancies, ii. 1179 (1657, June 26).

To receive recognizances and to take fees for filing and for search, ii. 1264 (1657, June 26).

CLERK OF THE PIPE.

To give *quietus*, ii. 207 (1649, Aug. 8).

To certify value of fee-farm rents, ii. 359 (1649-50, Mar. 11), 414 (1650, Aug. 13), 586 (1652, June 3).

Fee of, ii. 448 (1650, Nov. 7).

To enrol certificates of recusancy, ii. 1174 (1657, June 26).

CLOTH.

Excise on, i. 213 (1643, July 22), 807 (1645, Nov. 24). ii. 849 (1653–4, Mar. 17), 1188 (1657, June 26).

Powers of society of Merchant Adventurers to trade exclusively in, i. 311 (1643, Oct. 12).

Subsidy on, i. 1034 (1647, Dec. 16).

Kinds and prices of, ii. 1212–1215 (1657, June 26).

COAL.

Prohibition of trade in, with Newcastle, Sunderland, and Blyth (1642-3, Jan. 14) i. 63 : repealed for Sunderland and Blyth, 397–398 (1643–4, Mar. 21) : and for Newcastle, 569–570 (Nov. 14).

Maximum price fixed for coal from Newcastle, i. 83 (1642–3, Feb. 21) : ordinance to be published, 84.

Special permission required for export of coal from Newcastle, i. 84 (1642–3, Feb. 21), 173 (1643, June 5).

Imposition of taxes on traders in coal from Newcastle, i. 172, 173 (1643, June 5), 314 (Oct. 16).

Seizure of, of delinquents in Newcastle, i. 314 (1643, Oct. 16).

Trade in, placed under control of committee for loans, i. 314 (1643, Oct. 16).

Impost on, for provision of ships, ii. 505–509 (1651, Mar. 28), *continued*, 854 (1653–4, Mar. 20).

Tax laid on coal from Sunderland and other ports and from Scotland, 505 : rate, 506 : shipmasters to make returns, 506–507 : directions for weighing, 507–508 : allowance of five per cent., 509.

COAL—*cont.*

Invention for melting iron with stone-coal, ii. 509 (1651, Apr. 2).
Penalty imposed on shipmaster taking in coal beyond amount entered, ii. 1126 (1657, June 26).
Scotch, custom on, ii. 1128, 1130 (1657, June 26).

COCK-FIGHTING. *See* SPORTS AND PASTIMES.

COINAGE AND CURRENCY.

Protection of imported and exported coin and bullion, i. 262 (1643, Aug. 26), 391 (1643–4, Feb. 26), ii. 495 (1650–1, Jan. 9): exemption from excise, i. 466 (1644, July 8).
Clipped coins recalled, i. 1008 (1647, Sept. 2): time allowed for recall: money light from use and not from clipping to remain current, 1009.
Alteration in form of indictments for offences in connection with, ii. 7 (1648–9, Feb. 17).
Issue of new coinage, ii. 191–192 (1649, July 17): table of weights, 192.
Treason to make or circulate false money or to clip or impair coins: attainder not to extend to corruption of blood or loss of wife's dower, ii. 194 (1649, July 17), 833–834 (1653–4, Jan. 19).
Trial of new coinage, ii. 281–282 (1649, Nov. 16).
Commissioners for advancement of trade to enquire into, ii. 404 (1650, Aug. 1).
One-third of bullion imported to be kept at mint for coinage, ii. 495 (1650–1, Jan. 9).
Offences in connection with, excepted from General Pardon, ii. 571 (1651–2, Feb. 24).
*See* COMMISSIONERS AND COMMITTEES (**ii**).

COLLECTION.

for distressed clergy of Ireland. *See* CLERGY (**v**).
for relief of captives of pirates. *See* PIRACY.
for relief of distress at Taunton, i. 685 (1645, May 24).
for relief of distress at Leicester, i. 799–800 (1645, Oct. 28): ordinance to be printed and published, 799.
for relief of distressed protestants from Ireland, i. 1002–1004 (1647, Aug. 28).
for propagation of gospel in New England, ii. 199–200 (1649, July 27).

COLLEGE. *See* CHARITABLE USES: ETON: UNIVERSITY: WESTMINSTER ABBEY AND SCHOOL.

COLLEGIATE CHURCH.

Abolition of offices attached to. *See* DEAN.

COLONY. *See* NEW ENGLAND: NEWFOUNDLAND: PLANTATIONS.

COMMISSARIAT. *See* ARMY (**vi**): VICTUALS.

COMMISSIONERS AND COMMITTEES.

**(i) Official:—**

for Great Seal. *See* GREAT SEAL (**i**).
for Admiralty. *See* ADMIRALTY (**i**) (*b*).
of both Kingdoms, of Houses of Parliament to assist committee of Scotland, i. 381–382 (1643–4, Feb. 16), 425 (1644, Apr. 16), 436–437 (May 23), 479–480 (July 19), 515 (Oct. 1), 609 (1644–5, Jan. 28), 612 (Jan. 31): names of commissioners, 381, 436–437: precluded from treating of peace, 381, 480: authorised to prepare propositions for peace, 425: oath, 480: conference at Uxbridge, 609, 612.
for seal of county of Lancaster, i. 613 (1644–5, Feb. 10), ii. 722 (1653, Sept. 17).
for office of warden of Cinque Ports, i. 669 (1645, Apr. 19).
for Navy and Customs. *See* CUSTOMS (**i**): NAVY (**i**) (*b*).
for regulation of Excise, i. 691–692 (1645, June 6). 920 (1646–7, Feb. 22), ii. 422 (1650, Sept. 20), 508 (1651, Mar. 28).
of Treasury. *See* TREASURY.

**(ii) Judicial:—**

for execution of martial law, i. 692–694 (1645, June 7), 842–845 (1646, Apr. 3).
for hearing of chancery causes, i. 885–887 (1646, Oct. 31).
for hearing complaints under ordinance of indemnity. *See below* (**xi**).
for discovery of transporters of coin and bullion, i. 1218–1219 (1648, Sept. 23).
for trial of Charles I., i. 1254–1255 (1648–9, Jan. 6).
for High Courts of Justice, ii. 365–367 (1649–50, Mar. 12), 492–493 (1650, Dec. 10), 781 (1653, Nov. 21), 917–918 (1654, June 9).
for administration of justice in Scotland, ii. 622 (1652, Oct. 26), 898 (1654, May 26).
for examination of witnesses in chancery causes, ii. 954 (1654, Aug. 21).
for trial of high treason, ii. 1039–1041 (1656, Nov. 27).

COMMISSIONERS AND COMMITTEES—*cont.*

**(iii) Naval:—**
for Admiralty. *See* ADMIRALTY (**i**) (*b*).
for Navy. *See* NAVY (**i**) (*b*).
for removal of malignant officers of Navy and Customs, i. 1259-1260 (1648–9, Jan. 16).
for sale of prize-goods. *See below* (**vii**).

**(iv) Military:—**
for militia. *See* LONDON (**iii**); MILITIA (**i**) (**ii**) (**v**) (**vi**) (**vii**).
for reduction of Newcastle, i. 172–174 (1643, June 5).
for conduct of war in Ireland, i. 196 (1643, July 14).
for volunteers, i. 289–291 (1643, Sept. 19), 356–358 (Dec. 18), 383–387 (1643–4, Feb. 17).
for Army. *See* ARMY (**ii**) (*c*).
to reside with army in Ireland, i. 677 (1645, May 3), ii. 236–237 (1649, Aug. 17).
to contract for supply of gunpowder, i. 737 (1645, July 24).
for maimed soldiers and widows, ii. 556 (1651, Sept. 30).
for accounts of soldiery. *See below* (**vii**).

**(v) Ecclesiastical:—**
for examination of scandalous offences in reference to suspension from sacrament, i. 836 (1645–6, Mar. 14).
for consideration of causes of exceptional suspensions from Holy Communion, to judge of scandal, i. 792 (1645, Oct. 20), 1192, 1195, 1208–1211 (1648, Aug. 29).
for affairs of Westminster college and church, i. 803–804 (1645, Nov. 18).
for plundered ministers, i. 1000 (1647, Aug. 23), 1219–1220 (1648, Oct. 3), ii. 344 (1649–50, Feb. 22).
for propagation of gospel in Wales, ii. 343 (1649–50, Feb. 22), 1465 (1659–60, Mar. 16): committee to take accounts, 991–993 (1654, Aug. 30).
for approbation of preachers, ii. 855–858 (1653–4, Mar. 20), 922 (1654, June 23), 987 (Aug. 28), 1025–1026 (Sept. 2), 1459 (1659–60, Mar. 14).
for ejection of scandalous ministers and schoolmasters, ii. 968–977 (1654, Aug. 28).

**(vi) Universities and Schools.**
for regulation of Cambridge University, i. 371–372 (1643–4, Jan. 22).
for affairs of Westminster college and church, i. 803–804 (1645, Nov. 18).
to hear appeals from decisions of visitors of, and for regulation of Oxford University, i. 926–927 (1647, May 1), 1002 (Aug. 26), 1143 (1648, May 27).
for regulation of universities of Oxford and Cambridge, ii. 376 (1650, Apr. 5).

**(vii) Financial:—**
for assessments, for customs. *See* ASSESSMENT (**vii**), CUSTOMS (**i**).
for revenue, i. 300–303 (1643, Sept. 21), 360–361 (Dec. 23), 425 (1644, May 9), 785–786 (1645, Oct. 8), 1014 (1647, Sept. 21), 1126 (1648, Apr. 22), ii. 5 (1648–9, Feb. 15), 361 (1649–50, Mar. 11): required to appoint receivers, and direct disposal of crown revenues, i. 303: to receive rents, 361, 1014: to issue warrants for appointment of escheators, 425: special committee for annuity of Elector Palatine, 785–786: committee to undertake sale of timber, 1126: to make certain allowances to sheriffs, ii. 5.
for advance of money, of Haberdasher's Hall, i. 308 (1643, Oct. 9), ii. 334 (1649–50, Jan. 25), 382–383 (1650, Apr. 15), 830 (1653, Dec. 31).
for loan for Scotland, i. 313 (1643, Oct. 16), 324, 326 (Oct. 27), 700–702 1645, June 13).
for accounts, i. 387–391 (1643–4, Feb. 22), 439 (1644, May 25), 468–470 (July 10), 617 (1644–5, Feb. 17), 633 (Feb. 21), 712 (1645, June 20), 717–721 June 27), 738–739 (July 29), 762 (Aug. 29), 852 (1646, May 23), 894 (Nov. 17), 941 (1647, May 28), 951 (June 3), 981 (June 23), 1046–1047 (Dec. 17), 1148 (1648, June 5), 1169–1174 (July 20), 1187 (Aug. 25), ii. 182 (1649, July 16), 206 (Aug. 8).
for collection of arrears, i. 698 (1645, June 12), 768 (Sept. 9), 787 (Oct. 13), 1128–1131 (1648, Apr. 24).
for receipt of money due upon merchants' bonds, i. 733 (1645, July 9).
for determination of validity of warrants for issue, i. 905 (1646, Nov. 30), 953 (1647, June 3).
for removal of obstructions to sale of lands, i. 1227 (1648, Nov. 21), ii. 95–97, (1649, Apr. 30), 187–188 (July 16), 202 (July 31), 338 (1649–50, Feb. 18),

COMMISSIONERS AND COMMITTEES—*cont.*

**(vii) Financial**—*cont.*

361 (Mar. 11), 416 (1650, Aug. 13), 438 (Oct. 16), 523–524 (1651, July 16), 581–582 (1652, Apr. 1), 593 (Aug. 4), 621–622 (Oct. 12), 643, 649 (Nov. 18), 894 (1654, May 4), 996 (Aug. 30), 1001 (Sept. 2).
for sale of prize goods, ii. 75-78 (1649, Apr. 17), 1181 (1657, June 26), 1281 (1659, May 31), 1410 (1659–60, Feb. 2).
for accounts of Commonwealth, ii. 277, 280–281 (1649, Oct. 11), 765 (1653, Oct. 7).
for accounts of soldiery, ii. 283 (1649, Nov. 23), 765 (1653, Oct. 7).
for accounts of Irish soldiery, ii. 608 (1652, Aug. 25), 714 (1653, Aug. 8), 734 (Sept. 26), 935-936 (1654, June 27).
for inspection of treasuries, ii. 652–653 (1652, Dec. 10), 696 (1652-3, Jan. 1), 703 (1653, Apr. 8), 711 (July 28).
for receipt of lists of public debtors and creditors, ii. 767 (1653, Oct. 7).
for inquiry into arrears of excise, for appeals, ii. 828–829 (1653, Dec. 29) 851–853 (1653–4, Mar. 17), 1287 (1659, June 22), 1424 (1659–60, Mar. 7).
of exchequer in Scotland, ii. 1162 (1657, June 26).
to treat for farming of customs and excise, ii. 1268 (1657, June 26).
for bringing in arrears of revenue, ii. 1276–1277 (1659, May 26), 1287 (June 22).

**(viii) For sequestrations, delinquency and composition:**—

for sequestration of delinquents' estates, i. 107, 110–117, (1643, Mar. 27), 129 (Apr. 11), 136, 137 (Apr. 26), 245 (Aug. 10), 254–260 (Aug. 18), 307 (Oct. 9), 361 (Dec. 23), 363 (1643–4, Jan. 6), 439 (1644, May 25), 447 (June 13), 649 (1644–5, Feb. 28), 823 (1645-6, Jan. 19), 907 (1646, Dec. 8), 1115 (1647–8, Mar. 23), 1146 (1648, May 30), 1160 (June 5), 1180 (Aug. 9), 1223 (Oct. 18), ii. 59–63 (1649, Apr. 9), 211 (Aug. 10): abolition of original committee and substitution of committee for compounding, which became chief authority with power of appointing subsidiary sequestration committees, 329–335 (1649–50, Jan. 25), 391 (1650, May 31), 434 (Oct. 16), 537 (1651, July 16), 809 (1653, Nov. 22), 840 (1653–4, Feb. 10), 882 (1654, Apr. 12); appointment of fresh committee, 1347–1349 (1659, Aug. 27), 1412–1415 (1659–60, Feb. 7).
Committees of counties to act as committees for sequestration, i. 709 (1645, June 20).
for seizure of malignants' goods, i. 138 (1643, May 2).
for preservation of sequestrated records, i. 343 (1643, Nov. 20).
for compounding with delinquents, i. 914–915 (1646–7, Feb. 8), ii. 329–335 (1649–50, Jan. 25), 353 (Feb. 22), 382–383 (1650, Apr. 15), 644–645 (1652, Nov. 18), 828 (1653, Dec. 29), 830 (Dec. 31), 842 (1653–4, Feb. 10): acting as committee for sequestration, 809 (1653, Nov. 22).
for removal of malignant officers of Navy and Customs, i. 1259–1260 (1648-9 Jan. 16).
Committees of counties for sequestration, i. 1413-1414 (1659–60, Feb. 7).
for collection of fine imposed on South Wales and Monmouthshire, ii. 15 (1648-9, Feb. 23): of general composition for delinquencies in North Wales, 208–209 (1649, Aug. 10).
for management of sequestered estates, ii. 839–842 (1653-4, Feb. 10), 851 (Mar. 17).
for sequestrations in Scotland, ii. 886 887 (1654, Apr. 12).
for sequestration of estates of defaulting farmers of excise, ii. 1342–1343 (1659, Aug. 2).

**(ix) For trade and local improvements:**—

for draining the Fen Level, ii. 133-136, 138-139 (1649, May 29), 900-901 (1654, May 26). *See* FEN LEVEL.
for navigation of river Wey, ii. 515 (1651, June 26).
for advancement of trade, ii. 403-406 (1650, Aug. 1).
for prohibition of growth of tobacco in England, ii. 870 (1654, Apr. 11).
for regulation of building near London, ii. 1223–1224 (1657, June 26).
of Sewers. *See* SEWERS, COMMISSIONERS OF.

**(x) Of safety:**—

Duties of, in relation to saltpetre-men, i. 418-420 (1644, Apr. 3).
Required to act with committee for militia of London, i. 956 (1647, June 11).
Required to supply ammunition for sailors raised by Trinity House, i. 995 (1647, Aug. 1).
Payment of persons holding orders from, ii. 140 (1649, June 2).

COMMISSIONERS AND COMMITTEES—*cont.*

**(xi) For indemnity:—**

to hear complaints of poor persons seeking relief under ordinance of indemnity, for indemnity, (*Committee*) i. 973 (1647, May 21), 1024 (Oct. 4), 1054–1055 (Dec. 24), 1061–1062 (1647-8, Jan. 20), 1119–1120 (1648, Apr. 4). 1188 (Aug. 25), ii. 235 (1649, Aug. 17), 326 (1649–50, Jan. 2), 347 (Feb. 22), (*Commissioners*) 588–590 (1652, June 23), 620 (Oct. 8), 830 (1653, Dec. 31), 1182 (1657, June 26).

for relief of persons molested contrary to articles of war, ii. 149–151 (1649, June 18), 619 (1652, Sept. 29).

**(xii) Wales.**

for collection of fine imposed on South Wales and Monmouthshire, ii. 15, (1648–9, Feb. 23).

for collection of general composition for delinquencies in North Wales, ii. 208–209 (1649, Aug. 10).

for propagation of gospel in Wales, ii. 343 (1649–50, Feb. 22), 1465 (1659–60, Mar. 16): committee to take accounts, 991–993 (1654, Aug. 30).

**(xiii) Scotland.**

for purpose of treating with, i. 197–202 (1643, July 19), 738 (1645, July 28).

for loan for, i. 313 (1643, Oct. 16), 324, 326 (Oct. 27), 700–702 (1645, June 13).

for various purposes, ii. 622 (1652, Oct. 26), 1465 (1659–60, Mar. 17).

for administration of justice, ii. 622 (1652, Oct. 26), 898 (1654, May 26).

for sequestrations, ii. 886–887 (1654, Apr. 12).

for assessment, ii. 1145–1156 (1657, June 26), 1385–1395 (1659–60, Jan. 26).

of exchequer, ii. 1162 (1657, June 26).

*See also* (**1**).

**(xiv) Ireland.**

sent by both Houses, i. 33 (1642, Oct. 6).

for conduct of war in, i. 196 (1643, July 14).

to reside with army in, i. 677 (1645, May 3), ii. 236–237 (1649, Aug. 17).

for relief of, i. 722–723 (1645, July 1), 849–850 (1646, May 23), 1105 (1647-8, Feb. 16), 1116 (1648 Apr. 3): required to sit continuously, i. 748 (1645, Aug. 15).

for assessment, and execution of laws in, ii. 494 (1650, Dec. 25), 929 (1654, June 23).

for accounts of Irish soldiery, ii. 608 (1652, Aug. 25), 714 (1653, Aug. 8), 734 (1653, Sept. 26), 935–936 (1654, June 27).

for examination of claims etc. of adventurers, ii. 723, 739 (1653, Sept. 26).

for settlement of, ii. 723, 741–753 (1653, Sept. 26).

for settlement of differences among adventurers, ii. 942–943 (1654, Aug. 1).

for affairs of, ii. 1252 (1657, June 26), 1298–1299 (1659, July 7), 1395 (1659–60, Jan. 26).

of excise in, ii. 1416–1417 (1659–60, Feb. 25).

**(xv) For Plantations:—**

in West Indies, i. 331-332 (1643, Nov. 2).

of united colonies of New England, ii. 199 (1649, July 27).

**(xvi) For Foreign countries:—**

for receipt of subscriptions in Holland, i. 220–221 (1643, July 29).

for arbitration under treaty with States-General, ii. 899 (1654, May 26).

**(xvii) Of counties:—**

for subscription and defence, for association etc., duties and powers of, i. 49 (1642, Dec. 15), 51–53 (Dec. 20), 55–59 (1642–3, Jan. 9), 75 (Feb. 3), 79 (Feb. 11), 125–126 (1643, Apr. 10), 156 (May 10), 162 (May 29), 178 (June 12), 190 (July 10), 203 (July 22), 216–217 (July 25), 242–245 (Aug. 10), 245–246 (Aug. 12), 249 (Aug. 16), 262 (Aug. 24), 291–298 (Sept. 20), 334 (Nov. 4), 369 (1643-4, Jan. 20), 376–377 (Feb. 5), 411 (1644, Mar. 26), 415–416 (Mar. 30), 429 (May 10), 443–444 (June 10), 446–447 (June 13), 450 (June 15), 456–458 (June 25), 461 (July 1), 473 (July 12), 476 (July 15), 489–491 (Aug. 19), 508–510 (Sept 23), 514 (Sept. 30), 517–519 (Oct. 2), 529 (Oct. 12), 558 (Oct. 25), 632–633 (1644-5, Feb. 21), 647–648 (Feb. 22), 650 (Feb. 28), 666 (1645, Apr. 5), 686–688 (May 26), 705–712 (June 20),

COMMISSIONERS AND COMMITTEES—*cont.*

**(xvii) Of counties**—*cont.*

714 (June 21), 715–716 (June 27), 755 (Aug. 26), 759 (Aug. 29), 763 (Sept. 3), 774 (Sept. 19), 800 (Oct. 28), 810 (Dec. 1), 813 (1645–6, Jan. 15), 821 (Jan. 19), 829–830 (Feb. 7), 862 (1646, Aug. 6), 907 (Dec. 8), 942 (1647, May 28), 999–1000 (Aug. 23), 1005 (Aug. 28), 1026 (Oct. 12), 1053 (Dec. 24), 1062 (1647–8, Jan. 20), 1132 (1648, Apr. 24), 1183–1184 (Aug. 21), 1223 (Oct. 18), 1248–1249 (Dec. 2).

for preservation of associated counties, i. 490 (1644, Aug. 19).

for general assessments. *See* ASSESSMENT (**vii**).

for National Militia. *See* MILITIA.

**(xviii) Various**—

for examinations, to imprison delinquents, i. 78 (1642–3, Feb. 8), 453 (1644, June 15): and negligent officers, 320 (1643, Oct. 23); duties of, in connection with regulation of printing, 185 (1643, June 14): in connection with National Covenant, 458 (1644, June 25): to decide cases of delinquency, 681 (1645, May 7).

for receipt of inventories of goods distrained, i. 318 (1643, Oct. 23).

for furtherance of ends of League and Covenant, i. 381–382 (1643–4, Feb. 16), 436 (1644, May 23).

for examination of persons coming from hostile quarters, i. 802–803 (1645, Nov. 13).

for administration of oaths to sheriff of Durham, i. 832 (1645–6, Feb. 18).

for valuation of horse etc. raised in London, ii. 554–555 (1651, Aug. 15).

for survey of crown forests, ii. 947–949 (1654, Aug. 21), 1116–1122 (1657, June 19), 1139 (June 26).

for examination of qualifications of members of parliament, ii. 1051 (1657, May 25): *repealed*, 1183 (June 26).

**(xix) Miscellaneous.**

Appointment of new committees in cases of negligence, i. 309 (1643, Oct. 11).

Election of standing committee by groups of committees, i. 338 (1643, Nov. 4), 489 (1644, Aug. 19): who are to appoint persons to take accounts, 712 (1645, June 20): and to receive copies of assessments, 759 (Aug. 29).

Residence within county required of members of county committee, i. 741 (1645, Aug. 6).

Place of meeting to be public, i. 820 (1645–6, Jan. 15).

Power of council of state to appoint committees, ii. 4 (1648–9, Feb. 13), 337 (1649–50, Feb. 13), 502 (1650–1, Feb. 13), 1275 (1659, May 19), 1420 (1659–60, Feb. 25).

Transfer of powers from committee to commissioners, ii. 581–582 (1652, Apr. 1), 588–590 (June 23).

Withdrawal of commissioners personally interested in points at issue, ii. 686 (1652, Dec. 10), 1094 (1657, June 9), 1160 (June 26), 1401 (1659–60, Jan. 26).

Division of committees into local sub-committees, ii. 1088 (1657, June 9), 1229 (June 26), 1340 (1659, July 26), 1396 (1659–60, Jan. 26), 1452 (Mar. 12).

*See also* COUNCIL OF STATE: TRUSTEE.

COMMON.

Provision for persons claiming rights of, in royal forest, ii. 784, 787 (1653, Nov. 22).

Exemption of common land lately enclosed, from assessment, ii. 807 (1653, Nov. 22).

Surveyors to dig for stones etc. for highway repairs in, ii. 865 (1654, Mar. 31).

Surveyors of royal forests to make enquiries as to, ii. 948 (1654, Aug. 21), 1116 (1657, June 19).

COMMON BENCH. *See* BENCH, COMMON.

COMMON COUNCIL. *See* LONDON (**i**).

COMMON PLEAS. *See* BENCH, COMMON.

COMMON PRAYER. *See* PRAYER BOOK.

COMMONS, HOUSE OF. *See* HOUSE OF COMMONS.

COMMONWEALTH.

People of England declared Commonwealth and Free State, ii. 122 (1649, May 19).

Government of. *See* COUNCIL OF STATE: INSTRUMENT OF GOVERNMENT.

COMMUNION, HOLY.
Celebration of. *See* CHURCH, THE (**i**).
Suspension from. *See* CHURCH, THE (**ii**) (**iii**).
Provision of bread and wine for, i. 1065 (1647–8, Feb. 9).
Classical assemblies to censure ministers for neglect of administration of, i. 1199 (1648, Aug. 29).

COMMUNION TABLE. *See* ALTARS.

COMPANIES. *See* MERCHANTS, SOCIETIES OF : PRINTING : WATERMEN.

COMPOSITION.

**(i) For delinquency.**
Committees to proceed to, with minor offenders, i. 248 (1643, Aug. 16).
Exclusion of Irish malignants and papists from, i. 555 (1644, Oct. 25).
Admission of delinquents to, i. 879 (1646, Oct. 1), 1223 (1648, Oct. 18), ii. 334 (1649–50, Jan. 25).
Appointment of commissioners for, i. 914–915 (1646–7, Feb. 8). *See* COMMISSIONERS AND COMMITTEES (**viii**).
Proceeds of, made a general security for loans, i. 929 (1647, May 13).
Suspension of, upon failure to pay fines due upon bonds, i. 1012 (1647, Sept. 16).
Delinquents exempted from necessity to leave London upon making, i. 1141 (1648, May 23) : with certain restrictions, 1167 (June 16).
Proceeds of, employed for payment of Horse Guards, i. 1221 (1648, Oct. 16).
General admission of South Wales to, ii. 14–16 (1648–9, Feb. 23).
Limitation of time for completion of, ii. 57–63 (1649, Apr. 9).
Compositions payable before certain dates upon pain of payment of interest and addition of one-fourth to principal sum, 58–59 : sequestration of defaulters' estates, 59–63 : appeals : publication, 63.
Loans secured on, transferred to security of Dean and Chapter lands, ii. 99–101 (1649, Apr. 30).
General admission of North Wales to, ii. 207–212 (1649, Aug. 10).
Loans satisfied to remain as a charge upon proceeds of, ii. 239 (1649, Aug. 28).
Commissioners for, to take over functions of committee for sequestrations, ii. 329–335 (1649–50, Jan. 25) : *continued*, 830 (1653, Dec. 31).
Exemption of persons making, from act for removal of papists and delinquents, ii. 353 (1649–50, Feb. 26).
Mortgagees of delinquents' lands liable to pay, ii. 402–403 (1650, Aug. 1).
Money due upon, excepted from General Pardon, ii. 569 (1651–2, Feb. 24).
Regulations in Act for sale of forfeited estates, ii. 644–652 (1652, Nov. 18).
Rates for composition, 645 : papists compelled to sell within a year of composition, 646 : exclusion of persons offending since Jan. 30, 1648–9, 650.
Admission to, of persons discovering estates not sequestered, ii. 767 (1653, Oct. 7).
Proceeds of, payable to Treasurers at war, ii. 838 (1653–4, Jan. 28).
Commissioners for management of sequestrations to receive fines in connection with, ii. 841 (1653–4, Feb. 10).
Settlement of rates of, ii. 645 (1652, Nov. 18), 841 (1653–4, Feb. 10).
Admission to, of Irish Protestants, ii. 1015–1016 (1654, Sept. 2), 1109–1110 (1657, June 9).
Prohibition of, ii. 1413 (1659–60, Feb. 2).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**
by collector of assessment, on failure of distress, i. 550 (1644, Oct. 18).
Prohibition of fraudulent, by customs officers, i. 668 (1645, Apr. 14).
Bills of, for wardships, i. 800–801 (1645, Nov. 1).
with exporters of prohibited goods, i. 1061 (1647–8, Jan. 19).
for arrears of soldiers' pay, ii. 611–612 (1652, Aug. 25), 714 (1653, Aug. 8).
with persons having estate of inheritance within bounds of forest, by trustees for sale etc. of crown forests, ii. 787 (1653, Nov. 22) : and by commissioners for survey of crown forests, 948 (1654, Aug. 21).
by trustees for maintenance of ministers, for corn-rent reserved in leases, ii. 1001 (1654, Sept. 2).
Abolition of, for purveyance, ii. 1057 (1657, June 9).
for disafforestation, surveyors of forests to determine lands liable to pay, ii. 1120 (1657, June 19).
for militia rate, ii. 1341 (1659, July 26).

COMPTROLLER.
Appointment of. *See* BISHOPS' LANDS (**i**) : CROWN LANDS (**i**) : DEANS' LANDS (**i**) : FEE FARM RENTS (**i**) : FORFEITED ESTATES (**i**).

CONCEALED LANDS.
Delinquents' estates within London and district, concealed, and discovered by certain authorised persons, employed for defence of Cheshire, i. 412 (1644, Mar. 26) : and for similar local purposes, 430 (May 10), 448 (June 13).

CONCEALED LANDS—*cont.*

Persons concealing delinquents' lands treated as malignants, i. 448 (1644 June 13).
Proceeds of, employed for defence of Gloucester, i. 680–681 (1645, May 7).
Committee for accounts to enquire into, i. 718 (1645, June 27).
Pre-emption in favour of discoverers of, ii. 895 (1654, May 4).
of recusants, to be sequestered, ii. 1178 (1657, June 26).

CONSTABLE, HIGH.

Duties of, in relation to assessments, i. 329 (1643, Oct. 31), 338 (Nov. 4), 727, 730 (1645, July 1), ii. 1089 (1657, June 9): accounts, i. 717 (1645, June 27): militia, ii. 23 (1648–9, Mar. 19), 1293 (1659, June 28), 1311, 1316 (July 14), 1453 (1659–60, Mar. 12): collection of excise on ale brewed privately, 229–230 (1649, Aug. 14): observation of Lord's Day, 384 (1650, Apr. 19): saltpetre digging, 701 (1652–3, Feb. 9).

CONSULS.

Levant Company to choose and remove, i. 395 (1643–4, Mar. 7).

CONTRABAND.

Ships carrying, to be lawful prize, i. 826 (1645–6, Jan. 29), ii. 68–69 (1649, Apr. 17), 445 (1650, Nov. 6).

CONTRACT.

Elderships to have no cognizance of offences in matters of, i. 1207 (1648 Aug. 29).
Discharge of poor persons imprisoned for breach of, ii. 321 (1649, Dec. 21).
Limitation of manorial jurisdiction over, ii. 883 (1654, Apr. 12).

*See* IRELAND (**vi**) (**vii**): LIMITATION OF TIME.

CONTRACTORS.

for supply of army in Ireland, payment of, i. 776–783 (1645, Sept. 27).
for sale of Bishops' lands. *See* BISHOPS' LANDS (**1**).
for sale of Dean and Chapter lands. *See* DEANS' LANDS (**1**).
for sale of personal estate of late king, queen, and prince. *See* KING, THE (**1**).
for sale of real estate of late king, queen, and prince. *See* CROWN LANDS (**1**).
for sale of forfeited estates. *See* FORFEITED ESTATES (**1**).
for sale of fee farm rents. *See* FEE FARM RENTS (**1**).
for sale of forests. *See* FOREST (**1**).

CONVEYANCE.

Fraudulent, admitted as plea against poor debtor seeking discharge from prison, ii. 323 (1649, Dec. 21): judges to sell lands so conveyed, 413 (1654, June 9).
by enrolled deed of bargain and sale, ii. 792 (1653, Nov. 22).
Power of judges to sell lands conveyed by debtors with power of revocation, ii. 913 (1654, June 9).
Chief allottees of Irish lands to convey minor allotments within their boundaries with warranty clause, ii. 1106–1107 (1657, June 9).
by recusant, ii. 1176–1177 (1657, June 26).
Voidance of, upon failure by purchaser of forfeited estates to pay balance, ii. 1345–1346 (1659, Aug. 13).

CONVOYS. *See* SHIPS (**1**).

COPPERAS.

Excise on, ii. 990 (1654, Aug. 29).
Value of, ii. 1199 (1657, June 26).

COPYHOLD.

Continuance of tenure by, in Bishops' lands, i. 923 (1646–7, Mar. 5): in Dean and Chapter lands, ii. 97 (1649, Apr. 30): and in Crown lands, 180 (1649, July 16).
Tenure by, in sequestered estates, i. 332 (1649–50, Jan. 25).

COPYRIGHT.

Licensed books not to be printed without consent of owner, ii. 251 (1649, Sept. 20).

CORN.

Exemption of imported, from excise, i. 466 (1644, July 8), ii. 849 (1653–4, Mar. 17), 1189 (1657, June 26).
One half of assessment payable in, i. 535 (1644, Oct. 18).

CORN—*cont.*

Prohibition of grinding of, on Lord's day, ii. 385 (1650, Apr. 19), 1163 (1657, June 26) : and on similar days, 385.
Sale of, to be by licensed person and in open market : state of, when sold, ii. 442 (1650, Oct. 23).
Permission to Irish adventurers to transport, ii. 735 (1653, Sept. 26).
Encouragement of export of, by natives and in native ships, ii. 1045–1046 (1656, Nov. 27).
Abolition of seizure of, by purveyors, ii. 1057 (1657, June 9).

CORNWALL, DUCHY OF.

Seizure of crown revenues within survey of, i. 299 (1643, Sept. 21).
Issue of late king disabled from enjoyment of revenues of, ii. 19 (1648–9, Mar. 17), ii. 1037 (1656, Nov. 27).
Sale of fee-farm rents payable to, ii. 358–362 (1649–50, Mar. 11), 412–419 (1650, Aug. 13).

CORPORATION.

**(i) Exemption from mortmain licence :—**

upon purchase of Bishops' lands, i. 1018 (1647, Sept. 24) : of Irish lands, 1155 (1648, June 5) : of Dean and Chapter lands, ii. 97 (1649, Apr. 30) : of Crown lands 178, (July 16) : of Fee-farm rents, 414 (1650, Aug. 13), 452 (Nov. 14) : of Forfeited estates, ii. 535 (1651, July 16) : of Crown forest land, 809 (1653, Nov. 22).
of Governors for the poor of London, i. 1043 (1647, Dec. 17), ii. 106 (1649, May 7).
of Society for the Propagation of the Gospel, ii. 198 (1649, July 27).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**

Assessment of, i. 117–119 (1643, Mar. 31), 226 (Aug. 3), 534 (1644, Oct. 18), 765 (1645, Sept. 3), 810 (Dec. 1). 1076 (1647–8, Feb. 16), ii. 51 (1649, Apr. 7).
Common seal of, not to be set to lease passed by delinquent, i. 1024 (1647, Oct. 4).
Distress leviable upon, i. 1026 (1647, Oct. 12).
Power of Governors for the poor of London to sue and be sued and to use common seal, i. 1043 (1647, Dec. 17), ii. 106 (1649, May 7).
Oath taken by freemen of cities and corporate towns, ii. 2 (1648–9, Feb. 10) : by officers of cities and corporate towns, ii. 241–242 (1649, Sept. 5).
Admission of, to share in adventure for drainage of Fen level, ii. 198 (1649, July 27).
Corporate powers of governors of Westminster school, ii. 258, 274–277 (1649, Sept. 26), 1021–1025 (1654, Sept. 2).
Inclusion of, in General Pardon, ii. 566 (1651–2, Feb. 24).
*See also* MERCHANTS, SOCIETIES OF.

CORRUPT PRACTICES.

Prohibition of, in excise transactions, i. 347 (1643, Nov. 28), ii. 221 (1649, Aug. 14).
Prohibition of, in operations of press-gang, i. 367 (1644, Jan. 10), ii. 13 (1648–9, Feb. 22), 579 (1651–2, Mar. 12), 1289 (1659, June 28).
Penalties for corruption of excise officer, ii. 219–220 (1649, Aug. 14).
Exception of bribery from General Pardon, ii. 571 (1651–2, Feb. 24).
Prohibition of, in court of Admiralty, ii. 713 (1653, July 30).
Penalties for, at election, ii. 1471 (1659–60, Mar. 16).

CORRUPTION OF BLOOD.

Not to ensue upon attainder for blasphemy, i. 1136 (1648, May 2) : for coinage offence, ii. 194 (1649, July 17), 834 (1653–4, Jan. 19) : for sexual offence, 389 (1650, May 10).

COSTS, ALLOWANCE OF :—

Double, to defendants prosecuted for actions done in execution of ordinance or act, or pleading general issue, or putting ordinance or act in evidence, i. 906 (1646, Dec. 2), 1068 (1647–8, Feb. 9), 1162 (1648, June 5), ii. 119 (1649, May 7), 179 (July 16), 253 (Sept. 20), 376 (1650, Apr. 5), 378 (Apr. 6), 432 (Oct. 16), 455 (Nov. 14), 531 (1651, July 16), 594 (1652, Aug. 4), 647 (Nov. 18), 780 (1653, Nov. 12), 793 (Nov. 22), 1007, 1112 (1654, Sept. 2), 1229 (1657, June 26).
Treble, to defendant acquitted of offences alleged to have been committed in service of parliament, i. 936–937 (1647, May 21).
to officers and soldiers acquitted of offences alleged to have been committed in service of parliament, i. 953 (1647, June 7).

COSTS, ALLOWANCE OF—*cont.*

Treble, to defendants prosecuted for actions done in execution of ordinance or act, or putting ordinance or act in evidence, i. 1182 (1648, Aug. 9), ii. 387 (1650, Apr. 19), 396 (June 28), 1096 (1657, June 9), 1170 (June 26).

Reasonable, to defendants, by commissioners for relief of persons molested contrary to articles of war, ii. 150 (1649, June 18).

Double, to defendants prosecuted under writ of error, ii. 358 (1649–50, Mar. 11), 773–774 (1653, Nov. 4).

Double, to prosecutors under certain acts, ii. 364 (1649–50, Mar. 12), 1250 (1657, June 26).

by commissioners for Indemnity, ii. 589 (1652, June 23).

Single *plus* ten pounds, to defendants pleading general issue under Highway act, ii. 868 (1654, Mar. 31).

COSTS, REGULATION OF. *See* CHANCERY, COURT OF (1).

COUNCIL OF PROTECTOR, PRIVY COUNCIL.

Appointments bestowed on sequestered minister to be approved by Protector and council, ii. 1026 (1654, Sept. 2).

Orders and declarations of the Protector made with the advice of his council, ii. 1029–1036 (1654–5, Feb. 8).

Issue of public money by advice of council, ii. 1184 (1657, June 26).

Form of oath of members of Privy Council, ii. 1185 (1657, June 26).

COUNCIL OF STATE.

**(i) Constitution.**

ii. 2–4 (1648–9, Feb. 13), 335–337 (1649–50, Feb. 13), 500–504 (1650–1, Feb. 13), 1272–1276 (1659, May 19), 1418–1422 (1659–60, Feb. 25–Mar. 6).

Members, 2, 335, 500, 1272–1273, 1418 : instructions, 3–4, 336–337, 501–503, 1273–1276, 1418–1422 : required to oppose maintainers of Charles Stuart, 3, 336, 501, 1273, 1418 : to direct forces, 3, 336, 501, 1273–1274, 1418 : to take measures for reduction of disaffected parts, 3, 336, 501 : to supervise stores, advance trade, maintain foreign relations, 3, 336, 501, 1274, 1419 : to send for persons and documents, administer oaths, 4, 337, 502, 1274, 1419 : to inflict punishment, 4, 337, 502, 1274–1275, 1419 : to charge public revenue and appoint committees, 4, 337, 502, 1275, 1419 : time and place of meeting, 4, 337, 502, 1275, 1419–1420 : required to preserve public parks and buildings, 502–503, 1275, 1420, 1422 : to remove delinquents and others, 503, 1421 : to prevent free-quarter, 1276, 1420 : to keep register of warrants, 1276 : to encourage Newfoundland fisheries, 1276, 1421 : form of oath, 1273, 1418 : required to disband volunteers, settle affairs of Scotland and Ireland, manage public revenue to best advantage, 1421 : to seize suspects, although members of parliament, 1422.

**(ii) Powers and duties.**

Transference to, of powers of Lord High Admiral and warden of Cinque Ports, ii. 13–14 (1648–9, Feb 23), 337–338 (1649–50, Feb. 19), 503–504 (1650–1, Feb. 13), 1421 (1659–60, Feb. 25) : inclusion of criminal jurisdiction, 382 (1650, Apr. 13).

Power of, to seal commissions of admiral of fleet, ii. 17 (1648–9, Feb. 24), 505 (1650–1, Feb. 28) : to licence privateers, 74 (1649, Apr. 17), 379–380 (1650, Apr. 13) : to hear complaints as to seizure of ships and to grant letters of marque, 157 (1649, June 25), 379 (1650, Apr. 13) : to appoint treasurers of Irish loan, 159 (1649, June 29) : to administer oaths, 281 (Nov. 16) : to impress sailors, 354 (1649–50, Mar. 2), 578 (1651–2, Mar. 12), 1287 (1659, June 28) : to issue instructions to commissioners for advancement of trade, 405 (1650, Aug. 1) : to grant licences to Scotchmen to remain in England, 407 (Aug. 2) : to name persons to be examined in High Court of Justice, 419 (Aug. 27) : to grant licences to trade with plantations and to take general steps for their settlement, 429 (Oct. 3) : to direct impressment of soldiers, 513 (1651, Apr. 18) : to publish acts, 614 (1652, Sept. 9) : to licence saltpetre diggers, 699 (1652–3, Feb. 9) : to sign bills for custody of lunatics, 768 (1653, Oct. 13) : to receive security from delinquents, 1304 (1659, July 13).

Copy of inventory of personal estate of late king, queen, and prince to be sent to, ii. 161 (1649, July 4) : reservation of certain goods for uses of state, 162–163.

Appointment by, of persons to search for unlicensed printing-presses, ii. 247–248 (1649, Sept. 20) : books seized to be sent to secretary of council, 249 : council to remove obstructions to execution of act, 253 : general powers as to regulation of printing, 697 (1652–3, Jan. 7).

Duties of, upon information of crimes committed upon or beyond seas, ii. 255 (1649, Sept. 20).

COUNCIL OF STATE—*cont.*

**(ii) Powers and duties—*cont.***

Transmission of warrants etc. to deputy sheriffs by secretary of council, ii. 397 (1650, July 11).

Transmission to, of certificates of names of seamen returning from abroad, ii. 613 (1652, Sept. 9).

Powers of, during interval of parliament, ii. 1464–1465 (1659–60, Mar. 12–17).

**(iii) Miscellaneous:—**

Attempted subversion of, declared high treason, ii. 121 (1649, May 14), 193 (July 17).

Proceedings against delinquents to be certified to, ii. 350 (1649–50, Feb. 26).

Instructions of, to be observed by admiralty, ii. 709 (1653, July 28), 1407 (1659–60, Feb. 2).

Order of council as to Irish land confirmed, ii. 739 (1653, Sept. 26).

Accounts rendered to, ii. 1402 (1659–60, Jan. 26).

*See* INSTRUMENT OF GOVERNMENT: PETITION AND ADVICE.

COUNTY.

**(i) Officers.** *See* CLERK OF THE PEACE: COMMISSIONERS AND COMMITTEES (**xvii**): CUSTOS ROTULORUM: DEPUTY LIEUTENANT: DEPUTY SHERIFF: LIEUTENANTS OF COUNTIES: SHERIFFS.

**(ii) Taxation etc.**

Loans invited from, i. 9 (1642, June 9).

Assessment of. *See* ASSESSMENT (**i**) (**iii**).

Committees in, for provision of victuals, horses etc. for army, i. 41 (1644, Nov. 29).

Local employment of proceeds of assessment of non-contributors, i. 160 (1643, May 18).

Levy of money for support of horse, i. 217 (1643, July 25).

Immunity of, from liability to support militia serving outside association, i. 339 (1643, Nov. 4), 358 (Dec. 18).

Provision for rating a parish which extends into more than one county, i. 1067 (1647–8, Feb. 9).

Imposition of collective fine on counties of South Wales and Monmouthshire, ii. 14–16 (1648–9, Feb. 23).

Employment of sums assessed on adjacent counties for repayment of money advanced for free quarter, ii. 113 (1649, May 12).

Proceeds of forfeitures allocated to defraying public charge of, ii. 564–565 (1651–2, Feb. 4), 754 (1653, Oct. 5).

Relief of, upon being charged with double assessment by default of treasurers or collectors, ii. 590–591 (1652, July 16).

Persons, holding land situated in two counties, to be assessed in one only, ii. 1097 (1657, June 9).

**(iii) Defence.**

Musters to be taken in, i. 3, 5 (1641–2, Mar. 5).

Formation of associations for defence of, i. 49–58 (1642, Dec. 15–1642–3, Jan. 9), 61–63 (1642–3, Jan. 14), 124–127 (1643, Apr. 10), 242–245 (Aug. 10), 289–291, (Sept. 19), 386–387 (1643–4, Feb. 17), 413–418 (1644, Mar. 30), 443–445 (June 10), 450–452 (June 15), 459–461 (July 1), 489–496 (Aug. 19), 703–714 (1645, June 20), 1183–1185 (1648, Aug. 21): provision for single counties, 58–61 (1642–3, Jan. 9–10), 165–168 (1643, May 30), 333–339 (Nov. 4).

Forces of horse raised in, i. 215–216 (1643, July 25).

Exclusion of strangers from, i. 245 (1643, Aug. 10).

Regulation of trained bands in, i. 726–731 (1645, July 1).

Committees in, for National Militia, i. 1233–1248 (1648, Dec. 2), *repealed*, 1251–1252 (Dec. 16): ii. 531–556 (1651, Aug. 12–Sept. 2), 1320–1336 (1659, July 26), 1426–1448 (1659–60, Mar. 12).

Disbandment (where possible) of forces raised in, ii. 114 (1649, May 12).

*See also* DEFENCE.

**(iv) Miscellaneous.**

Division of, into presbyteries, i. 753 (1645, Aug. 19), 1062 (1647–8, Jan. 29), 1194 (1648, Aug. 29), ii. 1462 (1659–60, Mar. 14).

Creation in, of corporations for relief of poor, i. 1045 (1647, Dec. 17).

Trial of offenders found in, for offences committed upon or beyond seas: maintenance of prisoners at public charge of county, ii. 254, 256 (1649, Sept. 20).

Rewards to informants payable out of public funds of, ii. 578 (1651–2, Feb. 27).

Judges in, for relief of creditors and poor prisoners, ii. 757–761 (1653, Oct. 5).

Parliamentary representation of, ii. 814–815 (1653, Dec. 16).

COUNTY—*cont.*

**(iv) Miscellaneous—*cont.***

Actions relating to repair of highway not to lie outside proper county, ii. 868 (1654, Mar. 31) : and not to be removed by certiorari, unless controversy lie between two counties, 869.

Committees in, for ejection of scandalous ministers and schoolmasters, ii. 968–977 (1654, Aug. 28).

Where river forms boundary between two counties, power of arrest on river to belong to both, ii. 1164 (1657, June, 26).

Enumeration of counties in England and Scotland, to which act for Suppression of theft on borders shall apply, ii. 1262–1263 (1657, June 26).

*See also* SEQUESTRATION (**ii**) (*b*).

COUNTY COURT.

Publication of ordinances and acts in, i. 1031 (1647, Dec. 2), ii. 354 (1649–50, Feb. 26).

COUNTY PALATINE. *See* CHESTER : DURHAM : LANCASTER.

COURT BARON AND COURT LEET. *See* MANOR.

COURT HAND.

Disuse of, ii. 456 (1650, Nov. 22).

COURT MARTIAL. *See* MARTIAL LAW.

COVENANT.

**(i) Solemn Vow and Covenant, Negative Oath and Covenant.**

Taken by whole kingdom : form of oath, i. 175–176 (1643, June 9).

Taken by county committees, i. 336 (1643, Nov. 4), 493 (1644, Aug. 19), 509 (Sept. 23), 710 (1645, June 20).

Taken by officers and soldiers, i. 416 (1644, Mar. 30), 494 (Aug. 19), 625 (1644–5, Feb. 17).

Local administration of, i. 489, 493–494 (1644, Aug. 19).

Visitors of Oxford University to enquire into taking of, i. 926 (1647, May 1) : and to administer, 1001 (Aug. 26).

Exemption of persons who have taken, from ordinance for removal of delinquents from London, i. 1141 (1648, May 23) : with restrictions, 1167 (June 16).

**(ii) Solemn League and Covenant, National Covenant, Covenant and Treaty with Scotland, Covenant of three kingdoms.**

Taken by officers and soldiers, i. 298 (1643, Sept. 20), 416 (1644, Mar. 30), 494 (Aug. 19), 625 (1644–5, Feb. 17).

Taken by candidates and voters in elections to common council, i. 359 (1643, Dec. 20).

Local administration of, ii. 372 (1643–4, Jan. 22), 413 (1644, Mar. 26), 431 (May 10), 444 (June 10), 458 (June 25), 461 (July 1), 478 (July 15).

Taken by officials of courts of justice, i. 374–375 (1643–4, Jan. 30).

Ordinance for general administration of, i. 376–378 (1643–4, Feb. 5).

Committee to further ends of, i. 381–382 (1643–4, Feb. 16), 436 (1644, May 23).

Penalty for breach of, i. 488 (1644, Aug. 16), 844 (1646, Apr. 3). 860 (June 27).

Taken by committees etc. of counties, i. 493 (1644, Aug. 19), 509 (Sept. 23).

Taken by candidates for ordination, i. 522 (1644, Oct. 4), 863 (1646, Aug. 28), 1200 (1648, Aug. 29).

Taken by officers of committee for accounts, i. 722 (1645, June 27).

Taken by elders, i. 749 (1645, Aug. 19).

Taken by commissioners for martial law, i. 845 (1646, Apr. 3).

Visitors of Oxford University to enquire into taking of, i. 926 (1647, May 1) : and to administer, 1001 (Aug. 26).

Taken by commissioners etc. of National Militia, i. 1251 (1648, Dec. 2).

**(iii) Covenant of citizens of London.**

Declaration against, i. 991–992 (1647, July 24) : *repealed*, 992 (July 26).

*See also* FRANCHISE.

**(iv) The Engagement.**

Disfranchisement for refusal to subscribe, ii. 319 (1649, Dec. 14).

General Act for subscribing, ii. 325–329 (1649–50, Jan. 2), 348 (Feb. 23), 774–775 (1653, Nov. 4) : *repealed*, 830–831 (1653–4, Jan. 19) : *repeal confirmed*, 1131 (1657, June 26).

Form of declaration taken by all men eighteen years of age holding offices of trust or profit, 325 : and by plaintiffs, 326 : defendants to plead non-subscription by plaintiff, 327, (*clause repealed*, 774–775) : subscriptions certified to high sheriffs, 328 : exemption of merchants beyond seas, sueing in Admiralty Court, 328 : exclusion from benefit of persons indicted of treason, felony or breach of peace, 329 : extension of time, 348.

COVENANT—*cont.*

**(iv) The Engagement—*cont.***

To be taken by Roman Catholics wishing to leave their abode, ii. 352 (1649-50, Feb. 26): by compounding delinquents, 353: by ministers receiving augmentation of living, 391 (1650, May 31): by committees for, and soldiers in National Militia, 398 (July 11): by persons benefited by General Pardon 575 (1651–2, Feb. 24).

Removal of, ministers not subscribing, ii. 503 (1650–1 Feb. 13).

*See* OATH.

COVENANT, WRIT OF. *See* WRITS (**iii**).

COWARDICE. *See* TREACHERY.

CREATION MONEY.

Abolition of, ii. 585 (1652, June 3).

CREDITOR. *See* DEBT.

CROSSES.

Abolition of, in churches, i. 265 (1643, Aug. 26), 425 (1644, May 9).

Suspension from Holy Communion of worshippers of, i. 791 (1645, Oct. 20), 1206 (1648, Aug. 29).

Destruction of, in Oxford University, i. 1143 (1648, May 27).

CROWN LANDS.

**(i) General Ordinances and Acts.**

Receipt of the king's, queen's and prince's revenue, i. 299–303 (1643, Sept. 21), 360–361 (Dec. 23), 709 (1645, June 20).

Seizure of revenue, 299: appointment of receivers by Committee for Revenue: confiscation of muniments: sequestration of stewards etc. not submitting, 300: farmers and tenants to pay rent under pain of distress, 301: appointment of receiver-general, 301: assistance of trained bands, 302: disposal of revenue, 302, 709: exception in favour of charitable uses, 302–303: rent of crown lands let to sequestered persons to be paid to receivers, 361.

Sale of lands of late king, queen and prince, ii. 168–191 (1649, July 16).

Charges transferred to security of, 169: names of trustees: existing rights to be regarded, 170: rents where no right reserved to crown not included, 171: trustees to stand seized until sale, 171–172: to hold courts of survey, 172: oath of surveyors, 172–173: surveyor-general appointed, 173: his duties, 174: duties and salary of registrar, 175: names of contractors: conditions of sale, 176: oath of contractors: of registrar and registrar's clerk, 177: corporations purchasing exempted from mortmain licence, 178: act given in evidence: recompense for evicted purchasers: purchasers secured by act of parliament or letters patent, if desired, 179: names and duties of treasurers: and of comptroller, 180: trustees to appoint registrar of debentures, who is to receive certificates of arrears of soldiers' pay and issue debentures under hands of two trustees, 181-182: regulations as to debentures, 183–184: lenders purchasing lands to deduct amount of loan from purchase-money, 184: salaries, 184, 185: order in which creditors to be satisfied, 187: committee for removal of obstructions, 187–188: publication, 188: lands excepted, 188-191: certain timber reserved for Navy, 189–190: forests, parsonages, and reversions expectant on estates tail excepted, 190: pre-emption in favour of lenders, 191.

Further instructions, ii. 282–285.

Form of debenture, 282: rectification of accounts, 283: trustees to receive muster-rolls etc., 285.

Removal of obstructions to sale, ii. 338–342 (1649–50, Feb. 18).

Committee for removal of obstructions to sale of Deans' lands to act for crown lands, 338: payment of purchase-money, 338–339: provisions for payment of officers' salaries, 339–341: certain parks set aside as security, 340: further time allowed for bringing in debentures, 342.

Sale of exempted castles etc., ii. 691–696 (1652, Dec. 31).

Lands named, 691–692; vested in trustees nam d, 692: saving rights of date earlier than 26 March, 1641, and notified before 1 Feb., 1652–3, 692–693: pensions to holders of offices, 693: powers of surveyor, 693 694: of treasurers and registrar, 694: sale of reversions and remainders notwithstanding any fine or recovery, 694–695.

Disafforestation and sale of royal forests, ii. 783–812 (1653, Nov. 22), 946–949 (1654, Aug. 21). *See* FOREST.

*See also* FEE FARM RENTS.

CROWN LANDS—*cont.*

**(ii) Employment of revenue etc.**

Wood for use of poor to be cut on, i. 303 (1643, Oct. 2) : turf and peat for fuel to be dug on, 481 (1644, July 20).
Certain lands set aside for payment of annuity to Elector Palatine : appointment and powers of committee of management, i. 784–786 (1645, Oct. 8).
Northern army maintained out of, i. 1176-1177 (1648, July 29).
Issues of, payable into receipt of exchequer, ii. 919 (1654, June 21).

**(iii) Miscellaneous.**

Assessment of rents of, i. 618 (1644–5, Feb. 17), ii. 56 (1649, Apr. 7), 317 (Dec. 7).
Preservation of game in, i. 916 (1646–7, Feb. 20).
Arrears due upon abolition of Court of Wards payable to receiver of, i. 1013 (1647, Sept. 21).
Waste of, excepted from General Pardon, ii. 575 (1651–2, Feb. 24).
Survey of, in Ireland, ii. 744-745 (1653, Sept. 26).
Vested in lord Protector (with certain exceptions), ii. 820 (1653, Dec. 16).
Forfeiture of, in Scotland, ii. 875–876 (1654, Apr. 12).
Exemption of, from London building act, ii. 1230 (1657, June 26).

CURRANTS.

Importation of, prohibited, i. 25–26 (1642, Aug. 26), i. 375 (1643–4, Jan. 30) 393–394 (Feb. 29), 396–397 (Mar. 19) : *repealed*, 627-630 (1644–5, Feb. 20).
Seizure of imported currants at Customs : retail price limited to five pence the pound, 26 : currants from Greece exempted from previous ordinance, 375, 397 : sale of seizures at Custom House for payment of reformado officers, 393-394.
Excise on, i. 209 (1643, July 22), 397 (1644, Mar. 19).
Customs on, partially employed for purposes of defence i. 630 (1644–5, Feb. 20), 656 (Mar. 15).
Custom on imported raisins, ii. 1123–1124 (1657, June 26) : rebatement on re-exportation, 1129.
Price of, ii. 1210 (1657, June 26).

CURRENCY. *See* COINAGE AND CURRENCY.

CURSING. *See* BLASPHEMY.

CUSTOMS.

**(i) Officers.**

Customers etc. duties of, i. 17 (1642. Aug. 1), 628 (1644–5, Feb. 20).
Customers etc. indemnity for, i. 18-19 (1642, Aug. 1).
Customers etc. to account at Custom House, i. 20 (1642, Aug. 1).
Surveyor General, to compile accounts from customers' certificates, i. 20 (1642, Aug. 1).
Commissioners, power of, to enter ships, seize goods and take security, i. 164–165 (1643, May 30) : prohibition of fraudulent composition, 165 ; indemnity and publication, 165.
Commissioners to receive certain moneys for naval loans, i. 1035 (1647, Dec. 16), 1060 (1647–8, Jan. 19).
Commissioners, addition of Peers to, i. 1047 (1647, Dec. 17).
Commissioners, duties and powers of, in relation to tax on coal, ii. 506–509 (1651, Mar. 28), 854 (1653–4, Mar. 20).
Commissioners, administration of oaths by, ii. 562 (1651, Oct. 8).
Commissioners to exercise powers of justice of peace, for prevention of drunkenness and swearing among carmen and others, ii. 940 941 (1654, June 30).
Commissioners, tranference of judicial powers from exchequer to, ii. 1127 (1657, June 26).
Commissioners to bring in arrears, appointment of, ii. 1276–1277 (1659, May 26), 1287 (June 22).
Officers of, exemption of, from impressment, i. 651 (1644–5, Feb. 28), 691 (1645, June 5), 695 (June 10), 697 (June 11), 822 (1645 6, Jan 19).
Officers of, to stop ships incurring and not paying fine for excise offence, ii. 216 (1649, Aug. 14).
Officers of, to give permission to master of lighter to carry goods ashore from ships, ii. 216 (1649, Aug. 14).

**(ii) Confirmatory Acts etc.**

Previous acts continued in force, ii. 854 (1653-4, Mar. 20), 1349–1351 (1659, Sept. 28), 1353–1355 (Dec. 27), 1416–1417 (1659–60, Feb. 25).
Ordinances and acts confirmed, ii. 1132, 1133, 1138 (1657, June 26).

CUSTOMS—*cont.*

**(iii) Entries and seizures.**

Seizure of imported currants, i. 26 (1642, Aug. 26); certain exceptions, 375 (1643–4, Jan. 30): provisions for sale, 393–394 (Feb. 29): proceeds employed for defence of Gloucester, 397 (Mar. 19).
Powers of seizure conferred on Commissioners, i. 164–165 (1643, May 30), 667–668 (1645, Apr. 14).
Entry at Custom House of ships recovered by Delicques' invention, i. 264 (1643, Aug. 26).
Register to be kept of seizures for non-payment of subsidy i. 620 (1644–5, Feb. 20).
Seizure of whalebone imported on foreign ships, i. 680 (1645, May 6).
Entry at Custom House of names of servants transported to plantations, i. 912 (1646–7, Jan. 23).
Goods liable to subsidy to be declared before commissioners, and bonds given, i. 1036 (1647, Dec. 16).
Entries of imports to be signed by real importer, ii. 1192 (1657, June 26).

**(iv) Relation of, to excise.**

Books of Custom House open to inspection of excise officers i. 206 (1643, July 22).
Bills of entry etc. not accepted unless signed by excise officer: seat for excise officer to be provided at Custom House, i. 346 (1643, Nov. 28), ii. 217–218 (1649, Aug. 14).
Excise officer to be present when goods shipped at Custom House, i. 502 (1644, Aug. 30).
Arrest by custom officers of ships not paying fine for excise offence, ii. 216 (1649, Aug. 14).

**(v) Exemptions and special rates.**

Special imposition for defence of Plymouth and other southern ports, i. 342–343 (1643, Nov. 15), 505–506 (1644, Sept. 23).
Special imposition for relief of captives of pirates, i. 554 (1644, Oct. 24), 610 (1644–5, Jan. 28), 732 (1645, July 7), ii. 368 (1650, Mar. 26), 824 (1653, Dec. 24).
Exemption of trade with plantations, i. 571 (1644, Nov. 26), 912 (1646–7. Jan. 23).
Special imposition on currants, partially employed for defence of Gloucester, i. 627–630 (1644–5, Feb. 20).
Abolition of rebatement of fifteen per cent.: money so raised employed for provision of convoys, ii. 444 (1650, Oct. 31).
Abolition of rebatement of half-subsidy, ii. 834 (1653–4, Mar 20).
Removal of duties between England and Scotland, ii. 873 (1654, Apr. 12.)
Declaration of rates on specified commodities for natives and aliens, ii. 1044–1047 (1656, Nov. 27), 1099, 1123–1124 (1657, June 26).

**(vi) Miscellaneous.**

Repayment of Navy Loan to Commissioners of, i. 104–105 (1642–3, Mar. 25).
Loan and interest to be repaid: until repayment, commissioners dismissible only by Parliament, 105: continuance of payments-out, 105.
Employment of proceeds of, at Hull, for local garrison, i. 858 (1646, June 27).
Warrants on goods liable to special duty to be signed by governor of Company of merchants trading into France, i. 1225 (1648, Oct. 9).
Removal of delinquent officers of: superfluous offices, thus vacated, not to be filled, i. 1257–1260 (1648–9, Jan. 16).
Audit of accounts of, ii. 205–207 (1649, Aug. 8)
Enquiry into, by commissioners for advancement of trade, ii. 404 (1650, Aug. 1).
Exception from General Pardon of offences in connection with, ii. 569 (1657–2, Feb. 24).
Loan by farmers of, ii. 805–806 (1653, Nov. 22).
Issues of, payable into exchequer, ii. 919 (1654, June 21).
Rates of, in Ireland, to be as in England, ii. 926 (1654, June 23).
To be farmed for period not exceeding seven years, ii. 1268–1269 (1657, June 26).
Estates of farmers of, sequestered, ii. 1342 (1659, Aug. 2).
Prohibition of levy of, without consent of parliament, ii. 1351 (1659, Oct. 11).

*See* SUBSIDY.

CUSTOS ROTULORUM.

Exemption of, from Self-Denying Ordinance, i. 665 (1645, Apr. 3).

CUTLERY.

Kinds and prices of knives, ii. 1212 (1657, June 26).

# D.

DAMAGE CLEERE.

Abolition of fee of, ii. 497 (1650–1, Jan. 17).

DAMAGES.

Award of quadruple, under act for packing of butter, ii. 363 (1549–50, Mar. 12).
Award of treble, against clerk or officer proceeding in matter comprised in act of General Pardon, ii. 568 (1651–2, Feb. 24).
Award of, to person imprisoned and not prosecuted, ii. 756 (1653, Oct. 5).
Payment of, by persons withholding arrears of excise, ii. 828 (1653, Dec. 29).
Award of double, under Post Office ordinance, ii. 1012 (1654, Sept. 2).

DEAN.

Responsibility of, for removal of objects of idolatry, i. 266 (1643, Aug. 26).
Abolition of offices of dean, dean and chapter, archdeacon, prebend, canon, chorister etc. in cathedral and collegiate churches, ii. 81–82 (1649, Apr. 30), 200–201 (July 31).
Relief of deans etc. rendered destitute by abolition of office, ii. 374 (1650, Apr. 5).

DEANS' LANDS, DEAN AND CHAPTER LANDS.

**(1) Ordinances and Acts.**

Abolition of deans and other offices in cathedrals and collegiate churches, ii. 81–104 (1649, Apr. 30), 52 (June 19), 200–201 (July 31).
Offices of dean, dean and chapter, archdeacon, prebend, canon, chorister and others belonging to cathedral or collegiate church abolished, 81–82, 200–201 : lands and muniments vested in trustees named, 82 : discharged of tithes : certain leases made void, 83–84 : revenues for charitable uses excepted, 84–85 : surveyors appointed, 85 : their oath, 86 : names of contractors for sale, 87 : conditions of sale, 87–88 : contractors' oath, 88 : register appointed to receive surveys, 88–89 : his salary, 89 : power of trustees to convey land free from incumbrances : general issue to be pleaded by trustees or contractors : satisfaction for eviction : existing loans to be doubled on this security, 91, 103 : powers and duties of treasurers, 92–93 : of surveyor-general, 93–94 : oath of registrar : contractors not to be purchasers, 95 : committee for removal of obstructions, 95–96 : salaries, 96, 152 : payment of purchase-money, 97 : purchasers to enjoy all privileges attached to land, 98 : speedy survey to be made of spiritualities, 98–99 : loans on other securities transferred to this security, 99–101 : assignment of loan, 101 : creditors purchasing to deduct loans from purchase-money, with certain exceptions, 102 : appointment of comptroller, 103 : certain lands excepted from provisions of act, 104.
Instructions to trustees etc. ii. 140–142 (1649, June 2), 154 (June 23).
Loans etc. on public faith to be doubled on this security : instructions as to inhabitants of certain towns advancing money : persons who have delivered arms, 140 : persons advancing money for purchase of Irish land, 140–141 : corporations : assignees, 141 : city companies, 141–142 : limit of time for payment, 142, soldiers having arrears of pay permitted to advance loan for same amount on this security, receiving interest on loan only, 143.
Tithes etc. vested in trustees for the maintenance of ministers and other pious uses, ii. 142–148 (1649, June 8), 370–371 (1650, Apr. 5).
Appointment of committee for removal of obstructions to sale, ii. 152–153 (1649, June 20).
Encouragement of purchasers, ii. 155–156 (1649, June 29).
Contractors not to treat for sale under given number of years' purchase, 155–156 : ten days' pre-emption in favour of persons advancing ready money or doubling existing loan, 156.
Further instructions for trustees etc., ii. 200–205 (1649, July 31).
Disablement of officers attached to cathedrals etc. not hitherto disabled, 200 : lands and muniments vested in trustees, parsonages etc. excepted, 201 : contractors having existing interest permitted to purchase reversion, committee of obstructions to make the contract in such a case, 202 : instructions for trustees, 203–205 : transfer from security of Irish land, 203 : provision for persons who raised horse for London, 204 : appointment and salary of receivers, 204–205.
Sale of manors of rectories etc. being Bishop's and Deans' Lands. *See* BISHOPS' LANDS (1).
Ordinances for doubling loans, ii. 890–897 (1654, May 4), 910–911 (June 9), 1014–1015 (Sept. 2).

DEANS' LANDS, DEAN AND CHAPTER LANDS—*cont.*

**(i) Acts and Ordinances** —*cont.*

Recital of previous acts, 890–892 : interest on loan to be eight per cent. until statement of debt, and subsequently six per cent., 892–893 : method of deduction of loan upon purchase of lands, 893–894 : where doubt as to estate in survey, such estate to be proved before commissioners for removal of obstructions, 894 : powers of surveyors, 894–895 : discovery of concealed land encouraged by right of pre-emption, 895 : contractors appointed, 895–896 : salaries not to be increased, 896 : appointment of treasurer, 896–897 : further doubling authorised, 910–911, 1014–1015 : payment of salaries, 911.

**(ii) References.**

Money for county defence raised from estates of dean and chapter, i. 60 (1642–3, Jan. 10), 75 (Feb. 3), 79 (Feb. 11), 127 (1643, Apr. 10).

Sequestration of estates of dean and chapter, i. 106 (1643, Mar. 27).

Supply of fuel for poor from lands of dean and chapter, i. 303 (1643, Oct. 2), 481 (1644, July 20).

Maintenance of preaching ministers out of possessions of dean and chapter, i. 669–671 (1645, Apr. 23), 813 (Dec. 19), 879 (1646, Oct. 1).

Maintenance of schoolmasters out of possessions of dean and chapter, i. 879 (1646, Oct. 1).

Exemption of Westminster school from legislation dealing with, ii. 258 (1649, Sept. 26).

Payment of issues of, into Receipt of Exchequer, ii. 919 (1654, June 21).

Exemption from London building act of buildings erected on, ii. 1230 (1657, June 26).

DEBENTURES.

for soldiers' arrears, i. 1127 (1648, Apr. 22), (July 20), ii. 129 (1649, May 28).

upon security of crown lands, ii. 181–184 (1649, July 16), 282 (Nov. 23).

for service in Ireland, ii. 606–607, 610–611 (1652, Aug. 25), 713 (1653, Aug. 8).

*See also* FORGERY.

DEBT.

**(i) Relief of debtors and creditors.**

Discharge of poor debtors from prison, ii. 240–241 (1649, Sept. 1), 321–324 (Dec. 21), 378–379 (1650, Apr. 6) : *continued*, 582 (1652, Apr. 27).

Discharge of debtors taking oath as to poverty, 240, 323 : penalty for perjury, 240–241, 324 : validity of judgments as against goods and chattels, 241, 324 : with exception of necessaries to value of five pounds, 324 : method of procedure for procuring discharge, 321–323 : such prisoners to enjoy liberty upon personal security : keepers of prisons to give act in evidence upon action of escape, 378 : grant of writs of habeas corpus, 379.

Relief of creditors and poor prisoners, ii. 753–764 (1653, Oct. 5), 911–915 (1654, June 9), 943–945 (Aug. 11) : *suspended*, 860–861 (1654, Mar. 31), 888–889 (Apr. 18), 897 (May 16) : *confirmed*, 1140 (1657, June 26).

Appointment of judges in London and district, 753–754, 944 : in counties of England and Wales, 757–761 : in Berwick-on-Tweed, 764 : to act as commissioners of bankrupts, 754 : with power to sentence persons failing to pay fine to pillory or workhouse, 754–755 : liability of gaolers and sureties, 755 : securities, hitherto taken by gaolers, vested in judge, 755–756 : discharge of prisoners not prosecuted, 756 : examination by judges of charities for relief of prisoners, 756–757 : judges to draw up table of fees, 757 : to be responsible only to parliament, 762 : to take order for payment of delinquents' fines, 762–763 : and to administer estate of bankrupt merchant, 763 : prisoners discharged not to be arrested for debt of date prior to discharge, 763–764 : salaries, 764 : disposal of estate by judges, 912 : payment of debts in legal order, 912–913 : power of judges in cases of revocable settlements, mortgages, and fraudulent grants, 913 : sale of estates of escaped debtors, 914 : estates in chancery to remain untouched, 913–914 : permission to prisoners to go abroad upon finding security, 915 : jury required for proof of fraud, 944.

Relief of debtors in Scotland, in cases of extremity, ii. 898–899 (1654, May 26).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**

Payment to collectors of debts owed to assessed persons, under pain of distress, i. 145 (1643, May 7).

Payment to treasurers of sequestrations and other authorised persons of debts owed to delinquents, i. 438 (1644, May 25), 448 (June 13).

Inclusion in assessment of debts owed to assessed persons, i. 549 (1644, Oct. 18), 1100 (1647–8, Feb. 16).

DEBT—*cont.*

(ii) **Miscellaneous**—*cont.*

Payment of debts owed by Roman Catholics in arms against parliament, contracted before 1 Apr. 1642, i. 929 (1647, May 13).
Debts of late king. *See* KING (1).
Debts not remitted in Scottish pardon to be first charge on Scottish forfeitures, ii. 885–886 (1654, Apr. 12).
Penalty for concealment of debts owed to sequestered persons, ii. 1348 (1659, Aug. 27).
Formal errors not to invalidate recovery of public debts, ii. 1463 (1659–60 Mar. 15).

DECLARATION. *See* OATH (1).

DEER. *See* GAME.

DEFENCE.

**Ordinances for defence etc. of:—**

Hull, i. 13–14 (1642, July 6), 190–191 (1643, July 10), 714 (1645, June 20), 857–861 (1646, June 27).
Worcester, i. 30–31 (1642, Sept. 17).
Northants, Leicester, Derby, Rutland, Notts, Hunts, Beds and Bucks, i. 49–51 (1642, Dec. 15).
Norfolk, Essex, Suffolk, Cambridge, Herts, i. 51–52 (1642, Dec. 20).
Cornwall, Devon, Somerset, Wilts, Dorset, Hants, i. 52–53 (1642, Dec. 24).
Warwick and Stafford, i. 53–58 (1642, Dec. 31—1642–3, Jan. 9), 124–127 (1643, Apr. 10).
Lincolnshire, i. 58–60 (1642–3, Jan. 9), 291–298 (1643, Sept. 20), 662–664 (1645, Apr. 3), 740–742 (Aug. 6), 775–776 (Sept. 23).
Wilts, i. 60–61 (1642–3, Jan. 10), 475–478 (1644, July 15).
Taunton, i. 100–101 (1642–3, Mar. 4).
Herts, i. 117–123 (1643, Mar. 31), 289 (Sept. 19).
Kent, i. 165–168 (1643, May 30): suppression of rising in, 674–675 (1645, Apr. 23), 692–694 (June 7).
Wales, i. 177–180 (1643, June 12), 379–381 (1643–4, Feb. 13), 443–445 (1644, June 10), 514 (Sept. 30).
Isle of Wight, i. 187–188 (1643, June 24).
Lynn, i. 190 (1643, July 10), 762–766 (1645, Sept. 3).
Eastern Association, i. 242–245 (1643, Aug. 10), 291–298 (Sept. 20), 369–370 (1643–4, Jan. 20) 432–434 (1644, May 13), 462–466 (July 3), 515–518 (Oct. 2), 734–735 (1645, July 10), 762–766 (Sept. 3).
Gloucester, i. 260 (1643, Aug. 23), 397 (1643–4, Mar. 19), 418 (1644, Mar. 30), 428 (May 10), 518–520 (Oct. 2), 630 (1644–5, Feb. 20), 656 (Mar. 15), 679 (1645, May 6).
Reading (recovery), i. 306 (1643, Oct. 9), 426 (1644, May 9).
Hants, Sussex, Surrey, Kent, i. 333–339 (1643, Nov. 4), 413–418 (1644, Mar. 30), 450–452 (June 15).
Plymouth, Poole and Lyme, i. 342–343 (1643, Nov. 15).
Southampton, i. 345–346 (1643, Nov. 22).
Newport Pagnell, i. 352–355 (1643, Dec. 18), 762–766 (1645, Sept. 3): demolition of garrision, 862 (1646, Aug. 6).
Uxbridge, i. 383 (1643–4, Feb. 17).
Chester, i. 409–413 (1644, Mar. 26).
Plymouth, i. 342, 418 (1644, Mar. 30), 505–506 (Sept 23), 660 (1645. Mar. 31).
Oxford (recovery), i. 427 (1644, May 9), 445–446 (June 10), 473 (July 12), 478–479 (July 19), 683–684 (1645, May 9), 723–725 (July 1).
Oxford and district, i. 445–446 (1644, June 10), 455 (June 18), 735–736 (1645, July 18).
Salop, i. 446–450 (1644, June 13).
Western Association, i. 459–461 (1644, July 1), 489-496 (Aug. 19), 655 (1645, May. 24), 690–691, (June 5).
Leicestershire, i. 470–472 (1644, July 10).
Worcestershire, i. 507–511 (1644, Sept. 23).
Lancashire, i. 515 (1644, Sept. 30), 758–762 (1645, Aug. 29).
Gloucestershire, i. 518–520 (1644, Oct. 2): and adjoining counties, 680–681 (1645, May 7): and South Wales, 1136–1137 (1648, May 12).
Northants, i. 528–530 (1644, Oct. 12).
Middlesex, i. 555–563 (1644, Oct. 25), 1177–1179 (1648, Aug. 2).
Crowland (reduction), i. 566–567 (1644, Nov. 7): (garrison), 744–745 (1645, Aug. 12).

DEFENCE—*cont.*

**Ordinances for defence etc. of:**—*cont.*
Essex, i. 651–653 (1644–5, Mar. 3).
Newark and Belvoir (reduction), i. 662 (1645, Apr. 3) : Newark (reduction), 742–743 (1645, Aug. 12).
Derbyshire, i. 686–688 (1645, May 26).
Hants, i. 694–696 (1645, June 10).
Northern Association, i. 703–714 (1645, June 20), 1176–1177 (1648, July 20) : (militia), 1141–1143 (1648, May 23).
Rutland, i. 714–715 (1645, June 21).
Surrey, i. 726–731 (1645, July 1), 1222 (1648, Oct. 16), 1222–1223 (Oct. 18).
Isle of Ely, i. 744–745 (1645, Aug. 12).
Bristol, i. 811 (1655, Dec. 3).
North Wales, i. 1183–1185 (1648, Aug. 21).
York, i. 1222 (1648, Oct. 16).
*See* LONDON (**iii**), MILITIA, VOLUNTEERS, WESTMINSTER (**ii**).

DELEGATES. *See* JUDGE DELEGATE : MARRIAGE.

DELINQUENTS.

**(i) Classes of persons regarded as:**—
Non-contributors to aid to suffer distress and, in default, imprisonment, i. 39–41 (1642, Nov. 26–29).
Lists of persons avoiding assessment to be compiled, i. 141 (1643, May 3), 319 (Oct. 23).
Evasion of excise punishable as malignancy, i. 486 (1644, Aug. 3).
Concealment of goods in order to avoid distress regarded as delinquency, i. 551 (1644, Oct. 18), 1103 (1647–8, Feb. 16).
Refusal of vintners to contribute to sum offered by their general body regarded as delinquency, i. 679 (1645, May 6).
Lord Holland's rebels to suffer sequestration, i. 1222–1223 (1648, Oct. 18).
Malignant officers of Navy, Customs, Ordnance and Trinity House to be removed, i. 1257–1260 (1648–9, Jan. 16).
Malignant magistrates, proceedings upon informations against, ii. 235–236 (1649, Aug. 17).
Persons removed from England assessed at double rate, ii. 318 (1649, Dec. 7).
Punishment of persons harbouring delinquents, ii. 366 (1650, Mar. 26).
Classes of persons regarded as, in Scotland, ii. 877–878 (1654, Apr. 12).

**(ii) Authorities empowered to act.**
Powers of lieutenants of counties and committees of defence, i. 57 (1642–3, Jan. 9).
Power of search of committee for militia for London, i. 453 (1644, June 18), 649 (1644–5, Feb. 28), 824 (1645–6, Jan. 19), 954 (1647, June 11), 987–988 July 10).
Powers of committee for Oxford University, i. 1143 (1648, May 27).
Punishment of delinquents and their harbourers by High Court of Justice, ii. 366 (1650, Mar. 26).
Powers of Council of State, ii. 503 (1650–1, Feb. 13).
*See* COMMISSIONERS AND COMMITTEES (**viii**).

**(iii) Penalties imposed.**
Money raised from estates of, for defence, i. 60–61 (1642–3, Jan. 10), 69 (Jan. 27), 75 (Feb. 3), 79 (Feb. 11), 736 (1645, July 18).
Seizure of arms and horses of, i. 84 (1642–3, Feb. 23), 138 (1643, May 2), 1250 (1648, Dec. 2), ii. 124 (1649, May 23), 196 (July —), 399 (1650, July 11), 1293 (1659, June 28), 1297 (July 7), 1311, 1315 (July 14), 1453 (1659–60, Mar. 12).
Assessment of, at double rate, i. 88 (1642–3, Feb. 24), 118 (1643, Mar. 31), 226 Aug. 3), 534 (1644, Oct. 18). 1076 (1647–8, Feb. 16), ii. 318 (1649, Dec. 7).
Sequestration of estates of. *See* CONCEALED LANDS : SEQUESTRATION.
Wood cut on lands of, for use of poor, i. 303 (1643, Oct. 2) : and for fortifications, 457 (1644, June 25), 490 (Aug. 19), 508 (Sept. 23).
Disfranchisement of. *See* FRANCHISE.
Land of, to be let, i. 380 (1643–4, Feb. 13), 429 (1644, May 10), 439 (May 25), 444 (June 10), 508 (Sept. 23).
Seizure of dangerous delinquents, i. 457 (1644, June 25), 495 (Aug. 19).
Repayment of loans out of estates of, i. 743 (1645, Aug. 12).
Payment of soldiery out of estates of, i. 940 (1647, May 28), 1049–1050 (Dec. 24).
Required to pay fines due on bonds, upon pain of sequestration, i. 1012 (1647, Sept. 16).

DELINQUENTS—*cont.*

**(iii) Penalties imposed—*cont.***

Removal of, from London and district, i. 1140–1141 (1648, May 23), 1166–1168 June 16), ii. 349 (1649–50, Feb. 26), 503 (1650–1, Feb. 13): removal from London within two days, and ultimately from England, of all delinquents who have neither compounded nor received pardon, ii. 1304 (1659, July 13).

Seizure of, upon suspicion, i. 1167 (1648, June 16).

Licence required of, to carry arms, ii. 553 (1651, Aug. 13).

Prohibited from presenting to benefice, ii. 990 (1654, Aug. 28), 1266–1267 (1657, June 26).

Disqualified from service in militia, ii. 1454, 1458 (1659–60, Mar. 12).

**(iv) Local ordinances and acts.**

Punishment of malignants in Jersey, i. 773–774 (1645, Sept. 16).

Removal of delinquent officials in Chester, i. 876–877 (1646, Oct. 1).

Sale of delinquents' lands in certain Irish towns, i. 105–6 (1647–8, Jan. 3), 1151 (1648, June 5).

Exclusion of delinquents named from collective fine in South Wales and Monmouth, ii. 15–16 (1648–9, Feb. 23).

Exclusion of classes of delinquents from general composition in North Wales, ii. 209–210 (1649, Aug. 10).

Classes of persons regarded as, in Scotland, ii. 877–878 (1654, Apr. 12).

Punishment of, in Ireland, ii. 1252 (1657, June 26), 1298 (1659, July 7).

**(v) Miscellaneous.**

Goods etc. of, discovered locally, employed for local defence, i. 563 (1644, Oct. 25).

Fifth share of estates of, allowed to such children as are brought up in Protestant religion, i. 769 (1645, Sept. 9).

Security for purchasers of Fee farm rents issuing out of estates of, ii. 588 (1652, June 3).

Forfeitures for delinquency or recusancy excluded from scope of act for relief of creditors, ii. 762 (1653, Oct. 5).

Admission of, to composition upon discovering concealed lands, ii. 767 (1653, Oct. 7).

*See* CLERGY (iii): COMPOSITION: FORFEITED ESTATES: RECUSANTS: ROMAN CATHOLICS: SCHOOLMASTERS.

DENIZENS. *See* ALIENS.

DEPUTY LIEUTENANT.

**(i) Assistance of, required:—**

in impressments, i. 74 (1642–3, Feb. 3), 241 (1643, Aug. 10), 249 (Aug. 16), 647 (1644–5, Feb. 21), 650 (Feb. 28), 821 (1645–6, Jan. 19).

in musters of volunteers, i. 101 (1642–3, Mar. 4), 166 (1643, May 30).

in suppression of riots, i. 139 (1643, May 3), 918 (1646–7, Feb. 22), 1005 (1647, Aug. 28).

in raising horse, i. 216 (1643, July 25).

in levy etc. of militia, i. 220 (1643, July 29).

in cutting wood for use of poor, i. 305 (1643, Oct. 2), 482 (1644, July 20).

for commander of New Model, i. 661 (1645, Apr. 1).

for Committee of Safety, i. 956 (1647, June 11).

in collection of excise and suppression of riots caused thereby, i. 1005 (1647, Aug. 28).

in collection of customs, i. 1039 (1647, Dec. 16).

**(ii) Duties of (other than assistance):—**

to change their counties, appoint assessors and generally assist in assessments, i. 47 (1642, Dec. 8), 79 (1642–3, Feb. 11), 167 (1643, May 30), 217 (July 25), 245–246 (Aug. 12), 273 (Sept. 6), 369 (1643–4, Jan. 20), 411 (1644, Mar. 26), 517 (Oct. 2), 727 (1645, July 1), 741 (Aug. 6).

to receive loans, i. 65 (1642–3, Jan. 17), 124 (1643, Apr. 10).

to levy tax for fortification of London, i. 103 (1642–3, Mar. 7).

to direct levy of horses for army, i. 156 (1643, May 10): and to undertake such levy, 162 (May 29).

to issue warrants for payment-out by county treasurers, i. 188 (1643, June 24), 246 (Aug. 12).

to distrain upon tenants refusing to pay sum assessed on landlord, i. 262 (1643, Aug. 24).

to advance loans, i. 296 (1643, Sept. 20).

to punish deserters, i. 298 (1643, Sept. 20), 677 (1645, Apr. 24), 820 (1645–6, Jan. 15).

to appoint officers to hold musters, i. 384 (1643–4, Feb. 17).

DEPUTY LIEUTENANT—*cont.*

**(ii) Duties of:**—*cont.*
in connection with search for saltpetre, i. 418–420 (1644, Apr. 3), 828, 830 (1645–6, Feb. 7).
to execute ordinance for removal of objects of idolatry, i. 426 (1644, May 9).
to administer oaths, i. 438 (1644, May 25).
to issue warrants for making lists of able-bodied men, i. 462 (1644, July 3), 726 (1645, July 1).
to appoint officers of militia, i. 562 (1644, Oct. 25).
to arrest soldiers not repairing to their colours, i. 648 (1644–5, Feb. 22).
to punish defaulters and mutineers, i. 728 (1645, July 1): and to suppress mutiny, 862 (1646, Aug. 6).
to prevent interference with ministers introduced by parliament, i. 999–1000 (1647, Aug. 23).

**(iii) Miscellaneous.**
Presence of two, at the least, required on acting county committee, i. 556 (1644, Oct. 25).
Exception of, from Self-denying ordinance, i. 664 (1645, Apr. 3).
Procedure against, for alleged negligence in collection of excise, i. 920 (1646–7, Feb. 22).
Voidance of power of, to raise militia, ii. 402 (1650, July 11).
*See* LIEUTENANTS OF COUNTIES.

DEPUTY SHERIFF.
Transmission of acts of parliament to, ii. 397 (1650, July 11).

DESERTION. *See* ARMY, THE (**iii**): MARTIAL LAW (**i**) (**ii**): NAVY, THE (**ii**).

DIGNITIES. *See* TITLE OF HONOUR.

DIRECTORY, THE. *See* CHURCH, THE (**i**).

DISCOVERY. *See* CONCEALED LANDS: INFORMATIONS.

DISSOLUTION. *See* PARLIAMENT (**iv**).

DISTILLERS.
Abatements of excise granted to, on rendering of account, i. 512 (1644, Sept. 27).
To make weekly entry at office of excise, ii. 225 (1649, Aug. 14).

DITCH.
Adjoining highway, to be cleaned, ii. 864 (1654, Mar. 31).

DIVINES, ASSEMBLY OF. *See* CHURCH, THE (**ii**).

DOCTORS' COMMONS. *See* INNS OF COURT.

DOCUMENTS.

**(i) Custody etc. of:**—
Committees for sequestration to impound muniments, i. 107 (1643, Mar. 27).
Committees for assessment of non-contributors not to impound muniments, i. 155 (1643, May 7).
Committee for Revenue empowered to take court-rolls etc. relating to Crown revenues, i. 300 (1643, Sept. 21).
Privateers to bring documents found on prizes into registry of High Court of Admiralty, i. 350 (1643, Dec. 1).
Committees for Accounts empowered to receive documents, i. 389 (1643–4, Feb. 22), ii. 278 (1649, Oct. 11).
Trustees for Bishops' lands to take over muniments, i. 880 (1646, Oct. 9): and to provide for their safe custody, 881.
Sequestered books etc. placed in custody of registrar of Bishops' lands, i. 1014–1015 (1647, Sept. 22).
Delivery of, to purchasers of Bishops' lands, i. 1019 (1647, Sept. 24).
Committee for removal of obstructions to sale of Bishops' lands to take notice of irregularities in delivery etc. of, i. 1229–1231 (1648, Nov. 21).
Trustees for Dean and Chapter Lands to take over muniments, ii. 83 (1649, Apr. 30), 201 (July 31): and provide for their safe custody, 86.
Surveyors of Crown Lands to take over muniments and deposit them in accordance with instructions of trustees, ii. 172 (1649, July 16): similar provision for surveyors of Forfeited estates, 527 (1651, July 16).
Trustees for maintenance of ministers to take over muniments, ii. 374 (1650 Apr. 5), 1001–1002 (1654, Sept. 2).
Transfer of documents to commissioners for removal of obstructions, ii. 622 (1652, Oct. 12).

DOCUMENTS—*cont.*

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**

Preservation of papers of captured ships, i. 350 (1643, Dec. 1), ii. 70, 75 (1649, Apr. 17), 427 (1650, Oct. 3), 446 (Nov. 6), 450 (Nov. 8).

Power of Visitors, to examine muniments of Oxford university, i. 1001 (1647, Aug. 26).

Alterations in form of, i. 1262-1263 (1648-9, Jan. 29), ii. 6-9 (Feb. 17), 825-828 (1653, Dec. 26), 1271 (1659, May 11), 1463 (1659-60, Mar. 15).

Substitution of *custodes libertatis etc.* for name of king in *teste* clause, i. 1262 : similar alterations in indictments, joinder of issue, ii. 7-8 : actions and oaths, 8-9 : substitution of *Lord Protector* for *keepers of the liberty of England* in *teste* clause and in indictments etc., 825 : and in oaths, 827 : resumption of style *keepers of the liberty of England*, 1271, 1463 : changes not to invalidate documents already tested, i. 1263, ii. 826 : or pending proceedings, 8-9, 826.

*See* RECORDS.

DOVER. *See* PROTESTANTS, FRENCH : SUBSIDY (**1**).

DOWER.

Not forfeited by wife of person attainted of coinage offence, ii. 194 (1649, July 17), 834 (1653-4, Jan. 19) : or of sexual offence, 389 (1650, May 10).

Wife of Scottish delinquent to release all claims to, before seeking benefit of settlement, ii. 880 (1654, Apr. 12).

Foreign purchasers of Fen Level lands to enjoy right of, ii. 902 (1654, May 26).

DRAGOONS.

To form part of county militia, i. 57 (1642-3, Jan. 9), 60 (Jan. 10), 74 (Feb. 3), 245 (1643, Aug. 12), 413 (1644, Mar. 30), 704 (1645, June 20) : of army to operate around Oxford, 472-473 (1644, July 12) : of force to operate against Crowland, 567 (1644, Nov. 7) : of New Model army, 614 (1644-5, Feb. 17).

Proportion of, to horse, i. 736 (1645, July 18).

To form part of force to operate against Newark, i. 743 (1645, Aug. 12) : of force for defence of Isle of Ely, 744 (1645, Aug. 12).

To be sent out by Committee of Militia of London, i. 766 (1645, Sept. 9).

To deduct one-third of their pay on ground of free quarter, i. 945 (1647, May 28) : rates of deduction fixed, 1051, 1053 (1647, Dec. 24), ii. 610 (1652, Aug. 25).

Pay of, in National Militia, i. 1249 (1648, Dec. 2).

Minimum income of persons chargeable with support of, ii. 1337 (1659, July 26).

DRAINAGE. *See* FEN LEVEL.

DRAWBACK. *See* EXCISE (**1**).

DRUGS.

Excise on, i. 276 (1643, Sept. 8), ii. 848 (1653-4, Mar. 17), 1188 (1657, June 26).

Provision of, for army, ii. 706 (1653, July 27), 1404 (1659-60, Feb. 2).

Alphabetical list of, with prices, ii. 1200-1206 (1657, June 26).

DRUNKENNESS.

Prevention of, among carmen and others, by commissioners of customs, ii. 940-941 (1654, June 30) : *confirmed*, 1132 (1657, June 26).

Adjudged scandal by commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers and schoolmasters, ii. 977 (1654, Aug. 28).

Disfranchisement of drunkards suggested in Petition and Advice, ii. 1050 (1657, May 25).

Acts for punishment of, to be executed in Ireland, ii. 1298 (1659, July 7).

DUELS.

Prohibition of, ii. 937-939 (1654, June 29) : *confirmed*, 1132 (1657, June 26).

Penalty for issuing or accepting challenge, 937 : seconds banished, 937-938 : penalty imposed on officers neglecting to execute ordinance, 938 : if challenge accepted in England, law to apply, although duel fought abroad, 938-939 : indictments not to be removed by certiorari, 939.

DURHAM.

Regulation of County Palatine of, i. 831-833 (1645-6, Feb. 18).

Appointment of sheriff, 831 : and of commission to administer oaths to him : proclamations upon writs of exigent and other writs to be directed to him, in place of bishop of Durham, 832 : indemnity, 833.

DURHAM—*cont.*

Authorisation of assizes at, ii. 517–520 (1651, July 9), 907–910 (1654, June 9), 1305–1308 (1659, July 13).

Revival of actions depending, 517, 907–908, 1305 : record of actions to be sent from Westminster, 517–518, 1306 : proclamation to be made, 518 : procedure in fines and recoveries to be in accordance with practice for other counties, 518–519, 909–910, 1307 ; cursitor for Monmouth and Hereford admitted as cursitor for Durham, 519, 910, 1307 : judges of northern circuit to take assizes etc., 907 : validity of writs to sheriff, 908 : appointment of justices, 1305–1306 : prohibition of fees to officers taking fines and recoveries, 1308.

*See* BISHOPS' LANDS (**i**).

# E.

ELDERSHIPS. *See* CHURCH, THE (**ii**) (**iii**).

ELECTIONS.

Ordinance for disfranchisement to be published at, i. 1046 (1647, Dec. 17), 1252 (1648, Dec. 18), ii. 320 (1649, Dec. 14).

Mode of, under Instrument of Government, ii. 814–818 (1653, Dec. 16).

Distribution of seats and other regulations relating to, in Scotland, ii. 930–932 : and in Ireland, 932–933 (1654, June 27).

Proposals in Petition and Advice relating to, ii. 1049–1050, 1054–1055 (1657, May 25), 1183 (June 26).

Prohibition of, upon Lord's day, ii. 1165 (1657, June 26).

Regulations for, of members of new parliament, ii. 1471 (1659–60, Mar. 16).

*See* FRANCHISE.

ELECTOR PALATINE.

Annuity settled upon, i. 784–786 (1645, Oct. 8).

ELY. *See* BISHOPS' LANDS (**i**).

ENCLOSURE. *See* INCLOSURE.

ENGAGEMENT, THE. *See* COVENANT (**iv**).

ENGLISH LANGUAGE.

To be used in legal proceedings, ii. 455–456 (1650, Nov. 22) : mis-translation of documents not to void proceedings, 511 (1651, Apr. 9).

To be used upon tallies, ii. 919 (1654, June, 21).

ENGROSSERS.

Unlicensed sellers of corn punished as, ii. 443 (1650, Oct. 23).

ENLISTMENT. *See* ARMY (**iv**).

ENROLMENT. *See* CHANCERY, COURT OF (**iii**) : CLERK OF THE PIPE : EXCHEQUER (**i**) (**ii**) : FEE FARM RENTS (**i**) : FORFEITED ESTATES (**i**) : MANOR.

ENTAIL. *See* FEE FARM RENTS (**i**) : REVERSION.

ENTRY. *See* BILL OF ENTRY : WRITS (**iii**).

EQUITY, COURTS OF. *See* LAW AND EQUITY, COURTS OF.

ERROR, WRIT OF. *See* WRITS (**ii**) (*a*).

ESCHEATORS.

Appointment of, i. 425 (1644, May 9).

To pay treble damages for infringements of act of General Pardon, ii. 568 (1651–2, Feb. 24).

Escheats in Scotland to fall to Lord Protector, ii. 875 (1654, Apr. 12).

ESQUIRE.

Persons of rank of, exempted from impressment, i. 242 (1643, Aug. 10), 475 (1644, July 12), 651 (1644–5, Feb. 28), 695 (June 10), 697 (June 11), 822 (1645–6, Jan. 19), ii. 514 (1651, Apr. 18).

ESSOIN, WAGER AND PROTECTION.

**Prohibition of:—**

in prosecution of disfranchised persons recording vote, i. 1024 (1647, Oct. 4) : under ordinance for payment of Church Duties, 1069 (1647–8, Feb. 9) : in prosecution of importers of prohibited goods, ii. 243 (1649, Sept. 5) : under act for packing of butter, 364 (1649–50, Mar. 12) : under act for use of English in courts of law, 456 (1650, Nov. 22) : in prosecution of persons making use

ESSOIN, WAGER AND PROTECTION—*cont.*

**Prohibition of:—*cont.***

of protected invention, 491 (Nov. 27) : of persons taking illegal rate of interest, 550 (1651, Aug. 8) : of persons growing tobacco in England, 580 (1652, Apr. 1) : under Printing act, 699 (1652–3, Jan. 7) : in prosecution of disfranchised persons attempting to vote (proposed in Petition and advice), 1050 (1657, May 25) : of persons selling wine at illegal rate, 1058 : of infringers of postal monopoly, 1113 (June 9) : of customs offenders, 1126 : of officers neglecting to execute or prosecuted under Recusancy act, 1179, 1180 : under London building Act, 1228–1230 : and in prosecutions for gaming, 1250 (June 26).

ESTREATS.

Fees of clerk of, ii. 448 (1650, Nov. 7.)

All fines to be duly estreated and certified, ii. 448 (1650, Nov. 7).

of conviction of recusants, ii. 1174 (1657, June 26).

ETON COLLEGE.

Election of scholars of, i. 758 (1645, Aug. 28).

Revenues of, exempt from assessment, i. 758 (1645, Aug. 28), 984 (1647, June 23), 1077 (1647–8, Feb. 16), ii. 57 (1649, Apr. 7), 318 (Dec. 7), 490 (1650, Nov. 26), 687 (1652, Dec. 10), 1095 (1657, June 9), 1401 (1659–60, Jan. 26).

Exemption of, from act for Abolition of Deans etc., ii. 85 (1649, Apr. 30.)

Exemption of, from trust for maintenance of ministers, ii. 377 (1650, Apr. 5).

Visitation of, ii. 1029 (1654, Sept. 2).

EVIDENCE.

**(i) General issue.**

Permission to give ordinances and acts in evidence or to plead general issue, i. 900 (1646, Nov. 17), 906 (Dec. 2), 935 (1647, May 13), 936 (May 21), 952 (June 3), 1007 (Aug. 28), 1040 (Dec. 16), 1045 (Dec. 17), 1068 (1647–8, Feb. 9), 1162 (1648, June 5), 1182 (Aug. 9), ii. 90 (1649, Apr. 30), 109 (May 7), 139 (May 29), 179 (July 16), 234 (Aug. 14), 244 (Sept. 5), 253 (Sept. 20), 375 (1650, Apr. 5), 378 (Apr. 6), 387 (Apr. 19), 396 (June 28), 432 (Oct. 16), 455 (Nov. 14), 531 (1651, July 16), 594 (1652, Aug. 4), 647 (Nov. 18), 780 (1653, Nov. 12), 793 (Nov. 22), 867 (1654, Mar. 31), 901 (May 26), 986 (Aug. 28), 1007 (Sept. 2), 1096 (1657, June 9), 1170, 1181, 1229 (June 26), 1303 (1659, July 12).

Permission to plead general issue and give in evidence matter alleged in bar, ii. 443–444 (1650, Oct. 23).

**(ii) Nature of, required for conviction.**

Court-martial to convict upon confession or evidence of two credible witnesses, i. 861 (1646, June 27).

Conviction on evidence of two witnesses, i. 985 (1647, June 28), 1000 (Aug. 23).

Conviction under Printing ordinance on view of justice or oath of one credible witness, i. 1023 (1647, Sept. 30).

Conviction of spectator of stage play on confession or evidence of one witness, i. 1071 (1647–8, Feb. 11).

Confession or proof before elders inadmissible in court of law, i. 1207 (1648, Aug. 29).

Exclusion of confession of sexual offence as evidence against another person : and of evidence of husband or wife, ii. 389 (1650, May 10).

Injunction granted only on evidence of confession or record, ii. 956 (1654, Aug. 21).

Regulations for admission of evidence by commissioners for ejection of scandalous ministers, ii. 984 (1654, Aug. 28).

**(iii) Miscellaneous.**

Statute of Limitations not to be pleaded in certain actions, ii. 275 (1649, Sept. 26), 1023 (1654, Sept. 2).

Permission to lord of manor to produce enrolment of grant or exemplification, ii. 449 (1650, Nov. 7).

Acts to be interpreted in beneficial sense, ii. 567 (1651–2, Feb. 24), 937 (1654, June 27), 1182 (1657, June 26), 1301 (1659, July 12).

Admission of oath of seaman offending against act for recall of seamen, ii. 614 (1652, Sept. 9).

Admission of record, ii. 793 (1653, Nov 22), 956 (1654, Aug. 21).

Method of examination of witnesses in court and by commission, ii. 953–955 (1654, Aug. 21).

Commissioners for survey of royal forests to disregard formal defects in claims, ii. 1119 (1657, June 19).

Exclusion of claims based on general words of grant, ii. 1121 (1657, June 19).

Actions not specified protected by act of indemnity, ii. 1300 (1659, July 12).

EXAMINATION.
Committee for. *See* COMMISSIONERS AND COMMITTEES (**xviii**).
of candidates for Ordination, i. 522–523 (1644, Oct. 4), 866-867 (1646, Aug. 28), 1200–1201 (1648, Aug. 29) : for presentation to benefices, ii. 1460 (1659–60, Mar. 14).

EXCHANGE.
Barter regarded as sale for purposes of excise, i. 771 (1645, Sept. 16), ii. 222 (1649, Aug. 14).
*See* BILL OF EXCHANGE.

EXCHEQUER.
**(i) Officers.**
(*a*) Barons of :
Duties of :
to issue *quietus* to receivers of crown lands, i. 301 (1643, Sept. 21) : to grant certificates of exemption from impressment to solicitors and others engaged in court, 822 (1645–6, Jan. 19) : to allow deductions in sheriffs' accounts, ii. 5 (1648–9, Feb, 15) : to act as commissioners to hear appeals against sequestrations, 62–63 (1649, Apr. 9), 333 (1649–50, Jan. 25) : to proceed against persons who have embezzled goods of late king and queen, 162 : and against defaulting purchasers of such goods, 165 (1649, July 4) : to hear declarations of accounts, 207 (Aug. 8) : to proceed against persons refusing to account, 375 (1650, Apr. 5) : to administer oaths, 562 (1651, Oct. 8), 1175 (1657, June 26) : to execute act for voidance of titles of honour, 564 (1651–2, Feb. 4) : to grant relief in exceptional cases to persons who have acted in service of commonwealth, 859–860 (1653-4, Mar. 23), 1182 (1657, June 26) : to discharge recusants, 1175 (1657, June 26).
Disabled on desertion of office, i. 805 (1645, Nov. 24).
Cases of illegal exportation certified to, i. 1060–1061 (1647–8, Jan. 19), 1219 (1648, Sept. 23).
Appointment of, i. 1227 (1648, Oct. 30).
(*b*) Remembrancers and clerks of, to deliver records to auditors of prests, ii. 206 (1649, Aug. 8).
Second remembrancer of, to issue certificates for sale of Fee-farm rents, ii. 414 (1650, Aug. 13).
Remembrancers of, to enrol discharges, ii. 1406 (1659–60, Feb. 2).

**(ii) Financial and administrative functions.**
Certification into, of estreats, ii. 448 (1650, Nov. 7) : of accounts, 993 (1654, Aug. 30), 1005–1006 (Sept. 2) : of names of recusants, 1174 (1657, June 26) : of proceedings of commissioner for church in Wales, 1466 (1659–60, Mar. 16).
Discovery of concealments, ii. 548 (1651, July 17).
Return into, of surveys of royal forests, ii. 949 (1654, Aug. 21) : of recognizances, 1263 (1657, June 26).
Payments of money into, ii. 992–993 (1654, Aug. 30).
Survey of, over various branches of the revenue, ii. 1016–1019 (1654, Sept. 2).
Payment of assessment into, ii. 1093 (1657, June 9) : subject to discretion of Protector and council, 1096–1097.
Filing in, of certificates of value of houses, ii. 1225 (1657, June 26).
Transmission to, of duplicates of assessments, ii. 1238 (1657, June 26).
*See also* (**i**).

**(iii) Judicial functions.**
Proceedings in, upon seizure of goods on which subsidy unpaid, i. 629 (1644–5, Feb. 20) : to recover arrears due to late court of Wards, 1013 (1646–7, Feb. 21) : upon information as to customs offence, 1041 (1647, Dec. 16).
Actions pending in, relating to Durham, to be heard there, ii. 517-518 (1651, July 9).
Transfer of judicial powers of, to commissioners of customs, ii. 1127 (1657, June 26).
*See also* (**i**).

**(iv) Miscellaneous.**
Seizure of crown revenues within survey of, i. 299 (1643, Sept. 21).
Writs and patents of, not invalidated by alteration of documentary forms, i. 1263 (1648–9, Jan. 29).
Regulation of fees payable upon passing accounts in, ii. 447–448 (1650, Nov. 7).
Ordinance relating to salaries of officers in, confirmed, ii. 1134 (1657, June 26).
*See also* CHESTER, COUNTY PALATINE OF.

EXCHEQUER CHAMBER.
Writs of error returnable in, i. 434 (1644, May 15).

EXCHEQUER OF IRELAND.
Surveys and other records deposited in, ii. 1261 (1657, June 26).

EXCHEQUER OF RECEIPT.

Ordinances against removal of, to Oxford, i. 65–67 (1642–3, Jan. 21), 133–134 (1643, Apr. 18).
Payment into, of public moneys, i. 878 (1646, Oct. 1), ii. 919 (1654, June 21), 1017 (Sept. 2), 1034 (1654–5, Feb. 8), 1177 (1657, June 26), 1349 (1659, Aug. 27), 1414 (1659–60, Feb. 2).
Appointment and fees of officers of, ii. 920 (1654, June 21).
Accounts rendered in, ii. 1034 (1654–5, Feb. 8).

EXCISE.

**(1 Ordinances and acts relating to excise in general.**

General ordinance, i. 202–214 (1643, July 22) : *amended*, 274–283 (Sept. 8).
Erection of office and appointment of officers, 203, 278, 279 : jurisdiction, 203, 279 : audit of accounts, 204, 279 : times of opening and closing office, 204, 280 : rebatement, 204 : merchants and brewers to account weekly, 205, 281 : salaries, 206, 279, 282 : power of commissioners to examine books, 206, 282 : and persons, 207, 282 : to enter cellars, 207, 282 : to call in trained bands, 208, 283 : indemnity, 208, 283 : schedules of dutiable articles, 208–214, 274–277 : no duty or drawback on goods re-exported, 214, 278 : exemption of goods bought for re-sale, 278 : oath of governors, 279.
Ordinance touching salaries and oaths, i. 287–289 (1643, Sept. 18).
Salaries of commissioners and auditors, 287 : oaths of commissioners and auditors, 288 : date of operation of previous ordinance, 288 : penalty for non-entry, 289.
Additional articles, i. 346–347 (1643, Nov. 28).
Bills of entry to receive signature of officer of excise before passing customs : seat to be provided at Custom House for excise officers, 346 : prohibition of fees, 347.
Ordinance extending excise, i. 466–468 (1644, July 8), 806–809 (1645, Nov. 24), 863–865 (1646, Aug. 6).
Excise payable on all imports, 466 : and on specified English goods, 467 : employment of proceeds, 468, 808–809 : extension to additional goods of English manufacture and to imported cloth, 806–807 ; regulations as to additional commodities, 863–865.
Rules and instructions, i. 501–502 (1644, Aug. 31).
Regulation of relations of commissioners and auditors, 501–502 : governors of forts etc. prohibited from seizing receipts, 502 : attendance of excise officer at Customs, 502.
Prevention of fraudulent entries, i. 626–627 (1644–5, Feb. 20).
Nature of frauds, 626 : penalty for removal without warrant and other offences, 627.
Ordinance for regulating excise, i. 691–692 (1645, June 6).
Committee appointed with power to send for persons and records and to take general steps for removal of obstructions, 691–692.
Appointment of comptroller and auditor, i. 769–771 (1645, Sept. 11).
Powers of comptroller, 769–770 : salary, 770 : accounts to be rendered quarterly, 770 : powers of auditor, 770 : oaths of comptroller and auditor, 770–771.
Removal of goods, i. 771–772 (1645, Sept. 16).
Licence required for removal of exciseable goods, 771 ; bills of sufferance, 772 : indemnity, 772.
Regulation of accounts, i. 783–784 (1645, Oct. 4).
Accounts to be rendered quarterly, 783–784 : salaries paid quarterly, 784.
Discharge of accounts, i. 861–862 (1646, July 3).
Commissioners indemnified, 861 : and discharged from accounts for year ending 11 Sept., 1644, 861–862.
Additional instructions, i. 916–920 (1646–7, Feb. 22).
Necessity of levy, 916–917 : public employment of proceeds, 917 : instructions, 918–920 : punishment of riots, 918 ; limitations of time and place of levy, 919 : provision for hearing complaints, 919–920 : persons in receipt of alms exempted, 920.
Disposal of forfeitures, i. 989–990 (1647, July 23).
Fines etc. for non-payment or other excise offence devoted in part to fund for widows and maimed soldiers, in part to informers, 989 : ordinance retrospective, 990.
Re-establishment, i. 1004–1007 (1647, Aug. 28).
Re-establishment in all commodities except flesh and salt confirmed, 1004 : assistance in case of riots, 1005–1006 : declaration as to cost of collection and amount received for public uses, 1006 : ordinance to be given in evidence, 1007.

EXCISE—*cont.*

**(i) Ordinances and acts relating to excise in general**—*cont.*

Charge on receipt of excise, ii. 158 (1649, June 27), 159–160 (June 29).

Excise charged with amount of loans satisfied out of Bishops' lands : such sums to be security for Irish loan, 159 : no charges on excise to be transferred to other security, 160.

Acts for better collection, ii. 213–235 (1649, Aug. 14), 368–369 (1650, Mar. 28). 851–853 (1653–4, Mar. 17).

Payment of previous imposts, 213 : powers of commissioners, 213, 851–853 : oath of commissioners, 214 : bond entered by sub-commissioners, 214–215 : accounts, 215, 223 : salaries, 215, 230 : ship-masters to deliver goods by daylight, 216 : master of lighter to receive note from officer of customs on board ship together with goods, 216–217 : bills of entry etc. to be signed by commissioners, 217–218 : unknown persons to pay excise or give security, 218–219 : retailers importing goods to enter them, 219 : prevention of corruption and fraud, 219–220 : wharfinger to admit goods only in presence of commissioner of customs, 221 : removal and sale of goods by importer, 221–222 : rebatement on re-exportation, 223 : charges on goods imported for private use, 223 : power of search, 224 : rebatements for leakage and decay, 224, 227 : recovery of arrears, 224 : brewers, distillers, and tinners to account weekly under penalties, 225 : appointment of gaugers, 226 : no innkeeper to brew without giving security, 226 : weekly payment by private brewers at fixed rate and assessment of parishes to determine such rate, 227–228 [*repealed*, 368–369] : appeal, 228 : penalties, 228–229 : lead and tin sealed on payment, 231 : judicial powers of commissioners, 232–233 : suppression of riots, 233 : indemnity, 234 ; assignment of loans on security of excise, 234 : excise proceeds secured from seizure, 235.

Appointment and salary of commissioners, ii. 422–423 (1650, Sept. 20) : excise of certain commodities to be farmed, 423.

Appointment and powers of commissioners for arrears, ii. 828–829 (1653, Dec. 29), 1276–1277 (1659, May 26), 1287 (June 22).

Rates and regulations, ii. 846–853 (1653–4, Mar. 17).

Schedule for home products, 846–847 : for imports, 847–849 : weights and measures, 849–850 : appointment and powers of commissioners for appeals, 851–853 : appointment of officers to prevent evasion, 853.

Additional ordinance, ii. 889–890 (1654, May 4).

Regulation as to payment on unspecified goods, 889 : centralisation of revenue, with exception of pension fund, 889 : augmentation of latter fund 890 : rebatement upon re-exportation, 890.

Improvement of receipts, ii. 1186–1223 (1657, June 26).

Rates to be imposed in England, Scotland and Ireland, 1186–1187 : on foreign goods, 1187–1189 : and on native goods, 1189–1190 : powers of search, 1187–1188, 1194–1195 : merchants to account for arrears, 1191 : discharge of arrears upon payment of part, 1191 : entries of goods at customs to be signed, 1191–1192 : seizure of goods, 1192 : retailers to deliver particulars of goods to be shipped, 1193 : shipmasters to take oath as to contents of ship, 1193 : inspection of brewers' vessels, 1193–1194 : penalty for work on Sabbath, 1194 : powers of justices of peace, 1195 : no person compelled to travel more than ten miles to enter goods or pay duty, 1195 : indemnity, 1196 : alphabetical list of values of exciseable merchandise, 1196-1223.

Improvement of, by farming for period not exceeding seven years, ii. 1268–1269 (1657, June 26).

Acts etc. for continuance, i. 513 (1644, Sept. 28), 611–612 (1644–5, Jan. 29), 846–847 (1646, Apr. 28), 1168–1169 (1648, July 11), ii. 823 (1653, Dec. 24), 845–853 (1653–4, Mar. 17), 1035–1036 (1654–5, Feb. 28), 1349–1351 (1659, Sept. 28), 1353–1355 (Dec. 27), 1416–1417 (1659–60, Feb. 25), 1432–1424 (Mar. 7).

**(ii) On particular commodities.**

Lists and schedules of exciseable goods, i. 208–214, 274–277, 467, 806–807, ii. 846–849, 1186–1190, 1196–1223.

on Spanish and French wines, i. 305–306 (1643, Oct. 9).

on beer, ale, and cider, i. 315–316 (1643, Oct. 17).

on draperies, i. 316 (1643, Oct. 17).

on wine, i. 339 (1643, Nov. 7).

on tobacco, i. 361–362 (1643, Sept. 23), 394–395 (1643–4, Mar. 4), ii. 719 (1653, Sept. 3).

on flesh and salt, i. 364–366 (1643, Jan. 9) : *continued*, 578 (1644, Dec. 6).

on flesh, i. 484–486 (1644, Aug. 3).

on herring, i. 496–497 (1644, Aug. 24).

EXCISE—*cont.*

**(ii) On particular commodities—*cont.***

on strong waters, i. 511–512 (1644, Sept. 27).
on exports to plantations, i. 912 (1646–7, Jan. 23).
on alum and copperas, ii. 990 (1654, Aug. 29), 1196, 1199 (1657, June 26).

**(iii) Employment of proceeds :—**

for repayment of Navy loan, i. 284 (1643, Sept. 13) : of loan raised in London and district, 528 (1644, Oct. 12) : of loan for raising horse, 768 (1645, Sept. 9) : of Army loan, 788 (Oct. 13) : of loans for army and navy, ii. 390 (1650, May 15).
for local purposes, i. 345 (1643, Nov. 22), 458 (1644, June 25), 725 (1645, July 1), 734–735 (July 10), 745 (Aug. 12), 858 (1646, June 27).
for maintenance of navy, i. 366 (1643–4, Jan. 9).
for recruiting army, i. 376 (1643–4, Feb. 1).
for maintenance of army, i. 399 (1644, Mar. 26).
for payment of workmen, pensions, maintenance of army and navy, i. 484 (1644, Aug. 3).
for provision of saltpetre, i. 579 (1644, Dec. 13).
for the use of the Scottish army, i. 645 (1644–5, Feb. 21).
as a general security for loans, i. 884 (1646, Oct. 13), 929 (1647, May 13), 948 (June 3), ii. 688 (1652, Dec. 16).
for payment of interest on moneys due under ordinance dealing with Bishops' lands, i. 897 (1646, Nov. 17) : and on public loans in general, 934 (1647, May 13), 951 (June 3).
for satisfaction of accounts of soldiery, i. 940 (1647, May 28).
for payment of committee for accounts, in event of arrears collected proving inadequate, i. 1047 (1647, Dec. 17).
for payment of salaries of auditors of army accounts, i. 1169 (1648, July 20).
loans already satisfied, to remain as charge upon excise, for general service, ii. 239 (1649, Aug. 28).
for payment of pensions, i. 484, ii. 558 (1651, Sept. 30).

**(iv) Miscellaneous.**

Local execution of acts and ordinances :—
in North Wales, i. 379 (1643–4, Feb. 13).
in Cheshire, i. 410 (1644, Mar. 26).
in Gloucester and district, i. 429 (1644, May 10).
in Shropshire, i. 447 (1644, June 13).
in Wilts, i. 476 (1644, July 15).
in Worcestershire, (prohibited), i. 508 (1644, Sept. 23).
Officers of, exempted from impressment, i. 651 (1644–5, Feb. 28), 691 (1645, June 5), 695 (June 10), 697 (June 11), 822 (1645–6, Jan. 19).
Proceeds of Irish assessment paid to credit of, i. 748 (1645, Aug. 15).
Lands secured on, transferred to other securities, ii. 99–101 (1649, Apr. 30), 169 (July 16).
Auditors of, to deliver accounts to Auditor of Prests, ii. 206 (1649, Aug. 8).
Enquiry into, by commissioners for advancement of trade, ii. 404 (1650, Aug. 1).
Payment of, excepted from General Pardon and from Act of Indemnity, ii. 569 (1651–2, Feb. 24), 1303 (1659, July 12).
Commissioners of, to execute act for prevention of tobacco-growing in England, ii. 580 (1652, Apr. 1).
Removal of, between England and Scotland, ii. 873 (1654, Apr. 12).
Payment of issues of, into exchequer of receipt, ii. 919 (1654, June 21).
Regulations for Ireland to be same as for England, ii. 926 (1654, June 23).
Confirmation of ordinances having reference to, ii. 1136, 1138 (1657, June 26).
Sequestration of estates of farmers of, ii. 1342–1343 (1659, Aug. 2).
Prohibition of levy of, without consent of parliament, ii. 1351 (1659, Oct. 11).

EXCOMMUNICATION. *See* CHURCH, THE (**ii**).

EXECUTION.

Not stayed by writ of error, ii. 358 (1649–50, Mar. 11).

EXECUTOR. *See* ADMINISTRATION OF ESTATES.

EXPORTS.

To be entered at London and other ports, i. 17 (1642, Aug. 1), 629 (1644–5, Feb. 20).
Special permission required for export of Newcastle coal, i. 84 (1643, Feb. 21).
Commissioners of customs empowered to prevent abuses in relation to, i. 163–165 (1643, May 30).
Cockets etc. to be signed by officer of excise, i. 346 (1643, Nov. 28).

EXPORTS—*cont.*

to Plantations, exempted from customs etc., i. 571 (1644, Nov. 26), 912 (1646–7 Jan. 23).
Rebatement in favour of imports re-exported, i. 1041 (1647, Dec. 16).
of wool and clay, prohibited, i. 1059–1061 (1647–8, Jan. 19).
of Irish wool to countries other than England and Wales, prohibited, i. 1061 (1647–8, Jan. 19).
of bullion, prohibited, i. 1218–1219 (1648, Sept. 23).
to French dominions beyond Gibraltar, special rate imposed on, i. 1224 (1648, Oct. 19).
Commissioners for advancement of trade to enquire into accounts of, ii. 404 (1650, Aug. 1).
of salt fish, to be carried on English boats, ii. 560 (1651, Oct. 8).
Encouragement of, ii. 1043–1048 (1656, Nov. 27). *See* TRADE (**ii**).
Not to be shipped until oath taken as to payment of excise, ii. 1193 (1657, June 26).

EXTORTION. *See* SALARIES AND FEES (**iii**).

# F.

FAIR.

Master permitted to detain his servant on day of recreation, when latter falls on fair-day, i. 985 (1647, June 28).
Search for prohibited imports at, ii. 244 (1649, Sept. 5).
Prohibition of, and of travel in connection with, on Lord's Day, ii. 1163, 1165–1166 (1657, June 26).

FASTS.

Ordinance of monthly fast, i. 22–24 (1642, Aug. 24), 580 (1644, Dec. 19), 905–907 (1646, Dec. 2) : *repealed*, ii. 79–81 (1649, Apr. 23).
Clergy to urge its observation by attendance at religious worship, 23 : trades and pastimes prohibited, 23 : penalties, 23, 24 : to be observed until further notice : such fast, falling on Christmas Day, to be observed as fast, 580 : persons sued for actions taken to enforce fast, to plead general issue, and to use ordinance as evidence and, if acquitted, to be allowed double costs, 906.
Clergy to exhort to national humiliation on fast days, i. 82 (1643–4, Feb. 15).
Public solemn fasting to be observed, i. 604–606 (1644–5, Jan. 4) ; by abstinence from food etc., 604 : and by public reading of scripture, 605.
Sermons to be preached at Cambridge on fast and feast days. i. 830 (1645–6, Feb. 13).
To be observed by candidates upon day of ordination, i. 867 (1646, Aug. 28).
Special day set apart in place of monthly fast, ii. 79–81 (1649, Apr. 23).
*See* HUMILIATION.

FEAST DAYS.

Sermons preached at Cambridge on, i. 830 (1645–6, Feb. 13).
Ordinance for abolition of, i. 954 (1647, June 8).

FEATHERS.

Value of different kinds of, ii. 1207 (1657, June 26).

FEE FARM RENTS.

(**i**) **Acts etc. for sale of,** ii. 358–362 (1649–50, Mar. 11), 412–419 (1650, Aug. 13), 498–500 (1650–1, Feb. 6), 583–588 (1652, June 3), 614–618 (Sept. 9), 720–722 (1653, Sept. 8) [*confirmed*, 1137 (1657, June 26)], 1275 (1659, May 19).
Crown fee farm rents vested in trustees named, 358–359 : their powers, 359–360, 584–585 : appointment and duties of registrar, 360–361, 587 : no trustee to purchase, unless actual tenant, 361 : appointment of treasurers and comptroller, 362 : exception of rents settled for provision of ministers, 413 : and of rents held to charitable uses, 416 : clerk of the pipe to issue certificate for sale, 359, 414, 586 : exemption from mortmain licence of corporations purchasing rents, 414 : recovery of rents, 415 : committee for removal of obstructions, 416 : salaries, 416, 500, 585, 586, 617 : no grant to be made of rent not paid since 25 March, 1630, 417 : valuation, 417 : copies of records to certified on oath, 418 : payment of purchase money, 418 : loans upon security of rents, 498–499, 583, 615 : appointment of registrar-accountant, 499, 584, 615–616 : manors to continue charged with fee farm rents, notwithstanding unity of possession, 586 : provision for purchasers of rents reserved upon

FEE FARM RENTS—*cont.*

**(i) Acts, etc., for sale of:**—*cont.*
estates in tail, 587 : and for purchasers of delinquents' estates : inclusion in trust of money arising out of New River, 617 : fee farm rents to be a permanent charge, 720–721 : conveyances not hitherto enrolled to be valid if enrolled within six months from date of act, 721 : rebatement for decayed rents and charitable uses, 721–722 : termination of salaries, 722 : issue of proceeds of sale in hands of council, 1275.

**(ii) Miscellaneous references.**
Assessment of, i. 618 (1644-5, Feb. 17), 982 (1647, June 23), 1101 (1647-8, Feb. 16), ii. 56 (1649, Apr. 7), 317 (Dec. 7), 489 (1650, Nov. 26), 686 (1652, Dec. 10), 1094–1095 (1657, June 9), 1161 (June 26), 1401 (1659-60, Jan. 26).
Payment of, into exchequer, i. 878 (1646, Oct. 1), ii. 1919 (1654, June 21).
Payment of, by members of parliament, i. 1014 (1647, Sept. 21).
Trustees to hold rents late in possession of bishops, deans etc. for maintenance of ministry, ii. 143–144 (1649, June 8).
Exclusion of, from act dealing with Crown lands, except where other right reserved, ii. 171 (1649, July 16).
Payment of, excepted from General Pardon, ii. 573 (1651–2, Feb. 24).
Grants of, confirmed, ii. 999 (1654, Aug. 30).

FEES. *See* SALARIES AND FEES.

FELONY.

Malicious damage to Fen Level works adjudged to be, ii. 901 (1654, May 26).
Second in duel returning from banishment adjudged guilty of, ii. 938 (1654, June 29).
*See* BLASPHEMY : SEXUAL OFFENCES.

FELT. *See* MERCHANTS, SOCIETIES OF.

FEN LEVEL.

Drainage of, ii. 130–139 (1649, May 29), 899–902 (1654, May 24) : *confirmed*, 1131 (1657, June 26).
Boundaries, 130–131 : earl of Bedford and others to undertake drainage of whole, except certain pools for flood water, river Welland and Deeping Fens, 132–133 : and to have 95,000 acres of land in recompense : to make sluices etc. and to have right of way, paying recompense to owners of land, 133 : Commissioners of Sewers precluded from interference : powers of undertakers, 134, 900 : powers of commissioners appointed for purposes of act, 135–136, 901 : lands not benefited not to form part of undertakers' recompense, 136 : person or corporations wishing to share to make payment within three months, 137 : certain laws of sewers declared void : appointment of treasurer and clerk, 138 : commissioners named : general issue to be pleaded, 139, 901 : penalty upon persons damaging works, 900–901: foreign purchasers to have rights of citizenship *ad hoc*, 901–902.

FIDDLERS. *See* VAGABONDS.

FINE.

Clerks of Assize and of the Peace to estreat and certify, ii. 448 (1650, Nov. 7).
Removal of, upon bills, declarations and writs, ii. 713 (1653, Aug. 2): *confirmed*, 1140 (1657, June 26).
To be sued for in name of Lord Protector, ii. 825 (1653, Dec. 26).
upon writs of covenant and entry, ii. 1013 (1654, Sept. 2) : *confirmed*, 1132 (1657, June 26).
for new buildings near London, ii. 1223 (1657, June 26).
*See* FORFEITURE.

FINES AND RECOVERIES.

Procedure in, for co. Durham, to be in Common Pleas at Westminster, ii. 519 (1651, July 9), 909-910 (1654, June 9), 1307–1308 (1659, July 13).
Not to bar sale of reversions etc. of Crown lands, ii. 695 (1652, Dec. 31).
Formal alterations in, i. 1262 (1648-9, Jan. 29), ii. 825 (1653, Dec. 26).

FIRST FRUITS AND TENTHS.

Ordinances against removal of office of, to Oxford, i. 65–67 (1642–3, Jan. 21), 133–134 (1643, Apr. 18).
Vested in trustees for tithes late in the possession of Bishops and Deans, ii. 144 (1649, June 8).
Those payable to Preaching Ministers outside scope of General Pardon, ii. 570–571 (1651–2, Feb. 24).
Payable into receipt of exchequer, ii. 919 (1654, June 21).

FISH.

Excise on herring, i. 496-497 (1644, Aug. 24) : proceeds to furnish ships to protect fishermen, 497.
Subsidy on imported, i. 1034 (1647, Dec. 13) : but not on sea-fish exported in English ships, 1040.
Not be imported unless caught on English boat and cured by English hands : not to be exported on foreign boats, ii. 560 (1651, Oct. 8).
Abolition of seizure of, by purveyors, ii. 1057 (1657, June 9).
Transport of certain kinds in foreign bottoms permitted, ii. 1099–1100 (1657, June 9).
Rebatement of excise on salt used for curing, and beer for taking, ii. 1196 (1657, June 26).
Customs on, ii. 1351 (1659, Sept. 28), 1355 (Dec. 27).

FISHERIES.

Commissioners for advancement of trade to enquire into, ii. 405 (1650, Aug. 1).
Jurisdiction of conservators of Thames and Medway in matter of, ii. 945 (1654, Aug. 11).
Council of State to encourage, ii. 1276 (1659, May 19), 1421 (1659-60, Feb. 25).

FLANDERS.

Envoys sent to, to require redress and restitution of ships seized, i. 682–683 (1645, May 9).

FLEET, THE. *See* NAVY, THE.

FOOT, FORCES OF.

*See* ARMY : IRELAND (**1**) : MILITIA : TRAINED BANDS : VOLUNTEERS.

FOREST.

**(1) Acts for sale of.**

Disafforestation and sale of royal forests, ii. 783–812 (1653, Nov. 22) : *amended*, 946–949 (1654, Aug. 21).

Forests and manors within their bounds vested in trustees, 783 : saving rights of date anterior to 25 March, 1641–2, 784 : provision of land for persons having common rights, 784–785 : inclosures for use of poor, 785 : sale of remainder, land held by letters patent or inclosed before certain date being excepted, 786 : limitation of time for claims, 785, 787 : trustees empowered to compound with owners of land within forest, 787 : oak and elm set apart for navy, 788 : inquiry made into waste, 788–789 : surveys to be made, 789 : oath of surveyors, 789–790 : instructions to surveyors, 790–791 : trustees to call surveyors to account, 791 : and to authorize search in records without fee, 791–792 : oath of trustees, 792 : conveyance by bargain and sale, free of incumbrances, 792–793 : evidence and costs, 793 : rebatement to evicted purchasers, 793–794 : settlement of differences, 794–795 : instructions to trustees, 795–797 : who are to publish summons to claimants, 795 : to prevent waste, 795–796 : to receive records and surveys, 796 : to sell at certain rates, 796–797 : not to complete conveyance until full payment of purchase money, 797 : appointment of registrar and surveyor-general, 797–798 : instructions to registrar, 798–800 : who is to issue certificates, 798–799 : to amend and sign surveys, 799 : oath of registrar, 800 : loan raised on this security by way of doubling, 800-801 : appointment of registrar-accountant, 801 : instructions to registrar-accountant, 801–802 : appointment of treasurers, 803 : instructions to treasurers, 803–804 : salaries, 804, 809 : assignment of loans, 804–805 : payment of purchase money, 805 : provision for loan by certain farmers of customs, 805–807 : exemption of disafforested lands from assessment, 807 : forfeiture and sequestration for failure to pay purchase money, 808–809 : exemption of corporations from mortmain licence, 809 : trustees not to become purchasers, 810 : lands conveyed by trustees under previous acts and specified forests and tenements excepted, 810–812 : appointment and powers of commissioners of survey, 947–948 : form of oath, 949.

Sale of forests reserved as security for soldiers' pay, ii. 993–999 (1654, Aug. 30), 1116–1122 (1657, June 19) : *partially confirmed*, 1138–1139 (June 26).

Forests excepted from former act, Needwood, Kingswood, Ashdown and Sherwood, vested in trustees, 993–994 : for uses set out in act for sale of crown lands, 994 : powers of trustees, 995–996 : salaries, 995 : issue of commissions of survey, 995-996 : enforcement of statute 43 Eliz. 7, 996 :

FOREST—*cont.*

**(i) Acts for sale of—*cont.***

demesne lands and certain other profits not to pass unless particularly mentioned, 996–997 : Enfield Chace set aside for payment of expenses of survey, 997 : payment of arrears of pay to officers named, 997–998 : for which trustees to give security, 998 : former contracts confirmed, 998–999 : time allowed for claims, 999 : *instructions to surveyors*, 1116–1122 : to enquire into waste, 1116 : and claims, 1116–1117 : to give notice of meetings, 1117 : to hold general enquiries, 1117–1118 : by means of jury, 1118 : to allow claims, 1118–1119 : to overlook formal defects, 1119 : to set aside waste land for satisfaction of claims, 1119–1120 : and land to pay composition for disafforestation, 1120 : to exclude claims based on general words, 1121 : to keep a journal, 1121–1122 : to have access to records, 1122 : powers of committee of appeal, 1120, 1122.

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**

Wood to be cut in certain forests etc. for use of poor, i. 303 (1643, Oct. 2) : and for use of navy, i. 422–424 (1644, Apr. 8–16), ii. 1281 1659, May 31).

Felling of timber in forest of Dean prohibited, i. 1125 (1648, Apr. 19) : timber already felled to be for use of navy, 1125.

Exclusion of, from grant to trustees for sale of crown lands, ii. 190 (1649, July 16).

In custody of Council of State, ii. 502 (1650–1, Feb. 13), 1422 (1659–60, Mar. 2).

Preservation of deer in, ii. 548 (1651, July 24).

Waste of, excepted from General Pardon, ii. 575 (1651–2, Feb. 24).

Relaxation of laws of, and repeal of grants by late king of, in forest of Dean, ii. 1114–1115 (1657, June 9).

*See* PARKS.

FORFEITED ESTATES.

**(i) General Acts.**

(First) sale of, ii. 520–545 (1651, July 16), (third sale) 623–652 (1652, Nov. 18).

Names of delinquents, 520–521, 623–635 ; their lands vested in trustees, 521–522, 635–639 ; saving rights of other persons of date anterior to 20 May, 1642, 522–523, 639–643 : time for delivery of claims limited, 643–644 : committee for removal of obstructions, 523–524, 644 : appointment of surveyors, 524–525 : their duties, 525–527 : pre-emption in favour of immediate tenant, 528 : oath and duties of trustees, 528–529 : appointment of registrar, 529 : his duties, 529–530 : and oath, 530 : enrolment of contracts : act given in evidence, 531, 647 : loan on security of premises, 531–532, 647 : names and duties of treasurers of loan, 532–533, 647–648 : of registrar-accountant, 533, 651 : and of surveyor-general, 533–534 : no trustee to be purchaser, 534 : salaries, 534–535, 648–651 : appointment and duties of comptroller, 535–536, 652 : regulations as to forfeitures for non-completion of purchase, 536–537 : lands excepted, 537–545 : penalty for doubling loan on forged debenture, 538, 649 : satisfaction of incumbrances, 539, 649–650 : permission to persons who have obtained judgments, to double amount of same by loan, 540 : settlement of certain manors on Oliver Cromwell, 543–545 : permission to delinquents to compound, 644–645 : rates of composition, 645 : Roman Catholics compounding, compelled to sell within a year, 646 : offenders since 30 Jan., 1648[–9], not permitted to compound, 650.

(Second) sale of, for use of Navy, ii. 591–598 (1652, Aug. 4).

Names of delinquents, 591–592 : their lands vested in trustees, 592 : saving rights of other persons of date anterior to 20 May, 1642, 593 : powers of trustees, 594 : loan on security of premises, 594–595 : appointment etc. of treasurers and registrar, 595 : penalty for doubling loan in forged debenture, 596 : forfeiture of remainders in tail, 596–597 : satisfaction of incumbrances, 597–598.

Speedy payment of purchase money, ii. 1345–1347 (1659, Aug. 13).

Failure to pay balance by certain date to make conveyance void, 1345–1346 : and to vest estates in trustees, 1346 : appointments, 1347.

Collection of revenue, ii. 1462–1463 (1659–60, Mar. 15).

Confirmation of existing appointments, 1462–1463 : power to levy and distrain, 1463.

**(ii) References.**

Debentures for arrears of soldiers' pay satisfied out of, ii. 606–607 (1652, Aug. 25).

Loan on security of, doubled, ii. 690–691 (1652, Dec. 17).

*See* IRELAND **(vi)** (**vii**) : SCOTLAND **(iv)** (**vii**) : SEQUESTRATION.

FORFEITURE.
of goods and lands of attained person, i. 608 (1644–5, Jan. 4).
of goods, upon failure to pay subsidy, i. 629 (1644–5, Feb. 20).
of loan, by lender forging acquittance, i. 893 (1646, Nov. 17).
Half of proceeds of, for non-payment of excise, to go to fund for widows and wounded soldiers, remainder to informant, i. 989 (1647, July 23).
for non-completion of conveyance by purchasers of Bishops' lands, i. 1114–1116 (1647–8, Mar. 23): by purchasers of Forest lands, ii. 808 (1653, Nov. 22).
Attainder for blasphemy not to extend to, i. 1136 (1648, May 2).
of goods and lands of persons indicted for treason, ii. 121 (1649, May 14).
of thrice amount of fees improperly demanded or received, ii. 437 (1650, Oct. 16).
Release of, under general pardon, ii. 567 (1651–2, Feb. 24): exceptions, 568–576.
under acts for settlement of Ireland, ii. 601–602 (1652, Aug. 12), 734–735 (1653, Sept. 26).
To be sued for, in name of Lord Protector, ii. 825 (1653, Dec. 26).
To fall to Lord Protector, in Scotland, ii. 875 (1654, Apr. 12).
Payable into Receipt of Exchequer, ii. 919 (1657, June 21).
Release of, upon composition, ii. 1016 (1654, Sept. 2).
under act for attainder of Irish rebels, ii 1253 (1657, June 26): not to extend to personal estate, 1259–1260.
by sheriff failing to return member of parliament, ii. 1471 (1659–60, Mar. 16).
*See* GAMING.

FORGERY.
of certificates of acquittance or debentures, by subscriber to loan, i. 893 (1646, Nov. 17), 950 (1647, June 3), 1159 (1648, June 5), ii. 538 (1651, July 16), 596 (1652, Aug. 4), 649 (Nov. 18), 801, 804 (1653, Nov. 22).
Persons guilty of, suspended from Holy Communion, i. 1206 (1648, Aug. 29).
of seal of Corporation of Worsted weavers, ii. 454 (1650, Nov. 14), 779 (1653, Nov. 12).
of seal of Parliament, ii. 497 (1650–1), Jan. 22).
Excepted from General Pardon, ii. 571 (1651–2, Feb. 24).
Discovery of, by comparison of handwriting, ii. 801 (1653, Nov. 22).
Commissioners for collection of arrears of excise to punish, ii. 852 (1653–4, Mar. 17).
*See* COINAGE AND CURRENCY: GREAT SEAL (ii).

FORMA PAUPERIS.
Poor prisoners admitted to sue in, ii. 324 (1649, Dec. 21), 958 (1654, Aug. 21).
No security required of suitors in, ii. 951 (1654, Aug. 21).

FORNICATION. *See* SEXUAL OFFENCES.

FORTS AND FORTIFICATIONS.
Power of commander-in-chief over, i. 15 (1642, July 15), 661 (1645, Apr. 1).
Support of garrisons of certain southern forts, i. 141–143 (1643, May 4).
Power of committees of counties etc. to build, i. 190 (1643, July 10), 694 (1645, June 10).
Committee of Militia of London to safeguard forts round London, i. 222 (1643, July, 29): assessment for maintenance, 574–578 (1644, Dec. 3).
Timber for, to be cut on delinquents' lands, i. 457 (1644, June 25), 490 (Aug. 19), 508 (Sept. 23).
Punishment for surrender of, i. 487–488 (1644, Aug. 16), ii. 366 (1650, Mar. 26), 781 (1653, Nov. 21), 833 (1653–4, Jan. 19), 1039 (1656, Nov. 27).
To be built for reduction of Crowland, i. 566–567 (1644, Nov. 7).
To be built for defence of Isle of Ely, i. 745 (1645, Aug. 12).
Provision for payment of governors of, i. 944 (1647, May 28).
Not to be employed for satisfaction of Irish adventurers and arrears of pay, ii. 736 (1653, Sept. 26): adventurers permitted to enter into possession, if and when dismantled, ii. 928–929 (1654, June 23).
Transplanted Irish excluded from, ii. 751 (1653, Sept. 26).
*See* GARRISONS.

FRANCE.
Exclusion of delinquents resident in, from general composition, ii. 209 (1649, Aug. 10).
Importation of wine, wool and silk from, prohibited, ii. 239–240 (1649, Aug. 28): *repealed*, ii. 1129 (1657, June 26).
Time allowed for return of seamen from, ii. 613 (1652, Sept. 9).
Rate of postage to, ii. 1112 (1657, June 9).
*See* EXPORTS: MERCHANTS, SOCIETIES OF.

FRANCHISE.

Malignants and persons refusing to take covenant disabled from candidature or vote for Common Council and other offices in London, i. 359 (1643, Dec. 20), 1252 (1648, Dec. 18).
Persons who have been in arms against Parliament or have been sequestered disabled from certain offices, i. 1009 (1647, Sept. 9): and from any voice in election for same, 1023–1025 (Oct. 4).
Malignants, those who have been in arms against Parliament, or those who entered into covenant of citizens of London disabled, i. 1045–1046 (1647, Dec. 17), ii. 620–621 (1652, Oct. 8).
Malignants and all refusing to subscribe the Engagement disabled from candidature or vote for offices in London, ii. 319–321 (1649, Dec. 14 and 18).
Persons who have acted against parliament, Roman Catholics and supporters of Irish rebels disqualified from candidature or vote in parliamentary elections, ii. 817 (1653, Dec. 16).
Property qualification, ii. 817–818 (1653, Dec. 16).
Disqualifications proposed in Petition and Advice, ii. 1049–1050, 1054–1055 (1657, May 25), 1183 (June 26).
Papists and delinquents disqualified, ii. 1472 (1659–60, Mar. 16).
*See* ELECTIONS.

FRAUDULENT COMPOSITION. *See* COMPOSITION.

FRAUDULENT CONVEYANCE. *See* CONVEYANCE.

FREEMAN. *See* MERCHANTS, SOCIETIES OF: OATH (**ii**).

FREE QUARTER. *See* ARMY (**ix**).

FRENCH PROTESTANTS. *See* PROTESTANTS, FRENCH.

FUEL.

Supply of, to poor of London, i. 303–305 (1643, Oct. 2), 481–483 (1644, July 20).

FULLERS EARTH.

Export of, prohibited, i. 1059 (1647-8, Jan. 19).

FUR.

Excise on, i. 211 (1643, July 22).
Sale of, of royal family, ii. 546 (1651, July 17).
Price of different kinds of, ii. 1207-1209 (1657, June 26).

## G.

GAME.

Ordinance for preservation of, i. 915–916 (1646–7, Feb. 20).
Act for preservation of deer, ii. 548 (1651, July 24).
Surveyors of royal forests to take notice of deer, ii. 947 (1654, Aug. 21).

GAMING.

Forfeiture of money won at, and voidance of judgments etc. on debts incurred at, ii. 1250 (1657, June 26).

GAOL.

Indictment of keeper of, for escape of prisoner, ii. 256 (1649, Sept. 20).
Keeper of, to plead general issue upon action of escape of poor prisoner, ii. 378 (1650, Apr. 6).
Persons in prison on 28 Jan., 1651-2, excepted from General Pardon, ii. 572 (1651–2, Feb. 24).
Liability of estate of keeper of, for debts of poor prisoner escaping, ii. 755 (1653, Oct. 5).
Keeper of, to assist judges for relief of creditors and poor prisoners, ii. 762 (1653, Oct. 5).

GAOL DELIVERY.

Prohibition of, during summer vacation, i. 191 (1643, July 10).
at Lancaster, i. 857 (1646, June 17).
Commission of, not invalidated by change of documentary forms, i. 1263 (1648–9, Jan. 29).
Justices of, to try crimes committed upon or beyond seas, when offender found within county, ii. 254 (1649, Sept. 20).
at Durham, ii. 909 (1654, June 9).

GARRISONS.

Demolition of, i. 862–863, (1646, Aug. 6).
None to be maintained, except by authority of ordinance for National Militia, i. 1251 (1648, Dec. 2) : *repealed*, i. 1251–1252, (1648, Dec. 16).
Governors, of, to assist at sequestrations, ii. 59, 61 (1649, Apr. 9).
Army to be confined to garrisons, cities, and towns, ii. 114 (1649, May 12).
Governors of forts and castles not to seize proceeds of excise, ii. 235 (1649, Aug. 14).
Removal of ministers not subscribing Engagement from, ii. 503 (1650–1, Feb. 13).
Irish adventurers not to enter into possession of, until dismantled, ii. 928–929 (1654, June 23).
Commander-in-chief to command in, ii. 1283 (1659, June 7).
*See* ARMY (**vii**) : FORTS AND FORTIFICATIONS.

GELDINGS. *See* HORSES (**iii**).

GENERAL ISSUE. *See* EVIDENCE (**1**).

GINGER. *See* PLANTATIONS (**1**).

GLASS.

Excise on, i. 277 (1643, Sept. 8), 806 (1645, Nov. 24), ii. 847, 849 (1653–4, Mar. 17), 1188, 1190 (1657, June 26).
Kinds and values of, ii. 1209–1210 (1657, June 26).

GLEBE LANDS. *See* TITHES.

GOVERNMENT, INSTRUMENT OF. *See* INSTRUMENT OF GOVERNMENT.

GRAMMAR SCHOOL. *See* CHARITABLE USES.

GREAT SEAL.

**(i) Commissioners for :—**
to administer oaths, i. 374–375 (1643–4, Jan. 30), 665–666 (1645, Apr. 5), ii. 367 (1650, Mar. 26), 493 (Dec. 10), 582 (1652, Apr. 1), 782 (1653, Nov. 21), 918 (1654, June 9), 1415 (1659–60, Feb. 7).
to pass patents, i. 425 (1644, May 9).
to issue commissions and writs, i. 740 (1645, July 29), 1002 (1647, Aug. 26), 1227 (1648, Oct. 30), ii. 147 (1649, June 8), 379 (1650, Apr. 6), 496 (1650–1, Jan. 10), 515 (1651, June 26), 518 (July 9), 613 (1652, Sept. 9), 818 (1653, Dec. 16), 909 (1654, June 9), 931, 933 (June 27), 947 (Aug. 21).
to pass bills signed by officers of court of Wards but not by king, i. 801 (1645, Nov. 1).
to grant relief to persons aggrieved by local rate, i. 816 (1645–6, Jan. 7) : to persons unduly sequestered, 1469 (1659–60, Mar. 16).
to grant certificate of exemption from impressment to solicitors engaged in court, i. 822 (1645–6, Jan. 19).
Delivery of great seal to, i. 839–840 (1645–6, Mar. 19), 1106–1107 (1647–8, Mar. 17).
Inclusion of Speakers of Parliament in, i. 885 (1646, Oct. 31), 995 (1647, Aug. 3), 998 (Aug. 10).
Engagement subscribed before, ii. 325, 326 (1649–50, Jan. 2).
to moderate rate of interest, ii. 550 (1651, Aug. 8).
Powers of Court of Wards transferred to, ii. 768 (1653, Oct. 13).
Choice of, to be approved by parliament, ii. 821 (1653, Dec. 16).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**
Ordinance for new Great Seal, i. 340–342 (1643, Nov. 10).
Preamble, 340–341 : voidance of grants made since 22 May, 1642 : seal to be put in use, 341 : appointment of commissioners, 341–342 : their powers, 342.
Patent passed under, i. 352 (1643, Dec. 7).
Writ sealed with any other great seal invalid and bearer to be treated as spy, i. 373 (1643–4, Jan. 22) : High Court to punish offenders, 781 (1653, Nov. 21).
Judges and ministers required to execute command under, i. 435 (1644, May 15).
Delivery of, to commissioners, i. 839–840 (1645–6, Mar. 19), 1106–1107 (1647–8, Mar. 17).
Commissions under, not invalidated by alteration of documentary forms, i. 1263 (1648–9, Jan. 29) : pending issue of new commission, ii. 5–6 (Feb. 17).
Persons counterfeiting, guilty of treason, ii. 121 (1649, May 14), 193–194 (July 17), 833 (1653–4, Jan. 19).
Leases of public land to pass under, ii. 1017 (1654, Sept. 2).
Proposal in Petition and advice that commissioners of, be approved by parliament, ii. 1053 (1657, May 25).
Seal of 1651 to be used : keeper appointed, ii. 1271 (1659, May 14).
Parliamentary writs issued under, ii. 1470 (1059–60, Mar. 16).

GREECE. *See* CURRANTS.

GROCERIES.

Prices of, ii. 1210–1211 (1657, June 26).

GUARDIAN.

Penalty imposed on betrayal of trust by, ii. 717 (1653, Aug. 24).
of lunatics, bills for appointment of, ii. 854–855 (1653–4, Mar. 20).
of heir, wife and child of recusant, duties of, ii. 1175–1177 (1657, June 26).

GUNPOWDER.

Provision of saltpetre for, i. 320–321 (1643, Oct. 23), 418–420 (1644, Apr. 3), 578–579 (Dec. 7), 828–830 (1645–6, Feb. 7), ii. 699–702 (1652–3, Feb. 9).
Committee of parliament to contract for, i. 737 (1645, July 24).
Encouragement of exportation of, ii. 1046–1047 (1656, Nov. 27) : power of veto by Lord Protector, 1047–1048.

# H.

HABEAS CORPUS. *See* WRITS (**ii**) (*b*).

HACKNEY CARRIAGES.

Regulation of, in London, ii. 922–924 (1654, June 23).
Number limited, 922 : controlled by court of aldermen, 922–923 : stage-coaches not affected, 923 : court to make bye-laws, 923–924.

HANAPER.

Partial remission of fees payable into, i. 1018 (1647, Sept. 24), 1161 (1648, June 5).

HATS.

Excise on, i. 467 (1644, July 8).
Importation of foreign hats and hat-bands prohibited, ii. 242–244 (1649, Sept. 5).

HAWKERS OF BOOKS.

Punishment of, ii. 252 (1649, Sept. 20).

HEIR.

Liability of, to account to Committee for accounts, ii. 281 (1649, Oct. 11).
Attainder for sexual offence not to involve disherison of, ii. 389 (1650, May 10).
of recusant, regulations relating to (*a*) when sixteen years of age, (*b*) when under sixteen years of age, ii. 1175–1176 (1657, June 26).

HERALDRY. *See* ARMS, COAT OF : ARMS, COLLEGE OF.

HERIOTS.

Payment of, in Scotland, ii. 874 (1654, Apr. 12).
To be paid, notwithstanding abolition of certain tenures, ii. 1043 (1656, Nov. 27).

HERITORS.

Enfranchisement of, from tenure by service, ii. 874 (1654, Apr. 12).

HERRING. *See* FISH.

HIGH SHERIFF. *See* SHERIFF.

HIGHWAY.

King's Highway called Common Highway in legal documents, ii. 7 (1648–9, Feb. 17).
Proceedings relating to, excepted from General Pardon, ii. 573 (1651–2, Feb. 24).
Provision for laying out, in Ireland, ii. 731 (1653, Sept. 26).
Provision of, prior to disafforestation, ii. 796 (1653, Nov. 22).
Repair of, ii. 861–869 (1654, Mar. 31), 871 (Apr. 12), 897–898 (May 16), 1013 (Sept. 2).
Surveyors to be chosen annually in every parish, 861–862, 871 : penalties for refusal to serve, 862 : their duties, 862–865 : assessment of rate, 863 : removal of nuisances, 863–864 : double assessment of defaulters, 864 : stones etc. to be procured locally, 864–865 : contributions from adjoining parishes, 865 : seizure of yoked horses or oxen beyond prescribed number, 865–866 : exemption of military carts, drivers of which have passes, 898 : and of persons other than common carriers, carrying timber or stone, 1013 : enquiry into charities for maintenance of roads etc., 866 : inclusion of urban districts, 866–867 : employment of rate, 867 : persons prosecuted to plead general issue, 867–868 : surveyors to account annually, 868 : no proceedings to be removed by certiorari except those between county and county, 869.
Commissioners for survey of royal forests to apportion land for, ii. 948 (1654, Aug. 21), 1121 (1657, June 19).
*See* CHARITABLE USES.

HIGHWAYMEN. *See* THEFT.

HOLIDAYS.

Second Tuesday in month observed as, on abolition of feast-days, i. 954 (1647, June 8).
*See* FASTS: FEAST DAYS.

HOLLAND. *See* UNITED PROVINCES.

HOLY COMMUNION. *See* COMMUNION, HOLY.

HOLY SCRIPTURE.

Reading of, on fast days, i. 605 (1644-5, Jan. 4).
Books of, enumerated: denial of their inspiration felony, i. 1134 (1648, May 2).

HOMAGE.

Abolition of tenure by, i 833 (1645–6. Feb. 24).

HOMICIDE.

Murderers, poisoners and accessories excepted from General Pardon, ii. 568 (1651–2, Feb. 24).
Persons committing, not in course of public warfare, excepted from Irish pardon, ii. 600 (1652, Aug. 12), 751 (1653, Sept. 26).
Proceedings for murder in Ireland to be unaffected by ordinance declaratory of high treason, ii. 855 (1653–4, Mar. 20).
Duellists held guilty of, ii. 937 (1654, June 29).

HOPS.

Excise on foreign, ii. 1188.: and British, 1189 (1657, June 26).

HORSE.

Forces of, to be raised for service in Ireland, i. 6 (1642, May 28), 9, 10 (June 17), 12, 13 (July 5): in Gloucestershire, 84-85 (1642–3, Feb. 23): for defence of northern ports, 156 (1643, May 10): of Kent, 166 (May 30): of southern and eastern counties, 215-219 (July 25), 261–262 (Aug. 24), 413–418 (1644, Mar. 30): for relief of Gloucester, 260–261 (Aug. 23), 428 (1644, May 10): for army (three thousand), 376 (1643–4, Feb. 1): for Eastern Association, 462 (July 3), 734–735 (1645, July 10), 775-776 (Sept. 23): for service round Oxford, 472–475 (1644, July 12): for defence of Wilts, 475 (July 15): of Northern Association, 704 (1645, June 20): by committee of militia of London, 766–768 (1645, Sept. 9), 987–989 (1647, July 10), 994 (July 31): by high sheriff of Carnarvonshire, 1185 (1648, Aug. 21): for defence of Surrey, 1222–1223 (Oct. 18).
Rate of pay fixed at 2*s.* 6*d. per diem*, i. 8 (1642, June 9).
Payment of Horse Guards attending parliament, i. 1221–1222 (1648, Oct. 16).

HORSE RACING. *See* SPORTS AND PASTIMES.

HORSES.

**(i) Supply of:—**
County committees to provide, for army, i. 41 (1642, Nov. 29).
Deputy lieutenants or committees of counties or authorised officers to levy horses, i. 155 (1643, May 10), 162–163 (May 29): valuation of those taken from supporters of parliament and pledge of public faith for satisfaction, 163.
Lord General to appoint persons to provide, for army, i. 513–514 (1644, Sept. 30).
Provision of draught horses for artillery, i. 513-514 (1644, Sept. 30), 653–655 (1644–5, Mar. 14).
Committee for militia of London to enforce contribution of, i. 650 (1644–5, Feb. 28), 824 (1645–6, Jan. 19), 955 (1747, June 11).
Powers of commander-in-chief, i. 661 (1645, Apr. 1), ii. 1283 (1659, June 7).
Provision of, for New Model, i. 819 (1645–6, Jan. 15).
Provision of, for postal service, ii. 1010–1012 (1654, Sept. 2), 1111 (1657, June 9).
Assessments for provision of, for militia, ii. 1291 (1659, June 28), 1295 (July 7), 1309, 1314 (July 14), 1336 (July 26), 1344 (Aug. 2), 1449–1450 (1659–60, Mar. 12).
*See also* (**ii**).

**(ii) Seizure of:—**
by deputy lieutenants and committees of counties, i. 217 (1643, July 25).
Rebels' horses seized and sent to commissary for horses in London, i. 247 (1643, Aug. 16): indemnity, 248.
Horses of persons refusing to take covenant seized by committee for militia of London, i. 250 (1643, Aug. 17).

HORSES—*cont.*

**(ii) Seizure of—*cont.***

by county committees and committees for militia, i. 492 (1644, Aug. 19), 558 (Oct. 25), 590 (1645, June 5), ii. 401 (1650, July 11), 1338 (1659, July 26), 1451 (1659–60, Mar. 12): by lieutenants and deputy lieutenants, i. 729 (1645, July 1).

Punishment of, by commissioners for army, i. 518 (1644, Oct. 2).

of draught-horses by commander-in-chief of New Model, i. 661 (1645, Apr. 1).

Exemption from, of horses of officers of committee for accounts, i. 721 (1645, June 27).

Abolition of, by purveyors, ii. 1057 (1657, June 9): for postal service, 1113 (1657, June 9).

**(iii) Miscellaneous.**

Officers to make good losses of, not proved to have been sustained in service against enemy, i. 370 (1643-4, Jan. 20), 403 (1644, Mar. 26), 416 (Mar. 30), 469 (July 10), 494 (Aug. 19).

Prevention of sale, pawning or embezzlement of, by soldiers, i. 403–404 (1644, Mar. 26).

Preparation of parochial lists of, i. 462 (1644, July 3), 491 (Aug. 19), 726 (1645, July 1): preparation of lists of, by householders, ii. 1317–1319 (1659, July 22).

Soldiers to make good losses of, unless in active service, i. 477 (1644, July 15): to account for losses, 742 (1645, Aug. 6).

Captured horses to be surrendered to committees, i. 519 (1644, Oct. 2).

Officers to claim payment only for horses kept for service of parliament, i. 945 (1647, May 28).

Prohibition of use of, on Lord's day, except for church-going, ii. 384–385 (1650, Apr. 19).

Transportation of, by Irish adventurers from certain ports without payment of customs etc., ii. 735 (1653, Sept. 26), 925–926 (1654, June 23).

Number of, for one cart, not to exceed five, ii. 865 (1654, Mar. 31): exemptions, 898 (May 16), 1013 (Sept. 2).

Encouragement of exportation of geldings, ii. 1044, 1047–1048 (1656, Nov. 27).

Prohibition of hire of, on Lord's day, ii. 1163 (1657, June 26).

Price of, ii. 1211 (1657, June 26).

Return of, to owners, after service in militia, ii. 1454 (1659–60, Mar. 12).

*See* LOANS (**i**).

HOSPITAL.

Lazar-houses in Ireland confiscated, i. 195 (1643, July 14).

*See* CHARITABLE USES.

HOUSE.

Regulation of building, near London. *See* LONDON (**vi**).

HOUSEHOLDER.

To furnish lists of lodgers to militia committees, ii. 553 (1651, Aug. 13).

To furnish lists of lodgers, horses, arms, and ammunition for delivery to militia committees, ii. 1317–1319 (1659, July 22).

HOUSE OF COMMONS.

**(i) Officers.**

Speaker of, accounts of assessment rendered to, i. 124 (1643, Apr. 10): duplicate of warrants for payment-out of money, sent to, 188 (1643, June 24): oaths of officers of excise taken before, 203 (1643, July 22): oaths of sequestrators etc. certified to, 438 (1644, May 25): to be commissioner of Great Seal, 885 (1646, Oct. 31), 995 (1647, Aug. 3), 998 (Aug. 10).

Serjeant-at-arms attending, securities taken in name of, i. 668 (1645, Apr. 14).

Deputy Serjeant-at-arms to bring defaulting sequestrators before committee for indemnity: his salary, i. 1188 (1648, Aug. 25).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**

Members, *ipso facto* on Committee for Eastern Association, i. 245 (1643, Aug. 10).

Exclusion of malignant members from, i. 458–459 (1644, June 29).

Empowered to fine and imprison members unqualified to sit, ii. 1183–1184 (1657, June 26).

*See* PARLIAMENT.

HOUSE OF CORRECTION.

Persons convicted twice of brewing offence sent to, ii. 245 (1649, Sept. 12).
Hawkers and ballad-singers sent to, and whipped, ii. 252 (1649, Sept. 20).
Common bawds sent to, ii. 389 (1650, May 10).
Maintainers of atheistical opinions sent to, ii. 411 (1650, Aug. 9).
Persons stealing bodies of minors sent to, ii. 717 (1653, Aug. 24).
Church brawlers sent to, ii. 1168 (1657, June 26).
Sabbath-breakers sent to, ii. 1194 (1657, June 26).
Extravagant livers sent to, ii. 1249 (1657, June 26).
Border thieves sent to, ii. 1264 (1657, June 26).
*See* POOR, THE (**i**).

HOUSE OF LORDS.

**(i) Officers.**

Speaker of, notice of certain ecclesiastical vacancies to be given to, i. 158 (1643, May 17) : oath taken by excise officers before, 203 (1643, July 22) : to be commissioner of Great Seal, 885 (1646, Oct. 31), 995 (1647, Aug. 3), 998 (Aug. 10).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**

Exclusion from, of malignants, i. 458–459 (1644, June 29) : of peers created since May, 1642, i. 884 (1646, Oct. 30).
Abolition of, ii. 24 (1648–9, Mar. 24).
Membership and judicial powers of "the other house," ii. 1051–1052 (1657, May 25), 1186 (June 26).
Confirmation of ancient rights of, ii. 1472 (1659–60, Mar. 16).
*See* PEERS.

HUGUENOT. *See* PROTESTANTS, FRENCH.

HUMILIATION, NATIONAL.

Ordinances for, i. 80–82 (1643, Feb. 15), 913–914 (1646–7, Feb. 4), ii. 79–81 (1649, Apr. 23).
Biblical preamble, 80 : national sins enumerated, especially idolatry and murder of martyrs, 81, 82 : clergy to assist, 82 : days set apart, 913, ii. 80 : ministers to publish ordinance, i. 914, ii. 80.
Act for better observation of days of, ii. 383–388 (1650, Apr. 19).
Resort to be had to place of prayer on, ii. 425 (1650, Sept 27).

HUNDREDS.

Sale of, reserved in grants, ii. 417 (1650, Aug. 13), 588 (1652, June 3).
*See* SURVEY (**ii**).

# I.

IDIOTS. *See* LUNATICS.

IDOLATRY.

Named as a national sin, i. 81 (1642–3, Feb. 15).
Removal and demolition of objects of idolatry and superstition, i. 265–266 (1643, Aug. 26), 425–426 (1644, May 9).

ILLEGITIMACY. *See* BASTARDY.

IMPORTS.

**(i) In general.**

Entry of, at London and other ports, i. 17 (1642, Aug. 1), 629 (1644–5, Feb. 20).
Power of commissioners of customs to prevent abuses in connection with, i. 163–165 (1643, May 30).
Excise on, i. 202–214 (1643, July 22), 274–283 (Sept. 8), 364–365 (1643–4, Jan. 9), 466 (1644, July 8), 807 (1645, Nov. 24), ii. 213–235 (1649, Aug. 14), 847 (1653–4, Mar. 17), 1187–1189 (1657, June 26).
Bills of entry of, to be signed by officer of excise, i. 346 (1643, Nov. 28).
Enquiry into accounts of, by commissioners for advancement of trade, ii. 404 (1650, Aug. 1).
to be carried in English ships, ii. 559 (1651, Oct. 9) : exceptions, 560–562.
Entries of, to be signed by real importer, ii. 1192 (1657, June 26).
Payment of arrears of excise on, ii. 1350–1351 (1659, Sept. 28), 1354 (Dec. 27).

IMPORTS—*cont.*

**(ii) Of special classes of commodities.**

of coin and bullion, protected, i. 262 (1643, Aug. 26), 391 (1643–4, Feb. 26), ii. 495 (1650–1, Jan. 9).
from Plantations, exempted from customs etc., i. 571 (1644, Nov. 26).
from French dominions beyond Gibraltar, special rate imposed on, i. 1224 (1648, Oct. 19).
of wine, wool, or silk from France, prohibited, ii. 239–240 (1649, Aug. 28): *repealed*, 1129 (1657, June 26).
of hats and hat bands, prohibited, ii. 242–244 (1649, Sept. 5).
of books and pamphlets, regulations for, ii. 250 (1649, Sept. 20), 698 (1652–3, Jan. 7).
of coal, tax upon, ii. 505 (1651, Mar. 28).
*See also* CURRANTS : SUBSIDY : TOBACCO : TRADE : WHALEBONE.

IMPRESSMENT.

Exemption of persons employed in provision of fuel, i. 482 (1644, July 20).
by local committees, i. 695 (1645, June 10), 821 (1645–6, Jan. 19).
Exemption of officers of committee of accounts, i. 721 (1645, June 27).
Exemption of postal officers, ii. 1011 (1654, Sept. 2).
for particular service. *See* ARMY (**iv**) : MILITIA (**ii**) : NAVY (**ii**).
Exemption of watermen from, for land service. *See* WATERMEN.

INCEST. *See* SEXUAL OFFENCES.

INCLOSURE.

Amendment of highways narrowed by recent inclosures, ii. 863 (1654, Mar. 31.) *See* FOREST (**i**).

INDEMNITY AND PARDON.

**(i) Ordinances and acts.**

Ordinance for indemnity, i. 936–938 (1647, May 21), 1054–1055 (Dec. 24), 1119–1120 (1648, April 4).
No person to be sued for acts done by authority of Parliament: persons sued to plead general issue and receive treble costs on acquittal, 936: if poor, to complain before or after trial to a committee empowered to examine on oath and commit to custody, 937: solicitors acting in defiance of order of committee to be committed to custody: ordinance not to operate as discharge of accountants, 938: freedom bestowed on apprentices who have served Parliament, 1055: indemnity extended to acts done since first passing of ordinance, 1119.
Indemnity of officers and soldiers, i. 953–954 (1647, June 7), 957–958 (June 19).
Pardon for offences committed in service of Parliament: costs awarded to persons prosecuted for such offences, 953: ordinance not to operate as discharge of accountants, 954: special provision for persons leaving their commands, 957–958.
Relief of persons sued contrary to articles of war, ii. 148–151 (1649, June 18): *revived*, 618–620 (1652, Sept. 29).
Commissioners to hear complaints, decide whether complainants be included in articles and give redress, 149, 619: if complaint groundless, to award costs to defendant: their decisions binding in court of law: appointment of registrar, 150: administration of and examination upon oath, 150–151: salaries: meetings of commissioners: duration of commission, 151: exclusion of supporters of late king, 620.
General pardon and oblivion, ii. 565–577 (1651–2, Feb. 24).
Pardon of offences committed before 3 Sept. 1651, unless excepted, 566: fines and forfeitures released: construction of act to be beneficial, 567: penalty imposed on officer making out writs etc. in contravention of act, 567–568: judges to observe act, 573: persons disabled before 28th Jan. 1651[–2] not restored to places of trust, 574: beneficiaries to take Engagement, 575: *exceptions*, 568–577: high treason, murder, robbery at sea, 568: certain sexual offences, 568–569: witchcraft, 569: revenue offences, 569–571: offences adjudged since 30th Jan., 1648–9, 571: coinage offences, 571: offences of Roman Catholic priests, 571–572: certain outlawries, 573: highway offences: recognizances since 25th March, 1625, 573: assistance to Irish rebels: suits commenced since 3rd Sept. 1651, 574: particular offences named, 575–576: waste of forest, 575: public debts of compounding delinquents, 576.
Settlement of Ireland, ii. 598–603 (1652, Aug. 12). *See* IRELAND (**vii**).

—+

INDEMNITY AND PARDON—*cont.*

**(i) Ordinances and acts—*cont.***

Relief of persons who have acted in service of Parliament, ii. 859–860 (1653–4, March 23), [*confirmed*, 1131 (1657, June 26)], 1180–1182 (1657, June 26).

Enforcement of former ordinances and acts, 859, 1181: barons of exchequer to give relief in special cases, 859–860, 1182: no revival of committees, 860, 1182: provision for commissioners for prize goods, 1181.

Pardon to people of Scotland, ii. 875–883 (1654, Apr. 12). *See* SCOTLAND (**iv**).

Ordinances of relief confirmed, ii. 1131, 1134, 1136, 1138, 1141 (1657, June 26).

Act of indemnity and free pardon, ii. 1299–1304 (1659, July 12): *confirmed*, 1352 (Oct. 12).

Indemnity for persons advising or effecting changes in form of government between 19th April, 1653, and 1st June, 1659, 1299–1300: pardon to be effectual although specific offence not recited, 1300: and to be beneficially construed, 1301: legal proceedings and documents not to be made void, 1301: dignities granted to be void, 1301–1302: grants of offices not hereby confirmed, 1302: general issue to be pleaded, 1303: no indemnity for non-payment of arrears by farmers of excise, 1303–1304: declaration to be signed before indemnity allowed, 1304.

**(ii) Authorities empowered to act.**

Committee in Kent, i. 1061–1062 (1647–8, Jan. 20), 1119–1120 (1648, Apr. 4).

Justices of peace, ii. 235 (1649, Aug. 17).

Transfer of powers from committee of indemnity to commissioners, ii. 588–590 (1652, June 23): *continued*, 830 (1653, Dec. 31).

Lord Protector, ii. 813 (1653, Dec. 16).

*See* COMMISSIONERS AND COMMITTEES (**xi**).

**(iii) Classes of beneficiaries.**

Sequestrable persons in South Wales and Monmouth, ii. 16 (1648–9, Feb. 23).

Delinquents in North Wales, ii. 209–210 (1649, Aug. 10).

Volunteers in service of Parliament, ii. 420–422 (1650, Sept. 19).

Seamen returning within definite period, ii. 613 (1652, Sept. 9).

Excise officers, ii. 853 (1653–4, Mar. 17).

Munster protestants, ii. 933–937 (1654, June 27). *See* IRELAND (**vii**).

Persons acting under acts etc. passed in years 1653–1654 but not subsequently confirmed, ii. 1142 (1657, June 26).

**(iv) Miscellaneous.**

Voidances of grants of pardon, since 22nd May, 1642, i. 341 (1643, Nov. 10).

Compounding delinquents to sue for pardon under Great Seal, i. 915 (1646–7, Feb. 8): exemption from removal from London, 1167 (1648, June 16).

*For indemnity clauses see* ACCOUNTS (**i**): ACCOUNTS OF SOLDIERY: ADMIRALTY (**i**) (*c*): ARMY (**i**): ASSESSMENT (**v**): BISHOPS' LANDS (**i**): CUSTOMS (**i**): DURHAM: EXCISE (**i**): HORSES (**ii**): IRELAND (**xi**): LANDLORD AND TENANT: LIEUTENANTS OF COUNTIES: LOAN (**i**): LONDON (**iii**): MARTIAL LAW (**i**): MILITIA (**v**): NAVY, THE (**i**): OXFORD: PLANTATIONS (**ii**): POOR, THE: PRINTING: PRIZES, NAVAL (**i**), (**iii**): SCOTLAND (**i**): SEQUESTRATION (**i**) (*a*): SUBSIDY (**i**): SUNDAY: TRAINED BANDS (**ii**): VOLUNTEERS: WALES (**i**): WESTMINSTER ABBEY AND SCHOOL.

INDIA.

Commodities from, excepted from Navigation Act, ii. 561 (1651, Oct. 8).

Time allowed for return of seamen from, ii. 613 (1652, Sept. 9).

INDICTMENTS.

by governor of Jersey, without consent of Parliament, void, i. 773 (1645, Sept. 16).

in consequence of, and directed against proceedings of Parliament, void, i. 909 (1646, Dec. 14): discharge of defendants in such suits, 936 (1647, May 21).

Alterations in form of, i. 1262–1263 (1648–9, Jan. 29), ii. 6–9 (Feb. 17), 825–828 (1653, Dec. 26).

for treason, to be within one year of offence, ii. 121 (1649, May 14), 194 (July 17), 834 (1653–4, Jan. 19).

Exclusion of, from acts for redress of delay caused by writs of error, ii. 358 (1649–50, Mar. 11), 774 (1653, Nov. 4).

Use of English language for, i. 456 (1650, Nov. 22).

Not to be voided by Petition and Advice, ii. 1056 (1657, May 25): partially voided by Act of Indemnity, 1300–1301 (1659, July 12).

*See* GAOL.

INDIES, WEST. *See* PLANTATIONS.

INFANT AND CHILD.

Prohibition of child-stealing, i. 681–682 (1645, May 9) : publication of ordinance, 681.

Punishment of persons under age of twelve swearing, ii. 395 (1650, June 28) : under age of fourteen breaking Lord's Day, 1167 (1657, June 26).

INFORMATIONS.

**(i) in general.**

Rewards for, i. 256 (1643, Aug. 18), 281 (Sept. 8), 328 (Oct. 31), 421 (1644, Apr. 8), 989 (1647, July 23), 1023 (Sept. 30), 1024 (Oct. 4), 1168 (1648, June 16), 1259 (1648–9, Jan. 16), ii. 239 (1649, Aug. 28), 245 (Sept. 12), 279–280 (Oct. 11), 320 (Dec. 14), 326 (1649–50, Jan. 2). 353 (Feb. 26), 368 (1650. Mar. 26), 443 (Oct. 23), 444 (Oct. 31), 548 (1651, July 24), 565 (1651–2, Feb. 4), 577 (Feb. 27), 580 (1652, Apr. 1), 621 (Oct. 8), 701 (1652–3, Feb. 9), 772–773 (1653, Oct. 21), 804 (Nov. 22), 1050 (1657, May 25), 1166, 1169, 1180, 1228, 1265 (June 26), 1305 (1659, July 13), 1319 (July 22), 1425 (1659–60, Mar. 12).

Alterations in form of, ii. 8–9 (1648–9, Feb. 17), 825–828 (1653, Dec. 26).

Exclusion of, from act for redress of delays caused by writs of error, ii. 358, (1649–50, Mar. 11), 774 (1653, Nov. 4).

Protection of accomplices informing, ii. 578 (1651–2, Feb. 27).

Securities required from informants, ii. 766 (1653, Oct. 7).

**(ii) of particular offences.**

of non-payment of subsidy, to be laid in exchequer, i. 629–630 (1644–5, Feb. 20).

of acts done in pursuance of commands of Parliament, prohibited, i. 936 (1647, May 21).

of customs offences, procedure in, i. 1041 (1647, Dec. 16) : not to be exhibited before seizure of customable goods, ii. 1126 (1657, June 26).

of export of prohibited goods, procedure in, i. 1060–1061 (1647–8, Jan. 19) : composition permitted, 1061.

to committee for Indemnity, to be transmitted to justices of peace, ii. 235–236 (1649, Aug. 17).

of import of prohibited goods, ii. 243 (1649, Sept. 5).

of crimes committed upon, or beyond seas, ii. 255 (1649, Sept. 20).

Informers of concealments by accountants, to receive one-fifth, unless state creditors, in which case they may receive part or whole of loan or arrears due, ii. 279–280 (1649, Oct. 11), 766 (1653, Oct. 7).

INJUNCTION.

Inadmissible in prosecution of offenders against ordinance for payment of church duties, i. 1069 (1647–8, Feb. 9).

*See* CHANCERY (i).

INNKEEPERS.

Forbidden to harbour pressed sailors under pain of forfeiture of licence, i. 123, (1643, Apr. 5).

*See* TAVERN : VICTUALLERS.

INNS OF COURT.

Members of, exempted from impressment, i. 242 (1643, Aug. 10), 475 (1644 July 12), 651 (1644–5, Feb. 28), 690 (1645, June 5), 695 (June 10), 696 (June 11), 822 (1645–6, Jan. 19), ii. 514 (1651, Apr. 18).

Benchers and readers responsible for removal of monuments of idolatry in, i. 266 (1643, Aug. 26).

Books and manuscripts sequestered in, to be deposited within Inns of Court, i. 344 (1643, Nov. 20).

Formation of, in conjunction with Rolls Chapel and Sergeant's Inn, into classical presbytery, i. 750 (1645, Aug. 19) : and province, divided into two classes, 836 (1645–6, Mar. 14) : removal of, to government of presbytery of classes within which they are situated, 1194 (1648, Aug. 29).

Exemption of Lincoln's Inn and Sergeant's Inn from provisions of ordinance relating to Bishops' Lands, i. 900 (1646, Nov. 17).

Exemption of, together with Rolls Liberty, Inns of Chancery and Doctors' Commons from Militia ordinance, i. 1139 (1648, May 18).

Execution of Lord's Day Observance acts in, ii. 386 (1650, Apr. 19), 1169 (1657, June 26).

INQUISITIONS.

Alterations in form of, ii. 6 (1648–9, Feb. 17), 826 (1653, Dec. 26).

Exclusion of, from acts for redress of delays caused by writs of error, ii. 358 (1649–50, Mar. 11), 774 (1653, Nov. 4).

Use of English language for, ii. 456 (1650, Nov. 22).

INROLMENT. *See* ENROLMENT.

INSTRUMENT OF GOVERNMENT.

Government of commonwealth of England, Scotland and Ireland, ii. 813-822 (1653, Dec. 16).

Authority and powers of lord Protector, 813 : and of parliament, 813–814 : representation of countries, 814 : and of localities, 814–816 : mode of election, 816–818 : qualifications and disqualifications of electors, 817–818 : legislative power of Protector and parliament, 813, 819 : bills to pass independently of of consent of Protector, 819 : election of members of the Council, 819–820 : authorities empowered to raise ordinary and extraordinary revenue, 820 : public lands vested in Protector, 820–821 : protectorate not hereditary, 821 : choice of chief ministers and judges, 821 : religious liberty for all christians except Roman Catholics and episcopalians, 822 : public faith pledged for existing loans, 822 : oaths of Protector and members of council, 822.

INTEREST.

**(i) On public loans.**

Allowance of eight per cent., i. 8 (1642, June 9), 24 (Aug. 26), 51 (Dec. 15), 61 (1642-3, Jan. 14), 80 (Feb. 11), 105 (Mar. 25), 449 (1644, June 13), 528 (Oct. 12), 768 (1645, Sept. 9), 782 (Sept. 27), 897 (1646, Nov. 17), 1148 (1648, June 5), 1221 (Oct. 16), ii. 142 (1649, June 2), 154 (June 23), 159 (June 29), 499 (1650–1, Feb. 6), 688 (1652, Dec. 16), 801 (1653, Nov. 22) : of six per cent., ii. 140 (1649, June 2), 584 (1652, June 3), 616 (Sept. 9), 705 (1653, July 27), 806 (Nov. 22) : reduction from eight to six per cent. upon statement of debt by registrar-accountant, ii. 892–893 (1654, May 4).

Repayment of loan with, i. 135 (1643, Apr. 25), 143 (May 6), 174 (June 5), 189 (July 5), 284 (Sept. 13), 313 (Oct. 16), 410 (1644, Mar. 26), 429 (May 10), 444 (June 10), 458 (June 25), 476 (July 15), 507 (Sept. 23), 552 (Oct. 18), 656 (1645, Mar. 31), 703 (June 20), 725 (July 1), 747 (Aug. 15), 788 (Oct. 13), 819 (1645–6, Jan. 15), 851 (1646, May 23), 884 (Oct. 13), 948, 952 (1647, June 3), 1020 (Sept. 30), 1056 (1647–8, Jan. 3), 1105 (Feb. 16), 1156 (1648, June 5), ii. 390 (1650, May 15), 433 (Oct. 16), 440 (Oct. 22), 1015 (1654, Sept. 2).

Payment of, on debt owing to army contractor, i. 782 (1645, Sept. 27).

Payment of, out of proceeds of excise, i. 897 (1646, Nov. 17).

Computation of, by registrar-accountant, i. 904 (1646, Nov. 30).

on loans on Bishops' lands, allowance for, to purchasers, i. 1001 (1647, Aug. 23).

Biennial payment of, i. 1157 (1648, June 5).

Payment of, to soldiers advancing loans of equal amount to arrears of pay upon security of Deans' lands, confined to amount of such loans, ii. 154 (1649, June 23).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**

Rebatement of, on annuities charged on Bishops' lands and paid by purchasers, i. 1031 (1647, Dec. 2).

Payment of, by delinquents not compounding in full within limited time, ii. 58–59 (1649, Apr. 9).

Regulation of rate of, ii. 548–550 (1651, Aug. 8).

Rate not to exceed six per cent., 549 : brokers etc. not to receive more than five shillings per cent., 549–550 : moderation of rates imposed during late troubles, 550.

Enquiry into rates of, by committee for inspection of treasuries, ii. 711 (1653, July 28).

Payment of six per cent. by collectors wilfully detaining money, ii. 838 (1653–4, Jan. 28).

INUNDATION.

Towns wasted by, exempted from assessment, i. 664 (1645, Apr. 3), 742 (Aug. 6).

Recovery of lands wasted by, ii. 1019 (1654, Sept. 2) : *confirmed*, 1132 (1657, June 26).

INVENTION.

for recovery of sunken vessels, protected, i. 263–264 (1643, Aug. 26), 689 (1645, June 4).

for boiling liquors, protected, ii. 490–492 (1650, Nov. 27).

for melting iron with stone-coal, protected, ii. 509–510 (1651, Apr. 2).

INVENTORIES.

Taken of naval prizes, i. 11 (1642, June 17), 35 (Oct. 19), 43–44 (Nov. 29), 350–351 (1643, Dec. 1), 392 (1644, Feb 27), ii. 76 (1649, Apr. 17) : sequestered goods, i. 257 (1643, Aug. 18) : goods distrained in London : committee to receive such

INVENTORIES—*cont.*
inventories, 318 (Oct. 23): of sequestered records etc., 343-344 (Nov. 20): sequestered books and mathematical instruments, 907 (1646, Dec. 2): sequestered estates and estates freed from sequestration, 1179 (1648, Aug. 6): naval provisions, 1259 (1648–9, June 16): personal estates (with duplicates of rentals) of sequestered persons, ii. 60 (1649, Apr. 9): personal estate of late king, queen and prince, ii. 160–161 (1649, July 4).
Delivery of, to Auditor of the Prests, ii. 206 (1649, Aug. 8).
Judges for probate to determine questions relating to, ii. 702 (1653, Apr. 8).

IRELAND.
**(i) Army etc.**
Forces for service in, raised in England, i. 6 (1642, May 28).
Five thousand foot and one hundred horse for service in, i. 12, 13 (July 5): appointment of officers, 13.
Two thousand volunteers, for service in Munster, i. 32 (1642, Oct. 5).
Scottish army in, i. 188 (1643, July 5), 909 (1646, Dec. 14): provision for arrears of pay, 198–199 (1643, July 19), 313 (Oct. 16).
Loans for relief of army of, i. 531–553 (1644, Oct. 18), 746–749 (1645, Aug. 15), 848–852 (1646, May 23), 958 (1647, June 23), 1072–1105 (1647–8, Feb. 16), 1116–1117 (1648, Apr. 3).
Refusal of quarter to malignants and papists of, i. 554–555 (1644, Oct. 25).
Committee to reside with army of, i. 677 (1645, May 3), ii. 236 (1649, Aug. 14).
Loan for payment of contractor for army of, i. 776–783 (1645, Sept. 27).
Service in, of forces of certain disbanded garrisons, i. 862–863 (1646, Aug. 6).
Army of, quartered in cities and towns, ii. 114 (1649, May 12).
Special provision for statement of accounts of soldiers engaged on sudden march in, ii. 236–237 (1649, Aug. 17).
Inpressment of soldiers for service in, ii. 513 (1651, Apr. 18).
Provision of pensions for army of, ii. 556–559 (1651, Sept. 30).
Determination of accounts of soldiery in, ii. 603–612 (1652, Aug. 25), 714 715 (1653, Aug. 8).
Assessments for army of. *See* ASSESSMENT (**i**).
*See also* (**ii**) (**vii**).
**(ii) Adventurers.**
Sea-adventures to, i. 9–12 (1642, June 17), 33–36 (Oct. 19), 42–44 (Nov. 29).
Adventurers to furnish ships and troops, levy volunteers and perform acts of war, 9–10, 34, 43: to enjoy spoil, inventories being lodged in High Court of Admiralty, 11, 35, 43, 44: and admiral's tenth being reserved, 35, 44: security to be given in High Court of Admiralty, 12, 35–36, 44: approval required of commissioners of Admiralty, 34, 44.
Conversion of loan for army into share in adventure for land in, i. 553 (1644, Oct. 18).
Privateers to seize ships trading with Irish rebels, ii. 69–70 (1649, Apr. 17).
Committee of Adventurers for settlement of internal differences, ii. 942–943 (1654, Aug. 1).
*See also* (**v**) (**vii**).
**(iii) Government.**
Commissioners sent to, i. 32 (1642, Oct. 6).
Committee to consider proportions for relief of, i. 722 (1645, July 1), 849–850 (1646, May 23), 1105 (1647–8, Feb. 16), 1116 (1648, Apr. 3).
Chief governor of, chosen by approbation of parliament, ii. 821 (1653, Dec. 16).
Lord Deputy and Council, powers and duties of, ii. 935 (1654, June 27), 948 (Aug. 1), 1097 (1657, June 9): confirmation of acts of, ii. 1103, 1105 (1657, June 9): appointment by, of commissioners etc. for assessment, ii. 1244 (1657, June 26).
Commissioners for trial of high treason in, ii. 1041 (1656, Nov. 27).
Council of, form of oath of, ii. 1185 (1657, June 26).
Justices in, continued in office, ii. 1270 (1659, May 11).
Commissioners for affairs of, to execute certain laws, ii. 1298–1299 (1659, July 7): to appoint commissioners for assessment, 1395 (1659–60, Jan. 26).
Commissioners of excise and customs in, continued in office, ii. 1416–1417 (1659–60, Feb. 25).
Powers of English Council of State in, ii. 1421 (1659–60, Feb. 25).
**(iv) Church and Education.**
Collections for relief of clergy of, i. 285–286 (1643, Sept. 18).
Advancement of gospel and learning in, ii. 355–357 (1649–50, Mar. 8).
Lands of Archbishop of Dublin vested in trustees named, for use of Trinity College, Dublin, and for a free school: appointments and salaries, 356.
Encouragement of preachers, ii. 929 (1654, June 23).
Protection of rights of Trinity College, Dublin, ii. 1108 (1657, June 9).

IRELAND—*cont.*

**(v) Loans for purposes of Ireland.**

New Loan for relief of Ireland, i. 70–73 (1642–3, Jan. 30), 192–193 (1643, July 14), 220–221 (July 29), 1027–1029 (1647, Nov. 13).

Grant of land in Ireland to adventurers subscribing, 71, 192 : forfeiture of rebels' lands, 193 : locality of such lands, 194 : grant of liberties : inclusion of chantries, 195 : election as to province in which land granted, 196 : committee to receive subscriptions in Holland, 220–221 : limitation of time of payment, 1027–1028 : additional loan permitted, 1028 : appointment of registrar, 73 : and of treasurers, 1028–1029.

Loan for relief of army of, for payment of contractor for army of. : *See* **(1)**.

Loan for, secured on excise and delinquents' estates, i. 928–935 (1647, May 13), 1056 (1647–8, Jan. 3), ii. 159 (1649, June 29).

Enlargement of relief, i. 1147–1166 (1648, June 5).

Appointments confirmed : powers of committee : treasurer at war for Ireland to take accounts, 1148 : loans secured on Irish and English land, 1148–1149 : trustees : tenure, 1150 : sale of Irish land : repayment of loan with interest, 1151 : surveys, 1152 : oath of surveyor, 1152–1153 : administration of oaths, 1153 : production and custody of records and evidences, 1153–1154 : amendment of surveys by trustees, 1154 : conveyances by trustees : corporations exempt from mortmain licence, 1155 : lenders invited to double loans, 1155–1156, 1158 : form of receipt, 1157 : payment of interest, 1157–1158 : assignment of loan, 1159 : trustees' powers of lease, contract and appointment of officers : lenders, on purchase of land, may deduct loan from purchase-money and claim to be secured by letters patent or act of parliament : remission of three-fourths of fine hanaper, 1161 : indemnity : ordinance to be pleaded as evidence : rights of evicted purchasers, 1162 : appointment of clerks, 1162–1163 : proclamation of claims, 1164 : rights of persons named protected, 1164–1166.

Committee for army empowered to send money for relief, ii. 705 (1653, July 27), 1404 (1659–60, Feb. 2).

**(vi) Penal measures.**

Disfranchisement of Irish freemen in Chester, i. 878 (1646, Oct. 1).

Sale of delinquents' estates in certain towns, i. 1056 (1647–8, Jan. 3).

Exclusion from general composition of person assisting rebels of, or resident in, ii. 209 (1649, Aug. 10).

Exclusion from general pardon of aiders of rebellion of, ii. 574 (1651–2, Feb. 24).

Disfranchisement of rebels of, ii. 1049 (1657, May 25).

Attainder of rebels of, ii. 1250–1262 (1657, June 26).

Statutes etc. cited, 1251 : classes of delinquents and Papists to be attainted, 1252–1253 : forfeiture of estates, 1253 : provisos in favour of protestants, 1253–1254 : of persons named, 1254, 1255, 1260–1262 : of persons comprised in articles of war, 1256 : of allottees of land in Connaught and Clare, 1259 : of personal estate, 1259–1260 : of districts named, 1260–1261 : limitation of time for entering and establishing claims, 1254–1255 : for transplantation, 1256–1257 : voidance of estates not claimed, 1256 : children of persons attainted to transplant themselves, 1257–1258 : penalties on transplanted or banished persons returning without licence, 1258 : validity of contracts with Papists, who have not rebelled, 1259 : custody of documents, 1261.

*See also* **(v)** **(vii)**.

**(vii) Settlement.**

Settlement of, (general act), ii. 598–603 (1652, Aug. 12).

Exception from pardon of life or estate of promoters of rebellion, 598 : of Roman Catholic priests, 599 : of persons named, 599–600 : of persons taking life, not in public warfare, 600 : of persons not laying down arms within limited time, 600 : others to suffer banishment or loss of estate, 601–602 : forfeiture of estates in tail, 602–603 : English purchasers of such estates protected : liability to transplantation of persons having special agreements, 603.

Satisfaction of adventurers and arrears of soldiers' pay and encouragement of Protestant settlers, ii. 722–753 (1653, Sept. 26).

Confirmation of appointment of committee and commissioners, 723 : sale of forfeited lands in ten counties named for satisfaction of adventurers, 723–724 : and of soldiers claiming arrears, 724 : counties to be divided by baronies, 724–725 : commander-in-chief in Ireland to settle differences, 725 : lands in counties (other than aforesaid ten) set apart in case of deficiency, 725–726 : and for satisfaction of disbanded forces, 726 : provision for widows etc., 726–727 : assessments to be temporarily reduced and subsequently not to exceed English rate, 727 : remission of quit-rents, 727–728 : purchase of

IRELAND—*cont.*

**(vii) Settlement—*cont.***

land in cities and walled towns: privileges of certain cities, 728: surveys, 729, 743: persons shown on survey to possess more than their share may buy or restore such excess, otherwise excess seized upon fresh survey, 729–730: forfeited lands remaining over used for provision of schools and assistance of trade, 730: maintenance of ministers and charities, 730–731: allotment and tenure, 731: provision for poor adventurers, 732: priority given to arrears of pay since 5 June, 1649, 732–733: after adventurers and arrears, loans etc. to be satisfied, 733–734: forfeitures, 734–735: settlers permitted to transport horses, tools etc., 735: castles etc. excepted from sale, 736: persons employed not to purchase, 737: satisfaction of special claims, 737–738: Order of council confirmed, whereby a committee appointed to examine claims and compute land in English measure, 739–740: Commission confirmed for survey of lands, appointments and administration of oaths, 741–742: *instructions to commissioners*, 742–753: proclamations, 742: appointments and surveys, 743: salaries, 744, 746–747: enquiry as to Crown and ecclesiastical lands, 743–744: amendment of errors in surveys, 745: forms of oaths: preservation of records, 746: prohibition of unauthorised fees, 747: administration of act for settlement, 748: satisfaction of soldiers who are to be disbanded immediately, 749: provisions for transplantation of Irish into Connaught and Clare, 750: without admission into towns and forts, 751: and for English wishing to remove themselves from Connaught or Clare: unlicenced travellers to be tried by court-martial, 752: settlement of land on individuals named, 753.

Further encouragement of adventurers and soldiers, ii. 924-929 (1654, June 23).

Rate of assessments of Ireland for five years ensuing, 924: subsequent rate to be as in England, 925: exemption of goods and cattle transported from customs and excise, 925-926: remission of quit-rents, 926: land to be allotted in Kildare to soldiers and adventurers, in consideration of rents reserved on existing allotments, 926–927: public arrears to be discharged, 927: limitation of time to persons claiming interests, 927–928: places erroneously returned as baronies in surveys to be regarded as such, 928: allottees to enter into possession of any forts, not used as garrisons and contained in their allotment, and of existing garrisons, when dismantled, 928–929: encouragement of preachers, 929.

Indemnity to protestants of Munster, ii. 933–937 (1654, June 27).

Indemnity from penalties for acts done in Ormond's rebellion or in previous wars, 934: arrears owing prior to defection not remitted, 934–935: fines imposed on persons respectively submitting before and after 1 Dec. 1649, 935: persons specially excepted, 935–936: statement and payment of arrears, 936: courts of law to give beneficial construction, 936–937.

Admission to composition of protestants of, ii. 1015–1016 (1654, Sept. 2).

Confirmation and settlement of lands in, ii. 1100-1110 (1657, June 9).

Acts done by virtue of certain commissions, ordinances and acts confirmed, 1100–1103: allottees to have real seisin, 1104: but not to voidance of contracts made by them, 1104–1105: further acts of lord deputy and council in pursuance of commissions etc. declared binding, 1105: but previous allotments not to be voided thereby, 1105: power to make fresh surveys reserved, 1105–1106: grant of letters patent and creation of manors, in favour of chief allottees, 1106: who are to execute conveyances with warranty to minor allottees within their allotment, 1106–1107: judicial decrees not to be invalidated, 1107–1108: limitation of time, 1108: saving clauses, 1108–1110: in favour of Trinity College, Dublin, 1108: Irish protestants, 1108–1109: persons pardoned: persons receiving land by order of parliament or lord protector, 1109: estates of persons named not confirmed, 1109-1110: lands in ten counties assigned to adventurers (for which composition not made) excepted from act, 1110.

**(viii) Trade.**

Prohibition of export of wool to countries other than England and Wales, i. 1061, (1647–8, Jan. 19).

Prohibition of trade with rebels of, ii. 69–70 (1649, Apr. 17).

Remission of excise on exports of wool to, ii. 1416 (1659–60, Feb. 25).

**(ix) Taxation.**

Assessment of, ii. 494–495 (1650, Dec. 25), 924–925 (1654, June 23), 1097 (1657, June 9), 1243–1245 (1657, June 26), 1284-1286 (1659, June 18), 1355–1403 (1659–60, Jan. 26). *See* ASSESSMENT (1).

IRELAND—*cont.*

**(x) Confirmation, and application to Ireland, of ordinances and acts.**

Enforcement of laws in, ii. 494–495 (1650, Dec. 25).
Acts etc. declared to relate to, ii. 813 (1653, Dec. 16), 825 (Dec. 26), 831 (1653–4 Jan. 19), 1123, 1129, 1130, 1187 (1657, June 26), 1284 (1659, June 18), 1298–1299 (July 7), 1299–1304 (July 12).
Acts for bringing revenue into one treasury not applicable to, ii. 921 (1654, June 21).
Confirmation of acts of lord deputy and council, ii. 1103, 1105 (1657, June 9).
Confirmation of decrees of court for adjudication of claims, and of court of exchequer, ii. 1107 (1657, June 9).
Confirmation of acts and ordinances relating to, ii. 1132, 1133, 1135, 1136 (1657, June 26).

**(xi) Miscellaneous.**

Negotiations between England and Scotland with regard to, i. 46 (1642, Nov. 29).
Rebels of, excluded from England, i. 283–284 (1643, Sept. 8): penalty, 283: indemnity clause, 284.
Defence of Cheshire from Irish, i. 409 (1644, Mar. 26).
Treaties etc. made with rebels of, without consent of parliament, null and void, i. 910 (1646, Dec. 14).
Grants under great seal since 15 Dec. 1643 null and void, i. 910 (1646, Dec. 14).
Collection for relief of distressed protestants from, i. 1002–1004 (1647, Aug. 28).
Council of State (of England) to use all means for reduction of, ii. 3 (1648–9, Feb. 13), 336 (1649–50, Feb. 13), 501 (1650–1, Feb. 13).
Proceedings in trial of murder unaffected by ordinance relating to high treason, ii. 855 (1653–4, Mar. 20).
Distribution of seats and rules for elections in, ii. 932–933 (1654, June 27).
Maintenance of postal correspondence with, ii. 1009 (1654, Sept. 2).
Administration of oaths in, ii. 1042 (1656, Nov. 27).
Establishment of postal service in. *See* POST, THE.

IRON.

Excise on, i. 467 (1644, July 8), ii. 846 (1653–4, Mar. 17), 1189 (1657, June 26).
Invention for melting, ii. 509 (1651, Apr. 2).
Price of, ii. 1211, 1212 (1657, June 26).
for use of navy, ii. 1281 (1659, May 31), 1410 (1659–60, Feb. 2).

ITALY.

Silk from, excepted from Navigation Act, ii. 561–562 (1651, Oct. 8).
Rate of postage to, ii. 1112 (1657, June 9).

## J.

JERSEY. *See* CHANNEL ISLANDS.

JESUIT. *See* ROMAN CATHOLIC.

JUDGE.

**(i) In general.**

Forbidden to fulfil office in Oxford, i. 66 (1642–3, Jan. 21), 134 (1643, Apr. 18): and indemnified, 67, 134.
Forbidden to act on commissions, hold assizes, or deliver gaols during summer vacation, i. 191 (1643, July 10).
Senior judge to sign writ of error in absence of chief justice, i. 434 (1644, May 15).
To obey warrants of solicitor-general, i. 442 (1644, May 28).
Disablement of certain judges deserting their places, i. 805 (1645, Nov. 24).
To observe ordinance of indemnity, i. 936 (1647, May 21).
To assist sequestrators, i. 1182 (1648, Aug. 9).
Appointment of, i. 1226–1227 (1648, Oct. 30).
To take notice of alteration in documentary forms, i. 1262 (1648–9, Jan. 29), ii. 826 (1653, Dec. 26).
To determine offences in connection with printing, ii. 252–253 (1649, Sept. 20).
To execute act of general pardon, ii. 573 (1651–2, Feb. 24): procedure where adequate relief cannot be given, 859 (1653–4, Mar. 33).
To indemnify excise officers, ii. 853 (1653–4, Mar. 17).
Proposal in Petition and Advice that appointment of, be approved by parliament, ii. 1053 (1657, May 25): and by council in intervals of parliaments, 1184 (June 26).
Salaries of, charged upon customs, ii. 1133 (1657, June 26).
To execute laws against priests and Jesuits, ii. 1425 (1659–60, Mar. 12).

JUDGE—*cont.*

**(ii) Of particular courts.**

for Palatinate of Lancaster, appointment of, i. 856-857 (1646, June 17), ii. 845 (1653-4, Feb. 28), 1345 (1659, Aug. 5).
of court of Admiralty, to deliver reasons in law for sentence, i. 1121 (1648, Apr. 14).
of court of Admiralty, appointment of, ii. 510 (1651, Apr. 2), 713 (1653, July 30), 1272 (1659, May 19), 1316–1317 (July 19).
of assize, to execute act for provision for maimed soldiers, ii. 558 (1651, Sept. 30).
for Probate, appointment of, ii. 702 (1653, Apr. 8), 824 (Dec. 24), 869 (1654, Apr. 3), 1272 (1659, May 19), 1317 (July 19).
for relief of creditors and poor prisoners (acting as commissioners of bankruptcy), appointment and powers of, ii. 753–764 (1653, Oct. 5), 944 (1654, Aug. 17): suspension of powers, 860–861 (1654, Mar. 31), 888–889 (Apr. 18), 897 (May 16): new powers, 911–915 (June 9).
of northern circuit, to take assizes etc. at Durham, ii. 907 (1654, June 9): and at Lancaster, 921 (1654, June 21).
of court of Duchy of Lancaster, appointment of, ii. 916 (1654, June 9).
of assize, to charge grand juries to present recusants, ii. 1170 (1657, June 26).
of assize, at Durham, appointment of, ii. 1305–1306 (1659, July 13).

JUDGE ADVOCATE.

Appointment of, for court martial of London, i. 488 (1644, Aug. 16), 844 (1646 Apr. 3): for council of war in Kent, i. 675 (1645, Apr. 23), 693 (June 7).
Powers of commissioners of Admiralty in matter of appointment of, ii. 710 (1653, July 28), 1280 (1659, May 31), 1409 (1659-60, Feb. 2).

JUDGE DELEGATE.

To hear appeals from decisions of Court of Admiralty, ii. 74 (1649, Apr. 17).
To proceed to sentence notwithstanding prohibitions, ii. 78–79 (1649, Apr. 23).

JUDGMENTS. *See* CHANCERY **(i)**: LEGAL PROCEEDINGS.

JURA REGALIA.

of bishops of Durham and Ely excepted from sale of Bishops' lands, i. 891 (1646, Nov. 17).

JURY.

Issues hitherto tried by Ordinary or bishop to be tried by, i. 883 (1646, Oct. 9).
Visitors of university to impanel, i. 1002 (1647, Aug. 26).
Alterations in form of jurors' oaths, ii. 9 (1648–9, Feb. 17), 827 (1653, Dec. 26).
Crimes committed upon or beyond seas, when offender found within county, to be tried by, ii. 254–255 (1649, Sept. 20).
for trial of coinage, ii. 281–282 (1649, Nov. 16).
Offences to be included in charges to grand jury, ii. 386 (1650, Apr. 19), 389 (May 10), 412 (Aug. 9).
for trial of defective yarn, ii. 453 (1650, Nov. 14).
Fraud by debtors to be tried before, ii. 944 (1654, Aug. 11).
Postal officers exempted from service on, ii. 1011 (1654, Sept. 2).
To hear claims before surveyors of forests, ii. 1118 (1657, June 19).
Grand jury to present recusants, ii. 1170 (1657, June 26).
Commissioners for regulation of London building to enquire by, ii. 1226 (1657, June 26).

JUSTICE, COURTS OF.

**(i) In general.**

Ordinance against adjournment of, i. 372–373 (1643–4, Jan. 22).
Covenant taken by officials in, i. 374–375 (1643–4, Jan. 30).
Alterations of forms used in, i. 1262–1263 (1648–9, Jan. 29), ii. 6–9 (Feb. 17), 825–828 (1653, Dec. 26).
Decisions of commissioners for relief of persons molested contrary to articles of war to be binding in, ii. 150 (1649, June 18).
Engagement subscribed by all plaintiffs in, ii. 326–327 (1649–50, Jan. 2): *repealed*, 774–775 (1653, Nov. 4).
Licences issued to Roman Catholics to leave their abodes for purpose of appearance in, ii. 352 (1649–50, Feb. 26).
Use of English language in, ii. 455–456 (1650, Nov. 22), 510–511 (1651, Apr. 6).
Beneficial interpretation of General Pardon in, ii. 567 (1651–2, Feb. 24): damages against clerk making out writ contrary to its provisions, 567–568: judges to take official notice of act, 573.

JUSTICE, COURTS OF—*cont.*

**(i) In general—*cont.***

Commissioners for Indemnity empowered to stay proceedings in, ii. 589 (1652 June 23).

Acts of Indemnity to be pleaded in, ii. 859 (1653–4, Mar. 23).

Adjournment of Easter term, ii. 869–870 (1654, Apr. 8).

Beneficial interpretation of Indemnity to Munster protestants in, ii. 936–937 (1654, June 27).

**(ii) Particular courts.**

Erection of High Court for trial of Charles I., i. 1253–1255 (1648–9, Jan. 6).

Establishment of High Court of Justice, ii. 364–367 (1650, Mar. 26), 419 (Aug. 27), 780–782 (1653, Nov. 21), 917–918 (1654, June 9).

Commissioners named, with power to punish communication with royal family, 365, 781 : treason, 366, 781, 917 : delinquency, mutiny, desertion, 366 : misprision or concealment of treason, 419, 917 : form of oath, 367, 782, 918 : penalties, 419, 918 : court to proceed only against persons named by parliament or council, 419.

Commissioners for High Court to punish persons having traffic with Scotsmen and Scotsmen remaining in England, ii. 407–408 (1650, Aug. 2).

Establishment of High Court for Eastern counties, ii. 492–493 (1650, Dec. 10).

*See also* ADMIRALTY, HIGH COURT OF, and other courts of law particularly named.

JUSTICES OF OYER AND TERMINER.

To try crimes committed upon or beyond seas when offender found within county, ii. 254 (1649, Sept. 20).

JUSTICES OF THE PEACE.

**(i) Assistance of, to be rendered :**

to commander-in-chief, i. 16 (1642, July 15), ii. 1284 (1659, June 7).

to lieutenants and committees of counties, i. 56 (1642–3, Jan. 9), 688 (1645, May 26).

in suppression of riots, i. 139 (1643, May 3), 918 (1646–7, Feb. 22), 1005 (1647, Aug. 28), ii. 233 (1649, Aug. 14).

in regulation of printing, i. 186 (1643, June 14), 1022 (1647, Sept. 30).

in execution of excise acts, i. 207 (1643, July 22), 282 (Sept. 8), 918 (1646–7, Feb. 22), 1005 (1647, Aug. 28), ii. 226, 228 (1649, Aug. 14), 1195 (1657, June 26).

to officers cutting wood for use of poor, i. 305 (1643, Oct. 2), 482 (1644, July 20).

to saltpetre-men, i. 418–420 (1644, Apr. 3), ii. 702 (1652–3, Feb. 9).

in enforcing observance of Lord's day, i. 421 (1644, Apr. 8), ii. 384–385 (1650, Apr. 19), 1164, 1166–1168, 1195 (1657, June 26).

to commissioners of courts martial, i. 488 (1644, Aug. 16), 844 (1646, Apr. 3), 860 (June 27).

to commander of New Model, i. 661 (1645, Apr. 1).

in collection of customs, i. 668 (1645, Apr. 14), 1039 (1647, Dec. 16).

to council of war, i. 675 (1645, Apr. 23), 693 (June 7).

in punishment of deserters, i. 677 (1645, Apr. 24), 716 (June 27), 821 (1645–6, Jan. 15).

in collection of arrears, i. 737 (1645, July 24), 1026 (1647, Oct. 12), ii. 1287 (1659, June 22).

to surveyors of Bishops' lands, i. 896 (1646, Nov. 17) : of Deans' lands, ii. 86 (1649, Apr. 30) : of Crown lands, 172 (July 16) : of Forfeited estates, 527 (1651, July 16).

in preservation of game, i. 916 (1646–7, Feb. 20).

in suppression of stage-plays in London, i. 1027 (1647, Oct. 22).

in examination of army accounts, i. 1174 (1648, July 20), ii. 127 (1649, May 28).

to sequestrators, i. 1182 (1648, Aug. 9).

in execution of ordinance of disfranchisement, i. 1252 (1648, Dec. 18).

to committee for removal of malignant officers of Navy and Customs, i. 1259 (1648–9, Jan. 16).

in impressment, ii. 13 (1648–9, Feb. 22), 355 (1649–50, Mar. 3), 513 (1651, Apr. 18), 579 (1651–2, Mar. 12), 1289 (1659, June 28).

to treasurers of prize-goods, ii. 78 (1649, Apr. 17).

to commissioners for High Courts of Justice, ii. 367 (1650, Mar. 26), 493 (Dec. 10), 782 (1653, Nov. 21), 918 (1654, June 9).

to corporation of worsted weavers, ii. 455 (1650, Nov. 14), 780 (1653, Nov. 12).

in execution of disafforestation act, ii. 785 (1653, Nov. 22).

JUSTICES OF THE PEACE—*cont.*

**(i) Assistance of, to be rendered—*cont.***

to conservators of Thames and Medway, ii. 946 (1654, Aug. 11).
to commissioners for ejection of scandalous ministers, ii. 986–990 (1654, Aug. 28).
to Visitors of universities, ii. 1028 (1654, Sept. 2).
to commissioners for trial of high treason, ii. 1041 (1656, Nov. 27).
in collection of assessments in Scotland, if acting as justices, ii. 1465 (1659–60, Mar. 17).

**(ii) Duties of (other than assistance).**

Levy of tax for fortification of London, i. 103 (1642–3, Mar. 7).
Removal of monuments of idolatry, i. 266 (1643, Aug. 26), 426 (1644, May 9).
Administration of oaths etc. before or by, i. 438 (1644, May 25), ii. 125 (1649, May 23), 197 (1649, July –), 325 (1642–50, Jan. 2), 548 (1651, July 24), 565 (1651–2, Feb. 4).
Adjudication upon complaint of non-payment of tithes, with appeal to chancery. i. 568–569 (1644, Nov. 8), 996–997 (1647, Aug. 9), 1226 (1648, Oct. 27).
Adjudication upon complaint against saltpetre men, i. 829 (1645–6, Feb. 7). ii. 700–701 (1652–3, Feb. 9).
Required to take depositions in appeals by persons excluded from sacrament, i. 854 (1646, June 5), 1210 (1648, Aug. 29).
Enforcement of monthly fast, i. 906 (1646, Dec. 2), ii. 81 (1649, Apr. 23).
Examination of allegations of injustice in levy of excise, i. 919 (1646–7, Feb. 22).
Observance of ordinance of indemnity, i. 936 (1647, May 21).
Assessment of parish for provision of, and decision of claims to pensions, i. 938–939 (1647, May 28), 997–998 (Aug. 10), 1055 (Dec. 24), ii. 557–558 (1651, Sept. 30).
Regulation of differences between master and servant, i. 954 (1647, June 8).
Punishment of riot on days of recreation, i. 985 (1647, June 28).
Protection of ministers introduced by parliament, i. 999–1000 (1647, Aug. 23).
Required to certify discovery of illegal exportation into exchequer, i. 1060 (1647–8, Jan. 19).
Required to approve election of churchwardens, i. 1065 (1647–8, Feb. 9): and to receive their accounts, 1066.
Survey of state of repair of churches, i. 1068 (1647–8, Feb. 9).
Examination of spectators of stage plays, i. 1071 (1647–8, Feb. 11).
Execution of ordinance for payment of tithes, i. 1118 (1648, Apr. 4), ii. 346 (1649–50, Feb. 22), 1469 (1659–60, Mar. 16).
Punishment of blasphemy, i. 1134–1135 (1648, May 2), ii. 393–395 (1650, June 28), 411 (Aug. 9).
Removal of delinquents from London, i. 1140–1141 (1648, May 23), ii. 349 (1649–50, Feb. 26), 1305 (1609, July 13).
Examination of officers of captured ships, ii. 71 (1649, Apr. 17).
Examination of appeals from assessments, ii. 107 (1649, May 7).
Receipt of informations against malignant magistrates, ii. 235 (1649, Aug. 17).
Appointment of officers to search for prohibited imports, ii. 244 (1649, Sept. 5).
Examination of allegations of brewing offences, ii. 244–245 (1649, Sept. 12).
Examination of persons suspected of crimes committed upon or beyond seas, ii. 255 (1649, Sept. 20).
Execution of act for discharge of poor prisoners, ii. 322–323 (1649, Dec. 21).
Receipt of subscriptions to Engagement, ii. 327–328 (1649–50, Jan. 2).
Issue of licences to Roman Catholics, ii. 352 (1649–50, Feb. 26).
Arrest of Scotsmen in England, ii. 408 (1650, Aug. 2).
Issue of licences for sale of corn, ii. 442 (1650, Oct. 23).
Confirmation of bye-laws of corporation of worsted weavers, ii. 452 (1650, Nov. 14), 776 (1653, Nov. 12).
Protection of invention for boiling liquors, ii. 491 (1650, Nov. 27).
Receipt of informations, ii. 577 (1651–2, Feb. 27), 772 (1653, Oct. 21).
Solemnization of marriage, ii. 715 (1653, Aug. 24).
Required to certify poverty of persons desiring admission to fractional share in Irish adventure, ii. 732 (1653, Sept. 26).
Direction of employment of forfeitures in public service of county, ii. 754 (1653, Oct. 5).
Suppression of cock-fights, ii. 861 (1654, Mar. 31).
Execution of Highway Act, ii. 862–868 (1654, Mar. 31).
Prevention of duels, ii. 937–938 (1654, June 29).
Suppression of horse-racing, ii. 942 (1654, July 4).
Execution of statute (43 Eliz. cap. 7) for prevention of damage to woods, ii. 996 (1654, Nov. 30).
Suppression of vagrancy, ii. 1098 (1657, June 9).
Discovery of recusants, ii. 1170, 1172–1174, 1179 (1657, June 26).

JUSTICES OF THE PEACE—*cont.*

**(ii) Duties of (other than assistance)**—*cont.*

Prevention of extravagant living, ii. 1249 (1657, June 26).
Trial of transplanted Irish, upon return without licence, ii. 1258 (1657, June 26).
Enquiry (*in camera*) into offences on Scottish border, ii. 1263 (1657, June 26).
Execution of laws against priests and Jesuits, ii. 1425 (1659–60, Mar. 12).
Division of counties into presbyteries, ii. 1462 (1659–60, Mar. 14).
Administration of pensions of sequestered ministers, ii. 1467 (1659–60, Mar. 16).

**(iii) Miscellaneous.**

Exception of, from Self-denying ordinance, i. 665 (1645, Apr. 3).
Removal of, for delinquency, i. 876 (1646, Oct. 1).
Prohibited from acting upon proceedings directed against parliament, i. 909 (1646, Dec. 14).
Method of procedure against, for negligence in collection of excise, i. 919–920 (1646–7, Feb. 22).
Disablement from service as, of persons who have fought against parliament or have been sequestered, i. 1009 (1647, Sept. 9).
Service of aldermen of London as, i. 1067 (1647–8, Feb. 9), ii. 107 (1649, May 7).
Commissions of, not invalidated by changes in documentary forms, i. 1263 (1648–9, Jan. 29) : continuance in office of, pending new commissions, ii. 5 (1648–9, Feb. 17).
Form of oath of, ii. 242 (1649, Sept. 5).
Commissioners of customs to act as, within certain limits, ii. 941 (1654, June 30).
Appointment of justices of ability and integrity, as extraordinary masters of chancery, ii. 952 (1654, Aug. 21).
Act for continuance in office of, ii. 1270-1271 (1659, May 11).
Limitation of powers of, in collection of excise, ii. 1351 (1659, Sept. 28).

JUVENILE OFFENDERS.

Punishment of, ii. 395 (1650, June 28), 1167 (1659, June 26).

# K.

KEEPERS OF THE LIBERTY OF ENGLAND.

Use of title, in legal documents, i. 1262 (1648–9, Jan. 29), ii. 7–9 (Feb. 17).
High treason to procure subversion of, ii. 121 (1649, May 14), 193 (July 17).
Bonds taken in name of, ii. 215 (1649, Aug. 14).
Licences issued in name of, ii. 379 (1650, Apr. 13).
Name and style of Lord Protector used in place of name and style of, ii. 813 (1653, Dec. 16), 825–827 (Dec. 26).
Resumption of title, ii. 1271 (1659, May 11).

KING, THE.

**(i) Charles I.**

Revenue of. *See* CROWN LANDS.
Intercourse with, prohibited, i. 327 (1643, Oct. 31).
Courts martial to take cognizance of intercourse with, i. 487 (1644, Aug. 16), 843 (1646, Apr. 3), 858 (June 27).
Servants of, owning two houses, not exempt from assessment, i. 549 (1644, Oct. 18), 1101 (1647–8, Feb. 16).
Chapels of, use of Directory in, i. 835 (1645–6, Mar. 14).
Disfranchisement of promotors of personal treaty with, i. 1253 (1648, Dec. 20).
Establishment of court for trial of, i. 1253–1255 (1648–9, Jan. 6).
Names of commissioners, i. 1254–1255 : proclamation of sessions : appointment of officers, 1255.
Removal of officers promoting coming of, to London, i. 1259 (1648–9, Jan. 16).
Omission of name of, in public documents, i. 1262 (1648–9, Jan. 29.)
Sale of personal estate of late king, queen, and prince, ii. 160–168 (1649, July 4), 546–548 (1651, July 17).
Preparation by trustees of inventory and valuation, 160 : appointment of clerk : administration of oaths, 161 : exchequer proceedings against persons embezzling personal estate, 162 : reservation for state purposes by council of goods not exceeding 10,000*l.* in value, 162–3 : further reservation of 10,000*l.*, 547 : appointments and salaries, 161, 163, 166–167 : appointment of contractors, 163–164 : with power to sell at, above or (with consent of trustees)

KING, THE—*cont.*

**(i) Charles I.**—*cont.*

Sale of personal estate etc.—*cont.*

under valuation, 164: payment of purchase money, 164–165: penalty for default of payment, 165: antiquities to be sold abroad, 165–166: treasurers, 166–167: payment of king's debts to friends of parliament: proceeds of sale devoted in part to navy, 167: preparation of lists of debts and unpaid wages etc., 168: classes of goods included in sale, 546: discovery of concealments, 546–547: inclusion of estate of late king's children, 548.

Account to be rendered of actions done under authority of, ii. 280 (1649, Oct. 11).

Certain debts due to, excepted from general pardon, ii. 570 (1651–2, Feb. 24).

Issue of, precluded from election as Lord Protector, ii. 821 (1653, Dec. 16).

**(ii) Charles II.**

Prohibition of proclamation of king without consent of people in parliament, i. 1263–1264 (1648–9, Jan. 30); High Court to try offenders, ii. 365 (1650, Mar. 26), 780 (1653, Nov. 21).

Council of state to oppose maintainers of title of, ii. 3 (1648–9, Feb. 13), 336 (1649–50, Feb. 13), 501 (1650–1, Feb. 13), 1273 (1659, May 19), 1418 (1659–60, Feb. 25).

Abolition of kingly office, ii. 18–20 (1648–9, Mar. 17), 494 (1650, Dec. 25), 1299, (1659, July 7).

Discharge of allegiance to issue of late king, 18: no person to exercise office of king: treason to attempt to set up any person as king, 19: speedy dissolution of parliament: supreme authority of representatives of the people, 20: enforcement of act in Ireland, 494, 1299.

Persons countenancing declaration by, adjudged traitors, ii. 420 (1650, Aug. 28).

Prohibition of correspondence with, ii. 550–551 (1651, Aug. 12).

Supporters of, since 30th Jan., 1648–9, excluded from benefit of articles of war, ii. 620 (1652, Sept. 29).

Persons proclaiming issue etc. of late king to be king guilty of high treason, ii. 833 (1653–4, Jan. 19).

Abolition of kingly office in Scotland, and discharge of Scottish people from allegiance, ii. 872 (1654, Apr. 12).

Renunciation of title of, ii. 1036–1038 (1656, Nov. 27): his abettors guilty of high treason, 1037–1039.

Sequestration of supporters of, ii. 1348 (1659, Aug. 27).

KING'S BENCH. *See* BENCH, KING'S.

KNIGHTS OF WINDSOR. *See* WINDSOR.

KNIGHTS SERVICE.

Conversion of tenure by, into common socage, i. 833 (1645–6, Feb. 24).

## L.

LACE.

Excise on, i. 212, (1643, July 22), ii. 849 (1653–4, Mar. 17), 1188 (1657, June 26).

Kinds and prices of, ii. 1212 (1657, June 26).

LADING, BILL OF. *See* BILL OF LADING.

LANCASTER, COUNTY PALATINE OF.

Ordination of ministers in, i. 579 (1644, Dec. 13).

Provision of seal for, i. 579–580 (1644, Dec. 17), 612–613 (1644–5, Feb. 10).

To be sent to vice-chancellor: all acts under former seal since its removal void: indemnity, 580: to be put into use by commissioners executing office of chancellor, 613.

Oath of sheriff of, i. 613 (1644–5, Feb. 10).

Sessions of assizes at, i. 855–857 (1646, June 17), ii. 844–845 (1653–4, Feb. 17), 921 (1654, June 21) [*confirmed*, 1137 (1657, June 26)], 1344–1345 (1659, Aug. 5).

Processes and pleas adjourned 9th Sept., 1642, to be revived and proceedings depending at that date to hold good, i. 856; processes etc. adjourned 10th Oct., 1653, revived, ii. 845: appointment of justices, i. 856–857, ii. 845: chancellor or vice-chancellor to issue commissions: and sheriff to make proclamation, i. 857: judges of northern circuit to act as justices, ii. 921.

Continuance of privileges of, ii. 722 (1653, Sept. 17), 844–845 (1653–4, Feb. 28): *confirmed*, 1137 (1657, June 26).

LANCASTER, DUCHY OF.

Ordinances against removal of court of, to Oxford, i. 65–67 (1642–3, Jan. 21), 133–134 (1643, Apr. 18).
Seizure of crown revenues within survey of, i. 299 (1643, Sept. 21).
Duchy seal provided and used for purposes of the county palatine, i. 579–580 (1644, Dec. 17), 612–613 (1644–5, Feb. 10).
Issue of late king disabled from enjoyment of possessions of, ii. 19 (1648–9, Mar. 17).
Revival of court of, for pending causes only: appointment of judges who are to act as keepers of the seal, ii. 916 (1654, June 9): *confirmed*, 1137 (1657, June 26).

LANDLORD AND TENANT.

**(i) Payment of assessments.**

Landlord to pay assessment of rack-rated tenant, i. 120 (1643, Mar. 31), 237 (Aug. 3), 270 (Sept. 5), 295 (Sept. 20), 337 (Nov. 4), 357 (Dec. 18), 471 (1644 July 18), 496 (Aug. 19), 549 (Oct. 18), 560 (Oct. 25), 1100 (1647–8, Feb. 16): in other cases assessment apportioned, 295, 337, 357, 471, 496, 549, 560, 1100.
Tenant of person assessed to pay rent to collector, under pain of distress, i. 145 (1643, May 6).
Permission to tenant unjustly assessed to deduct tax from rent, i. 238 (1643, Aug. 3), 270 (Sept. 5), 1100 (1647–8, Feb. 16).
Tenant to pay assessment and deduct amount from next payment of rent, i. 261 (1643, Aug. 24), 296 (Sept. 20), 358 (Dec. 18), 386 (1643–4, Feb. 17), 401 (1644, Mar. 26), 472 (July 10), 496 (Aug. 19), 549 (Oct. 18), 560–561 (Oct. 25), 576 (Dec. 3), 617 (1644–5, Feb. 17), 634–635 (Feb. 21), 687 (1645, May 26), ii. 50 (1649, Apr. 7), 317 (Dec. 7), 487 (1650, Nov. 26), 684 (1652, Dec. 10), 1092 (1657, June 9), 1158 (June 26), 1344 (1659, Aug. 2), 1398 (1659–60, Jan. 26): indemnity clauses, i. 261, 472, 560: liability to distress of tenants refusing to pay, 262, 561: liability to sequestration of landlord refusing to allow deduction, 576: tenants of certain London hospitals not permitted to make such deduction, 570–571 (1644, Nov. 6).
Committees for assessment to settle differences between landlord and tenant, i. 402 (1644, Mar. 26), 576 (Dec. 3), 618 (1644–5, Feb. 17), 635 (Feb. 21), 983 (1647, June 23), ii. 57 (1649, Apr. 7), 317 (Dec. 7), 487 (1650, Nov. 26), 682 (1652, Dec. 10), 1092 (1657, June 9), 1158–1159 (June 26).
Exemption of landlord from assessment not to exempt tenant, i. 667 (1645, Apr. 11).
Tenant of land, rent of which is exempted from assessment, assessable for value of land over and above rent, i. 1077 (1647–8, Feb. 16), ii. 57 (1649, Apr. 7), 490 (1650, Nov. 26), 687 (1652, Dec. 10), 1095 (1657, June 9), 1162 (June 26), 1402 (1659–60, Jan. 26).
Tenant of absentee landlord to convey notice of militia rate to him, and, in event of his refusal, to pay and deduct from rent, ii. 1340–1341 (1659, July 26), 1453–1454 (1659–60, Mar. 12.)

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**

Position of, and indemnity for, tenant of sequestered lands, i. 108 (1643, Mar. 27).
Tenants of land let by committee for advance of money to pay rent to that body, i. 308 (1643, Oct. 9).
Rights of tenant of Bishops' lands to be regarded where lease does not exceed three lives and is not posterior to 1 Dec. 1641, i. 882 (1646, Oct. 9).
Receipts of rent etc. of tenants of Bishops' lands to be entered by comptroller without fee, i. 901 (1646, Nov. 17).
Pre-emption in favour of tenants of state lands, i. 902 (1646, Nov. 17), ii. 342 (1649–50, Feb. 18), 360 (Mar. 11), 431 (1650, Oct. 16), 528 (1651, July 16).
Rents appropriated to maintenance of churches payable to churchwardens, i. 1069 (1647–8, Feb. 9).
Commissioners for sequestrations to decide differences between landlord and tenant, ii. 212 (1649, Aug. 10).
Forfeiture for non-payment of rent, ii. 274–275 (1649, Sept. 26).
Tenants of delinquent landlords not to be prejudiced by General Pardon, ii. 576 (1651–2, Feb. 24).
Prohibition of payment of rent on Lord's Day, ii. 1165 (1657, June 26).
Rack-rented tenant in London to pay building fine and deduct from rent: apportionment of fine in other cases, ii. 1224 (1657, June 26).

LAW AND EQUITY, COURTS OF. *See* ADMIRALTY, HIGH COURT OF: BENCH, COMMON: BENCH, KING'S: CHANCERY: DURHAM: EXCHEQUER: JUSTICE, COURTS OF: LANCASTER, COUNTY PALATINE OF: LANCASTER, DUCHY OF: REQUESTS, COURT OF: WARDS AND LIVERIES, COURT OF.

LEAD.
Excise on, i. 806 (1645, Nov. 24), ii. 847 (1653-4, Mar. 17), 1190 (1657, June 26).
Smelters of, to make weekly entries at excise office, ii. 225 (1649, Aug. 14).
To be sealed, on payment of excise, ii. 231 (1649, Aug. 14).
Custom on, ii. 1124, 1130 (1657, June 26).

LEATHER.
Excise on, i. 212 (1643, July 22), 277 (Sept. 8), ii. 848 (1653-4, Mar. 17).
Value of, for purposes of excise, ii. 1212 (1657, June 26).

LEGACY.
To be sued for at common law and not in chancery, ii. 959 (1654, Aug. 21).

LEGAL PROCEEDINGS.
Ordinances for revival of, in palatinate of Lancaster, i. 885-887 (1646, June 17). ii. 844-845 (1653-4, Feb. 28).
Proceedings in trial of James earl of Cambridge not to be printed without leave, ii. 1 (1648-9, Feb. 9).
Plaintiffs to subscribe Engagement, ii. 326 (1649-50, Jan. 2).
Judgments not to be stayed or reversed for merely formal defect, ii. 358 (1649-50, Mar. 11), 773 (1653, Nov. 4).
English to be used in, ii. 455-456 (1650, Nov. 22) : translation of Latin forms referred to Speaker and judges, 511 (1651, Apr. 9).
Offences, for which judgment given since 30 Jan., 1648-9, and proceedings begun since 3 Sept., 1651, excepted from General Pardon, ii. 571, 574 (1651-2, Feb. 24).
Commissioners for indemnity empowered to stay, ii. 589 (1652, June 23).
Removal of fines upon filing of bills or issue of writs, ii. 713 (1653, Aug. 2).
for relief of persons aggrieved, ii. 859-860 (1653-4, Mar. 23).
Jurisdiction of "the other house" proposed in Petition and Advice, ii. 1051-1052 (1657, May 25).
Not to be voided by Petition and Advice, ii. 1056 (1657, May 25).
Felonies committed in England or Scotland to be tried where committed, notwithstanding arrest of prisoners beyond border, ii. 1265 (1657, June 26).
Discharge of indictments etc. against persons promoting alteration of form of government between years 1653 and 1659, ii. 1300 (1659, July 12) : other legal proceedings during that period, not to be avoided, 1301 : judges to continue pending causes, 1303.
Patrons empowered to bring suits against commissioners for approbation of ministers as a body, ii. 1460 (1659-60, Mar. 14).
Alteration of forms in. *See* DOCUMENTS.
*See* EVIDENCE : SUNDAY.

LETTERS OF MARQUE.
Ships bearing letters of marque issued by late king, Charles Stuart, or prince Rupert, to be lawful prize, ii. 68 (1649, Apr. 17).
Preservation of, of captured ships, ii. 70 (1649, Apr. 17), 446 (1650, Nov. 6).
Council of State to grant, for reprisals, ii. 157 (1649, June 25), 379-380 (1650, Apr. 13).

LETTERS PATENT.
**(i) Voidance of:**
if passed since 22 May, 1642, i. 341 (1643, 10).
if passed by governor of Jersey without consent of parliament, i. 773 (1645, Sept. 16).
of peerages etc. subsequent to 4 Jan., 1641[-2], by cancellation in chancery, ii. 564-565 (1651-2, Feb. 4).
in cases where rent payable to state for land in Scotland is altered, ii. 883 (1654, Apr. 12).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**
Passing of, for escheators, i. 425 (1644, May 9) : for purchasers of Bishops' lands, 1018 (1647, Sept. 24) : of Irish lands, 1161 (1648, June 5), ii. 1106 (1657, June 9) : of Dean and Chapter lands, ii. 9 (1649, Apr. 30) : of Crown lands, 179 (July 16).
Alteration of *teste* clause, i. 1262-1263 (1648-9, Jan. 29), ii. 825 (1653, Dec. 26) : existing letters valid pending new letters patent, ii. 6 (1648-9, Feb. 17).
Production of, as evidence, ii. 449 (1650, Nov. 7).
Use of English language in, ii. 456 (1650, Nov. 22) : provisions as to translation, 510-511 (1651, Apr. 9).
Absence of, not to invalidate payment of fee-farm rents, where payment made during last 15 years, ii. 587 (1652, June 3).
Land held under, excluded from operation of Disafforestation act, ii. 786-787 (1653, Nov. 22).
to run in name of Lord Protector, ii. 813 (1653, Dec. 16).
Custody and issue of public money confined to persons appointed by, ii. 920 (1654, June 21).

LEVANT.
Commodities from, excepted from Navigation Act, ii. 561 (1651, Oct. 8).
*See* MERCHANTS, SOCIETIES OF.

LIBERTIES AND FRANCHISES.
Those of Bristol taken as a model, i. 195 (1643, July 14).
Not to be confirmed, if not enjoyed since 1632, ii. 449 (1650, Nov. 7).

LIBRARY.
Sale of royal libraries, ii. 546 (1651, July 17).
*See* PUBLIC BUILDING.

LICENCE.
of privateer, form of, i. 826–827 (1645–6, Jan. 29).
of Roman Catholic, to leave abode for appearance in court of law, ii. 352 (1649–50, Feb. 26).
of delinquent, to carry arms, ii. 553 (1651, Aug. 13).
of hackney-carriages in London, ii. 823 (1654, June 23).
of letter-carriers, ii. 1012 (1654, Sept. 2).
for return of transplanted Irish, ii. 1258 (1657, June 26).
*See also* CORN : INNKEEPER : MORTMAIN : PLANTATIONS (1) : PRINTING : SEA.

LIEUTENANTS OF COUNTIES.
Appointment of, i. 1 (1641–2, Mar. 5).
Nomination of deputies by, i. 3 (1641–2, Mar. 5).
Required to assist commander-in-chief, i. 16 (1642, July 15) : Irish committee, 33 (Oct. 6) : commander of New Model, 661 (1645, Apr. 1).
Association of counties by, for defence, i. 51 (1642, Dec. 20), 55, 59 (1642-3, Jan. 9), 178 (1643, June 12).
Levy of forces by, i. 51 (1642, Dec. 20), 54 (Dec. 31), 57, 59 (1642-3, Jan. 9), 125–126 (1643, Apr. 10), 166 (May 30), 220 (July 29).
Levy of aids by, i. 56 (1642–3, Jan. 9), 167 (1643, May 30).
Punishment by, of delinquents, i. 57 (1642–3, Jan. 9) : of defaulting and mutinous persons, 728 (1645, July 1).
Fortification of bridges and towns by, i. 57–58 (1642–3, Jan. 9).
Indemnity for, i. 167 (1643, May 30).
Appointment by, of officers to hold musters, i. 384 (1643-4, Feb. 17) : of treasurers of assessments, 652 (1644–5, Mar. 3).
Issue of warrants by, for preparation of lists of able-bodied men, i. 462 (1644, July 3), 726 (1645, July 1) : to high constable, for assessment, 727 (1645, July 1).
Service of, on committees for New Model, i. 625 (1644–5, Feb. 17) : of committee of Eastern Association, 764 (1645, Sept. 3) : on committees for assessment, 984 (1647, June 23).
Exemption of, from Self-denying ordinance, i. 664 (1645, Apr. 3).
Voidance of power of, to raise militia, ii. 402 (1650, July 11).

LIMITATION OF TIME.
for subscriptions to Irish Loan, i. 1027–1028 (1547, Nov. 13).
for surcharges on army accounts, i. 1052 (1647, Dec. 24), 1173 (1648, July 20).
for claims to Bishops' lands, i. 1029 (1647, Dec. 2) : to Irish land, i. 1164 (1648, June 5).
for composition by delinquents, ii. 58–59 (1649, Apr. 9).
for subscription of contract by tenant of Dean and Chapter lands, ii. 87 (1649, Apr. 30) : of Crown lands, 176 (July 16).
for indictments etc., ii. 121 (1649, May 14), 194 (July 17), 254 (1649, Sept. 20), 364 (1649–50, Mar. 12), 389 (1650, May 10), 412 (Aug. 9), 554 (1651, Aug. 13), 614 (1652, Sept. 9), 702 (1652–3, Feb. 9), 834 (1653–4, Jan. 19), 1169, 1194, 1230 (1657, June 26).
for payment for share in Fen Level undertaking, ii. 137 (1649, May 29).
Exemption of Westminster school from statute of Limitations, ii. 275 (1649, Sept. 26).
for proceedings before court-martial, ii. 551 (1651, Aug. 12) : for recovery of sequestered rent, 577 (1651–2, Feb. 24).
for claims determinable by committee for removal of obstructions, ii. 581 (1652, Apr. 1) : to relief under articles of war, ii. 620 (1652, Sept. 29) : to forfeited estates, ii. 643-644 (1652, Nov. 18).
for sale of estate by compounding delinquent, ii. 646 (1652, Nov. 18).
for enrolments, ii. 721 (1653, Sept. 8).
for rebatements to purchasers of Fee-farm rents, ii. 722 (1653, Sept. 8).
for claims under disafforestation act, ii. 785, 787 (1653, Nov. 22), 999 (1654, Aug. 30).
for presentation to benefices, ii. 857 (1653-4, Mar. 20), 985 (1654, Aug. 28).
for claims on forfeited estates in Scotland, ii. 878 (1654, Apr. 12) : in Ireland, 927 (1654, June 23), 1108 (1657, June 9), 1254-1255 (June 26).
for redemption of mortgage, ii. 960 (1654, Aug. 21).

LIMITATION OF TIME—*cont.*

Statutes of Limitations not to be pleaded by defendants to actions for rent brought by governors of Windsor almshouses, ii. 1023 (1654, Sept 2).
for contracts for farm of customs and excise, ii. 1269 (1657, June 26).
for payment of purchase-money of forfeited estates, ii. 1345–1346 (1659, Aug. 13).
*See* EVIDENCE (iii) : IRELAND (vii) : LOANS (v).

LINEN.

Excise on, i. 212 (1643, July 22), 276 (Sept. 8), ii. 848 (1653–4, Mar. 17).
Kinds and prices of, ii. 1212–1215 (1657, June 26).

LIQUOR.

Protection of invention for boiling, ii. 490–492 (1650, Nov. 27).

LOANS.

**(i) in general.**

Aid of money, plate, horses, or arms, i. 7–9 (1642, June 9), 24–25 (1642, Aug. 26).
Interest at 8 per cent., 8, 24 : appointment of treasurer and valuers : indemnity : members of parliament to contribute, 8 : time and place of contribution, 8–9 : declaration of objects, 9 : invitation to London for further aid, 24 : payment to treasurers at Guildhall, 25.
Enquiry into, to be instituted in every parish, i. 717 (1645, June 27).
Loans satisfied to remain charged on Delinquents' compositions and excise, ii. 239 (1649, Aug. 28).
Rate of interest on, limited to six per cent., ii. 549 (1651, Aug. 8), 584 (1652, June 3), 806 (1653, Nov. 22).
Preparation of lists of loans and lenders, ii. 765 (1653, Oct. 7).

**(ii) Securities.**

Public faith pledged, i. 70 (1642–3, Jan. 30), 135 (1643, Apr. 25), 189 (July 5), 313 (Oct. 16), 411 (1644, Mar. 26), 743–744 (1645, Aug. 12), ii. 822 (1653 Dec. 16), 1338 (1659, July 26).
Repayment out of weekly assessment, i. 144 (1643, May 6) : out of estates of non-contributors to assessments, 308 (1643, Oct. 9) : out of assessments, excise and sequestrations, 412 (1644, Mar. 26), 458 (June 25).
Loan upon Bishops' lands and excise, i. 884 (1646, Oct. 13), 892–894, 897–899 (Nov. 17), 907–908 (Dec. 10), 921 (1646–7, Mar. 5), 1174–1176 (1648, July 24).
Joint security of excise and Bishops' lands, 884 : treasurers appointed, 892 : assignment, 893 : treasurers to pay moneys upon order of trustees of bishops' lands, 893 : lenders purchasing bishops' lands to deduct loan from purchase-money, 894 : accounts, 894 : allowances, 894 : interest, 897 : appointment of registrar-accountant, 897, 898 : salary, 898 : continuance of excise, 899 : loan employed for payment of Scots, 907 : security of lenders to extend to debts owing to them other than loans, 921 : priority to be given to first lenders, 1175–1176.
Ordinances for security of lenders, i. 928–935 (1647, May 13), 948–953 (June 3), 1056 (1647–8, Jan. 3), ii. 390 (1650, May 15), 688 (1652, Dec. 16).
Specified loans to be secured, together with interest, 928–929 : upon excise, compositions, Bishops' lands and Papists' lands, 929 : upon lands of Irish delinquents, 1056 : treasurers appointed, 930, 949 : their duties, 933 : and allowance, 934, 950 : duties and additional salary of registrar accountant, 931 : penalties, 932–933 : accounts, 933–934, 951 : ordinances given precedence over special assignments of revenue and made legal evidence, 935, 951–952 : security extended to additional loans, 948 : assignments by lenders permitted : penalty for forgery of receipts of money lent, 950 : payment of poor lenders, who have not been able to make further loan, 950–951 : such payment to be only for their proper use, 953 : loans secured upon excise, 390, 688.
on security of Dean and Chapter lands, ii. 91, 93, 101 (1649, Apr. 30), 140–142 (June 2), 154 (June 23), 1498 (1650–1, Feb. 6), 890–898 (1654, May 4), 1014–1015 (Sept. 2) : *confirmed*, 1131 (1657, June 26).
Prohibition of transfer of, from other security to that of Deans' lands, unless doubled, ii. 103 (1649, Apr. 30) : from security of excise to other security, 160 (June 29).
on security of excise, ii. 159 (1649, June 29).
Transfer of, from security of Irish lands to Deans' lands, ii. 203 (1649, July 31).
on security of manors of rectories and glebe lands of Bishops and Deans, ii. 433 (1650, Oct. 16).
on security of Forfeited estates, ii. 531–533 (1651, July 16), 595 (1652, Aug. 4), 647 (Nov. 18), 690–691 (Dec. 17).

LOANS—*cont.*

**(ii) Securities**—*cont.*

on security of King's goods, ii. 547 (1651, July 17).
on security of Fee farm rents, ii. 583–586 (1652, June 3), 615–618 (Sept. 9).
Enquiry into means of repayment, by committee for inspection of treasuries, ii. 711 (1653, July 28).
on security of Irish forfeited estates, to be satisfied out of surplus, ii. 733 (1653, Sept. 26).
on security of Crown forests, ii. 800–806 (1653, Nov. 22).
Public faith pledged in Instrument of Government, ii. 822 (1653, Dec. 16).
Confirmation of acts securing loans on public credit required in Petition and Advice, ii. 1054.
on security of public faith (for militia), ii. 1338 (1659, July 26).

**(iii) for national purposes.**

New loan for Ireland, i. 70–73 (1642–3, Jan. 30), 158–160 (1643, May 17), 192–197 (July 14), 1027–1029 (1647, Nov. 13).
Application to United Provinces: public faith pledged, 70: satisfaction out of rebels' lands: appointment of receivers: publication and collection, 71: register to be kept as of record, 72: commissioners to receive moneys from churchwardens and other collectors, 159–160: grant of forfeited Irish lands to subscribers, 193: inclusion of chantry lands in grant, 195: special provision for soldiers subscribing, 196: limitation of time for payment in of loans, 1027–1028: appointment of treasurers, 1028–1029.
for Scottish army in Ireland, i. 188–189 (1643, July 5), 313 (Oct. 16).
for Navy, i. 284–285 (1643, Sept. 13), ii. 547 (1651, July 17), 594–595 (1652, Aug. 4), 800–806 (1653, Nov. 22).
for bringing in brethren of Scotland, i. 311–315 (1643, Oct. 16), 322–327 (Oct. 27), 571–573 (1644, Dec. 2).
Appointment of committee: public credit pledged: interest, 313: payment of arrears of Scottish army in Ireland, 313–314: appointment and salary of treasurers: committee empowered to employ money in Scotland, 315: compulsory loan imposed on wealthy non-contributors in London and certain eastern counties, 323: returns to be made of incomes exceeding 1,000*l.*, 324: priority of repayment of voluntary loans: compulsory loan of all non-contributers whose income exceeds 500*l.*, 572: inclusion of non-residents: distress on persons promising and not paying subscription, 573.
for relief of army in Ireland, i. 552–553 (1644, Oct. 18), 747 (1645, Aug. 18), 848–852 (1646, May 23), 1105 (1647–8, Feb. 16).
for New Model army, i. 656–660 (1645, Mar. 31), 786–789 (Oct. 13), 819 (1645–6, Jan. 15).
for payment of Scottish army, i. 702–703 (1645, June 20).
for Ireland, ii. 159 (1649, June 29), 733 (1653, Sept. 26).
for Army, ii. 705 (1653, July 27).
for militia, ii. 1338 (1659, July 26).

**(iv) for local purposes.**

Reduction of Newcastle, i. 171–174 (1643, June 5).
Defence of London, i. 251–254 (1643, Aug. 18).
Defence of South Eastern counties, i. 337–338 (1643, Nov. 4).
Reduction of North Wales, i. 379 (1643–4, Feb. 13).
Defence of Uxbridge etc., i. 384 (1643–4, Feb. 17).
Defence of Cheshire, i. 410 (1643–4, Mar. 26).
Relief of Gloucester, i. 428 (1644, May 10).
Defence of Salop, i. 448–449 (1644, June 13).
Defence of Oxford, Berks and Bucks, i. 456 (1614, June 25).
Defence of Wilts, i. 475 (1644, July 15).
Defence of South Western counties (1644, Aug. 19).
Defence of Worcester, i. 507 (1644, Sept. 23).
Maintenance of forces sent out from London, i. 528 (1644, Oct. 12), 768 (1645, Sept. 9).
Reduction of Oxford, i. 683–684 (1645, May 10), 725 (July 1).

**(v) Assignment and doubling.**

Assignment of, i. 847 (1646, Apr. 28), 884 (Oct. 13), 893 (Nov. 17), 950 (1647, June 3), 1159 (1648, June 5), 1175 (July 24), ii. 93, 101 (1649, Apr. 30), 141 (June 2), 154 (June 23), 187 (July 16), 234 (Aug. 14), 433 (1650, Oct. 16), 498 (1650–1, Feb. 6), 583 (1652, June 3), 615 (Sept. 9): where loan secured on excise, assignment entered with commissioners of excise, i. 847 (1646, Apr. 28), ii. 234 (1649, Aug. 14): entry of assignment with registrar accountant within ten days, ii. 805 (1653, Nov. 22).

LOANS—*cont.*

**(v) Assignment and doubling—*cont.***

Invitation to lenders to double loans, i. 1155–1156, 1158 (1648, June 5), ii. 91 (1649, Apr. 30), 140–142 (June 2), 203 (July 31), 433 (1650, Oct. 16), 498–499 (1650–1, Feb. 6), 531 (1651, July 16), 583 (1652, June 3), 615 (Sept. 9), 647 (Nov. 18), 690–691 (Dec. 17), 801 (1653, Nov. 22), 890–897 (1654, May 4), 910–911 (June 9), 1014–1015 (Sept. 2): no loan transferred to security of Dean and Chapter lands, unless doubled, 103 (1649, Apr. 30): additional security given both for original and doubling loan, 440 (1650, Oct. 22), 595 (1652, Aug. 4).

LOCAL AND PERSONAL ACTS.

Confirmation of, ii. 1131–1138 (1657, June 26).

*See also* ASSESSMENT (**iii**): COLLECTION: DEFENCE: INVENTION: LOAN (**iv**): MARTIAL LAW (**i**) (**ii**): MILITIA (**vi**).

LODGER. *See* HOUSEHOLDER.

LONDON.

**(i) Government.**

Aldermen required to serve on committee for militia, i. 928 (1647, May 4), 1137–1138 (1648, May 18): to exercise functions of justice of peace, 1067 (1647–8, Feb. 9): only those who have been sheriffs to exercise such functions, ii. 107 (1649, May 7).

Aldermen to licence hackney carriages, ii. 923 (1654, June 23).

Chamberlain required to receive and issue money for relief of captives of pirates, i. 554 (1644, Oct. 24), 610–611 (1644–5, Jan. 28), 732 (1645, July 1): to receive arrears of assessments from committee for collection of arrears, 699 (1645, June 12): and from accountants, 718 (June 27), 1046 (1647, Dec. 17); to receive security from accountants appealing to chancery, 720 (1645, June 27), to punish riotous behaviour on day of recreation, 985 (1647, June 28): to certify amount of loans by city companies, ii. 142 (1649, June 2).

Common council, malignants and others disfranchised in regard to, i. 359 (1643, Dec. 20), 1252–1253 (1648, Dec. 18–20).

Common council required to examine cases of improper rating for assessment, i. 408 (1644, Mar. 26): to receive accounts of treasurer of assessment, 409 (1644, Mar. 26): to appoint persons to search for fuel, 481 (1644, July 20): to appoint treasurer of assessment, 527 (1644, Oct. 12): to raise forces for relief of Oxford and district, 735 (1645, July 18): to raise horse and dragoons and to fine defaulters, 767 (1645, Sept. 9): to assist committee of safety, 956 (1647, June 11): to act as committee for collection of arrears of assessment, 1145–1146 (1648, May 30).

Lord mayor and sheriffs to suppress stage-plays, i. 1027 (1647, Oct. 22): and demolish theatres, 1070 (1647–8, Feb. 11).

Lord mayor to execute ordinance for payment of tithes, i. 1118 (1648, Apr. 4): to search for, and imprison delinquents remaining in London, 1140–1141 (1648, May 23), ii. 349 (1649–50, Feb. 26).

Lord mayor and aldermen, delinquents to have no voice in election of, i. 1252 (1648, Dec. 18), ii. 319 (1649, Dec. 14).

Lord mayor to publish ordinances, i. 1252, 1253 (1648, Dec. 18–20), ii. 320 (1649, Dec. 14).

Lord mayor or recorder to be present at sessions of peace, ii. 107 (1649, May 7).

Lord mayor and other officers, form of oath of, ii. 242 (1649, Sept. 5).

Lord mayor and aldermen, to take subscriptions to Engagement, ii. 348 (1649–50, Feb. 22).

Lord mayor, jurisdiction of, as conservator of Thames and Medway, ii. 945 (1654, Aug. 11).

President and Governors for the Poor, constitution of, i. 1042–1045 (1647, Dec. 17).

Auditors of accounts, i. 1045 (1647, Dec. 17), ii. 108 (1649, May 7).

Lieutenant of Tower, appointment of, i. 1137–1139 (1648, May 18).

Serjeant-at-arms, to publish ordinances upon the Exchange, ii. 75 (1649, Apr. 17), 240 (Aug. 28).

*See also* (**ii**) and (**iii**).

LONDON—*cont.*

**(ii) Taxation etc.**

Committee to receive subscriptions to loan in, i. 9 (1642, June 19): further loan invited, 24 (Aug. 26).

Assessment of citizens of, under pain of distress and, in default, imprisonment, i. 39 (1642, Nov. 26), 40, 46 (Nov. 29), 77–79 (1642–3, Feb. 8).

Weekly assessment of, i. 85 (1642–3, Feb. 24): not to be a precedent, 99: amendment of regulations, 128–129 (1643, Apr. 11): provision for partial repayment, 128: non-contributors rated under subsequent assessment, 241 (Aug. 3).

Deputy lieutenants and justices to levy tax for fortification of, i. 103 (1642–3, Mar. 7).

Collections made in, for relief of captives of pirates, i. 135 (1643, Apr. 25): for relief of poor clergy of Ireland, 286 (1643, Sept. 18).

Repayment of loan of lord mayor and others, i. 143–144 (1643, May 6).

Assessment of non-contributors to loan in, i. 163 (1643, May 30).

Loans for defence of, i. 251–254 (1643, Aug. 18), 384 (1643–4, Feb. 17).

Committee constituted of aldermen and common councilmen, 252: time of payment, 252: penalties, 252–254: appointment of treasurers, 253: security, 253: exemptions, 254.

Assessment of dwellers within lines of fortification, i. 267–271 (1643, Sept. 5), 399–402, 405–409 (1644, Mar. 26), 574–578 (Dec. 3), 955 (1647, June 11).

Appointment and duties of agent for assessment of city of, i. 316–320 (1643, Oct. 23).

Assessment of holders of stock-in-trade in, i. 452 (1644, June 15), 723 (1645, July 1), 823 (1645–6, Jan. 19), 945 (1647, June 11), ii. 391–392 (1650, June 4).

Excise on cattle sold or killed in, i. 484–486 (1644, Aug. 3).

Assessment of all parishes mentioned in weekly bills of mortality, i. 526–528 (1644, Oct. 12), 955 (1647, June 11).

Certain hospitals in, exempt from assessment, i. 570 (1644, Nov. 16), ii. 490 (1650, Nov. 26), 687 (1652, Dec. 10), 1095 (1657, June 9), 1401–1402 (1659–60, Jan. 26).

Collection of arrears of assessments in, i. 580–582 (1644, Dec. 26), 697–700 (1645, June 12), 736–738 (1645, July 24), 1128–1131 (1648, Apr. 24), 1145–1147 (May 30).

Holders of stock-in-trade in, to supply arms for militia, i. 648–650 (1644–5, Feb. 28): and horses, 824 (1645–6, Jan. 19), 955 (1647, June 11).

Assessment of, for reduction of Oxford, i. 723–725 (1645, July 1).

Payment of tithes in, i. 1117–1118 (1648, Apr. 4).

Assessment of, for poor relief, ii. 107 (1649, May 7).

Invitation to city companies to double loan to government, ii. 141–142 (1649, June 2).

Assessment of, for provision of horse, ii. 554 (1651, Aug. 15).

Appointment of high collectors of assessment in, ii. 1091 (1657, June 9).

Assessment of, for militia, ii. 1295 (1659, July 7), 1343–1344 (Aug. 2), 1456 (1659–60, Mar. 12).

**(iii) Defence.**

Musters to be taken by aldermen and citizens, i. 5 (1642, Mar. 29).

Provisions for safety of, i. 25 (1642, Aug. 26), 103 (1642–3, Mar. 7).

Fortification of, i. 103–104 (1642–3, Mar. 7).

Lord mayor etc. to fortify roads, 103: levy of tax, 103: common council to appoint treasurer, 103: indemnity, 104.

Appointment of marshals for discipline of trained bands in, i. 137–138 (1643, May 2).

Committee for militia of, i. 130–131 (1643, Apr. 12), 221–223 (July 29), 241 (Aug. 10), 249–251 (Aug. 17), 260–261 (Aug. 23), 271–272 (Sept. 6), 306 (Oct. 9), 329 (Oct. 31), 359–360 (Dec. 23), 426–428 (1644, May 9), 452–454 (June 15), 454–455 (June 18), 478 (July 15), 520–521 (Oct. 4), 527 (Oct. 12), 648–650 (1644–5, Feb. 28), 665 (1645, Apr. 4), 666 (Apr. 5), 746 (Aug. 15), 766–769 (Sept. 9), 821, 823 (1645–6, Jan. 19), 842 (1646, Apr. 1), 924–925 (1647, Apr. 16), 928 (May 4), 950 (June 3), 954–956 (June 11), 986–987 (July 9), 987–989 (July 10), 990–991 (July 23), 992 (July 26), 992–994 (July 31), 999 (Aug. 20), 1007–1008 (Sept. 2), 1022 (Sept. 30), 1137–1139 (1648, May 18), 1261–1262 (1648–9, Jan. 17), ii. 391–392 (1650, June 4), 552 (1651, Aug. 13), 1293–1298 (1659, July 7), 1343–1344 (Aug. 2), 1455–1458 (1659–60, Mar. 12).

LONDON—*cont.*

**(iii) Defence—*cont.***

Appointment of committees, 928, 990 [*repealed*, 992 : *repeal rescinded*, 999], 1137, 1261, 1293, 1455 : power to raise volunteers, appoint sub-committees and officers, and receive proceeds of aid etc., i. 130-131, 221-222, 956, 991, 993, 1008, 1138, 1261, ii. 1294-1295, 1456 : indemnity, i. 131, 223, 360, 428, 454, 455, 650, 925, 991, 993, 1008, ii. 1297 : power to impress men, i. 241, 821 : for New Model, 651 : and for service on Thames, 665 : administration of oaths, 249, 250, 666, ii. 1296, 1458 : seizure of horses etc. of recusants, i. 250 : suppression of insurrections and exercise of martial law, 251, 360, 993 : power to close shops, 251 : committee to send out and recall forces at their discretion, 271, 306, 359, 360 : and under particular ordinances, 260-261, 426, 454, 478, 520-521, 766 : issue of warrants for assessment for relief of widows etc., 329 : and for payment-out for maintenance of forces, 527 : assessment of holders of stock-in-trade, 452, 823, 954, 988 : power to search for Papists, 423, 649, 746, 842, 954, 987 : and seize their arms, 955, 987, ii. 1297 : power to compel holders of stock-in-trade to supply arms and horses, i. 648, 823, 988, ii. 391–392 : payment of money to committee for arrears of pay, 950 : provision of horses, 955, 994 : required to lead forces out of London, 990–991, 1008, 1138, ii. 1456 : and to execute act for regulation of printing, i. 1022 : report to be made of persons possessing arms, ii. 552 : assessments for militia, 1343–1344.

Horse raised for defence of, i. 822–825 (1645–6, Jan. 19), 955 (1647, June 11), 988 (July 10), 994 (July 31), ii. 204 (1649, July 31), 391–392 (1650, June 4), 554 (1651, Aug. 15).

No citizen compelled to serve outside London, i. 925 (1647, Apr. 16), 1008 (Sept. 2), ii. 1456 (1659–60, Mar. 12).

Demolition of lines of communication, i. 1008 (1647, Sept. 2).

Dwellers within lines to report their arms to committee for militia, ii. 552 (1651, Aug. 13).

**(iv) Clerical, judicial, and educational matters.**

Establishment of court martial in, i. 486–488 (1644, Aug. 16), 842–845 (1646, April 3).

Exclusion of, from ordinance relating to tithes, i. 569 (1644, Nov. 8).

Appointment of public lecturer at St. Paul's, i. 672–674 (1645, Apr. 23).

Province of, divided into elderships, i. 750-753 (1645, Aug. 19), 1193–1194 (1648, Aug. 29) : triers of elders appointed for, 870–874 (1646, Sept. 26), 1189–1191 (1648, Aug. 29) : assembly of, 1197 (1648, Aug. 29).

Execution of Lord's day Observance act in, ii. 386 (1650, Apr. 19).

Judges for relief of debtors and poor prisoners in, ii. 764 (1653, Oct. 5), 944 (1654, Aug. 11).

Visitation of Merchant Taylors' School, ii. 1028 (1654, Sept. 2).

*See* WALES (**1**).

**(v) Delinquents and Roman Catholics.**

Concealed lands in, i. 412 (1644, Mar. 26), 430 (May 10), 448 (June 13).

Exclusion of papists from, i. 841–842 (1646, Apr. 1), 847–848 (May 7), 1140–1141 (1648, May 23), 1166–1168 (June 16), ii. 349 (1649–50, Feb. 26).

Disfranchisement of participators in Covenant of citizens of, i. 1046 (1647, Dec. 17).

Disfranchisement of certain malignants, i. 1252–1253 (1648, Dec. 20), ii. 319–321 (1649, Dec. 14 and 18).

Removal of delinquents, papists and soldiers of fortune from, i. 1140–1141 (1648, May 23), 1166–1168 (June 16), ii. 503 (1650–1, Feb. 13).

**(vi) Miscellaneous.**

Maximum price of coal in, to be determined on recommendation of Lord Mayor, i. 83–84 (1642–3, Feb. 21) : tax imposed on buyers and sellers of Newcastle coal, 173 (1643, June 5).

Supply of fuel for poor in, i. 303 (1643, Oct. 2), 481–483 (1644, July 20).

Exclusion of soldiers from, i. 987 (1647, July 9).

Declaration against Covenant of citizens of, i. 991–992 (1647, July 24) : *repealed*, 992 (July 26) : participators in Covenant disfranchised, 1046 (1647, Dec. 17).

Suppression of stage plays in, i. 1027 (1647, Oct. 22).

Poor relief and punishment of vagrancy in, i. 1042–1045 (1647, Dec. 17), ii. 104–110 (1649, May 7).

Exclusion of officers claiming arrears of pay from, i. 1220 (1648, Oct. 3).

Form of oath of freeman of, ii. 2 (1648–9, Feb. 10).

Printing presses sanctioned in London and the universities, ii. 248-249 (1649 Sept. 20).

LONDON—*cont.*

**(vi) Miscellaneous—*cont.***

Subscription of Engagement in, ii. 348 (1649-50, Feb. 22).
Regulation of hackney carriages in, ii. 922–924 (1654, June 23).
Regulation of building within ten miles of, ii. 1223–1234 (1657, June 26).
Fine of one year's rent payable by owners of houses etc. built since 25 March, 1620, on less than four acres of land, 1223 : provision for rack-rented and other houses, 1224 : commissioners appointed to ascertain value of building by means of certificates, 1224–1225 : to apportion sums chargeable, 1225 : to issue warrants for salaries of officers, 1225–1226 : to enquire by jury where houses not certified, 1226 : powers of distress and imprisonment upon refusal to pay, 1227 : forfeiture of two years' rent where value not certified within six months, 1227–1228 : discharge of persons on payment, 1228 : salaries, 1228 : evidence, 1229 : penalty for erection of fresh building upon insufficient acreage, 1229 : houses to be built of brick and stone, 1229–1230 : provisos in favour of charitable uses, 1230, 1231, 1232–1233 : of interests acquired from state, 1230 : of private persons, 1230–1234 : and of mariners living below London Bridge, 1234.
Appointment of commissioners of customs in, ii. 1417 (1659–60, Feb. 25).
Militia Act not to prejudice ancient rights of, ii. 1457 (1659–60, Mar. 12).

LORD LIEUTENANT. *See* LIEUTENANTS OF COUNTIES.

LORD'S DAY. *See* SUNDAY.

LORDS, HOUSE OF. *See* HOUSE OF LORDS.

LUNATICS.

Liability of estates of, to assessment, i. 982 (1647, June 23).
Commissioners for Great Seal to exercise functions of late Court of Wards in relation to, ii. 768 (1653, Oct. 13) : their warrants to be signed by Protector, 854–855 (1653–4, Mar. 20).
Relief granted to mortgagors *non sanæ memoriæ*, ii. 959 (1654, Aug. 21).

# M.

MAGISTRATE. *See* JUSTICES OF THE PEACE.

MAINPRIZE. *See* BAIL AND MAINPRIZE.

MALIGNANCY. *See* DELINQUENTS.

MANOR.

Courts leet and courts baron to be re-established in sequestered manors, i. 1181 (1648, Aug. 9), ii. 332 (1649-50, Jan. 25).
Trust for maintenance of ministers not to include manors of rectories, ii. 378 (1650, Apr. 5).
Sale of manors of rectories, ii. 429–439 (1650, Oct. 16).
Lord of, having enrolled grant, permitted to produce grant or exemplification as evidence, ii. 449 (1650, Nov. 7).
Courts rolls to be in English, ii. 456 (1650, Nov. 22).
Erection of courts baron in Scotland : manner of holding court, and powers, ii. 883–884 (1654, Apr. 12).
Creation of, by letters patent to grand allottees of Irish lands, ii. 1106 (1657, June 9).

MANSION HOUSE.

Of recusant, who has not taken up arms, not to be sequestered, ii. 334 (1649–50, Jan. 25).
Of recusant, not included in two-third part of estate seized, ii. 1174 (1657, June 26).

MANUSCRIPTS. *See* BOOKS : RECORDS (1).

MARKET.

Search for prohibited imports at, ii. 244 (1649, Sept. 5).
Corn to be sold only in open market, ii. 442 (1650, Oct. 23).
Prohibition of, and of travel to or from, on Lord's day, ii. 1163, 1165–1166 (1657, June 26).

MARKET-DAY.

Master permitted to retain servant on day of recreation, when it falls on market-day, i. 985 (1647, June 28).
Acts etc. published on, i. 1031 (1647, Dec. 2), ii. 396 (1650, June 28), 412 (Aug 9).

MARKET PLACE.

Publication of intended marriages in, ii. 715 (1653, Aug. 24).

MARKET TOWN.

Ordinances to be published in, i. 647 (1644–5, Feb. 22), 677 (1645, Apr. 24), 1116 (1647–8, Mar. 23), ii. 63 (1649, Apr. 9), 870 (1654, Apr. 8).
Committees to meet in, i. 820 (1645–6, Jan. 15).
Stage-players to be whipped in, i. 1071 (1647–8, Feb. 11)
Removal of ministers not subscribing Engagement from, ii. 503 (1650–1, Feb. 13).
Publication of summons by trustees for sale and disafforestation of royal forests in, ii. 795 (1653, Nov. 22).
Publication of summons to Parliament in, ii. 816 (1653, Dec. 16).
Exciseable goods entered at, ii. 1195 (1657, June 26).
Proclamation in, ii. 1263 (1657, June 26).

MARQUE, LETTERS OF. *See* LETTERS OF MARQUE.

MARRIAGE.

Solemnization of, i. 599–601 (1644–5, Jan. 4), ii. 715–718 (1653, Aug. 24), *amended*, 1139 (1657, June 26).
Publication of names, i. 599, ii. 715 : form of service, i. 600–601, ii. 716 : registration, i. 601, ii. 716 : clerk of the peace to make entries upon requisition, 717 : penalties for irregular marriage, 717 : for marriage obtained by violence or fraud void, 717 : age of consent, 718 : union of parishes, 718 : repeal of clause declaring all other marriages void, 1139.
Registration of, i. 601, ii. 716. *See also* REGISTRATION OF BIRTHS ETC.
Incestuous and bigamous, ii. 387–388 (1650, May 10).
Commissions of Delegates to examine pretended, ii. 496–497 (1650–1, Jan. 10).
Bigamous, excepted from General Pardon, ii. 569 (1651–2, Feb. 24).
Oath of abjuration taken by person marrying recusant, ii. 1178 (1657, June 26).

MARRIED WOMAN.

Provision made for wives and children. *See* PENSIONS : SEQUESTRATIONS (**I**) (*a*) : WALES (**II**).
Absence of husband for three years to exempt wife from penalties of adultery, ii. 388 (1650, May 10).
Husband precluded from giving evidence of sexual offence against wife, or wife against husband, ii. 389 (1650, May 10).
Regulations as to conveyances by recusant to wife, ii. 1176–1177 (1657, June 26).

MARSHAL, PROVOST MARTIAL.

Appointment of, i. 15–16 (1642, July 15), 488 (1644, Aug. 16), 661 (1645, Apr. 1), 675 (Apr. 23), 693 (June 7), ii. 402 (1650, July 11).
Assistance of, rendered to Committee of Militia of London, i. 427 (1644, May 9), 521 (Oct. 4).
Form of oath of, ii. 242 (1649, Sept. 5).
*See* TRAINED BANDS (**II**).

MARTIAL LAW.

**(I) Establishment of Courts.**

Establishment of court martial in London, i. 486–488 (1644, Aug. 16) [*amended*, 498 (Aug. 29)], 564 (Nov. 4), 842–845 (1646, Apr. 3).
Names of commissioners, 487, 842 : empowered to punish recourse to king with death or corporal punishment, 487, 843 : surrender of forts, with death : relief of enemies, with death or corporal punishment : mutiny, with death, 488, 843 : escape of prisoner, with death or imprisonment, 488 : or corporal punishment, 843 : taking up arms against Parliament and desertion, with death without mercy, 488, 844 : place and time of session : indemnity, 488, 845 : stay of proceedings against Waller, 564 : treatment of spies, 844 : exemption of members of Parliament, 844–845 : appointment of Judge Advocate, 844 : death sentence executed after six days' notice to Parliament, 845.
Establishment of court-martial in Kent, i. 674–675 (1645, Apr. 23): *repealed*, 692–694 (June 7).
Establishment of court-martial at Kingston-upon-Hull, i. 859–861 (1646, June 27).
Application confined to officers and soldiers, 859 : offences and penalties, 859–860 : administration of oaths, 860 : exemption of members of Parliament, 860–861 : rule as to evidence, 861.

MARTIAL LAW—*cont.*

(ii) **Miscellaneous.**

Liability of county militia to, i. 52 (1642, Dec. 20), 55 (Dec. 31), 179 (1643, June 12), 334 (Nov. 4).

Execution of, by committee for militia of London, i. 251 (1643, Aug. 17): by major-general of forces for recovery of Oxford, 446 (1644, June 13): by commander of New Model, 661 (1645, Apr. 1): by commander of Western Association, 685 (May 24): by governor of Bristol, 811 (Dec. 3): by lord High Admiral, 1185–1186 (1648, Aug. 21): by admirals of fleet, ii. 17 (1648–9, Feb. 24), 505 (1650–1, Feb. 28): by commander-in-chief, 1283 (1659, June 7).

Execution of, against deserters, i. 715–716 (1645, June 27): against persons coming to London from hostile quarters and not entering appearance, 803 (Nov. 13): against persons corresponding with Charles Stuart, within three months of offence, ii. 551 (1651, Aug. 12): against Irish found in other parts than Connaught or Clare without licence, 752 (1653, Sept. 26).

Powers of court-martial not invalidated by act for prohibition of relations with Scotland, ii. 409 (1650, Aug. 2).

MASS.

Prohibition of attendance at celebration of, at embassies, ii. 1180 (1657, June 26).

MASTER AND SERVANT.

Differences between, regulated by justice of peace, i. 954 (1647, June 8).

Master not to detain servant on day of recreation, unless latter convicted of abuse of previous day of recreation, i. 985 (1647, June 28).

Master to keep servants within their houses, and upon absence of twelve hours, to give notice to militia committee, ii. 553 (1651, Aug. 13).

*See* APPRENTICE: SERVANT.

MASTER OF THE ROLLS.

Empowered to moderate rate of interest, ii. 550 (1651, Aug. 8).

Duties of, in court of chancery, ii. 950, 953, 956 (1654, Aug. 21): fees payable to, 964.

Appeal to, by persons sequestered, ii. 1469 (1649–50, Mar. 16).

MAYOR.

(i) **Assistance of, rendered:—**

to captain-general, i. 16 (1642, July 15).

to lieutenants of counties and committees of defence, i. 56, 59 (1642–3, Jan. 9), 478 (1644, July 15), 511 (Sept. 23).

in execution of martial law, i. 488 (1644, (Aug. 16), 844 (1646, Apr. 3), 860 (June 27).

in assessments, i. 528 (1644, Oct. 12), 788 (1645, Oct. 13).

in execution of office of commander of New Model, i. 661 (1645, Apr. 1).

to council of war in Kent, i. 675 (1645, Apr. 23).

in punishment of deserters, i. 677 (1645, Apr. 24), 716 (June 27), 821 (1645–6, Jan. 15).

in survey of Bishops' lands, i. 896 (1646, Nov. 13): of Dean and Chapter lands, ii. 86 (1649, Apr. 30): of Crown lands, 172 (1649, July 16): of Forfeited estates, 527 (1651, July 16).

in collection etc. of excise, i. 918–920 (1646–7, Feb. 22), 1005 (1647, Aug. 28), ii. 227, 233 (1649, Aug. 14).

to Visitors of Universities, i. 1002 (1647, Aug. 26), ii. 1028 (1654, Sept. 2).

in regulation of printing, i. 1022 (1647, Sept. 30).

in collection of arrears, i. 1026 (1647, Oct. 12).

in collection of customs, i. 1039 (1647, Dec. 16).

in suppression of stage plays, i. 1072 (1647–8, Feb. 11).

in audit of army accounts, i. 1174 (1648, July 20).

in sequestrations, i. 1182 (1648, Aug. 9).

in removal of malignant officers of Navy and Customs, i. 1259 (1648–9, Jan. 16).

in impressments, ii. 13 (1648–9, Feb. 22), 355 (1649–50, Mar. 3), 513 (1651, Apr. 18), 579 (1651–2, Mar. 12), 1289 (1659, June 28).

to treasurers of prize-goods, ii. 78 (1649, Apr. 17).

to commissioners for High Courts of Justice, ii. 367 (1650, Mar. 26), 493 (Dec. 10), 782 (1653, Nov. 21), 918 (1654, June 9): for trial of high treason, 1042 (1656, Nov. 27).

to corporation of worsted weavers, ii. 455 (1650, Nov. 14), 780 (1653, Nov. 12).

in execution of disfranchisement act, ii. 621 (1652, Oct. 8).

to saltpetre diggers, ii. 702 (1652–3, Feb. 9).

in enforcement of Lord's day Observance act, ii. 1164, 1166, 1168 (1657, June 26).

to commander-in-chief, ii. 1284 (1659, June 9).

MAYOR—*cont.*

(ii) **Duties of (other than assistance).**

Mayors holding commissions of gaol delivery to punish breaches of ordinance for use of Directory, i. 756-757 (1645, Aug. 26).
Enforcement of monthly fast, i. 906 (1646, Dec. 2), ii. 81 (1649, Apr. 23).
Suppression of riots caused by levy of excise, i. 918–920 (1646–7, Feb. 22).
Observance and execution of ordinance of indemnity, i. 921 (1647, May 21), 1120 (1648, Apr. 4).
to certify accounts of officers serving in garrisons of their respective cities and towns, i. 947 (1647, May 28).
Search in taverns on days of recreation, i. 986 (1647, June 28).
Protection of ministers introduced by parliament, i. 999–1000 (1647, Aug. 23).
Exercise of functions of justice of peace, i. 1067 (1647–8, Feb. 9).
Receipt of subscriptions of Engagement, ii. 327-328 (1649–50, Jan. 2).
Arrest of Scotsmen remaining in England, ii. 408 (1650, Aug. 2).
Execution of act for prevention of atheism, ii. 411 (1650, Aug. 9).
to ratify bye-laws, ii. 452 (1650, Nov. 14), 776 (1653, Nov. 12).
to certify commissioners of Customs of weight of coal publicly weighed, ii. 507, (1651, Mar. 28).
Suppression of cock-fights, ii. 861 (1654, Mar. 31) : of horse-racing, 942 (1654, July 4) : of vagrancy, 1098 (1657, June 9).

(iii) **Miscellaneous.**

Removal of, for delinquency, i. 876 (1646, Oct. 1).
Prohibited from taking action upon judicial proceedings directed against parliament, i. 909 (1646, Dec. 14).
Exclusion from office as, or from vote in election of, of persons who have fought against parliament or have been sequestered, i. 1009 (1647, Sept 9), 1023 (Oct. 4).
Form of oath of, ii. 241 (1649, Sept. 5), 1299 (1659, July 7).
*See also* BRISTOL : LONDON (1).

MAYPOLE.

Removal of, i. 421 (1644, Apr. 8).
Ejection of ministers and schoolmasters encouraging use of, ii. 977 (1654, Aug. 28).
Prohibition of, on Lord's Day, ii. 1163 (1657, June 26).

MEAL. *See* CORN.

MEASURES. *See* WEIGHTS AND MEASURES.

MEAT. *See* VICTUALS.

MEDALS. *See* SAILOR.

MERCHANT SHIPPING.

Adventurers to Ireland empowered to seize, i. 11 (1642, June 17), 34 (Oct. 15), 43 (Nov. 29).
Owners and crews of, to take their several third shares of prizes, i. 104 (1642–3, Mar. 13), ii. 10 (1648–9, Feb. 22).
Excepted from ordinance prohibiting passage of ships from Ireland to England, i. 283 (1643, Sept. 8).
Protection of ships carrying bullion, i. 262 (1643, Aug. 26), 391 (1643–4, Feb. 26).
Redress sought for ships seized in Flanders, i. 682–683 (1645, May 9).
Arms to be taken from, with consent of owners, for sailors raised by Trinity House, i. 995 (1647, Aug. 1).
Duties imposed to meet expenses of suits caused by seizure of, i. 1225 (1648, Oct. 19).
Provision of convoy for, i. 1260 (1648–9, Jan. 16), ii. 444 (1650, Oct. 31), 495 (1650–1, Jan. 9), 1282 (1659, May 31), 1411 (1659–60, Feb. 2).
Council of State to hear complaints as to capture of, ii. 157 (1649, June 25), 379 (1650, Apr. 13).
Reduced customs on corn exported in, ii. 1046 (1656, Nov. 27).
Permission to transport certain kinds of fish in foreign bottoms, ii. 1099–1100 (1657, June 9).
Letters of advice sent by, excepted from postal monopoly, ii. 1111 (1657, June 9).
Penalties for shipment, unshipment or transfer of goods without priority of customs commissioners, ii. 1124-1125 (1657, June 26).
Encouragement of. *See* NAVIGATION.
*See also* PRIZES, NAVAL : SHIPS.

MERCHANTS.

**(i) Customs and excise regulations.**

Weekly accounts rendered by, to officers of excise, i. 205–206 (1643, July 22), 278 (Sept 8).
Entry of exports and imports by, at Customs, i. 629 (1644–5, Feb. 20).
Penalty for exporting prohibited goods, i. 1059 (1647–8, Jan, 19).
Entry of imports by, at Excise, ii. 221 (1649, Aug. 14).
Account of exciseable goods rendered by, on oath, ii. 1191 (1657, June 26).
No further credit allowed to, until arrears of excise paid, ii. 1350–1351 (1659, Sept. 28), 1354 (Dec. 27).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**

Protection of English importers of whalebone and whale-oil, i. 680 (1645, May 6).
Actions on accounts of, outside Admiralty jurisdiction, i. 1121 (1648, Apr. 14).
Payment by, of one-eighth of value of ships re-captured from enemy, in lieu of salvage, ii. 11 (1648–9, Feb. 22), 71 (1649, Apr. 17) : but of one half, where ship commissioned by enemy after capture, 71.
Foreign merchants to undertake sale of antiquities late in the possession of the king and queen, ii. 165–166 (1649, July 4).
Exemption from subscription to Engagement of merchants resident beyond seas and sueing in court of Admiralty, ii. 328 (1649–50, Jan. 2).
Procedure upon bankruptcy of, ii. 763 (1653, Oct. 5).
Letters of advice to, excepted from postal monopoly, ii. 1111 (1657, June 9).
Exemption from double assessment of merchants resident beyond seas, ii. 1161 (1657, June 26), 1401 (1659–60, Jan. 26).

MERCHANTS, SOCIETIES OF.

Ordinance concerning merchant adventurers, i. 310–311 (1643, Oct. 12).
Creation of corporation, with exclusive powers of trade for its freemen and powers of punishment : ancient rights preserved, 311.
Incorporation of Levant Company, i. 395–396 (1644, Mar. 7).
Levant merchants to be corporation, with power to choose ministers, and levy moneys, 395 : to exclude all but freemen from trade : to punish and to administer oaths, 396.
Members of society of vintners discharged from liability with respect to certain indentures and bonds, i. 678–679 (1645, May 6) : with certain exceptions, 678.
Merchants trading into France to collect and receive special duties for support of legal actions arising out of seizures of ships, i. 1224–1226 (1648, Oct. 19).
Companies of London invited to double existing loan, ii. 141–142 (1649, June 2).
Act for relief of master etc. of trade and mystery of felt-makers, ii. 242–244 (1649, Sept. 5).
Commissioners for advancement of trade to enquire into constitution and working of, ii. 405 (1650, Aug. 1).
Establishment of corporation of master weavers in Norwich, ii. 451–455 (1650, Nov. 14), 775–780 (1653, Nov. 12), 1137 (1657, June 26).

METALS.

Excise on, i. 863 (1646, Aug. 6) : abatement for waste granted to wire-drawers, 864 : metal thread to be marked, 864 : powers of seizure and search conferred on excise officials, ii. 1194–1195 (1657, June 26).
Invention for melting, ii. 509 (1651, Apr. 2).

MILITIA.

**(i) Officers.**

Appointment of commanding officers of, i. 51 (1642, Dec. 20), 179 (1643, June 12).
Commander in chief to be in supreme command of, i. 52 (1642, Dec. 24), 685 (1645, May 24) : and to grant commissions for special local commands, 54 (1642, Dec. 31), 75 (1642–3, Feb. 3).
Officers of, chosen by persons enlisted, i. 463 (1644, July 3), 727 (1645, July 1).
Appointment of officers of, i. 491 (1644, Aug. 19), 510 (Sept. 23), 685 (1645, May 24), 1010, 1012 (1647, Sept. 9), 1124 (1648, Apr. 14), 1261 (1648–9, Jan. 17), ii. 123 (1649, May 23), 195 (July —).
Officers of, to take Covenant, i. 494 (1644, Aug. 19).
Deputy lieutenants to have command of, i. 562 (1644, Oct. 25).
Council of state to have direction of, ii. 3 (1648–9, Feb. 13), 336 (1649–50, Feb. 13), 501 (1650–1, Feb. 13), 1273 (1659, May 19), 1418 (1659–60, Feb. 25).
Lord Protector to have direction of, ii. 813 (1653, Dec. 16).
Presentation by committees to parliament or Council of State of names of officers of, ii. 1290–1291 (1659, June 28), 1295 (July 7), 1309, 1313 (July 14), 1336 (July 26), 1449 (1659–60, Mar. 12).

MILITIA—*cont.*

**(ii) Musters and levies.**

Lieutenants etc. of counties to take musters, i. 3 (1641–2, Mar. 5), 55–59 (1642–3, Jan. 9).

Lieutenants and committees to take musters in associated counties, i. 50 (1642, Dec. 15), 51 (Dec. 20), 54 (Dec. 31), 55–58 (1642–3, Jan. 9), 125–126 (1643, Apr. 10).

Committees to hold fortnightly reviews, i. 355 (1643, Dec. 18).

Accounts taken of musters, i. 457 (1644, June 25), 511 (Sept. 23).

Committees to take or demand account of musters, i. 477 (1644, July 15), 511 (Sept. 23), 1010, 1011 (1647, Sept. 9), 1137 (1648, May 12).

Committees for militia to raise forces, i. 470 (1644, July 10), 557 (Oct. 25), 1124 (1648, Apr. 14), 1137 (May 12), 1143 (May 23), 1177 (Aug. 2), 1248 (Dec. 2), 1261 (1648–9, Jan. 17), ii. 21 (Mar. 19), 123 (1649, May 23), 195 (July —), 1336 (1659, July 26), 1449 (1659–60, Mar. 12).

Impressment of men for, i. 479 (1644, July 19), 521 (Oct. 4), 690 (1645, June 5), 695 (June 10), 712 (June 20), 821–822 (1645–6, Jan. 19).

Regimentation of, i. 760 (1645, Aug. 29), ii. 123 (1649, May 23), 195 (July —).

Preservation of muster rolls, i. 761 (1645, Aug. 29).

Exemption of postal officers from levies, ii. 1011 (1654, Sept. 2).

*See below* (**v**).

**(iii) Taxation etc. in support of.**

Employment of proceeds of assessments, i. 67 (1642–3, Jan. 27), 75 (Feb. 3), 117 (1643, Mar. 31), 160 (May 18), 188 (June 24), 220 (July 29), 292 (Sept. 20), 312 (Oct. 11), 353 (Dec. 18), 407 (1644, Mar. 26), 416 (Mar. 30), 471 (July 10), 476 (July 15), 519 (Oct. 2), 526–528 (Oct. 12), 558 (Oct. 15), 686–688 (1645, May 29), 694 (June 10), 705 (June 20), 1178 (1648, Aug. 2), 1249 (Dec. 2), ii. 21 (1648–9, Mar. 19), 124 (1649, May 23), 196 (July —), 1291 (1659, June 28), 1336–1338 (July 26), 1343–1344 (Aug. 2).

Employment of proceeds of sequestrations, i. 187 (1643, June 24), 312 (Oct. 11), 345 (Nov. 22), 456 (1644, June 25), 476 (July 15), 694 (1645, June 10), 708 (June 20), 1185 (1648, Aug. 21).

Employment of proceeds of excise, i. 345 (1643, Nov. 22), 476 (1644, July 15).

**(iv) Pay and discipline.**

Liability of, to martial law, i. 52 (1642, Dec. 20), 55 (Dec. 31), 179 (1643, June 12), 334 (Nov. 4), 715–716 (1645, June 27).

Deductions from officers' pay, i. 369–370 (1643–4, Jan. 20), 417 (1644, Mar. 30), 494 (Aug. 19) : officers to make good certain losses of arms and horses, 370, 416, 494.

Scale of pay of officers and soldiers, i. 519 (1644, Oct. 2), 1248 (1648, Dec. 2), ii. 1337 (1659, July 26).

Prohibition of free quarter, i. 688 (1645, May 26), 696 (June 10), 713 (June 20), ii. 114 (1649, May 12).

Officers and men prohibited from taking part in assessments, i. 713 (1645, June 20).

Soldiers to account for losses of horses or arms, i. 742 (1645, Aug. 6).

Payment of arrears of pay, ii. 129–130 (1649, May 28).

Soldiers, when on service, governed by army regulations, ii. 1338 (1659, July 2).

**(v) Settlement of National Militia.**

General ordinances and acts, i. 1233–1251 (1648, Dec. 2) [*repealed*, 1251–1252 (Dec. 16)], ii. 397–402 (1650, July 11), 1320–1342 (1659, July 26), 1425–1455 (1659–60, Mar. 12).

Committees of counties named, 1233–1248, ii. 1320–1336, 1426–1448 : required to train militia and impose charges on suitable persons, i. 1248, ii. 399, 1336–1337, 1449–1450 : to muster forces and assess their counties, i. 1249, ii. 400 : to disarm Papists and delinquents, i. 1250, ii. 399, 1340, 1453 : relief, i. 1250 : indemnity, 1250, ii. 1340 : commissioners etc. to take League and Covenant, i. 1250–1251 : and subscribe Engagement, ii. 398 : qualifications of commissioners, i. 1251 : maintenance of garrisons prohibited except under present authority, 1251 : meetings of committees, ii. 398, 1452 : voidance of former powers, 402 : regulations as to charges on classes of persons, 1337–1338, 1450 : commissioners to take carts etc. for transport, 1338, 1451 : to examine on oath, 1339, 1452 : treasurers to account, 1339 : settlement of charges on absentee landlords, 1340–1341, 1453–1454 : composition permitted, 1341 : form of declaration of commissioners, 1342, 1455 : return of horses and arms on conclusion of service, 1454 : disqualifications and exemptions, 1454–1455.

MILITIA—*cont.*

**(v) Settlement of National Militia—*cont.***

Additional powers, ii. 551–552 (1651, Aug. 12), 552–554 (Aug. 13), 554–555 (Aug. 15), 555–556 (Sept. 2).

Committees to summon militia to rendezvous, 551–552: revival of commissions of officers, 552: householders to furnish lists of lodgers, 553: directions to heads of households, 553: levy of horse in London, 554–555: imposition of additional rate of one month's pay, 555–556.

**(vi) Local Committees.**

London. *See* LONDON (**iii**).
Leicestershire, i. 470 (1644, July 10).
Middlesex, i. 556 (1644, Oct. 25), 1022 (1647, Sept. 30), 1177 (1648, Aug. 2).
Southwark, i. 1010 (1647, Sept. 9), 1123–1125 (1648, Apr. 14), 1140 (May 23), ii. 195 (1649, July —), 1312 (1659, July 14).
Westminster, i. 1011 (1647, Sept. 9), 1063–1064 (1647–8, Jan. 29), 1140 (1648, May 23), ii. 20–21 (1648–9, Mar. 19), 1290 (1659, June 28), 1316 (July 14).
Tower Hamlets, i. 1057–1058 (1647–8, Jan. 8), 1140 (1648, May 23), ii. 123 (1649, May 23), 1308 (1659, July 14).
Gloucester and South Wales, i. 1136–1137 (1648, May 12).
Northern counties, i. 1141–1143 (1648, May 23).
for National Militia. *See* (**v**).

**(vii) Miscellaneous.**

Counties or associations not chargeable for service beyond boundaries, i. 339 (1643, Nov. 4), 358 (Dec. 18): parliament to pay for such service, 427 (1644, May 9), 496 (Aug. 19), 521 (Oct. 4), 562 (Oct. 25): consent of lieutenants and committees required, 466 (1644, July 3), 472 (July 10), 493 (Aug. 19), 511 (Sept. 23), 562 (Oct. 25), 688 (1645, May 26), 730 (July 1).
Parochial lists of able bodied men, horses etc. to be prepared, i. 462 (1644, July 3), 490–491 (Aug. 19), 726 (1645, July 1).
Assistance of, in arrest of deserters from army, i. 820 (1645–6, Jan. 15).
Committees for, to execute act for regulation of printing, i. 1022 (1647, Sept. 30).
Disbandment of forces raised in counties, unless cause to contrary: in such case prohibition of free quarter or allowance from general assessment, ii. 114 (1649, May 12).
Committees for, to act as committees for Indemnity, ii. 421 (1650, Sept. 19).
Committees for, to impress men for service in Ireland, ii. 513 (1651, Apr. 18).
*See* VOLUNTEERS.

MINES.

Powers of trustees of Irish Lands over, i. 1160 (1648, June 5).
Excepted from act for satisfaction of Irish adventurers and arrears of pay, ii. 735 (1653, Sept. 26): survey to be made of mines and quarries, 744.

MINISTER. *See* CLERGY AND MINISTERS.

MINOR. *See* GUARDIAN: HOUSE OF CORRECTION: INFANT AND CHILD: WARD.

MINT. *See* COINAGE AND CURRENCY.

MISSIONARY SOCIETY. *See* PROPAGATION OF GOSPEL.

MONOPOLY. *See* POST, THE.

MONTH.

Monthly assessment to be made by calendar months, i. 660 (1645, Mar. 31).

MORTGAGE.

Mortgagees of delinquents' estates to pay composition, ii. 403 (1650, Aug. 1).
Trustees for sale of King's goods empowered to redeem, ii. 547 (1651, July 17).
Judges for relief of debtors to examine, ii. 913 (1654, June 9).
Limitation of grant of injunction to mortgagee, ii. 956 (1654, Aug. 21).
Regulation of chancery procedure in relation to, ii. 959–960 (1654, Aug. 21): relief in case of incapacity of mortgagor, 959: limitation of time, 960.
Voidance of, if obtained by reason of gaming debts, ii. 1250 (1657, June 26).

MORTMAIN.

Licence in, not required of corporations purchasing Bishops' lands, i. 1018 (1647, Sept. 24): of Governors of the Poor, 1043 (1647, Dec. 17), ii. 106 (1649, May 7): of corporations purchasing Irish lands, 1155 (1648, June 5): of corporations purchasing Dean and Chapter lands, ii. 97 (1649, Apr. 30): of corporations purchasing Crown lands, 178 (1649, July 16): of society for propagation of Gospel, 198 (1649, July 27): of corporations purchasing Fee-farm rents, 414 (1650, Aug. 13): of society of worsted weavers, 452 (1650, Nov. 14), 776 (1653, Nov. 12): of corporations purchasing Forfeited estates, 535 (1651, July 16): of corporations purchasing royal forest lands, 809 (1653, Nov. 22).

MOSS-TROOPERS. *See* THEFT.

MUNIMENTS. *See* DOCUMENTS: RECORDS.

MURDER. *See* HOMICIDE.

MUSIC.

Fiddlers and minstrels playing in taverns declared to be rogues and vagabonds, ii. 1098 (1657, June 9).
Prohibition of, on Lord's Day, ii. 1163 (1657, June 26).
*See* ORGANS.

MUSTER ROLLS.

In custody of committee for accounts, i. 469 (1644, July 10).
Committee for taking soldiers' accounts to have access to, i. 1171–1172 (1648, July 20).
Trustees etc. of Crown lands to have access to, ii. 284–285 (1649, Nov. 23).

MUTINY.

Punishment of, by courts martial, i. 488 (1644, Aug. 16), 843 (1646, Apr. 3), 860 (June 27).
Punishment of, by lieutenants of counties, i. 728 (1645, July 1).
Deputy lieutenants and committees of counties to raise forces for suppression of, i. 862 (1646, Aug. 6).
Punishment of, by High Court of Justice, ii. 366 (1650, Mar. 26).
Punishment of, by committees for militia, ii. 401 (1650, July 11), 1338 (1659, July 26), 1451 (1659–60, Mar. 12).
Persons stirring up, adjudged to be guilty of high treason, ii. 121 (1649, May 14), 193 (July 17), 833 (1653–4, Jan. 19), 1039 (1656, Nov. 27).
Punishment of, by commander-in-chief, ii. 1283 (1659, June 7).

# N.

NATURALIZATION. *See* ALIENS: SCOTLAND (**iii**).

NAVIGATION.

Commissioners for advancement of trade to consider how rivers may be made navigable, ii. 404 (1650, Aug. 1).
Act for navigation of river Wey, ii. 514–517 (1651, June 26).
Act for encouragement of, ii. 559–562 (1651, Oct. 9).
All imports from Asia, Africa, and America, 559: and from Europe, unless ship belong to same nation as goods imported, to be carried in English ships, 559–560: no fish imported unless caught on English boats, 560: commodities from certain eastern countries, Spain, Portugal, bullion and prize-goods, and silk from Italy excepted, 561–562: foreign ships prohibited from carrying merchandise from one English port to another, 561.
Powers of conservators to redress abuses on Thames and Medway, ii. 945–946 (1654, Aug. 11): *confirmed*, 1140 (1657, June 26).

NAVY, THE.

**(i) Officers.**

(*a*) Commander-in-Chief:—
Appointment of, i. 12 (1642, July 1), 76–77 (1642–3, Feb. 8): indemnity, 12, 77.

(*b*) Commissioners:—
Appointment and powers of, i. 27–29 (1642, Sept. 15): salaries, 28–29: indemnity, 29.
to receive collections for ransom of captives of pirates, i. 135 (1643, Apr. 25): and to direct their employment, 554 (1644, Oct. 24), 610 (1644–5, Jan. 28).
to sign bills for payment of privateers, i. 349 (1643, Dec. 1).
to give orders for payment, and receive accounts upon sale of naval prizes, i. 392–393 (1643–4, Feb. 27).
to issue warrants for payment of proceeds of subsidy devoted to naval purposes, i. 628 (1644–5, Feb. 20).
Addition of certain peers to committee for Navy and Customs, i. 1047 (1647, Dec. 17).
to survey and mark timber for use of navy, ii. 342 (1649–50, Feb. 18).
Duties of committee for Navy and Customs in regard to coal tax, ii. 506, 508 (1651, Mar. 28).
to press sailors, ii. 578 (1651–2, Mar. 12).
to receive names of seamen returning from abroad, ii. 613 (1652, Sept. 9).

NAVY, THE—*cont.*

**(i) Officers**—*cont.*

(*c*) Treasurer—

to pay allowances, i. 29 (1642, Sept. 15): and to pay salary of Secretary of Admiralty, 30.

to pay money for privateers' supplies, i. 349 (1643, Dec. 1).

to receive proceeds of excise assigned for use of navy, i. 484 (1644, Aug. 3).

to receive moiety of certain sequestrations, i. 1259 (1648–9, Jan. 16).

(*d*) Various:—

Surveyor of Navy, appointment and duties of, i. 28 (1642, Sept. 15).

Chaplains, ordination of, i. 525 (1644, Oct. 4), 868 (1646, Aug. 28).

Exclusion of members of parliament from service as officers of, i. 664 (1645, Apr. 3).

Officers of, to assist searches by Customs officers, i. 668 (1645, Apr. 3).

Standing officers, appointment of, by Committee of Admiralty, i. 783 (1645, Oct. 4).

Regulation of officers in, i. 1257–1260 (1648–9, Jan. 16).

Commissioners, victuallers, and officers who have acted against parliament, dismissed, 1257–1258: voidance of superfluous offices, 1258: penalties, 1258–1259: committee for execution of ordinance, 1259: its powers, 1259–1260: increased salary attached to remaining offices, 1260.

Council of State to direct affairs of, and maintain ships, ii. 3 (1648–9, Feb. 13), 336 (1649–50, Feb. 13), 501 (1650–1, Feb. 13), 1273 (1659, May 19), 1418 (1659–60, Feb. 25).

Lord Protector, to have direction of affairs of, ii. 813 (1653, Dec. 16).

**(ii) Ordinances etc. for impressment,** i. 73–74 (1642–3. Feb. 3), 123–124 (1643, Apr. 5), 366–368 (1643–4, Jan. 10), 646–647 (1644–5, Feb. 21), ii. 12–13 (1648–9, Feb. 22), 354–355 (1649–50, Mar. 2), 578–580 (1651–2, Feb. 12) [*continued*, 858 (1653–4, Mar. 22)], 1287–1289 (1659, June 28).

Committee of Admiralty to levy sailors, i. 73, ii. 1287: and pay conduct-money, i. 73, ii. 355: increase of wages, i. 73: imprisonment for avoidance of press-gang, i. 74, 367, 647, ii. 12, 356, 579: innkeepers not to harbour pressed sailors, i. 123: punishment of deserters, 123–124: admirals or generals of fleet to levy sailors, 367, 646, ii. 578, 1287: exemption of masters etc. of ships in employment, i. 367, 647, ii. 355, 579, 1289: of mariners and watermen from impressment for land service, 368, 647, ii. 13, 355, 580, 1289: prohibition of corruption, i. 647, ii. 13, 355, 579, 1289: powers of Council of State. 354, 578, 1287: of commissioners of navy, 578, 1287: proceedings for trial of offenders, 1288–1289.

**(iii) Appropriation of revenue etc. and supply of timber.**

Repayment and continuance of Navy Loan, i. 104–105 (1642–3, Mar. 25).

Loan raised at Ipswich, i. 284 (1643, Sept. 13).

Appropriation of proceeds of excise, i. 366 (1643–4, Jan. 9), 468 (1644, July 8), 484 (Aug. 3), 1006 (1647, Aug. 28).

Timber for, to be cut in certain royal forests, i. 422–423 (1644, Apr. 8), ii. 502 (1650–1, Feb. 13), 788 (1653, Nov. 22): and in woods of delinquents, i. 423–424 (1644, Apr. 16).

Appropriation of proceeds of subsidy, i. 628 (1644–5, Feb. 20), 1035, 1037 (1647, Dec. 16).

Reservation of crooked timber, i. 846 (1646, Apr. 22).

Appropriation of forfeitures, i. 1037 (1647, Dec. 16), 1060 (1647–8, Jan. 19), ii. 506 (1651, Mar. 28).

Reservation of timber lying in Forest of Dean, i. 1125 (1648, Apr. 19).

Appropriation of moiety of certain sequestrations, i. 1259 (1648–9, Jan. 16).

Appropriation of part proceeds of sale of royal goods, ii. 167 (1649, July 4).

Reservation of timber on Crown lands within 15 miles of navigable river, ii. 189 (1649, July 16), 341 (1649–50, Feb. 18.)

Survey of timber for use of, by commissioners of navy, ii. 342 (1649–50, Feb. 18).

Loan for, on security of excise, ii. 390 (1650, May 15).

Loan out of proceeds of sale of king's goods, ii. 547 (1651, July 17).

Sale of Forfeited estates for use of, ii. 591–598 (1652, Aug. 4).

Payment of proceeds of assessment by committee for army and Treasurers at War, ii. 689–690 (1652, Dec. 17), 836 (1653–4, Jan. 28), 940 (1654, June 29).

Commissioners for inspecting treasuries to issue warrants for payments for use of navy, ii. 696 (1652–3, Jan. 1), 712 (1653, July 28).

Appropriation of fees in court of probate, ii. 703 (1653, Apr. 8).

Proposals in Petition and Advice as to appropriation of revenue, ii. 1052 (1657, May 25), 1185 (June 26).

Loan for, on security of royal forests, ii. 800 (1653, Nov. 22).

Assessments for. *See* ASSESSMENT (1).

NAVY, THE—*cont.*

**(iv) Provision of convoy etc.**

Guard of ships to protect Scottish coast, i. 200 (1643, July 19).
Provision of ships for protection of fishermen, i. 497 (1644, Aug. 24).
*See also* MERCHANT SHIPPING.

**(v) Miscellaneous.**

Two hundred and fifty ships in service, i. 16 (1642, Aug. 1).
Share of, in ships etc. recovered by Delicques' invention, i. 264 (1643, Aug. 26).
Administration of League and Covenant in, i. 376 (1643–4, Feb. 5).
Execution of martial law in, i. 1186 (1648, Aug. 21–23), ii. 17 (1648–9, Feb. 24).
Audit of accounts of, ii. 205–207 (1649, Aug. 8).
Exemption of carts in service of, from highway regulations, ii. 898 (1654, May 16).
Establishment of weekly post for service of, ii. 1010 (1654, Sept. 2).
Confirmation of ordinance relating to, ii. 1133 (1657, June 26).
*See also* ADMIRALTY: PRIZES, NAVAL.

NETHERLANDS. *See* UNITED PROVINCES.

NEW ENGLAND.

Society for propagation of gospel in, ii. 197–200 (1649, July 27).
Exemption from customs of persons transporting fish from, ii. 1099–1100 (1657, June 9).

NEWFOUNDLAND.

Exemption from customs of persons transporting fish from, ii. 1099–1100 (1657, June 9).
Council of State to encourage fishing trade of, ii. 1276 (1659, May 19), 1421 (1659–60, Feb. 25).

NEW MODEL. *See* ARMY, THE (1).

NEW RIVER.

Money issuing from, included in trust for sale of Fee farm rents, ii. 617 (1652, Sept. 9).

NORWICH.

Establishment of society of Master Weavers in, ii. 451–455 (1650, Nov. 14), 775–780 (1653, Nov. 12): *confirmed*, 1137 (1657, June 26).

NOTICE.

of death sentence by court martial, to be sent to parliament six days before execution, i. 845 (1646, Apr. 3).
Creditor to have 14 days' notice of petition for release of poor debtor, ii. 322 (1649, Dec. 21).

NUISANCE.

Removal of, in rivers Thames and Medway, ii. 945 (1654, Aug. 11).
*See also* HIGHWAY.

## O.

OATH.

**(i) Of abjuration, allegiance etc.**

of abjuration of papal supremacy, i. 255–256 (1643, Aug. 18): maintenance of such opinions adjudged scandal by commissioners for ejection of scandalous clergy etc., ii. 977 (1654, Aug. 28): form of oath, 1171: taken by person marrying recusant, 1178 (1657, June 26).
of allegiance, obedience and supremacy, statutes relative to, ii. 1 (1648–9, Feb. 9).
of allegience etc. acts relating to, enforced in Ireland, ii. 495 (1650, Dec. 25).
*See also* COVENANT.

**(ii) Form of:—**

to be administered by committee for militia of London, i. 250 (1643, Aug. 17).
of high sheriffs, i. 374 (1643–4, Jan. 22): of high sheriff of Lancaster, 613–614 (1644–5, Feb. 10).
of commissioners etc. for accounts, i. 388 (1643–4, Feb. 22), 722 (1645, June 27), 1171, 7174 (1648, July 20), ii. 278 (1649, Oct. 11).
of accountants, i. 389 (1643–4, Feb. 22), 722 (1645, June 27). 1172 (1648, July 20).

PUBLIC LIBRARY

OATH—*cont.*

**(ii) Form of—*cont.***

of surveyors of Bishops' lands, i. 910–911 (1646, Dec. 24) : of Irish rebels' lands, 1152–1153 (1648, June 5) : of Dean and Chapter lands, ii. 86 (1649, Apr. 30) : of Crown lands, 172 (1649, July 16) : of Crown forests, 949 (1654, Aug. 21).
to be administered by committee for accounts of soldiery, i. 942 (1647, May 28). ii. 242 (1649, Sept. 5).
of freemen of cities, boroughs and corporate towns, ii. 2 (1648–9, Feb. 10).
Alterations in, ii. 9 (1648–9, Feb. 17), 827 (1653, Dec. 26).
of contractors for sale of Deans' lands, ii. 88 (1649, Apr. 30) : of Crown lands, 177 (July 16).
of registrar of Deans' lands, ii. 95 (1649, Apr. 30) : of Crown lands, 177 (July 16).
of soldier claiming arrears, ii. 127 (1649, May 28), 604 (1652, Aug. 25).
of commissioners of excise, ii. 214 (1649, Aug. 14).
of debtors seeking discharge from prison, ii. 240 (1649, Sept. 4), 321-322 (Dec. 21).
of mayors and other municipal officers, ii. 241–242 (1649, Sept. 5), 1299 (1659, July 7).
of officials for sale of Fee-farm rents, ii. 362 (1649–50, Mar. 11) : of Forfeited estates, 527, 528, 530 (1651, July 16) : of Royal forests, 789, 790, 792, 800, 804 (1653, Nov. 22).
of commissioners for High Court of Justice, ii. 367 (1650, Mar. 26), 493 (Dec. 10) 782 (1653, Nov. 21), 918 (1654, June 9).
of commissioners for executing powers of commissioners for compositions, sequestrations, and advance of money, ii. 383 (1650, Apr. 15).
of corporation of master weavers, ii. 452 (1650, Nov. 14), 776 (1653, Nov 12).
of commissioners for removal of obstructions, ii. 582 (1652, Apr. 1).
of commissioners for indemnity, ii. 590 (1652, June 23).
of commissioners for accounts of Irish soldiery, ii. 608 (1652, Aug. 25).
of officials for settlement of Irish forfeited estates, ii. 746 (1653, Sept. 26).
of commissioners for trial of high treason, ii. 1042 (1656, Nov. 27).
of Lord Protector, privy councillors and members of parliament, ii. 1184–1186 (1657, June 26).
of Council of State, ii. 1273 (1659, May 19), 1418 (1659–60, Feb. 25) : and of officers acting under council, 1422 (1659–60, Feb. 27).
of persons seeking benefit under act of indemnity (declaration), ii. 1304 (1659, July 12).
of commissioners for militia (declaration), ii. 1342 (1659, July 26)
of commissioners etc. for sequestrations, ii. 1415 (1659–60, Feb. 7), 1469 (Mar. 16).

**(iii) Taken by :—**

officers of excise, i. 203 (1643, July 22), 279 (Sept. 8), 288 (Sept. 18), 770 (1645, Sept. 11).
sequestrators etc., i. 437–438 (1644, May 25). 1187 (1648, Aug. 25). ii. 61 (1649, Apr. 9).
commissioners for Scotland, i. 480 (1644, July 19).
high sheriff of Chester, i. 503 (1644, Sept. 13).
persons under parliamentary protection, i. 666 (1645, Apr. 5).
sheriff of Durham, i. 832 (1645–6, Feb. 18).
mayors, i. 877 (1646, Sept. 28).
contractors for sale of Bishops' lands, i. 901 (1646, Nov. 17) : registrar, 921 (1646–7, Mar. 5).
governor of fortress or town rendering account (corporal oath), i. 944 (1647, May 28).
judges, i. 1227 (1648, Oct. 30).
officers of captured ships, ii. 70 (1649, Apr. 17), 427 (1650, Oct. 3).
justices of peace, ii. 107 (1649, May 7).
Roman Catholics leaving their abodes, ii. 352 (1649–50, Feb. 26).
surveyors, for purposes of assessment, ii. 485, 489 (1650, Nov. 26), 682, 687 (1652, Dec. 10), 1161–1162 (1657, June 26).
importers of Italian silk, ii. 561–562 (1651, Oct. 8).
chancellor and commissioners of the great seal, ii. 818 (1653, Dec. 16).
Lord Protector and members of council, ii. 822 (1653, Dec. 16).
surveyors of highways, ii. 862 (1654, Mar. 31), 871 (Apr. 12).
surveyors of Scottish forfeited estates, ii. 888 (1654, Apr. 12).
jurors, ii. 944 (1654, Aug. 11).
commissioners for examination of witnesses, ii. 954 (1654, Aug. 21).
owner of ship before unloading, ii. 1125 (1657, June 26).
exporters of exciseable goods, ii. 1193 (1657, June 26).
master of ship (as to exciseable goods on board), ii. 1193 (1657, June 26).

OATH—*cont.*

(iv) **Administration of, and examination of witnesses on:—**
by societies of merchants, i. 311 (1643, Oct. 12), 396 (1643–4, Mar. 7).
by lieutenants of counties, i. 412 (1644, Mar. 26).
by committees of counties, i. 412 (1644, Mar. 26), 430 (May 10), 447 (June 13), 495 (Aug. 19), 774 (1645, Sept. 19). 820 (1645–6, Jan. 15), 1132 (1648, Apr. 24), ii. 319 (1649, Dec. 7), 485, 489 (1650, Nov. 26), 515 (1651, June 26), 1157 (1657, June 26), 1403 (1659-60, Jan. 26), 1452 (Mar. 12).
by justices of the peace, i. 568 (1644, Nov. 8), 854 (1646, June 5), 939 (1647, May 28), 1023 (Sept. 30), 1069 (1647-8, Feb. 9), ii. 125 (1649, May 23), 127 (May 28), 197 (July –), 236 (Aug. 17), 244 (Sept. 12), 389 (1650, May 10), 411 (Aug. 9), 451 (Nov. 14), 491 (Nov. 27), 548 (1651, July 24), 565 (1651–2, Feb. 4), 700 (1652–3, Feb. 9), 715 (1653, Aug. 24), 779 (Nov. 12), 1172, 1195 (1657, June 26), 1415 (1659–60, Feb. 2).
by judge advocate, i. 693 (1645, June 7), ii. 710 (1653, July 28), 1280 (1659, May 31), 1409 (1659–60, Feb. 2).
by committee for excise, i. 771 (1645, Sept. 11), ii. 231 (1649, Aug. 14), 369 (1650, Mar. 28).
by committees and commissioners for accounts, i. 718 (1645, June 27), 739 (July 29), 981 (1645–6, Jan. 15), ii. 284 (1649, Nov. 23), 605 (1652, Aug. 25), 767 (1653, Oct. 7), 992 (1654, Aug. 30), 1465 (1659–60, Mar. 16).
by elders, i. 792 (1645, Oct. 20), 1206 (1648, Aug. 29).
by triers of elections of elders, i. 792 (1645, Oct. 20), 1206 (148, Aug. 29).
by governor of garrison, i. 860 (1646, June 27).
by surveyors of Bishops' Lands, i. 895–896 (1646, Nov. 17), 1153 (1648, June 5): of royal forests, ii. 789 (1653, Nov. 22), 1117, 1122 (1657, June 19): of Dean and Chapter lands, 895 (1654, May. 4).
by Visitors of Oxford University, i. 926 (1647, May 1).
by committee and commissioners for indemnity, i. 937 (1647, May 21), ii. 150 (1649, June 18), 326 (1649–50, Jan. 2), 589 (1652, June 25).
by committee for army accounts, i. 942 (1647, May 28), 1052 (Dec. 24), 1172 (1648, July 20), ii. 242 (1649, Sept. 5).
by commissioners of customs, i. 1039 (1647, Dec. 16), ii. 1125, 1127–1128 (1657, June 26).
by committees for removal of Obstructions to sale of lands, i. 1229, 1231 (1648, Nov. 21).
by commissioners of Navy and Customs, i. 1259 (1648–9, Jan. 16).
by Council of State, ii. 4 (1648–9, Feb. 13), 281 (1649, Nov. 16), 337 (1649–50, Feb. 13), 502 (1650–1, Feb. 13), 1274 (1659, May 19), 1419 (1659–60, Feb. 25), 1422 (Feb. 27).
by field-officers, ii. 127 (1649, May 28).
by commissioners for Fen Level, ii. 138 (1649, May 29).
by trustees for sale of king's goods, ii. 161 (1649, July 4).
by commissioners for propagation of gospel in Wales, ii. 343 (1649–50, Feb. 22).
by commissioners for High Courts of Justice, ii. 367 (1650, Mar. 26), 493 (Dec. 10), 782 (1653, Nov. 21), 917 (1654, June 9).
by commissioners for militia, ii. 398, 400 (1650, July 11), 421 (Sept. 19), 553 (1651, Aug. 13), 1292 (1659, May 19), 1296 (July 7), 1310, 1314 (July 14), 1337, 1339 (July 26), 1452, 1458 (1659–60, Mar. 12).
by commissioners for assessment of Ireland, ii. 494 (1650, Dec. 25).
by commissioners for admiralty and navy, ii. 708 (1653, July 28), 1278 (1659, May 26), 1407 (1659–60, Feb. 2).
by commissioners for Ireland, ii. 742 (1653, Sept. 26), 1298 (1659, July 7).
by judges for relief of creditors, ii. 755, 764 (1653, Oct. 8).
by committee for army, ii. 770 (1653, Oct. 19).
by commissioners for sequestrations, ii. 841 (1653–4, Feb. 10).
by commissioners for appeals (excise), ii. 852 (1653–4, Mar. 17).
by arbitrators under treaty with united Provinces, ii. 899 (1654, May 26).
by commissioners for survey of royal forests, ii. 949 (1654, Aug. 21).
by commissioners for ejection of scandalous ministers, ii. 984 (1654, Aug. 28).
by commissioners for trial of high treason, ii. 1041 (1656, Nov. 27).
by barons of exchequer, ii. 1175 (1657, June 26).
by commissioners for regulation of building in London, ii. 1226 (1657, June 26).
by Master of Rolls, ii. 1469 (1659–60, Mar. 16).

(v) **Miscellaneous.**
Accounts rendered on. *See* ACCOUNTS (vii).
Voidance of, directed against proceedings of parliament, i. 909 (1646, Dec. 14).
Examination by Visitors of Oxford university of oaths prescribed by statutes of university and colleges, i. 926 (1647, May 1).
Imprisonment of persons refusing to take, i. 1153 (1648, June 5).
Deponent to lay right hand on bible or hold up his hand, ii. 242 (1649, Sept. 5).

OATH—*cont.*

**(v) Miscellaneous**—*cont.*
Prohibition of fee for administration of, ii. 369 (1650, Mar. 28): regulation of fees, 448 (Nov. 7).
Office copies of records certified on, ii. 418 (1650, Aug. 13).
Surveys made on, ii. 525 (1651, July 16).
Admission of, as evidence, of seamen offending against act for recall, ii. 614 (1652, Sept. 9).
Notice of service of warrant proved on, ii. 984 (1654, Aug. 28).
Proposal in Petition and Advice as to oath of Protector, ii. 1056 (1657, May 25).
Lists of persons of ill fame in Scottish marches made on, ii. 1263 (1657, June 26).

OBSTRUCTIONS TO SALE OF LANDS. *See* COMMISSIONERS AND COMMITTEES (**vii**).

OFFICE.
Voidance of. *See* NAVY (**i**) (*d*): RECORD, CLERKS OF.
of excise, management of, ii. 213 (1649, Aug. 14).
Allowance to holders of, voided by sale of crown lands, ii. 693 (1652, Dec. 31).
Persons disqualified from holding. *See* FRANCHISE.
*See* POST, THE.

OIL.
Excise on, i. 806 (1645, Nov. 24), ii. 847 (1653–4, Mar. 17), 1190 (1657, June 26).
Reduction of excise on, i. 865 (1646, Aug. 6).
Allowance to be made for leakage at excise, ii. 224 (1649, Aug. 14).
No oil to be made from fish caught or cured by foreigners, ii. 560 (1651, Oct. 8).
Appointment of officers to prevent evasion of excise on, ii. 853 (1653–4, Mar. 17).
Kinds and prices of, ii. 1216 (1657, June 26).

ONIONS.
Prices and measures of, ii. 1216 (1657, June 26).

ORDINATION OF MINISTERS. *See* CLERGY AND MINISTERS (**iv**).

ORDNANCE.
Assistance of officers of, to captain-general, i. 16 (1642, July 15): to commander of New Model, 661 (1645, Apr. 1): to commander-in-chief, ii. 1284 (1659, June 7).
Duties of Treasurer of Navy in relation to, i. 21 (1642, Aug. 10).
Foreign ships prohibited from carrying, to disaffected ports, i. 500 (1644, Aug. 30).
Lieutenant of, to receive proceeds of excise, for provision of gunpowder, i. 579 (1644, Dec. 7).
Officers of, guilty of certain delinquencies, to be removed, i. 1257–1258 (1648–9, Jan. 16).
Rate of payment for ordnance destroyed in hostile ships, ii. 10 (1648–9, Feb. 22), 18 (Feb. 24), 72 (1649, Apr. 17).
Audit of accounts of officers of, i. 206 (1649, Aug. 8).
Transportation of, excepted from General Pardon, ii. 571 (1651–2, Feb. 24).
Rate of deduction for free quarter of Gentlemen of, ii. 610 (1652, Aug. 25).
Imported, excepted from excise, ii. 849 (1653–4, Mar. 17), 1189 (1657, June 26): imposition of excise on British ordnance, 1190.
Exemption of carriages conveying, from certain highway regulations, ii. 898 (1654, May 16).
Commissioners of Admiralty to inspect office of, ii. 1280 (1659, May 31), 1409 (1659–60, Feb. 2).
*See also* ARTILLERY.

ORGANS.
in churches, abolition of, i. 426 (1644, May 9).

ORNAMENTS. *See* CHURCH ORNAMENTS.

ORPHANS. *See* PENSIONS.

OUTLAWRY.
upon writ of *capias ad satisfaciendum* excepted from General Pardon, ii. 572 (1651–2, Feb. 24).

OVERSEER. *See* POOR, OVERSEERS OF THE.

OXFORD.

Ordinances against removing courts to, i. 65–67 (1642-3, Jan. 21), 133–134 (1643, Apr. 18), 372–373 (1643–4, Jan. 22).

Proclamation having been issued for adjournment of courts of Chancery, Wards and Liveries, Duchy of Lancaster and Requests, and offices of Exchequer of Receipt and of First-fruits to Oxford, and for adjournment of courts of King's Bench, Common Pleas and Exchequer, to subsequent date, 65, 133 ; judges, ministers, and members of Parliament forbidden to repair to Oxford, 66, 134 : records not to be removed, 66, 134, 373 : judgments given there invalid, 67, 134 : indemnity, 67, 134.

Reduction of, i. 427 (1644, May 9), 445–446 (June 10), 454–455 (June 18), 473 (July 12), 478–479 (July 19), 683-684 (1645, May 10), 723–725 (July 1).

Militia of London sent out, 427, 454 : appointment of major-general of forces and council of war, 445–446 : mode of payment, 455 : fresh levies to be made, 473 : subscription invited, 683 : assessment of London, 723–725.

OXFORD UNIVERSITY.

Election of Westminster scholars to, i. 804–805 (1645, Nov. 18).

Committees prohibited from seizing books or instruments of masters etc. : preparation of inventories, i. 907 (1646, Dec. 8).

Visitation of University, i. 925–927 (1647, May 1), 1001–1002 (Aug. 26), 1143 (1648, May 27), ii. 1026–1029 (1654, Sept. 2).

Names of visitors, 925, ii. 1026–1027 : who are to enquire concerning abuses and disorders, i. 925 : to proceed by oath and certify names of offenders to committee : to consider reformation of oaths enjoined by statutes of university and colleges, 926 : and to examine and explain statutes, ii. 1028 : appeal to committee, i. 926–927 : names of committee : nothing to prejudice rights of chancellor, 927 : further powers conferred, 1001–1002, 1143 : as to covenants, production of documents, 1001 : and impanelling of juries, 1002 : appointment and salary of registrar, 1002.

Ordinance for restoration of Earl of Pembroke to Chancellorship, i. 995–996 1647, Aug. 3) : *repealed* (*by implication*), 998–999 (1647, Aug. 20).

*See* UNIVERSITY.

# P.

PACKET BOATS.

Suppression of, except those of Post Office, ii. 1008–1009, 1012 (1654, Sept. 2).

PAMPHLETS. *See* PRINTING.

PAPER.

Excise on, i. 277 (1643, Sept. 8), ii. 848 (1653–4, Mar. 17).

Kinds and prices of, ii. 1216 (1657, June 26).

PAPISTS. *See* ROMAN CATHOLICS.

PARDON. *See* ALIENATION : INDEMNITY AND PARDON.

PARISH.

**(i) Financial.**

Collective fine imposed on, for concealment of soldiers, i. 676 (1645, Apr. 24).

Enquiries made in, concerning loans and assessments, i. 717 (1645, June 27).

Apportionment of rates in division of, i. 816 (1645–6, Jan. 7).

Weekly charge on, for pension fund, i. 938 (1647, May 28).

Equalization of poor rate in poor and rich parishes, i. 1044 (1647, Dec. 17).

Provision for rating of, when in more than one county, i. 1067 (1647–8, Feb. 9).

Survey of, for purposes of rating and assessment, ii. 55 (1649, Apr. 7), 1088 (1657, June 9).

Assessment of, for payment of excise on beer brewed privately, ii. 227 (1649, Aug. 14).

Assistance of neighbouring parishes, where burden of highway rate excessive, ii. 865 (1654, Mar. 31).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**

Preparation of lists of able-bodied men, horses etc. in, i. 462 (1644, July 3), 726 (1645, July 1).

Congregational elders and assemblies for, i. 749 (1645, Aug. 19).

Enforcement of use of Directory in, i. 749 (1645, Aug. 19).

PARISH—*cont.*

**(ii) Miscellaneous—*cont.***

Creation of new parishes, i. 814–817 (1645–6, Jan. 7). 827–828 (Jan. 31), 874–876 (1646, Sept. 28).
Boundaries, 814: church, 814, 874: stipends of clergy, 814–816, 874: appointment and powers of governors, 815: apportionment of rate, 816: relief, 816: apportionment of debts etc., 817, 827–828, 875: apportionment of tithes, 874–875.
Method of election of churchwardens, i. 1065 (1647–8, Feb. 9).
Book of names of Papists resident in, to be kept, ii. 351 (1649–50, Feb. 26).
Union of small parishes for registration of births etc., ii. 718 (1653, Aug. 24): for ecclesiastical purposes, 1002–1004 (1654, Sept. 2): *confirmed*, 1132 (1657, June 26).
Lists of persons of bad fame made in parishes on borders of England and Scotland, ii. 1263 (1657, June 26).

PARKS.

Satisfaction of persons having interest in royal parks, ii. 170 (1649, July 16).
Certain parks set aside as security for salaries of officers appointed to deal with Crown Lands, ii. 340–341 (1649–50, Feb. 18).
of Commonwealth, in custody of Council of State, ii. 502 (1650–1, Feb. 13), 1422 (1659–60, Mar. 1).
Preservation of deer in, ii. 548 (1651, July 24).
Surveyors of Crown forests to make enquiries as to, ii. 947 (1654, Aug. 21).

PARLIAMENT.

**(i) Procedure and constitution.**

Orders and declarations of, not printed unless special order made, i. 184–185 (1643, June 14).
Regulations for presentation of petitions to, i. 1139 (1648, May 20).
Officers claiming arrears prohibited from disturbing proceedings of, i. 1220 (1648, Oct. 3).
Abolition of House of Lords and of privileges of peers, ii. 24 (1648–9, Mar. 19).
Representation of Scotland in, ii. 872 (1654, Apr. 12).
*See also* INSTRUMENT OF GOVERNMENT: PETITION AND ADVICE.

**(ii) Powers and duties.**

Accounts rendered to, i. 725 (1645, July 1).
Appeal to, by persons excluded from sacrament, i. 855 (1646, June 5).
Examination of complaints as to levy of excise sent to, i. 920 (1646–7, Feb. 22).
Issue of instructions to commissioners for advancement of trade, ii. 405, (1650, Aug. 1).
Nomination of persons for examination in High Court of Justice, ii. 419 (1650, Aug. 27).
Issue of licences to saltpetre diggers, ii. 699 (1652–3, Feb. 9).
Judges for relief of creditors answerable to, ii. 762 (1653, Oct. 5).
Determination of doubts as to administration of Disafforestation act, ii. 795 (1653, Nov. 22).
Disposal of offices granted from 19 April, 1653, to 7 May, 1659, ii. 1302 (1659, July 12).
Consent of, requisite to taxation, ii. 1351–1352 (1659, Oct. 11).

**(iii) Officers etc.**

Home Guards attending on, payment of, i. 1221–1222 (1648, Oct. 6).
Speaker of, to be commissioner for Great Seal, i. 885 (1646, Oct. 31), 995 (1647, Aug. 3), 998 (Aug. 10): to send copy of act to foreign ministers, ii. 75 (1649, Apr. 17): oath taken before, 792 (1653, Nov. 22): adjournment of Parliament by, 1269 (1657, June 26): to sign commissions of officers of militia, 1291 (1659, June 28), 1295 (July 7), 1309, 1313 (July 14).
Clerk of, to sign copy of act, ii. 75 (1649, Apr. 17): to licence news books, 247 (1649, Sept. 20): to receive registers of subscribers to Engagement, 328 (1649–50, Jan. 2): to transmit acts etc. to deputy sheriffs, 397 (1650, July 11).
Serjeant-at-arms, provision of house for, ii. 104 (1649, Apr. 30): publication of acts etc. by, 429 (1650, Oct. 3), 447 (Nov. 6), 614 (1652, Sept. 9).

**(iv) Dissolution etc.**

Declaration as to dissolution of, ii. 20 (1648–9, Mar. 17).
Sessions of, not terminable by passing of any act, ii. 1036 (1656, Nov. 27).
Adjournment of, to 20 Jan., 1657–8, ii. 1269, 1270 (1657, June 26).
Dissolution of, ii. 1469–1472 (1659–60, Mar. 16).

PARLIAMENT—*cont.*

**(v) Miscellaneous.**

Voidance of acts done of Governor of Jersey without consent of, i. 773 (1645, Sept. 16).

Justification of proceedings of, i. 908–909 (1646, Dec. 14).

Oaths, proclamations, indictments etc. directed against parliament declared void: action by justices etc. upon their authority prohibited, 909.

Admirals of fleet to observe orders of, ii. 17 (1648–9, Feb. 24).

Confirmation by, of rules of Trinity College, Dublin, ii. 357 (1649–50, Mar. 8).

Use of seal of, ii. 497 (1650–1, Jan. 22).

*See also* HOUSE OF COMMONS: HOUSE OF LORDS: KEEPERS OF THE LIBERTY OF ENGLAND: PEERS.

PARLIAMENT, ACT OF.

Purchasers of Irish lands to have acts passed to secure them, if required, i. 1161 (1648, June 5): similar provision for purchasers of Dean and Chapter lands, ii. 91 (1649, Apr. 30): and of Crown lands, 179 (July 16).

Bills passed by parliament to become law notwithstanding failure of Protector to give assent, ii. 819 (1653, Dec. 16).

No decree of chancery to run contrary to, ii. 959 (1654, Aug. 21).

Grants by, excepted from operation of act for settlement of Irish lands, ii. 1109 (1657, June 9).

Confirmation of certain ordinances and acts passed from 20 April, 1653 to 3 Sept. 1654, ii. 1131–1142 (1657, June 26): acts not specifically confirmed to be void, 1351 (1659, Oct. 11).

*See* PARLIAMENT (iii).

PARLIAMENT, MEMBERS OF.

**(i) Taxation of:**

Contribution of, to loan, i. 8 (1642, June 9).

Assessment of members absent from parliament, i, 307 (1643, Oct. 9).

Assessable by, or assessment allowable by their own house, i. 322 (1643, Oct. 23), 327 (Oct. 27), 387 (1643–4, Feb. 17), 573 (1644, Dec. 2), 578 (Dec. 3), 619 (1644–5, Feb. 17), 646 (Feb. 21), 984 (1647, June 23).

Payment by, of Fee-farm rents due to Committee for Revenue, i. 1014 (1647, Sept. 21).

Exemption of, from assessments etc. *See* (ii).

**(ii) Privileges of:**

Exemption of, from general assessment, i. 155 (1643, May 7): from loan for defence of London, 254 (1643, Aug. 18): from assessments of London, 271 (Sept. 5) [*rescinded*, 322 (1643, Oct. 23)], 409 (1644, Mar. 26), 453–454 (June 15), 582 (Dec. 26), 725 (1645, July 1), 736 (July 18), 768 (Sept. 9), 825 (1645–6, Jan. 19), 1064 (1647–8, Jan. 29): from local assessments, 528 (1644, Oct. 12), 728 (1645, July 1).

Exemption of horses of, from seizure for army, i. 163 (1643, May 29), 514 (1644, Sept. 30): from seizure of militia of London, 650 (1644–5, Feb. 28).

Exemption of, (with their servants) from impressment, i. 242 (1643, Aug. 10), 475 (1644, July 12), 651 (1644–5, Feb. 28), 665 (1645, Apr. 4), 691 (June 5), 695 (June 10), 696 (June 11), 822 (1645–6, Jan. 19), ii. 514 (1651, Apr. 18).

Exemption of, from taking Oath and Covenant, i. 251 (1643, Aug. 17).

Exemption of, (with their servants) from taxation in Eastern Association, i. 463 (1644, July 3).

Committee for accounts not to fine or imprison recusant members of Parliament but to certify names to respective house, i. 390 (1643–4, Feb. 22).

Exemption of, from appearance to warrants etc. of county committee, i. 716 (1645, June 27), 821 (1645–6, Jan. 15).

Exemption of, from operation of martial law, i. 693–4 (1645, June 7), 844–845 (1646, Apr. 3), 860–861 (June 27).

Exemption of, from levy of distress or imprisonment by committee for Arrears, i. 700 (1645, June 12): by committee for assessment, 702 (June 13).

Exemption of, from ordinance for search for Papists, i. 746 (1645, Aug. 15), 956 (1647, June 11), 989 (July 10).

**(iii) Miscellaneous.**

Members not to repair to Oxford, i. 66 (1642–3, Jan. 21), 134 (1643, Apr. 18).

Disablement of malignant members, i, 458–459 (1644, June 29).

Self-denying ordinance, i. 664–665 (1645, Apr. 3), 684 (May 10).

Discharge of members from all civil and military offices: officials to receive fixed salary: profit from offices devoted to public uses, 664: exception in favour of holders of certain administrative and judicial posts and of persons restored to office after dismissal by the king, 664–665: and in favour of General Cromwell, 684.

PARLIAMENT, MEMBERS OF—*cont.*

**(iii) Miscellaneous—*cont.***

Members coming from hostile quarters to enter appearance with Speaker of their house, i. 803 (1645, Nov. 13).

Presentation of petitions by, i. 1139 (1648, May 20).

Exclusion of members deserting their post from general composition, ii. 209 (1649, Aug. 10).

Presence of, required at meetings of committees, ii. 708, 711 (1653, July 28).

Seizure of, on suspicion, by Council of State, ii. 1422 (1659–60, Feb. 27).

PARSONAGE. *See* BENEFICE.

PATENTS. *See* LETTERS PATENT.

PATRONAGE. *See* BENEFICE.

PEACE, CLERK OF THE. *See* CLERK OF THE PEACE.

PEACE, JUSTICE OF THE. *See* JUSTICES OF THE PEACE.

PEACE, SESSIONS OF THE. *See* SESSIONS OF THE PEACE.

PEERS.

**(i) Privileges.**

Control of House of Lords over assessment of, i. 100 (1642–3, Feb. 24), 163 (1643, May 30), 240 (Aug. 3), 322 (Oct. 23), 551 (1644, Oct. 18), 1104 (1647–8, Feb. 16).

Exemption of horses of, from ordinances for raising horse, i. 219 (1643, July 25), 956 (1647, June 11), 989 (July 10).

Exemption of, from taking Oath and Covenant, i. 251 (1643, Aug. 17).

Exemption of, from contribution to loan for defence of London, i. 254 (1643, Aug. 18) : to metropolitan assessments, 271 (1643, Sept. 5) [*rescinded*, 322 (Oct. 23)] : to assessment by Eastern Association, 766 (1645, Sept. 3).

Exemption of chapels of, from inclusion in Assemblies, i. 750 (1645, Aug. 19) : but performance of service to accord with Directory, i. 835 (1645–6, Mar. 14).

Exemption of, from imprisonment by surveyors of Bishops' Lands, i. 897 (1646, Nov. 17).

Exemption of, from Militia ordinance, i. 994 (1647, July 31).

Only those elected to parliament, to enjoy privileges of parliament, ii. 24 (1648–9, Mar. 19).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**

Administration of oaths to, i. 666 (1645, Apr. 5).

Exclusion from parliament of peers created since May, 1642, i. 884 (1646, Oct. 30).

Addition of, to committee for Navy, i. 1047 (1647, Dec. 17).

Scale of penalties for blasphemy by, graduated according to rank, ii. 394 (1650, June 28).

Prohibition of creation-money, ii. 585 (1652, June 3).

*See* HOUSE OF LORDS : TITLE OF HONOUR.

PENALTY. *See* PUNISHMENT.

PENSIONS.

**(i) Ordinances and acts.**

Relief of widows, disabled soldiers etc., i. 36–37 (1642, Oct. 24), 102–103 (1642–3, Mar. 6), 328–330 (1643, Oct. 31), 938–940 (1647, May 28), 997–998 (Aug. 10), 1055–1056 (Dec. 24), ii. 556–559 (1651, Sept. 30).

Provision made for widows and children of soldiers and for disabled soldiers, i. 36, 37, 328 : for a period of six months, 328 : distribution to have regard to merit, 36 : assessments for this purpose, 102–103, 329–330 : every parish to be charged, 938 : candidates for pension to repair to last place of settlement : claims of widows to be met with residue left after payment to disabled soldiers, 939 : accounts, 939–940 : justices to execute ordinance at any sessions of the peace, 998, 1055 : clerk of the peace to keep entry-book of payments, 1056 : provision for armies of Scotland and Ireland, ii. 556–559 : form of certificate of service and disablement, 557 : duration of pension, 557 : weekly allowance, 558 : addition to excise to meet charge, 558.

Confirmation of acts and ordinances relating to, ii. 1133, 1136 (1657, June 26).

**(ii) References.**

Employment of excise for provision of soldiers' pensions, i. 468 (1644, July 8), 484 (Aug. 3), 1006 (1647, Aug. 28), ii. 890 (1654, May 4) : of one half of excise forfeitures, i. 989 (1647, July 23), ii. 233 (1649, Aug. 14), 889 (1654, May 4) : of one half of delinquents' fines, i. 1168 (1648, June 16).

PENSIONS—*cont.*

**(ii) References**—*cont.*

Employment of part of proceeds of capture of prizes for provision of, for disabled sailors, and widows of sailors, ii. 10 (1648–9, Feb. 22), 72 (1649, Apr. 17).

Allowance to wife and children of deceased minister, ii. 346 (1649–50, Feb. 22).

Allowance to persons deprived of office by sale of Crown lands, ii. 693 (1652, Dec. 31).

Provision for maimed soldiers and widows and orphans of soldiers in Irish army, ii. 726–727 (1653, Sept. 26).

Provision for wives and children of ejected ministers and schoolmasters limited to cases of poverty and to one fifth part of profits of office, ii. 986 (1654, Aug. 28), 1467–1468 (1659–60, Mar. 16).

PERJURY.

Indictment for, to lie against debtors, swearing false oath as to poverty, ii. 241 (1649, Sept. 4), 324 (Dec. 21).

Excepted from General Pardon, ii. 571 (1651–2, Feb. 24).

Power of judges for relief of creditors and poor prisoners to examine cases of, ii. 764 (1653, Oct. 5).

To be regarded as scandal by commissioners for ejection of scandalous ministers and schoolmasters, ii. 977 (1654, Aug. 28).

Execution of laws against, in Ireland, ii. 1298 (1659, July 7).

PERSONAL ESTATE.

Excluded from forfeiture upon attainder of Irish rebels, ii. 1259 (1657, June 26).

*See* KING, THE (1): SEQUESTRATION (ii) (*a*).

PETITION AND ADVICE.

The humble petition and advice of the knights, citizens and burgesses of parliament, ii. 1048–1056 (1657, May 25) : *amended*, 1182–1186 (June 26).

The petitioners declare their desires, 1048–1049 : as to relation of protector and parliament, 1049 : disfranchisement of Papists and delinquents, 1049–1050, 1054–1055, 1183 : appointment of commissioners to try qualifications of members of parliament, 1051 : substitution of punitive powers of house of Commons for commissioners, 1183–1184 : membership and judicial powers of the upper house, 1051–1052, 1186 : provision of revenue, 1052, 1184 : admission of privy councillors, 1052 : appointment of chief officers of state, 1053 : forms of oaths to be taken by them, 1184–1185 : and by members of parliament, 1185–1186 : religious toleration, 1053–1054 : confirmation of loans upon public credit, 1054 : continuance of parliament, 1055 : confirmation of judicial proceedings, 1055–1056 : petition to have no binding force without consent of protector, 1056 : summons to parliament, 1186.

PETITIONS.

Regulations for presentation of, to parliament, i. 1139 (1648, May 20).

for release, presented by poor debtors to justice of peace, ii. 321 (1649, Dec. 21).

PILLORY.

Bawds put in, marked with "B" and sent to prison, ii. 389 (1650, May 10).

Sentence to, of poor prisoners fined and failing to pay fine, ii. 755 (1653, Oct. 5).

PIPE. *See* TOBACCO.

PIPE, CLERK OF THE. *See* CLERK OF THE PIPE.

PIRACY.

Acts for relief of captives of Turks and others, i. 17, 19 (1642, Aug. 1), 553–554 (1644, Oct. 24), [*continued*, 609–611 (1644–5, Jan. 28), 731–732 (1645, July 7)], ii. 367–368 (1650, Mar. 26), 824 (1653, Dec. 24).

Privateers empowered to capture pirate ships, i. 34 (1642, Oct. 19), 43 (Nov. 29), 348 (1643, Dec. 1), 826 (1645–6, Jan. 29).

Collections to be made for ransom of captives, i. 134, 135 (1643, Apr. 25.)

Loan to be raised for ransom of captives, i. 732–734 (1645, July 9).

Tax imposed on coal for provision of ships to guard the seas, ii. 505 509 (1651, Mar. 28).

Excepted from General Pardon, ii. 568 (1651–2, Feb. 24).

Duty imposed for redemption of captives, ii. 1130 (1657, June 26).

PLANTATIONS.

**(i) Trade with.**

Excise on tobacco graduated in favour of English plantations, i. 394–395 (1643–4, Mar. 4), ii. 1187 (1657, June 26).

Trade with New England, freed from payment of customs etc., i. 571 (1644, Nov. 26).

PLANTATIONS—*cont.*

**(i) Trade with**—*cont.*

Ordinance for encouragement of adventurers, i. 912–913 (1647–8, Jan. 23).

Exports to plantations exempt from all duties except excise, upon security being given: servants transported to be registered at Custom house, 912: trade with foreign ports to be carried in English ships.

Commissioners for advancement of trade to enquire into, ii. 405 (1650, Aug. 1).

Prohibition of trade with Barbados, Virginia, Bermuda and Antigua, ii. 425–429 (1650, Oct. 3).

Rebels in said plantations declared traitors: ships trading with them to be lawful prize, 426: procedure in Admiralty, 427: foreign ships trading with plantations to be lawful prize, 427–428: disposal of prizes: provisions for well-affected ships re-captured, 428: Council of State to issue licences to trade and to exercise other powers: publication, 429.

Imports from, to be carried in English ships, ii. 559 (1651, Oct. 9).

Reduction of duty on ginger and sugar from, ii. 1128 (1657, June 26).

Value of succades from, ii. 1221 (1657, June 26).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**

Government of West Indies, i. 331–333 (1643, Nov. 2): *continued*, 840 (1645–6, Mar. 21).

Appointment of Governor in chief, High Lord Admiral and Commissioners, 331–332, 840: powers: object declared evangelical: access to records relating to plantations, 332: appointment of subordinates and successors 332: indemnity, 333.

Transportation to, ii. 1264 (1657, June 26).

Council of State to promote welfare of, ii. 1274 (1659, May 19), 1419 (1659–60, Feb. 25).

*See* NEW ENGLAND: NEWFOUNDLAND.

PLATE.

Export of, prohibited, ii. 200 (1649, July 27).

Sale of, of royal family, ii. 546 (1651, July 17).

*See* LOANS (**i**).

PLURALIST. *See* BENEFICE.

POISON. *See* HOMICIDE.

POOR, OVERSEERS OF THE.

Required to collect public loan, i. 72 (1642–3, Jan. 30): to collect money for relief of poor clergy of Ireland, 286 (1643, Sept. 18): to carry into effect ordinance for demolition of monuments of idolatry, 426 (1644, May 9): to collect money for defence of Eastern Association, 464 (July 3): for defence of Surrey, 729, 730 (1645, July 1): to distribute fuel to poor of London, 482 (1644, July 20): to prepare lists of men, horses and arms, i. 490 (Aug. 19): to collect, money for propagation of gospel in New England, ii. 200 (1649, July 29): to receive and distribute proceeds of forfeitures, 243 (Sept. 5), 364 (1649–50, Mar. 12): to execute act for observation of Lord's Day, 384–385 (1650, Apr. 19), 1166–1170 (1657, June 26): and for punishment of swearing, 395 (1650, June 28): to survey highways in default of appointment of surveyor, 862 (1654, Mar. 31).

POOR PRISONERS. *See* DEBT.

POOR RATE. *See* PARISH (**i**).

POOR, THE.

**(i) Relief.**

Ordinance for supply of fuel, i. 303–305 (1643, Oct. 2), 481–482 (1644, July 20).

Local limits, 303: appointment and powers of officers, 303: indemnity, 305: distribution in London and Westminster, 481–482.

Appropriation of forfeitures, i. 757 (1645, Aug. 26), 1023 (1647, Sept. 30), 1024 (Oct. 4), 1065, 1066 (1647–8, Feb. 9), 1071 (Feb. 11), 1226 (1648, Oct. 27), ii. 243 (1649, Sept. 5), 245 (Sept. 12), 320 (Dec. 14), 364 (1649–50, Mar. 12), 394 (1650, June 28), 443 (Oct. 23), 454 (Nov. 14), 548 (1651, July 24), 565 (1651–2, Feb. 4), 621 (1652, Oct. 8), 699 (1652–3, Jan. 7), 701 (Feb. 9), 779 (1653, Nov. 12), 1169, 1179 (1657, June 26).

Ordinance for relief and employment, i. 1042–1045 (1647 Dec. 17), ii. 104–110 (1649, May 7).

Corporation for London, i. 1042, ii. 105: names of members, i. 1042–1043, ii. 105: common council to undertake election, i. 1043, ii. 105: exemption from mortmain law: power to sue and be sued: salaries, i. 1043, ii. 106:

POOR, THE—*cont.*

**(i) Relief—*cont.***

power to hold courts and use seal, ii. 106 : erection of work-houses and houses of correction, i. 1044. ii. 109 : equalisation of rates between parishes, i. 1044, ii. 107: power to make byelaws, i. 1044, ii. 108 : accounts, i. 1045, ii. 108 : power to plead general issue, i. 1045, ii. 109 : power to counties to create similar bodies, i. 1045 : corporation for London to keep vagrants, poor persons and bastard children at work, ii. 106 : aldermen who are ex-sheriffs to be justices of the peace for purposes of this act and other purposes, 107 : imposition of rate, 107–108 : enquiry as to charities, 109.

Governors of Westminster School to provide for, ii. 276 (1649, Sept. 26).

Appropriation of proceeds of coal-tax during winter to, ii. 508–509 (1651, Mar. 28).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**

Persons receiving alms exempted from contribution to excise, i. 920 (1646–7, Feb. 22).

Committee to receive complaints of poor persons sued for acts done in service of parliament, i. 937 (1647, May 21).

Provision for poor subscribers to loans, i. 950–951 (1647, June 3).

Persons receiving alms prohibited from selling beer or contributing to rate for payment of excise on ale brewed privately, ii. 230–231 (1649, Aug. 14).

No fee for registration of births etc. to be taken from people who live upon alms, ii. 717 (1653, Aug. 24).

Enclosure of forest land for use of, ii. 785 (1653, Nov. 22).

*See* FORMA PAUPERIS.

PORTUGAL.

Ships of king of, declared lawful prize, ii. 449–451 (1650, Nov. 8).

Council of State to report on credentials of minister of king of, ii. 503 (1650–1, Feb. 13).

Commodities from, excepted from Navigation Act, ii. 561 (1651, Oct. 8).

POST, THE.

Seditious matter not to be sent by, ii. 248 (1649, Sept. 20) : search permitted, 251.

Establishment of Post Office, ii. 1007–1013 (1654, Sept. 2).

Postmaster-General and his heirs to enjoy office, 1008 : under certain conditions, 1008–1011 : viz., sole charge of letters and packets, 1008–1009 : responsibility for official letters, 1009 : maintenance of regular communication, 1009–1010 : provision of post-horses, 1010–1011 : annual payment by quarterly instalments, 1011 : with certain privileges, 1011–1013 : viz., immunities, 1011 : monopoly, 1011–1012 : award of double damages and costs, 1012 : freedom from taxation, 1012–1013.

Settlement of postage of England, Scotland and Ireland, ii. 1110–1113 (1657. June 9).

Creation of one post office and one postmaster-general, 1110 : for transmission of all letters except those sent by common carriers, letters of advice and letters conveyed by sender or friend, 1111 : rates of inland and foreign postage, 1111–1112 : delivery of letters brought by ships, 1112 : creation of monopoly, 1112–1113 : office tenable for life or for term of years not exceeding eleven, 1113 : seizure of horses for service prohibited, 1113.

POUNDAGE. *See* SUBSIDY OF TONNAGE AND POUNDAGE.

PRAYER BOOK.

Substitution of Directory for Public Worship in place of, i. 582–607 (1644–5, Jan. 4), 755–757 (1645, Aug. 26). *See* CHURCH, THE (**1**).

Repeal of penalties on persons inveighing against, ii. 424–425 (1650, Sept. 27).

Abolition of, enforced in Ireland, ii. 494 (1650, Dec. 25), 1298 (1659, July 7).

Ejection of ministers and schoolmasters using, ii. 977 (1654, Aug. 28).

PREBENDARIES.

Money for county defence, raised from estates of, i. 60 (1642–3. Jan. 10), 75 (Feb. 3), 79 (Feb. 11).

Seizure of horses and arms of, i. 85 (1642–3, Feb. 23).

Abolition of. *See* DEAN.

PREROGATIVE COURT. *See* CANTERBURY.

PRESENTATION. *See* BENEFICE.

PRESS GANG. *See* IMPRESSMENT.

PRIEST. *See* ROMAN CATHOLICS.

PRINTING.

Regulation of, i. 184–187 (1643, June 14), 1021–1023 (1647, Sept. 30), ii. 245–254 (1649, Sept. 20) : *revived*, 696–699 (1652–3, Jan. 7).

Licence required for entry of book on register of Stationer's Company : entry being made, licence of Stationers' Company required : and if book entered under a particular name or imported from abroad, licence of owner required : wardens of company empowered to make searches and apprehend authors, printers etc., 185, ii. 247–248 : justices of peace to assist : publication of order, i. 186 : names of licensers, 186, 187 : names of author, printer and licenser of books and pamphlets to be shown, 1022, ii. 249 : penalties imposed upon printer, book-seller, i. 1022, ii. 246 : and hawker, i. 1022, ii. 251–252 : committees and justices to enter houses and seize books etc., i. 1022 : evidence required for conviction, 1022–1023 : indemnity : liability to heavier penalties for treason or blasphemy not affected, 1023, ii. 247 : laws in force to be executed, 246 : penalties imposed on author and on buyer concealing pamphlets etc., 246 : existing licences declared void : clerk of parliament to issue licences, 247 : no printing presses except in London, the universities, York and Finsbury, ii. 248–249 : printers to enter bond, 249 : notice to be given of lease to printer, and importation or manufacture of materials, 250 : books imported to be landed at London, 250 : bibles not to be imported, 250–251 : copyright, 252 : seizure of unlicensed books, 252 : penalties and tribunals, 252–253 : evidence, 253 : limitation of prosecutions, 254 : council of state to inquire into, and regulate printing, 697 : none to print unless with licence by patrimonial right or after apprenticeship, 697–698 : imported books searched, 698 : exceptions in favour of army and universities, 699.

PRISON. *See* GAOL : HOUSE OF CORRECTION.

PRISONERS, POOR. *See* DEBT (**1**) : FORMA PAUPERIS.

PRIVATEERS. *See* IRELAND (**11**) : LETTERS OF MARQUE : PIRACY : PRIZES, NAVAL : SHIPS (**1**).

PRIVILEGE. *See* CHARITABLE USES (**1**) : ETON : INNS OF COURT : PARLIAMENT, MEMBERS OF (**11**) : PEERS (**1**) : SOLICITOR : WESTMINSTER ABBEY AND SCHOOL : WINCHESTER SCHOOL.

PRIVY COUNCIL. *See* COUNCIL OF PROTECTOR.

PRIZES, NAVAL.

(**1**) **Ordinances and acts.**

Ordinance for sale of, i. 392–393 (1643–4, Feb. 27).

Appointment of commissioners, 392 : accounts, 392–393 : indemnity, 393.

Act for encouragement of officers and mariners, ii. 9–13 (1648–9, Feb. 22).

Distribution of prize money (*a*) on capture of man-of-war by man-of-war, 9–10 : (*b*) on capture of merchant ship by man of war, 10 : (*c*) on capture of merchant ship by merchant ship, 10 : adjudication in Court of Admiralty, 10–11 : no appeal, 10 : bulk not to be broken, 11 : payment in lieu of salvage by owner of ship re-captured after capture by the enemy, 11 : admiral's tenths, 12.

Consolidating Act, ii. 66–75 (1649, Apr. 17).

Recital of previous ordinances, 66–67 : lawful prizes to include revolted ships, ships with letters of marque from Charles Stuart, ships carrying contraband, 68–69 : commerce with Ireland prohibited, 69 : prizes to remain intact until judgment in Court of Admiralty : documents to be preserved and officers examined, 70 : restoration to owners of ships re-captured : payment for salvage, 71 : treaty rights to be respected, 72 : division of prize money, according as captor or captive is man-of-man or merchant ship, 72–73 : payment for destruction of ordnance, 72 : admiral's tenths reserved for treasurer of Admiralty, 73 : appeals before commissions of delegates, 74 : Council of State to grant licences to privateer, 74 : security to be lodged in Court of Admiralty : publication of ordinance, 75.

Appointment for Commissioners for sale of, ii. 75–78 (1649, Apr. 17).

Prizes to be sold after sentence in Court of Admiralty, 75 : commissioners not to be purchasers : appointment of treasurers, 76 : inventories and appraisements, 76–77 : disposal of proceeds : salaries, 77 : treasurers to enter into recognizances, 77–78.

PRIZES, NAVAL—*cont.*

(ii) **Declarations as to lawful prize.**

Goods of king's subjects carried away on foreign ships liable to capture : ship liable to capture as prize, if offence intentional, i. 500 (1644, Aug. 30).
Revolted ships, ships with letters of marque from Charles Stuart and ships carrying contraband declared lawful prize, ii. 68-69 (1649, Apr. 17).
Declaration as lawful prize of ships trading with disaffected Plantations, ii. 426–428 (1650, Oct. 3) : of ships trading with Scotland, 445–447 (Nov. 6) : of ships of king of Portugal, 449–451 (Nov. 8).

(iii) **Miscellaneous.**

Irish adventurers to retain prizes but to furnish inventories to Court of Admiralty, i. 11 (1642, June 17), 35 (Oct. 19), 43-44 (Nov. 29).
Reservation of admiral's tenth, i. 35 (1642, Oct. 19), 44 (Nov. 29), ii. 12 (1648–9, Feb. 22), 73 (1649, Apr. 17), 380 (1650, Apr. 13).
One third allowed to captors of prizes, with additional third to owners, where captor is merchant ship, i. 104 (1642–3, Mar. 13).
Privateers to retain prizes upon sentence in Court of Admiralty, i. 349 (1643, Dec. 1) : inventories to be furnished, 350.
Penalties for fraudulent appropriation of, i. 442 (1644, June 3).
Form of licence of privateer, i. 825–827 (1645–6, Jan. 29).
Audit of accounts of, ii. 206 (1649, Aug. 8).
Proceedings in Court of Admiralty, ii. 380 (1650, Apr. 13) : prisoners not to be slain in cold blood but brought to give evidence, 380.
Exception of prize-goods from operation of Navigation Act, ii. 561 (1651, Oct. 8).
Revenue arising from, brought under survey of exchequer, ii. 1016 (1654, Sept. 2).
Indemnity for commissioners for prize-goods, ii. 1181 (1657, June 26).
Commissioners to bring in arrears arising from, ii. 1276 (1659, May 26), 1287 (June 22).
Sequestration of estates of collectors of proceeds of, ii. 1342 (1659, Aug. 2).
Issue of warrants to commissioners for prize-goods, ii. 1410 (1659–60, Feb. 2).

PROBATE. *See* ADMINISTRATION OF ESTATES : INVENTORIES.

PROCLAMATIONS.

for adjournment of certain courts of law to Oxford, i. 65 (1642–3, Jan. 21), 133 (Apr. 18).
Validity of, i. 373 (1643–4, Jan. 22).
by governor of Jersey without consent of Parliament, to be void, i. 773 (1645, Sept. 16).
upon writs of exigent directed to sheriff of Durham, i. 832 (1645–6, Feb. 18).
of assizes, i. 857 (1646, June 27), ii. 518 (1651, July 9), 909 (1654, June 9).
against proceedings of parliament, declared void, i. 909 (1646, Dec. 14).
of time and place of trial of Charles I., i. 1255 (1648–9, Jan. 6).
of time and place of session of High Court of Justice, ii. 367 (1650, Mar. 26), 782 (1653, Nov. 21).
by commissioners for settlement of Ireland, ii. 742 (1653, Sept. 26).
of summons to parliament, ii. 816 (1653, Dec. 16), 931 (1654, June 27).
of preparation of list of persons of bad fame in parishes on borders of England and Scotland, ii. 1263 (1657, June 26).

PROPAGATION OF GOSPEL.

In West Indies, i. 332 (1643, Nov. 2).
In New England, ii. 197–200 (1649, July 27).
Corporation formed, called President and Society for propagation of gospel in New England : with exemption from mortmain licence : power to make a common seal, 198 : and bye-laws : money payable to commissioners of New England, 199 : general collection to be made, 199–200 : but money and plate not to be transported, 200.
In Wales. *See* WALES (ii).
In Ireland. *See* IRELAND (iv).
In north of England, ii. 377 (1650, Apr. 5), 391 (May 31).

PROTECTION.

of estates of persons dying in military service, i. 37 (1642, Oct. 24).
of envoy to Scotland, i. 46 (1642, Nov. 29).
Oath required of those who come under protection of Parliament, i. 665–666 (1645, Apr. 5).
of accomplices laying informations, ii. 578 (1651–2, Feb. 24), 772 (1653, Oct. 21).
of settlers in Ireland, ii. 730 (1653, Sept. 26).
of inventions. *See* INVENTION.
*See* ESSOIN.

PROTECTOR, THE LORD.

Use of name and style of, ii. 813 (1653, Dec. 16), 825–828 (Dec. 26): abolition, ii. 1271 (1659, May 11).
offences against, declared high treason, ii. 832 (1653–4, Jan. 19), 1038 (1656, Nov. 27).
To sign warrants for custody of lunatics, ii. 855 (1653–4, Mar. 20).
Forfeitures and escheats to fall to, ii. 875 (1654, Apr. 12), 1250 (1657, June 26).
Revenue of, as such, alone affected by ordinance for bringing revenue into one treasury, ii. 921 (1654, June 21).
Lapse of right of presentation to, ii. 986 (1654, Aug. 28).
To approve union of parishes for ecclesiastical purposes, ii. 1003 (1654, Sept. 2).
To approve statutes made by governors of Windsor almshouses, ii. 1024 (1654, Sept. 2).
Orders and declarations of Protector and Council, ii. 1029–1036 (1654–5, Feb. 8).
Act for security of, ii. 1038–1042 (1656, Nov. 27).
Offences against person of lord Protector, 1038: aid etc. given to issue of late king, 1038–1039: and certain other offences declared high treason, 1039: commissioners for trial of offenders in England and Wales, 1039–1040: Scotland, 1040–1041: Ireland, 1041: powers of commissioners, 1041–1042: form of oath, 1042: offenders to be named by Lord Protector, 1042.
Form of oath of, ii. 1184–1185 (1657, June 26).
Powers of. *See* INSTRUMENT OF GOVERNMENT: PETITION AND ADVICE.

PROTESTANTS, FRENCH.

Erection of church of, at Dover, i. 845–846 (1646, Apr. 16).
To worship in St. Anthony's Hospital, in London, ii. 104 (1649, Apr. 30): provision of premises for preacher, 104, 154 (June 20).

PROVOST MARTIAL. *See* MARSHAL.

PUBLICATION.

of Book of Rates, i. 20 (1642, Aug. 1).
by trumpet and drum, ii. 354 (1649–50, Feb. 26), 409 (1650, Aug. 2).
of declaration of Charles II., adjudged treason, ii. 420 (1650, Aug. 28).
of intended marriages, ii. 715 (1653, Aug. 24).
of Ordinances and Acts. *See* ASSIZES: BISHOPS' LANDS (**i**): BLASPHEMY: COAL: COLLECTION: COMPOSITION: CROWN LANDS (**i**): CUSTOMS (**i**): HUMILIATION, NATIONAL: INFANT AND CHILD: LOAN (**iii**): LONDON (**i**): MARKET-TOWN: PLANTATIONS (**i**): PRIZES, NAVAL (**i**): SAILOR: SCOTLAND (**iii**): SEQUESTRATION (**ii**): SESSIONS OF THE PEACE (**i**): SPIES: SUNDAY: TRADE (**ii**).
*See* COUNCIL OF STATE: COUNTY COURT: ELECTIONS: MARKET-DAY: MARKET PLACE: PRINTING: SESSIONS OF THE PEACE: SHERIFFS (**ii**).

PUBLIC BUILDING.

Library etc. at St. James' in custody of Council of State, ii. 503 (1650–1, Feb. 13), 1275 (1659, May 19), 1420 (1659–60, Feb. 25).

PUBLIC HOUSE. *See* TAVERN.

PUBLIC OFFICE.

Carriage and franking of correspondence of, ii. 1009 (1654, Sept. 2).

PUNISHMENT.

Power of, conferred on Levant Company, i. 396 (1643–4, Mar. 7).
Capital, upon attainder of archbishop of Canterbury, i. 608–609 (1644–5, Jan. 9).
Capital, six days' notice of, to be given by Court-martial to parliament, i. 845 (1646, Apr. 3).
Discretion of High Court of Parliament in matter of, i. 722 (1645, June 27).
Capital, upon conviction for gross blasphemy, i. 1134 (1648, May 2).
Capital, for treason or misprision of treason: High Court of Justice empowered to sentence to execution or hanging, ii. 419 (1650, Aug. 27), 493 (Dec. 10), 918 (1654, June 9).
*See* BANISHMENT: MARTIAL LAW: PILLORY: ROMAN CATHOLICS (**i**): STOCKS: WHIPPING.

PURPRESTURE. *See* WASTE.

PURVEYANCE.

Abolition of, ii. 1057 (1657, June 9).

# Q.

QUARRY. *See* MINES.

QUARTER DAY.

Accounts rendered quarterly, i. 770 (1645, Sept. 11), 783 (Oct. 4), ii. 215 (1649, Aug. 14).
Salaries payable on, i. 784 (1645, Oct. 4), 1169 (1648, July 20).
Annuity payable on, i. 784 (1645, Oct. 8).
Quarterly certificates of convictions for swearing to be made to clerk of peace, ii. 394 (1650, June 28).

QUARTER SESSIONS.

Laws for provision of pensions to be put into execution at, i. 102 (1642–3, Mar. 6), 940 (1647, May 28), ii. 557 (1651, Sept. 30).
Offenders against ordinance for use of Directory indicted at, i. 756 (1645, Aug. 24).
Assessment for pensions made at, i. 938 (1647, May 28): or at any sessions of peace, i. 998 (1647, Aug. 10), 1055 (Dec. 24).
Appeals from church rates made at, i. 1067 (1647–8, Feb. 9).
Lists of Roman Catholics certified to justices at, ii. 351 (1649–50, Feb. 26).
Act read at, ii. 386 (1650, Apr. 19).
Controversies touching marriages heard at, ii. 718 (1653, Aug. 24).
Presentment of recusants at, ii. 1170 (1657, June 26): protestants inheriting from recusants to state their cases at, 1179.

QUEEN, THE.

Revenue of. *See* CROWN LANDS (1).
Intercourse with, prohibited, i. 327 (1643, Oct. 31).
Sale of personal estate of. *See* KING, THE (1).

QUIETUS. *See* CLERK OF THE PIPE: EXCHEQUER (1).

QUIT RENTS.

Temporary remission of, in Ireland, ii. 926 (1654, June 23).

# R.

RAISINS. *See* CURRANTS: SUBSIDY (1).

RANSOM. *See* PIRACY.

RAPE. *See* SEXUAL OFFENCES.

RATE.

Local, i. 132 (1643, Apr. 12), 167 (May 30), 191 (July 10), 1057 (1647–8, Jan. 8), 1063 (Jan. 29), ii. 107 (1649, May 7), 124 (May 23), 863–867 (1654, Mar. 31).
Apportionment of, on division of parish, i. 816 (1645–6, Jan. 7): relief to be given by commissioners of Great Seal, 816.
Imposed by churchwardens for maintenance of church, i. 1065 (1647–8, Feb. 9).
Parochial, not affected by ecclesiastical union of parishes, ii. 1004 (1654, Sept. 2).
*See also* PARISH (1).

RATES, BOOK OF. *See* SUBSIDY (1).

REBATEMENT. *See* ASSESSMENT (v): BEER: COAL: CURRANTS: CUSTOMS (v): DISTILLERS: EXCISE (1): FEE FARM RENTS.

RECOGNIZANCES.

Stage-players to enter into, not to act again, i. 1071 (1647–8, Feb. 11).
Court of Admiralty to take, i. 1121 (1648, Apr. 14).
Treasurers of Prize goods to enter into, ii. 77–78 (1649, Apr. 17).
Use of English for, ii. 456 (1650, Nov. 22).
Excepted from General Pardons, ii. 573 (1651–2, Feb. 24), 1301 (1659, July 12).
Entry into, under ordinance for prohibition of duelling, ii. 937, 938 (1654, June 29).
Persons arrested by warrant of conservators of Thames and Medway to enter into, ii. 946 (1654, Aug. 11).
Plaintiffs in chancery to acknowledge recognizance, which is to be filed in Petty Bag office, ii. 951 (1654, Aug. 21).
Suspected recusants to enter into, ii. 1173 (1657, June 26).
To secure gambling debts, declared void, ii. 1250 (1657, June 26).
Suspected persons on borders of England and Scotland to enter into, ii. 1263 (1657, June 26): to be delivered to clerk of the peace, 1264.
*See* BONDS.

RECORD.

Register of public loan to remain upon, i. 73 (1642–3, Jan. 30).
of proceedings of committee for regulation of Cambridge university, i. 372 (1643–4, Jan. 22).
of names of those taking Solemn League and Covenant, i. 378 (1643–4, Feb. 5).
of names of persons ordained, i. 525 (1644, Oct. 4), 869 (1646, Aug. 28), 1203 (1648, Aug. 29).
of convictions for swearing and cursing, ii. 394 (1650, June 28).
of names of seamen returning from abroad, ii. 613 (1652, Sept. 9).
of allotment of Irish land, ii. 731 (1653, Sept. 26).
of institutions of public preachers and ministers, ii. 856 (1653–4, Mar. 20), 1459 (1659–60, Mar. 14).
of presentments and discharges of recusants, ii. 1174, 1179 (1657, June 26).
in Exchequer, of certificates of value of London houses, ii. 1225 (1657, June 26).
in Exchequer, of discharge of account, ii. 1406 (1659–60, Feb. 2).
*See* EVIDENCE (**ii**) (**iii**).

RECORD, CLERKS OF.

Voidance of appointments of those acting against Parliament, i. 362–363 (1643, Dec. 25).

RECORDER.

Removal of, for delinquency, 876 (1646, Oct. 1).
Certain delinquents disabled from voting in election of, i. 1023 (1647, Oct. 4).
Form of oath of, ii. 242 (1649, Sept. 5).
*See* LONDON (**i**).

RECORDS.

**(i) Custody etc. of.**

Prohibition of removal of, to Oxford, i. 66 (1642–3, Jan. 21), 134 (1643, Apr. 18), 373 (1643–4, Jan. 22).
Committee for Revenue empowered to take records relating to Crown revenues, i. 300 (1643, Sept. 21).
Preservation of sequestered records, i. 343–345 (1643, Nov. 20), 1015 (1647, Sept. 22).
Sequestrators not to sell manuscripts but to deliver them to a committee, 344 : similar directions for valuable printed books, 344 : provisions for Inns of Court, 344: power of Assembly of Divines, 344 : registrar of Bishops' Lands to act as custodian of evidences sequestered in London, 1015.
Appointment, fees and duties of keeper of records or registrar of Bishops' Lands, i. 894–895, 903–904 (1646, Nov. 7), 911 (Dec. 24), 1014–1015 (1647, Sept. 22) : of keeper of records of Dean and Chapter Lands, ii. 88–89 (1649, Apr. 30) : of keeper of records of Crown Lands, 175 (1649, July 16).
Surveyors of Irish lands to require production of muniments and to dispose of them in safety, i. 1153–1154, 1164 (1648, June 5).
Trustees to hold records relating to tithes late in possession of bishops and deans, ii. 143 (1649, June 8).
Delivery of, to Auditors of the Prests, ii. 206 (1649, Aug. 8).
of Forfeited estates, preservation of, ii. 526, 529 (1651, July 16).
of Irish forfeited estates, ii. 745 (1653, Sept. 26) : preservation of, in Dublin, 746 : in exchequer of Ireland, 1261 (1657, June 26).
of royal forests, ii. 796 (1653, Nov. 22).
of chancery, ii. 960 (1654, Aug. 21).

**(ii) Grant of access to:**

to governor and commissioners of West Indian plantations, i. 332 (1643, Nov. 2).
to committee of excise, i. 692 (1645, June 6).
to committee for receipt of money due on merchants' bonds, i. 733 (1645, July 9).
to committee for accounts, i. 941 (1647, May 28).
to Council of State, ii. 4 (1648–9, Feb. 13), 337 (1649–50, Feb. 13), 502 (1650–1, Feb. 13), 1274 (1659, May 19), 1419 (1659–60, Feb. 25).
to governors of Poor of London (records of charitable uses), ii. 109 (1649, May 7).
to commissioners for Advancement of Trade, ii. 406 (1650, Aug. 1).
to trustees for sale of Fee-farm rents, ii. 418 (1650, Aug. 13).
to commissioners for Ireland, ii. 494 (1650, Dec. 25).
to commissioners for receipt of lists of public debtors, ii. 767 (1653, Oct. 7).
to trustees for sale and commissioners for survey of royal forests, ii. 791–792 (1653, Nov. 22), 1122 (1657, June 19).
to commissioners for arrears of excise, ii. 829 (1653, Dec. 29), 852 (1653–4, Mar. 17).

RECORDS—*cont*

**(iii) Miscellaneous.**

Committee for removal of Obstructions to deal with persons withholding, i. 1229 (1648, Nov. 21).
Copies of, ii. 361 (1649-50. Mar. 11), 418 (1650, Aug. 13), 791-792 (1653, Nov. 22).
Use of English language for, ii. 456 (1650, Nov. 22).
*See also* MUSTER ROLLS.

RECOVERY. *See* FINES AND RECOVERIES.

RECREATIONS. *See* SPORTS AND PASTIMES

RECTORIES.

Sale of manors of, ii. 429–439 (1650, Oct. 16), 910–911 (1654, June 9).
*See also* BENEFICE : TITHES.

RECUSANTS.

Act for discovery of, ii. 1170–1180 (1657, June 26).
Justices to charge juries to enquire as to reputed papists, 1170 : persons so presented to take oath of abjuration, 1170–1171 : form of oath, 1171 : defaulters adjudged recusants, 1171-1172 : justices to send out quarterly warrants for presentments, 1172 : suspects bound over until ensuing quarter sessions, 1172-1173 : penalty for refusal to enter recognizances, 1173 : seizure, upon conviction of recusancy, of two thirds of estate, 1173–1174 : mansion house exempt, 1174 : enrolment, 1174 : discharge of persons taking oath, 1174–1175 : provision for cases of heirs (*a*) of sixteen years of age, 1175 : (*b*) under sixteen years of age, 1175–1176 : similar provisions for others to whom estates of recusant conveyed, 1176–1177 : accounts and salaries, 1177–1178 : persons marrying papist to take oath of abjuration, 1178 : no removal by certiorari or reversal, 1178 : penalties for official negligence, 1179 : convicted person only admitted to take oath after frequent attendance at divine service, 1179–1180 : penalties for persons relapsing, and attending mass at embassy, 1180.
Roman Catholic recusants disarmed, ii. 1293 (1659, June 28), 1297 (July 7).
Laws against, to be executed by council of state, ii. 1421 (1659–60, Feb. 25).
*See* DELINQUENTS.

REFORMADO OFFICERS.

Payment of, i. 393–394 (1643–4, Feb. 29), 947 (1647, May 28).
Unemployed officers to act as, i. 404-405 (1644, Mar. 26).

REGALITIES. *See* BISHOPS' LANDS (**i**) : WESTMINSTER ABBEY AND SCHOOL.

REGISTRAR, REGISTRAR ACCOUNTANT. *See* ACCOUNTS (**iv**) (**vii**) : BISHOPS' LANDS : CHANCERY (**i**) : CLERGY AND MINISTERS (**iv**) : CROWN LANDS (**i**) : DEANS' LANDS (**i**) : FEE FARM RENTS (**i**) : FORFEITED ESTATES (**i**) : INDEMNITY AND PARDON (**i**) : IRELAND (**v**) : OXFORD UNIVERSITY (**i**).

REGISTRATION OF BIRTHS ETC.

Register of baptisms, marriages and burials kept by minister and officers of church for inspection and taking of copies, i. 583 (1644–5, Jan. 4).
Registrar to keep book ii. 716 (1653, Aug. 24) : justice to subscribe marriages, 716 717 : fees, 717 : union of small parishes for registration, 718 : ordinance partially confirmed, 1139 (1657, June 26).

RELIGIOUS WORSHIP. *See* CHURCH, THE (**i**).

REMAINDER. *See* REVERSION.

RENT. *See* LANDLORD AND TENNANT.

RENTAL. *See* SURVEY (**ii**).

REPEAL.

of all ordinances etc. passed from 26 July to 6 Aug. 1647, i. 998–999 (1647, Aug. 20).
of clauses in statutes penalising absence from church, ii. 423–425 (1650, Sept. 27).
of all ordinances etc. passed from 20 Apr., 1653, to 17 Sept., 1656, not mentioned in confirming act, ii. 1142 (1657, June 26).

REPRISALS. *See* LETTERS OF MARQUE : PRIZES, NAVAL.

REQUESTS, COURT OF.

Ordinances against adjournment of, to Oxford, i. 65–67 (1642–3, Jan. 21), 133–134 (Apr. 18).

REVENUE.
Receivers of, i. 300 (1643, Sept. 21), ii. 145 (1649, June 18).
Council of State authorised to charge, ii. 4 (1648-9, Feb. 13), 337 (1649-50, Feb. 13), 502 (1650-1, Feb. 13), 1275 (1659, May 19), 1419 (1659-60, Feb. 25): and to manage it to best advantage, 1421.
Public, to be brought into one treasury, ii. 652-653 (1652, Dec. 10), 711-712 (1653, July 28), 918-921 (1654, June 21), 1016-1019 (Sept. 2).
Provisions relating to, in Instrument of Government, ii. 820 (1653, Dec. 16): and in Petition and Advice, 1052 (1657, May 25).
Derived from excise, brought into one receipt, ii. 889 (1654, May 4).
Derived from excise, brought into survey of court of exchequer, ii. 1016 (1654, Sept. 2).
Act for improvement of, by farming customs and excise, ii. 1268-1269 (1657, June 26).
Commissioners for bringing in arrears of, ii. 1276-1277 (1659, May 26).
of king and royal family. *See* CROWN LANDS.
Committee for. *See* COMMISSIONERS AND COMMITTEES **(vii)**.

REVERSION.
of Bishops' Lands, minimum rates fixed for sale of, i. 1106 (1647-8, Mar. 17).
Exclusion of reversions and remainders expectant upon estates in tail from grant to trustees for sale of Crown lands, ii. 190 (1649, July 16).
Purchase of, by contractors for sale of Dean and Chapter Lands, ii. 202 (1649 July 31).
of Forfeited Estates, minimum rates fixed for sale of, ii. 528 (1651, July 16).
Inclusion of reversions and remainders expectant upon estates in tail in Forfeited Estates, ii. 596-597 (1652, Aug. 4), 648-649 (Nov. 18): in sale of Crown lands, 695 (1652, Dec. 31).

RIOT.
Suppression of local, i. 139 (1643, May 3).
Committee for militia of London to suppress, i. 251 (1643, Aug. 17).
Suppression of, caused by collection of excise, i. 918 (1646-7, Feb. 22), 1005-1006 (1647, Aug. 28), ii. 233 (1649, Aug. 14).
Punishment of, on days of recreation, i. 985-986 (1647, June 28).
Suppression of, caused by collection of subsidy, i. 1039 (1647, Dec. 16).
Suppression of tumultuous assemblies brought about under pretence of presenting petitions, i. 1139 (1648, May 20).
Suppression of disturbances at elections, i. 1253 (1648, Dec. 20), ii. 320-321 (1649 Dec. 14 and 18), 1471 (1659-60, Mar. 16).
Suppression of, caused by ejection of scandalous clergy and schoolmasters, ii. 987 (1654, Aug. 28).

RIVER.
Counties on both sides of, to have power to apprehend breakers of Sabbath on ii. 1164 (1657, June 26).
*See* NAVIGATION.

ROGUES. *See* VAGABONDS.

ROLLS CHAPEL. *See* INNS OF COURT.

ROMAN CATHOLICS.
**(1) Penalties imposed on:**
(*a*) Assessment of, at special rates, i. 75 (1642-3, Feb. 3), 79 (Feb. 11), 118 (1643, Mar. 31), 534 (1644, Oct. 18).
(*b*) Seizure of arms and horses of, i. 84 (1642-3, Feb. 23), 127 (1643, Apr. 10), ii. 1293 (1659, June 28), 1297 (July 7), 1311, 1315 (July 14), 1453 (1659-60, Mar. 12).
Committees for National Militia to disarm, i. 1250 (1648, Dec. 2), ii. 124 (1649, May 23), 196 (July —), 399 (1650, July 11).
(*c*) Sequestration of estates of, i. 107 (1643, Mar. 27), 255 (Aug. 18), 1179-1183 (1648, Aug. 9), 1186-1188 (Aug. 25), ii. 210-211 (1649, Aug. 10), 329-335 (1649-50, Jan. 25), 391 (1650, May 31).
Loans secured upon sale of lands of, i. 929 (1647, May 13).
Forfeiture of one-third of lands by Irish Roman Catholics, not being Jesuits or priests, ii. 602 (1652, Aug. 13).
Papist delinquents who compound to sell estates within year, ii. 646 (1652, Nov. 18).
(*d*) Quarter refused to Irish Roman Catholics, i. 554-555 (1644, Oct. 25).
(*e*) Suspension from communion of persons marrying or permitting marriage of their children to, i. 791 (1645, Oct. 20), 1206 (1648, Aug. 29).
(*f*) Removal of, from London to distance of 20 miles, i. 841-842 1646, Apr. 1), 847-848 (May 7), 1140-1141 (1648, May 23),

ROMAN CATHOLICS—*cont.*

**(i) Penalties imposed on**—*cont.*

General act for removal of, ii. 349–354 (1649-50, Feb. 26).

Removal to place 20 miles or more from London, 349 : powers of search, 349–350 : prohibition of travel five miles from place of abode, 351 : penalties, 351–352 : grant of exemptions by Council of State, 352–353 : exceptions, 353 : rewards for discovery of Jesuits and priests, 353–354.

Priests and Jesuits to leave London before 15 July and England before 1 Aug., ii. 1304 (1659, July 13).

(*g*) Exception from general pardon of Jesuits and priests, i. 571-572 (1651–2, Feb. 24) : from pardon of life of Irish Jesuits and priests, ii. 599 (1652, Aug. 13), 751 (1653, Sept. 26).

(*h*) Disfranchisement of. *See* FRANCHISE : PETITION AND ADVICE.

(*i*) Prohibition of, from presentation to benefices, ii. 1266–1267 (1657, June 26).

**(ii) Execution of penal laws and authorisation of searches.**

Power of search of Committee of Militia for London, i. 453 (1644, June 15), 649 (1644–5, Feb. 28), 824 (1645–6, Jan. 19), 954–955 (1647, June 11), 987–988 (July 10).

Jurisdiction of commissioners for High Court of Justice, ii. 366 (1650, Mar. 26).

Continuance of penal laws, ii. 834–835 (1653–4, Jan. 19).

Discovery of Popish Recusants, ii. 1170–1180 (1657, June 26). *See* RECUSANTS.

Attainder of ill-affected Papists in Ireland, ii. 1252 (1657, June 26) : not to extend to persons not guilty of rebellion, 1260.

Execution of penal laws in Ireland, ii. 1298 (1659, July 7).

Execution of laws against recusants, priests, and Jesuits by Council of State, ii. 1421 (1659-60, Feb. 25).

Speedy execution of laws against priests and Jesuits, ii. 1425 (1659–60, Mar. 12).

*See also* RECUSANTS.

ROMNEY MARSH. *See* BYE LAWS, ETC.

ROYAL FAMILY.

Revenue of. *See* CROWN LANDS.

Punishment of communication with, ii. 365 (1650, Mar. 26). *See* KING, THE **(ii)**.

Sale of personal estate of. *See* KING, THE **(i)**.

## S.

SABBATH. *See* SUNDAY.

SAILOR.

Provision of medals and rewards for, ii. 11 (1648-9, Feb. 22), 73 (1649, Apr. 17).

English seamen serving abroad to return to England, ii. 381 (1650, Apr. 13).

Recall of seamen, ii. 612–614 (1652, Sept. 9) : time allowed for return from various localities, 613 : trial of offenders against act, 613-614 : publication, 614.

Lists of, prepared by commissioners for admiralty and navy, ii. 709 (1653, July 28), 1278 (1659, May 31), 1408 (1659-60, Feb. 2).

Exemption of mariners etc. living below London Bridge from London building act, ii. 1233 (1657, June 26).

*See* NAVY **(ii)** : PENSIONS **(ii)** : TRINITY HOUSE : WAGES.

SALARIES AND FEES.

**(i) Payable to :**

treasurer of army, i. 22 (1642, Aug. 10).

commissioners and surveyor of navy, i. 28 (1642, Sept. 15).

collectors etc. of assessments, i. 41 (1642, Nov. 29), 153 (1643, May 7), 239 (Aug. 3), 271 (Sept. 5), 319 (Oct. 23), 325, 327 (Oct. 27), 330 (Oct. 31), 337 (Nov. 4), 355, 358 (Dec. 18), 380 (1643-4, Feb. 16), 401, 409 (1644, Mar. 26), 457 (June 25), 471 (July 10), 517 (Oct. 2), 550 (Oct. 18), 575 (Dec. 3), 617 (1644–5, Feb. 17), 634 (Feb. 21), 652 (Mar. 3), 660 (1645, Mar. 31), 663 (April 3), 688 (May 26), 700 (June 12), 702 (June 13), 711 (June 20), 718 (June 27), 725 (July 1), 741 (Aug. 6), 747 (Aug. 18), 759 (Aug. 29), 764 (Sept. 3), 781 (Sept. 27), 811 (Dec. 1), 850–851 (1646, May 23), 981 (1647, June 23), 1054 (Dec. 24) 1102 (1647–8, Feb. 16), ii. 22 (1648–9, Mar. 19), 49, 56 (1649, Apr. 7), 230 (Aug. 14), 316 (Dec. 7), 392 (1650, June 4), 486, 488 (Nov. 26), 683 (1652, Dec. 10), 1091, 1158, 1160 (1657, June 26), 1397–1398 (1659-60, Jan. 26).

marshalls of trained bands, i. 138 (1643, May 2).

Assembly of Divines, i. 183 (1643, June 12).

commissioners and other officers of excise, i. 206, 207 (1643, July 22), 279, 282 (Sept. 8), 287–288 (Sept. 18), 366 (1643–4, Jan. 9), 380 (Feb. 16), 612 (1644–5, Jan. 29), 770 (1645, Sept. 11), ii. 215 (1649, Aug. 14), 829 (Dec. 29), 850 (1653–4, Mar. 17), 1350 (1659, Sept. 28), 1353 (Dec. 27).

SALARIES AND FEES—*cont.*

**(1) Payable to**—*cont.*

treasurer of Scottish loan, i. 315 (1643, Oct. 16).
collectors, commissioners etc. of customs, i. 343 (1643, Nov. 15), 1260 (1648-9, Jan. 16), ii. 854 (1653-4, Mar. 20), 1350 (1659, Sept. 28), 1353 (Dec. 27).
Lord High Admiral, i. 351 (1653, Dec. 7).
commissioners for army, i. 402 (1644, Mar. 26).
treasurers and other officers of sequestrations, i. 414 (1644, Mar. 30), 441 (May 25), 1181 (1648, Aug. 9), 1187 (Aug. 25), ii. 60-61 (1649, Apr. 9), 332 (1649-50, Jan. 25), 840 (1653-4, Feb. 10), 1414-1415 (1659-60, Feb. 2).
Attorney-general and solicitor-general, i. 441-447 (1644, May 28).
overseers of the poor (for collection of taxes), i. 464 (1644, July 3).
members, clerks and other officers of committees of accounts, i. 470 (1644 July 10), 721-722 (1645, June 27), 1047 (1647, Dec. 17), ii. 280 (1649 Oct. 11), 284 (Nov. 23).
registrar of ordinations, i. 525 (1644, Oct. 4), 869 (1646, Aug. 28), 1203 (1648 Aug. 29).
Treasurers at war, i. 659 (1645, Mar. 31), 1017 (1647, Sept. 23), 1021 (Sept. 30), 1133 (1648, Apr. 24), 1257 (1647-8, Jan. 9), ii. 65 (1649, Apr. 17), 562 (1651-2, Jan. 2), 690 (1652, Dec. 17), 708 (1653, July 27).
public lecturer at St. Paul's, i. 672 (1645, Apr. 23).
collectors of arrears, i. 738 (1645, July 24), 1147 (1648, May 30).
committees of counties, i. 742 (1645, Aug. 6).
ministers preaching in Westminster abbey, i. 805 (1645, Nov. 18).
preaching ministers, i. 813 (1645, Dec. 19), 841 (1646, Mar. 28), ii. 144 (1649 June 8), 346 (1649-50, Feb. 22), 371 (1650, Apr. 5).
parochial clergy, i. 816 (1645-6, Jan. 7), ii. 146 (1649, June 8).
officers appointed to deal with Bishops' lands, i. 889, 890, 894, 895, 898, 899 (1646, Nov. 17), 921, 923 (1646-7 Mar. 5), 1121-1123 (1648, Apr. 14), 1228 (Nov. 21).
officers appointed under ordinance for security of lenders, i. 931, 934 (1647 May 13), 950 (June 3).
treasurers of money of soldiery, i. 956-957 (1647, June 19).
registrar of Oxford University, i. 1002 (1647, Aug. 26), ii. 1028 (1654, Sept. 2).
officers for poor relief, i. 1043 (1647, Dec. 17).
auditors of army accounts, i. 1169-1170 (1648, July 20).
deputy-serjeant at arms, i. 1188 (1648, Aug. 25).
officers employed by company of merchants trading into France, i. 1225 (1648 Oct. 19).
officers employed by Council of State, ii. 4 (1648-9, Feb. 13), 1275 (1659, May 19), 1420 (1659-60, Feb. 25).
treasurers of prize goods, ii. 77 (1649, Apr. 17).
officers appointed to deal with Deans' lands, ii. 89, 96 (1649, Apr. 30), 152 (June 19), 205 (July 31), 896 (1654, May 4), 911 (June 9).
schoolmasters, ii. 145 (1649, June 8), 346 (1649-50, Feb. 22).
masters of colleges, ii. 145 (1649, June 8).
registrar of complaints of persons molested contrary to articles of war, ii. 150 (1649, June 18).
officers for sale of the king's goods, ii. 163, 166-167 (1649, July 4).
officers for sale of Crown lands, ii. 175, 185-186 (1649, July 16), 339-341 (1649-50, Feb. 18).
collectors of tithes, ii. 346 (1649-50, Feb. 22).
fellows of Trinity college, Dublin, ii. 356 (1649-50, Mar. 8).
officers for sale of fee-farm rents, ii. 360 (1649-50, Mar. 11), 416 (1650, Aug. 13), 500 (1650-1, Feb. 6), 585 (1652, June 3), 617 (Sept. 9), 722 (1653, Sept. 8).
officers for provision of maintenance of ministers, ii. 375, 376 (1650, Apr. 5), 1005 (1654, Sept. 2).
officers acting under committees for militia, ii. 402 (1650, July 11).
secretary etc. of commissioners for advancement of trade, ii. 406 (1650, Aug. 1).
officers for sale of manors of rectories etc. of Bishops and Deans, ii. 437 (1650, Oct. 16), 441, 442 (Oct. 22).
judges of court of Admiralty, ii. 510 (1651, Apr. 2).
officers for sale of Forfeited estates, ii. 530, 534, 535 (1651, July 16), 648, 651, 652 (1652, Nov. 18).
officers for determining accounts of Irish soldiery, ii. 608-610 (1652, Aug. 25).
members of committees and judicatories of Scotland, ii. 622 (1652, Oct. 26).
officers for probate and administration, ii. 703 (1653, Apr. 8).
officers appointed by committee for army, ii. 705 (1653, July 2), 1405 (1659-60, Feb. 2).

SALARIES AND FEES—*cont.*

**(i) Payable to—*cont.***

officers appointed to deal with Irish forfeited estates, ii. 740, 742, 744, 746 (1653, Sept. 26).
judges for relief of creditors and poor prisoners, ii. 764 (1653, Oct. 5).
officers for sale and survey of royal forests, ii. 804, 809 (1653, Nov. 22), 995 (1654, Aug. 30), 1122 (1657, June 19).
surveyors of Scottish forfeited estates, ii. 888 (1654, Apr. 12).
officers of duchy of Lancaster, ii. 916 (1654, June 9).
officers of Receipt of Exchequer, ii. 920 (1654, June 21).
jurors, ii. 944 (1654, Aug. 11).
officers of court of chancery, ii. 955, 957, 958, 961, 963 (1654, Aug. 21).
officers appointed by commissioners for ejection of scandalous ministers, ii. 988 (1654, Aug. 28).
preachers, scholars etc. of Windsor almshouses, ii. 1024 (1654, Sept. 2).
registrar and mandatory of Visitors of university, ii. 1028 (1654, Sept. 2).
commissioners etc. for regulation of building in and near London, ii. 1225, 1228 (1657, June 26).
officers and men of navy, ii. 1280 (1659, May 31), 1410 (1659–60, Feb. 2).
commissioners for excise appeals, ii. 1424 (1659-60, Mar. 7).

**(ii) Mode etc. of payment of:**

Payment to be quarterly, i. 784 (1645, Oct. 4).
Contractors for sale of Bishops' lands to receive land in lieu of, i. 1121–1123 (1648, Apr. 14): similar provision for officers appointed to deal with Dean and Chapter lands, ii. 95 (1649, Apr. 30).
Purchasers of Crown lands to pay ready money for officers' fees, ii. 185 (1649, July 16), 339 (1649–50, Feb. 18): general and special securities for salaries of officers, 339–341.
Officers for sale of fee farm rents to be paid out of proceeds of sale, ii. 360 (1649–50, Mar. 11), 416 (1650, Aug. 13): and out of loans advanced on that security, 500 (1650–1, Feb. 6), 585 (1652, June 3), 617 (Sept. 9): termination of salaries in six months, 722 (1653, Sept. 8).
Judges' salaries charged upon customs, ii. 1133 (1657, June 26).

**(iii) Prohibition and regulation of:**

Prohibition of fees to excise officers, i. 347 (1643, Nov. 28).
Prohibition of, in ordination of ministers, with exception of registrar's fee, i. 525 (1644, Oct. 4), 869 (1646, Aug. 28), 1203 (1648, Aug. 29): and of charge for defrayment of expenses, ii. 1461 (1659-60, Mar. 14).
Payment of fixed salary to grantees of offices, i. 664 (1645, Apr. 3).
Prohibition of, for entry of receipt of rent by comptroller of Bishops' lands, i. 901 (1646, Nov. 17).
Regulation by committee for removal of obstructions of salaries of officers appointed to deal with Bishops' Lands, i. 1228 (1648, Nov. 21).
Increase of salaries of officers of customs and navy and prohibition of receipt of fees from merchants, i. 1760 (1648-9, Jan. 16).
Salary of parochial clergy fixed at 100*l.* a year, ii. 146 (1649, June 8).
Prohibition of fee for administration of oath, ii. 369 (1650, Mar. 28).
Forfeiture of thrice amount of fee illegally demanded or taken, ii. 437 (1650, Oct. 16), 444 (Oct. 31).
Regulation of fees payable by accountants in exchequer, ii. 447–448 (1650, Nov. 7).
Abolition of fee of damage cleere, ii. 497 (1650–1, Jan. 17).
Prohibition of fees for *post diem* or *post terminum* in fines and recoveries, ii. 519 (1651, July 9).
Limitation of fees of broker, ii. 549–550 (1651, Aug. 8).
Prohibition of creation money, ii. 585 (1652, June 3).
Removal and regulation of salaries by commissioners for inspecting treasuries, ii. 653 (1652, Dec. 10), 703 (1653, Apr. 8).
Prohibition of fees to saltpetre-diggers, ii. 701 (1652-3, Feb. 9).
Regulation of salary of officers in navy by commissioners of Admiralty, ii. 709 (1653, July 28), 1278 (1659, May 31), 1408 (1659–60, Feb. 2).
Prohibition of unauthorised fees in court of Admiralty, ii. 713 (1653, July 30).
Removal of fines upon filing bills, &c., ii. 713 (1653, Aug. 2).
Table of fees to be hung in debtors' prisons: extortion prohibited, ii. 757 (1653, Oct. 5).
Power of trustees for sale etc. of royal forests in matter of fees, ii. 791 (1653, Nov. 22): table to be drawn up and exhibited, 797, 800.
Exemption from fees for searches and copies of records, ii. 792 (1653, Nov. 22).
Retrenchment of salaries by commissioners for collection of arrears of excise, ii. 852 (1653–4, Mar. 17).

SALARIES AND FEES—*cont.*

**(iii) Prohibition and regulation of—*cont.***

Prohibition of increase of, of officers appointed to deal with Dean and Chapter lands, ii. 896 (1654, May 4).

Forfeiture of office and treble fine by persons taking excessive fees, ii. 920 (1654, June 21).

Prohibition of irregular fees in court of chancery, ii. 963 (1654, Aug. 21): table of fees, 964-967.

Regulation of salaries by commissioners of treasury and treasurer and chancellor of exchequer, ii. 1018 (1654, Sept. 2).

Prohibition of fee for discharge of protestant inheriting recusant's estate, ii. 1179 (1657, June 26).

Prohibition of fees to officers taking fines and recoveries, ii. 1308 (1659, July 13).

**(iv) Miscellaneous.**

Non-salaried services, ii. 610 (1652, Aug. 25).

Disposal of proceeds of fees in court of Probate, ii. 703 (1653, Apr. 8).

Payment of fees for registration of births, deaths, and marriages, ii. 717 (1653, Aug. 24): for filing and searching recognizances, 1264 (1657, June 26): upon clearance of receiver's account, 1397 (1659-60, Jan. 26).

Act of Indemnity a security for fees and salaries already received, ii. 1303 (1659, July 12).

*See* WAGES.

SALE, BILL OF. *See* BILL OF SALE. *See also* FORFEITED ESTATES (**i**).

SALE OF GOODS.

Exchange regarded as sale for excise purposes, i. 771 (1645, Sept. 16), ii. 222 (1649, Aug. 14).

Excise regulations to be observed in, ii. 222 (1649, Aug. 14).

*See* KING, THE (**i**).

SALT.

Prohibition of trade in, with Newcastle, Sunderland, and Blyth, i. 63 (1642-3, Jan. 14): *repealed*, as for Sunderland and Blyth, i. 398 (1643-4, Mar. 21): and for Newcastle, 569-570 (1644, Nov. 14).

Excise on imported, i. 364-365 (1643-4, Jan. 9): *continued*, 578 (1644, Dec. 6): *reference to repeal*, 1004 (1647, Aug. 28): *continued*, ii. 849 (1653-4, Mar. 17), 1189 (1657, June 26).

Excise on, not made in England, ii. 148 (1649, June 12).

Protection of invention for making, ii. 491 (1650, Nov. 27).

Excise on English, ii. 847 (1653-4, Mar. 17), 1190 (1657, June 26).

Tax on, prohibited in Ireland, ii. 925 (1654, June 23).

Remission of excise on, when used for curing fish, ii. 1196 (1657, June 26).

SALTPETRE.

Provision of, for gunpowder, i. 320-321 (1643, Oct. 23), 418-420 (1644, Apr. 3), 578-579 (Dec. 7), 828-830 (1645-6, Feb. 7), ii. 699-702 (1652-3, Feb. 9), 1046 (1656, Nov. 27).

Saltpetre-men empowered to search in outhouses, yards etc., 320, 418, 828, ii. 699: and to press carts into the service, i. 321, 419, 829, ii. 700-701: to repair and give satisfaction for damage, i. 418, 419, 828, 830, ii. 700: to be exempt from taxes and tolls, i. 419, 829, ii. 701: proceeds of excise employed for this purpose, i. 578-579: prohibition of rewards, ii. 701-702: none to dig without obtaining leave of owner, 1046.

Price of, ii. 1218 (1657, June 26).

SALVAGE.

Merchants to pay one-eighth value of ships recaptured from enemy, in lieu of salvage, ii. 11 (1648-9, Feb. 22), 71 (1649, Apr. 17), 447 (1650, Nov. 6): but one-half where ship commissioned by enemy after capture, 71, 447.

SCANDALOUS OFFENCES. *See* CLERGY AND MINISTERS (**iii**): SCHOOLMASTERS.

SCHOOL. *See* CHARITABLE USES: ETON COLLEGE: IRELAND (**iv**): LONDON (**iv**): WESTMINSTER ABBEY AND SCHOOL: WINCHESTER: YORK.

SCHOOLMASTERS.

Committees etc. empowered to eject those of scandalous life or ill-affected to parliament, i. 371-372 (1643-4, Jan. 22), 413 (1644, Mar. 26), 431 (May 10), 449 (June 13), 457 (June 25), 478 (July 15), 495 (Aug. 19), 510 (Sept. 23), ii. 335 (1649-50, Jan. 25), 343 (Feb. 22): and sequester their estates, i. 371-372, 458, 495, ii. 335.

Maintenance of, out of estates of dean and chapter, i. 879 (1646, Oct. 1): out of tithes late in possession of bishops and deans, ii. 145 (1649, June 8).

SCHOOLMASTERS—*cont.*
Chosen by municipal officers, i. 879 (1646, Oct. 1).
Provision and salary of, for Wales, ii. 345–346 (1649–50, Feb. 22).
Repeal of acts and clauses penalising absence of, from church, ii. 424 (1650, Sept. 27).
Ejection etc. of those of scandalous life or insufficient qualifications, ii. 968–989 (1654, Aug. 28), [*confirmed*, 1139 (1657, June 26)], 1140–1141 (1657, June 26).

SCOTLAND.
**(i) Diplomatic relations with:**
Envoy sent to, i. 45–46 (1642, Nov. 29).
Instructions for committees to, i. 197–202 (1643, July 19).
Indemnity, 197 : commissioners to make known miseries of England, settle debts between the two countries, and arrange for payment of arrears to Scottish army in Ireland, 198 : to disclose impossibility of continuance of charge : to express desire for alliance and military assistance, 199 : to assure Scottish nation of support, 200 : to act as commissioners for Peace and for Trade, 201 : to ask for assistance of Scottish divines at Assembly of Divines, 202.
Appointment and powers of committee of both kingdoms, committee of both Houses to join committee of Scotland, i. 381–382 (1643–4, Feb. 16), 425 (1644, Apr. 16), 436–437 (May 23), 479–480 (July 19), 515 (Oct. 1), 609 (1644–5, Jan. 28), 612 (Jan. 31) : conference of joint committee with king's commissioners at Uxbridge, 609, 612.
Persons appointed by Scottish parliament to assist in taking accounts for Northern Association, i. 739 (1645, July 29).
Confirmation of treaties with, i. 909 (1646, Dec. 14).
**(ii) Army of:**
Advances of money for Scottish army in Ireland, i. 188–189 (1643, July 5), 778–779 (1645, Sept. 27) : payment of arrears, 198 (1643, July 19).
Loan to bring in brethren of, i. 311–315 (1643, Oct. 16) : compulsory for residents in London and eastern counties whose income exceeds 1,000*l.*, 322–327 (1643, Oct. 27) : levied on non-contributors whose income exceeds 500*l.*, 571–573 (1644, Dec. 2).
Presence of army of, in northern parts of England, i. 397–398 (1643–4, Mar. 21).
Assessments etc. for maintenance of army of, i. 630–646 (1644–5, Feb. 2), 700–702 (1645, June 13), 702–703 (June 20), 907 (1646, Dec. 10).
**(iii) Hostilities with:**
Prohibition of traffic with, ii. 406–409 (1650, Aug. 2), 445–447 (Nov. 6).
Prohibition of correspondence on pain of indictment for high treason, 407 : Scots, not having licence of residence, to leave England, 407–408 : penalties, 408 : exemption of persons naturalised or confined in prison, 408–409 : publication, 409, 447 : foreigners assisting Scots declared enemies : seizure of ships carrying contraband, 445 : provision as to prizes, 445–447.
Assessment for maintenance of forces in, ii. 456–490 (1650, Nov. 26), 511–513 (1651, Apr. 15), 653–688 (Dec. 10).
Council of State to meet charges arising out of war with, ii. 503 (1650–1, Feb. 13).
Tax imposed on coal from, ii. 505 (1651, Mar. 28).
Provision of pensions for army serving in, ii. 556–559 (1654, Sept. 30).
**(iv) Acts connected with union of, with England:**
Acts and ordinances declared to relate to, ii. 813 (1653, Dec. 16), 825 (Dec. 26), 831 (1653–4, Jan. 19), 1123, 1129, 1130, 1187 (1657, June 26), 1283 (1659, June 7), 1299 (July 12).
Chief governor of, chosen by approbation of parliament, ii. 821 (1653, Dec. 16).
Union of, with England, ii. 871–875 (1654, Apr. 12).
Scotland to be one commonwealth with England : abolition of kingship : parliamentary representation, 872 : coat of arms of united commonwealth : freedom of trade, 873 : abolition of tenure by service or vassalage, 873–874 : and of superiorities, heritable offices and military services, 874 : forfeitures and escheats to fall to Lord Protector, 875.
Pardon to people of, ii. 875–883 (1654, Apr. 12).
General pardon for actions in wars between England and Scotland, and discharge of sequestrations, 875 : with following exceptions : Crown lands, 875–876 : forfeited lands of persons named, 876–877 : estates claimed by persons who did not take part in great Protestation, 877 : or who in other ways named opposed parliament, 877–878 : limitation of time of claims, 878 : provision for wives and children of persons excluded, 878–800 : conditionally upon release of all interests, 880 : and upon liability for existing debts, 880–881 : fines imposed on persons named, 881–882 : appointment of treasurer to receive forfeitures, 882 : exclusion of persons in arms since 1 May, 1652, and of prisoners of war, 883.

SCOTLAND—*cont.*

**(iv) Acts connected with union of, with England**—*cont.*

Settlement of forfeited estates in, ii. 884–888 (1654, Apr. 12).

Estates excluded from general pardon vested in trustees, 884–885: to hold until conveyance, 885: surveys, 885: order of satisfaction of claims, 885–886: provision for cases where estate insufficient for payment of debts etc. and settlement on wife and children, 886–887: substitution of other lands where commissioners for sequestration have allotted lands included in general pardon, 887: payment of expenses, 887–888: no charge to be laid on wife or children of persons excluded from pardon, 888.

**(v) Taxation.**

Assessment laid upon, ii. 837 (1653–4, Jan. 28).

Custom on coal from, ii. 1128–1130 (1657, June 26).

Assessments in, ii. 1142–1162, 1234–1249 (1657, June 26), 1284–1286 (1659, June 18), 1355–1403 (1659–60, Jan. 26).

Assessment by pound-rate, 1156, 1396: appointment and oath of surveyors, 1156–1157, 1161–1162: appointment of assessors, 1157: appointment and salary of collectors, 1157–1158, 1397–1398: settlement of differences, 1158–1159, 1398–1399: appointment and salary of receiver-general, 1159–1160, 1397: withdrawal of commissioners having personal interest in discussions, 1160, 1398: directions for more speedy assessment, 1284–1286.

Functions of commissioners for assessment in, ii. 1464–1465 (1659–60, Mar. 17).

**(vi) Judicial matters.**

Continuance of judicatories and committees of, ii. 622 (1652, Oct. 26).

Erection of courts baron, ii. 883–884 (1654, Apr. 12).

Relief of debtors in, ii. 898–899 (1654, May 16).

Examination of witnesses in, ii. 954 (1654, Aug. 21).

Commissioners for trial of high treason in, ii. 1040–1041 (1656, Nov. 27).

Administration of oaths in, ii. 1049 (1656, Nov. 27).

Trial in, of felonies committed in, notwithstanding escape of felon into England, ii. 1265 (1657, June 26).

Continuance in office of justices in, ii. 1270 (1659, May 11).

Functions of justices of the peace in, ii. 1464–1465 (1659–60, Mar. 17).

**(vii) Miscellaneous.**

Ordination in English church of ministers of church of, i. 525 (1644, Oct. 4).

Committee for army to send money into, ii. 705 (1653, July 27), 1404 (1659–60, Feb. 2).

Rewards for discovery of moss troopers on borders of, ii. 773 (1653, Oct. 21).

Distribution of seats, and rules for elections in, ii. 930–932 (1654, June 27).

Disfranchisement proposed in Petition and Advice, ii. 1049–1050 (1657, May 25).

Establishment of postal service in. *See* POST, THE.

Confirmation of acts etc. relating to, ii. 1131, 1133, 1138, 1141 (1657, June 26): amendment, 1141.

Disfranchisement of persons debarred by parliament of, ii. 1183 (1657, June 26).

Form of oath of council of, ii. 1185 (1657, June 26).

Suppression of theft in marches of, ii. 1262–1266 (1657, June 26).

Powers of council of state within, ii. 1421 (1659–60, Feb. 25).

SCRIPTURE. *See* HOLY SCRIPTURE.

SEA.

Contracts made beyond, concerning shipping, within jurisdiction of Court of Admiralty, i. 1120–1121 (1648, Apr. 12), ii. 712 (1653, July 30).

Crimes committed upon, or beyond, to be tried by justices etc. in county where offender apprehended, ii. 254–256 (1649, Sept. 20), 718 (1653, Aug. 24): and by Council of State, 381–382 (1650, Apr. 13).

Permission to merchants beyond, to sue in Admiralty without subscribing Engagement, ii. 328 (1649–50, Jan. 2).

Duel fought beyond, punishable, if challenge accepted in England, ii. 938–939 (1654, June 29).

Examination of witnesses beyond, ii. 954–955 (1654, Aug. 21).

Relief granted by chancery to mortgagors beyond, ii. 959 (1654, Aug. 21).

Extension of time to persons beyond, ii. 960 (1654, Aug. 21).

Persons beyond, without licence, assessed at double rate. *See* ASSESSMENT (**vi**).

*See* INUNDATION.

SEAL.

of Prerogative Court of Canterbury, i. 565 (1644, Nov. 4).

of county Palatine of Lancaster, i. 579–580 (1644, Dec. 17), ii. 722 (1653, Sept. 17), 845 (1653–4, Feb. 28), 921 (1654, June 21), 1345 (1659, Aug. 5).

of governors for the poor of London, ii. 106 (1649, May 7).

of society for propagation of gospel, ii. 198 (1649, July 27).

of governors of Westminster School, ii. 274 (1649, Sept. 26).

of court of Admiralty, ii. 379 (1650, Apr. 13).

SEAL—*cont.*
of corporation of worsted weavers, ii. 452 (1650, Nov. 14), 776 (1653, Nov. 12).
of Parliament, ii. 497 (1650–1, Jan. 22).
of United Commonwealth of England and Scotland, ii. 873 (1654, Apr. 12).
of duchy of Lancaster, ii. 916 (1654, June 9).
of court of Exchequer, ii. 1017 (1654, Sept. 2).
of corporation of Windsor almshouses, ii. 1022 (1654, Sept. 2).
of Council of State, ii. 1275 (1659, May 19), 1418 (1659–60, Feb. 25).
of commissioners of Admiralty and Navy, ii. 1280 (1659, May 31), 1409 (1659–60, Feb. 2).
of commissioners for approbation of ministers, ii. 1459 (1659–60, Mar. 14).
*See* FORGERY : WOOL.

SEAL, GREAT. *See* GREAT SEAL.

SECURITY. *See* LOAN (**11**).

SELF-DENYING ORDINANCE. *See* PARLIAMENT, MEMBERS OF (**111**).

SEQUESTRATION.
**(1) of delinquents' estates in general.**
(*a*) *Ordinances and Acts*, i. 106–117 (1643, Mar. 27), 254–260 (Aug. 18), 437–441 (1644, May 25), 769 (1645, Sept. 9), 1179–1183 (1648, Aug. 9), 1186–1188 (Aug. 25), ii. 329–335 (1649–50, Jan. 25), 839–842 (1653–4, Feb. 10), 1347–1349 (1659, Aug. 27), 1412–1415 (1659–60, Feb. 7) : *repealed*, 1423 (Mar. 2).
Classes of delinquents, 106–107, 254–256 : powers of sequestrators and committees to take over muniments, to enter and to receive rents, 107–108 : to distrain, 108, 256–257 : to sue, 108 : to examine witnesses, 256 : to call on volunteers to assist, 109 : accounts, 108, 259, 439–440, 1179, ii. 333 : employment of proceeds for army, i. 109 [*see also* (**1**) (*b*)] : salaries, 109, 1181, 1187, ii. 332, 1414–1415 : indemnity, i. 109, 258, 1181–1182, ii. 1423 : appeals, i. 109, ii. 333 : assessment of sequestered estates for other purposes, i. 110 : provision for charities, 110 : names of committees, 110–117 : rewards for informants, 256 : liability of sureties, 257 : allowance to delinquents' wives and children, 258 [*rescinded*, 769], ii. 333 : proceeds sent to treasurer in London, i. 259 : penalty for concealment, 260 : form of oath of officers, 437–438, ii. 1414–1415 : penalties, i. 438, 440, 1181 : valuation, 438 : appointment of solicitor-general, 440–441 : inventories to be made, 1179 : estates to remain in hands of sequestering committee : no account to be rendered, after account on oath, 1180 : establishment of manorial courts, 1181 : evidence, 1182 : collectors to show warrants to treasurers, 1186–1187 : defaulting collectors to appear before Committee for Indemnity, 1188 : committee for compounding to take over functions of committee for sequestrations, ii. 329 : to receive lists of persons sequestered or discharged, 329–330 : termination of committees for sequestration, 330 : delivery of moneys, 330–331 : new authority to have access to records : committee for compounding to appoint new sequestration committees, 331 : powers, 332 : settlement of benefices etc. for support of ministers unaffected by composition : exemption of chief mansion house of recusants who have not taken up arms, 334 : appointment of commissioners for management of estates, 839 : their powers, 839–841 : rates for composition, 841 : names of persons to be sequestered together with their adherents, 1347 : forfeiture for concealment of debts owing to them or of goods in possession of others, 1348–1349 : general powers, 1349, 1412–1413 : composition prohibited, 1413 : appointment and duties of county committees, 1413–1414.
(*b*) *References :*
Employment of proceeds for repayment of Scottish loan, i. 189 (1643, July 5), 314 (Oct. 16), 573 (1644, Dec. 2) : for repayment of loan for Navy at Ipswich, 284 (1643, Sept. 13) : for maintenance of forces of Northern Association, 708 (1645, June 20) : for payment of Horse Guards attending parliament, 1221 (1648, Oct. 16) : for provision of preachers and schoolmasters in Wales, ii. 345 (1649–50, Feb. 22) : to treasurers-at-war, 838 (1653–4, Jan. 28).
Fuel for poor to be sought in sequestered lands, i. 481 (1644, July 20).
Weight of charge laid upon proceeds of, i. 631 (1644–5, Feb. 21) : surplus, if any, to be employed for re-imbursement of counties assessed, 645.
Fraudulent discharge of, i. 718 (1645, June 27).
Suspension of, by commissioners for compounding, i. 914–915 (1646–7, Feb. 8).
Persons sequestered and not discharged disabled from holding certain offices, i. 1009 (1647, Sept. 9) : and from voting in elections to such offices, 1023–1025 (Oct. 4) : with exception of persons unduly sequestered, ii. 621 (1652 Oct. 8).
Exclusion of, from General Pardon, ii. 569 (1651–2, Feb. 24).
Proceeds of, under survey of exchequer, ii. 1016 (1654, Sept. 2).

SEQUESTRATION—*cont.*

**(ii) of estates of particular classes etc. of delinquents.**

(*a*) *Ordinances and Acts:*

of delinquents in Devon, i. 129–130 (1643, Apr. 11), 136–137 (Apr. 29).
of delinquents not paying fines due upon bonds, i. 1012 (1647, Sept. 16).
of participators in Lord Holland's rebellion, i. 1222–1223 (1648, Oct. 18).
of delinquents not completing composition, ii. 59–63 (1649, Apr. 9).
Appointment of solicitors where necessary, 59 : duplicate of rent-roll and inventory of personal estate to be made, 60 : salaries, 61 : special provision for tithes etc., 61–62 : suspension and discharge of sequestrations, 62 : appeals to lie to barons of exchequer, 62–63 : publication, 63.

(*b*) *References:*

of archbishop of Canterbury, i. 176 (1643, June 10).
of delinquents in Wales, i. 179 (1643, June 12), 379 (1643–4, Feb. 13), 444 (1644, June 10).
of delinquents in Isle of Wight, i. 187 (1643, June 24).
of delinquents in Essex, i. 246 (1643, Aug. 12).
of persons refusing to take Covenant in London, i. 250 (1643, Aug. 17).
of persons refusing to pay assessment, i. 290 (1643, Sept. 19), 354 (Dec. 18), 386 (1643–4, Feb. 17), 401 (1644, Mar. 26), 982 (1647, June 23), ii. 50 (1649, Apr. 7), 1158 (1657, June 26). 1398 (1659-60, Jan. 26) : or concealing assessable estate, 1092 (1657, June 9).
of bailiffs etc. not submitting to committee for Revenue, i. 300 (1643, Sept. 21).
of delinquents in Eastern Association, i. 309 (1643, Oct. 11).
of delinquents in London, i. 319 (1643, Oct. 23).
of persons having intercourse with king or queen, i. 328 (1643, Oct. 31).
of delinquent fellows of Cambridge university, i. 363 (1643–4, Jan. 6), 372 (Jan. 22).
of delinquent ministers and schoolmasters, i. 372 (1643–4, Jan. 22), 458 (1644, June 25), 495 (Aug. 19) : of house and stipend of scandalous minister or schoolmaster, ii. 984–985 (1654, Aug. 28) : allowance to poor clergy, whose benefice has been sequestered, 1267 (1657, June 26).
of delinquents in Cheshire, i. 410–411 (1644, Mar. 26).
of delinquents in Hants, Surrey, Sussex and Kent, i. 414 (1644, Mar. 30), 694 (1645, June 10).
of delinquents in Gloucester and adjacent counties, i. 429 (1644, May 10).
of persons refusing to account, i. 434 (1644, May 13) : or showing default therein, ii. 771 (1653, Oct. 19).
of delinquents in Salop, i. 447 (1644, June 13).
of delinquents in Oxfordshire, Berks, and Bucks, i. 456 (1644, June 25).
of delinquents in Wilts, Somerset, Dorset, Devon, and Cornwall, i. 461 (1644, July 1), 476 (July 15).
of delinquents in Worcestershire, i. 508 (1644, Sept. 23).
in default of distress, i. 560 (1644, Oct. 25), 617 (1644–5, Feb. 17).
Voidance of, by governor of Jersey, without consent of parliament, i. 773 (1645, Sept. 16).
of purchasers of Bishops' Lands incurring forfeiture (provisional), i. 1115 (1647–8), Mar. 23).
of persons refusing to pay arrears of assessment, i. 1146 (1648, May 30) : of excise, ii. 828 (1653, Dec. 29).
of cashiered officers refusing to surrender office or pay fine, i. 1259 (1648-9, Jan. 16).
of persons refusing to pay share of collective fine in South Wales and Monmouthshire, ii. 15 (1648-9, Feb. 23) : and of general composition in North Wales, 210 (1649, Aug. 10).
of soldiers making false declaration as to arrears of pay, ii. 129 (1649, May 28).
of mortgagees of delinquents' lands, failing to deliver particulars thereof, ii. 403 (1650, Aug. 1).
of persons having relations with Scotland and of Scotsmen remaining in England, ii. 408 (1650, Aug. 2).
of purchasers of Bishops' Lands not completing purchase, ii. 434 (1650, Oct. 16): similar provision with regard to Royal forests, 809 (1653, Nov. 22).
of defaulting treasurers etc. of assessments, ii. 591 (1652, July 16), 685 (Dec. 10), 1093 (1657, June 9), 1160 (June 26), 1400 (1659–60, Dec. 26).
of persons fraudulently claiming public moneys, ii. 766 (1653, Oct. 7).
of persons excepted from general pardon to Scotland, ii. 875–883 (1654, Apr. 12).

SEQUESTRATION—*cont.*

**(ii) of estates of particular classes etc. of delinquents**—*cont.*

(*b*) *References*—cont.
of persons failing to pay fines to Fen Level adventurers, ii. 900 (1654, May 26).
Release from, of Munster Protestants, ii. 934 (1654, June 27) : and of other Irish Protestants, 1015–1016 (Sept. 2).
of Engagers in Yorkshire, confirmation of ordinance relating to, ii. 1133 (1657, June 26).
of recusants concealing land, ii. 1178 (1657, June 26).
of householders failing to return list of lodgers etc., ii. 1319 (1659, July 22).
of farmers of public revenue, ii. 1342–1343 (1659, Aug. 2).
*See* BENEFICE (**i**) : COMMISSIONERS AND COMMITTEES (**viii**) : DOCUMENTS (**i**) : FORFEITED ESTATES : RECORDS (**i**).

SERJEANT-AT-LAW.

Required to take Solemn League and Covenant, i. 375 (1644, Jan. 30).

SERVANT.

Names of persons transported for service in plantations to be entered at Custom House, i. 912 (1646-7, Jan. 23).
List of wages owing to royal servants, to be prepared, ii. 168 (1649, July 4).
Notice of militia rate sent to, if master non-resident, ii. 1340 (1659, July 26).
*See* APPRENTICE : MASTER AND SERVANT.

SESSIONS OF THE PEACE.

Assessment for pensions made at, i. 998 (1647, Aug. 10), 1055 (Dec. 24).
Act published at, ii. 412 (1650, Aug. 9).
Prosecution of saltpetre diggers at, ii. 701 (1652–3, Feb. 9).

SESSIONS, QUARTER. *See* QUARTER SESSIONS.

SETTLEMENT.

of estates of persons dying in military service, i. 37 (1642, Oct. 24).
of estates of poor debtors, powers of judges in relation to, ii. 754, 755 (1653, Oct. 5).
upon wives and children of Scottish delinquents whose estates are forfeited, ii. 878–880, 885–887 (1654, Apr. 12).

SEWERS, COMMISSIONERS OF.

Excepted from Self-Denying Ordinance, i. 665 (1645, Apr. 3).
Not to intermeddle with drainage of the Fen Level, ii. 134 (1649, May 28) : commissioners named for that purpose to have their powers, 134 : certain laws of sewers repealed, 138.
Powers of, continued, ii. 1271–1272 (1659, May 18).

SEXTON.

Fees and election of, i. 816 (1645–6, Jan. 7), 1070 (1647–8, Feb. 9).

SEXUAL OFFENCES.

Suppression of incest, adultery and fornication, ii. 387–389 (1650, May 10).
List of incestuous offences adjudged felonies, 337 : children so born illegitimate : penalties : exception in favour of woman whose husband has been absent three years, 388 : punishment of fornication, 388–389 : second offence a felony : evidence, 389.
Enforcement of laws against, in Ireland, ii. 494 (1650, Dec. 25), 1298 (1659, July 7).
Rape, buggery, and certain other sexual offences excepted from General Pardon, ii. 568–569 (1651–2, Feb. 24).
Adultery and fornication regarded as scandal by commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers and schoolmasters, ii. 977 (1654, Aug. 28).

SHERIFFS.

**(i) Assistance of, to be rendered :**
to captain-general, i. 16 (1642, July 15).
to lieutenants of counties and committees of defence, i. 56, 59 (1642–3, Jan. 9), 478 (1644, July 15), 511 (Sept. 23).
to commissioners of courts martial, i. 488 (1644, Aug. 16), 844 (1646, Apr. 3), 860 (June 27),

SHERIFFS—*cont.*

**(i) Assistance of, to be rendered**—*cont.*

to committees of assessment, i. 528 (1644, Oct. 12), 688 (1645, May 26), 725 (July 1), 788 (Oct. 13).
to commander of New Model, i. 661 (1645, Apr. 1).
to council of war, i. 675 (1645, Apr. 23), 693 (June 7).
in punishment of deserters, i. 677 (1645, Apr. 24), 716 (June 27), 821 (1645-6, Jan. 15).
in survey of Bishops' lands, i. 896 (1646, Nov. 17) : of Dean and Chapter lands, ii. 86 (1649, Apr. 30) : of Crown lands, 172 (July 16) : of Forfeited estates, 527 (1651, July 16).
in collection of excise, i. 918-920 (1646-7, Feb. 22), 1005 (1647, Aug. 28), ii. 233 (1649, Aug. 14).
to Visitors of universities, i. 1002 (1647, Aug. 26), ii. 1028 (1654, Sept. 2).
in collection of arrears, i. 1026 (1647, Oct. 12).
in collection of subsidy, i. 1039 (1647, Dec. 16).
in removal of delinquents etc. from London, i. 1140 (1648, May 23), ii. 350 (1649-50, Feb. 26).
to committee for audit of army accounts, i. 1174 (1648, July 20).
to sequestrators, i. 1182 (1648, Aug. 9).
in execution of acts etc. of disfanchisement, i. 1252 (1648, Dec. 18), ii. 621 (1652, Oct. 8).
in removal of malignant officers of Navy and Customs, i. 1259 (1648-9, Jan. 16).
to treasurers of prize goods, ii. 78 (1649, Apr. 17).
to Governors for the Poor of London, ii. 110 (1649, May 7).
to Fen Level Adventurers, ii. 139 (1649, May 29), 901 (1654, May 26).
to commissioners for High Courts of Justice, ii. 367 (1649-50, Mar. 12), 493 (1650, Dec. 10), 918 (1654, June 9).
to society of Weavers of Norwich, ii. 455 (1650, Nov. 14), 780 (1653, Nov. 12).
in execution of act for voidance of titles of honour, ii. 564-565 (1651-2, Feb. 4).
to saltpetre diggers, ii. 702 (1652-3, Feb. 9).
to judges for relief of creditors and poor prisoners, ii. 762 (1653, Oct. 5).
in procuring indemnity of excise officers, ii. 853 (1653-4, Mar. 17).
to conservators of Thames and Medway, ii. 946 (1654, Aug. 11).
to commissioners for ejection of scandalous ministers, ii. 987 (1654, Aug. 28).
to commissioners for trial of high treason, ii. 1041 (1656, Nov. 27).
to commander-in-chief, ii. 1284 (1659, June 7).

**(ii) Duties of (other than assistance) :**

to carry out execution, i. 609 (1644-5, Jan. 9).
proclamation of assizes, i. 857 (1646, June 27), ii. 518 (1651, July 8), 909 (1654, June 9).
appointment of persons to perform office of ordinary, i. 883 (1646, Oct. 9).
suppression of riots caused by levy of excise, i. 918 919 (1646-7, Feb. 22).
to observe ordinance of indemnity, i. 936 (1647, May 21), 1120 (1648, Apr. 4).
search in taverns on days of recreation, i. 986 (1647, June 28).
prevention of interference with ministers introduced by Parliament, i. 999-1000 (1647, Aug. 23).
to receive and transmit to treasurers collections for Irish Protestants, i. 1003 (1647, Aug. 28).
payment to receiver of king's revenue of arrears due on abolition of court of Wards, i. 1013 (1647, Sept. 21).
publication of ordinances, i. 1019 (1647, Sept. 24), 1031 (Dec. 2), 1116 (1647-8, Mar. 23), 1220 (1648, Oct. 3), ii. 63 (1649, Apr. 9), 81 (Apr. 23), 354 (1649-50, Feb. 26), 396 (1650, June 28), 409 (Aug. 2), 412 (Aug. 9), 870 (1654, Apr. 8).
to raise *posse comitatus* in aid of committee for removal of Obstructions to sale of Bishops' lands, i. 1230 (1648, Nov. 21).
issue of certificates of receipt of money advanced on Irish lands, ii. 203 (1649, July 31).
to be responsible for custody of prisoners, ii. 232 (1649, Aug. 14).
to keep register of persons subscribing Engagement, ii. 328 (1649-50, Jan. 2).
payment of rewards to informants, ii. 353 (1649-50, Feb. 26), 578 (1651-2, Feb. 27), 772 (1653, Oct. 21), 1266 (1657, June 26).
delivery of proceeds of forfeitures for use of the poor, ii. 364 (1649-50, Mar. 12).
appointment of deputies to receive and transmit orders, acts etc. from Parliament and Council of State, ii. 396-397 (1650, July 11).
arrest of Scotsman remaining in England, ii. 408 (1650, Aug. 2).
to furnish rentals of Fee-farm rents collected by them, ii. 586-587 (1652, June 3).
to carry out election of members of parliament, ii. 816-818 (1653, Dec. 16), 931, 933 (1654, June 27).
suppression of cock-fights, ii. 861 (1654, Mar. 31) : and of horse-racing, 942 (July 4).

SHERIFFS—*cont.*

**(ii) Duties of (other than assistance)—*cont.***

summons and returns of juries, ii. 1118 (1657, June 19), 1226 (June 26).
execution of laws against priests and Jesuits, ii. 1425 (1659–60, Mar. 12).
return of members of parliament under pain of forfeiture of 1,000*l.*, ii. 1471 (1659-60, Mar. 16).

**(iii) Miscellaneous.**

Appointment and charges of, i. 373–374 (1644–5, Jan. 22).
Oath of, i. 373-374 (1644-5, Jan. 22), 503 (1644, Sept. 13), 613–614 (1644–5, Feb. 10), ii. 242 (1649, Sept. 5).
Removal of, for delinquency, i. 876 (1646, Oct. 1).
Election of, i. 877 (1646, Oct. 1).
Disability of persons who have fought against parliament or been sequestered from service as, i. 1009 (1647, Sept. 9): or from vote in election of, 1023 (Oct. 4).
Troop of horse raised by sheriff of Carnarvon, i. 1185 (1648, Aug. 21).
Allowance to, upon passing accounts, ii. 5 (1648–9, Feb. 15).
Execution of office of, pending new commissions, ii. 5 (1648-9, Feb. 17).
Payment by, of treble damages, for processes contrary to General Pardon, ii. 568 (1651–2, Feb. 24).
Exchequer charge against, for fines under London building act, ii. 1226 (1657, June 26).
Continuance of, in office, ii. 1270–1271 (1657, June 26).
Method of service of writ by, upon commissioners for approbation of ministers ii. 1460 (1659–60, Mar. 14).
*See also* BRISTOL : DURHAM : LONDON (**1**).

SHIPS.

**(i) Supply of:—**

for sea-adventure to Ireland, i. 9–10 (1642, June 17), 34 (Oct. 19), 42 (Nov. 29).
Provision of, for guarding the seas, i. 347–351 (1643, Dec. 1), 498–501 (1644, Aug. 30), 825–827 (1645–6, Jan. 29), ii. 505–509 (1651, Mar. 28), *continued*, 854 (1653-4, Mar. 20).

Persons approved by high admiral to equip ships, with power to seize hostile ships or pirates, i. 348, 826: to receive money for victuals from treasurer of Navy: to enjoy prizes, upon sentence given in High Court of Admiralty, 349: admirals of fleet not to employ ships without consent of adventurers, 349: entrance of bond, 350, 826: captured documents brought into High Court of Admiralty, 350, 827: valuation of prizes: indemnity, 350: how far foreign trading ships regarded as lawful prize, 498–501: form of licence of privateer, 826-827: examination of captured officers, 827: cargo to remain intact pending judgment, 827: tax on coal for this service, ii. 505–509: masters to make return as to quantity of coal carried, 507.

for protection of fishermen, i. 497 (1644, Aug. 24).
for convoy, i. 1260 (1648–9, Jan. 16), ii. 444 (1650, Oct. 31), 495 (1650–1, Jan. 9), 1282 (1659, May 31), 1411 (1659-60, Feb. 2).
Persons supplying ships for Irish service to be satisfied out of surplus of Irish forfeited lands, ii. 733 (1653, Sept. 26).

**(ii) Duties and powers of authorities in relation to:—**

Powers of captain-general, i. 15 (1642, July 15).
Duties of Surveyor of Navy, i. 28 (1642, Sept. 15): of commissioners of Navy, ii. 708 (1653, July 28).
Right of entrance of Commissioners of Customs, i. 164 (1643, May 30).
Appointment of commissioners for disposal of prizes, i. 392-393 (1643–4, Feb. 27).
Power of seizure, of committee of Army, i. 819 (1645-6, Jan. 15), ii. 1405 (1659-60, Feb. 2).
Jurisdiction of High Court of Admiralty, i. 1120 (1648, Apr. 12), ii. 712 (1653, July 30). *See also* (**1**).
Jurisdiction in cases of seizure of, upon or beyond seas, ii. 254–256 (1649, Sept. 20).
Council of State to repair and build, ii. 501 (1650–1, Feb. 13), 1275 (1659, May 19).

**(iii) Excise and trade.**

Seizure of, carrying coal from disaffected northern ports, i. 63 (1642–3, Jan. 14): *repealed*, 569-570 (1644, Nov. 14).
Bills of entry of, to bear signature of officer of excise, i. 346 (1643, Nov. 28).
Importation of whalebone and whale-oil confined to English, i. 679-680 (1645, May 6).

SHIPS—*cont.*

**(iii) Excise and trade**—*cont.*

Trade of plantations with foreign ports to be carried in English, i. 913 (1646-7, Jan. 23).
Exemption from subsidy of fish exported in English, i. 1040 (1647, Dec. 16).
Delivery of goods from, confined to daylight, ii. 216 (1649, Aug. 14).
Confiscation of, importing wine, wool or silk from France, ii. 239 (1649, Aug. 28).
Prohibited from trading with disaffected plantations, ii. 426–427 (1650, Oct. 3).
Master of, to swear that no exciseable goods have been taken on board, ii. 1193 (1657, June 26).
Price of, and excise on masts, ii. 1215 (1657, June 26).

**(iv) Miscellaneous.**

Invention for recovery of sunken, i. 263 (1643, Aug. 26), 689 (1645, June 4).
from Ireland, exclusion of, i. 283 (1643, Sept. 8).
Search for stolen children in, i. 681 (1645, May 9).
Punishment of surrender of, ii. 366 (1650, Mar. 26), 381 (Apr. 13), 781 (1653, Nov. 21), 833 (1653-4, Jan. 19), 1039 (1656, Nov. 27).
Delivery of letters conveyed on board ship, ii. 1112 (1657, June 9).
*See* MERCHANT SHIPPING: NAVY: PACKET BOATS: PRIZES, NAVAL.

SHOPS.

Committee for Militia of London empowered to close, i. 251 (1643, Aug. 17).
Windows of, to be shut on days of recreation, i. 985 (1647, June 28).
Power of entry into, i. 1022 (1647, Sept. 30), ii. 244 (1649, Sept. 5), 248 (Sept. 20), 455 (1650, Nov. 14), 780 (1653, Nov. 12).
Corn and meal not to be sold in, ii. 442 (1650, Oct. 23).

SILK.

Imported, excise on, i. 209-211 (1643, July 22), 276 (Sept. 8), 806 (1645, Nov. 24), ii. 849 (1653–4, Mar. 17), 1188 (1657, June 26).
Made in England, excise on, i. 466 (1644, July 8), 806 (1645, Nov. 24).
Excise on, to be paid by first buyer, i. 865 (1646, Aug. 6), ii. 848 (1653–4, Mar. 17).
Subsidy on, i. 1041 (1647, Dec. 16).
Importation of, from France, prohibited, ii. 239–240 (1649, Aug. 28): *repealed*, 1129 (1657, June 26).
Silk brought overland from Italy excepted from Navigation Act, ii. 561 (1651, Oct. 8).
Kinds and prices of, ii. 1218–1219 (1657, June 26).

SIMONY.

Prohibition of payment of fees for ordination, i. 525 (1644, Oct. 4), 868 (1646, Aug. 28), 1203 (1648, Aug. 29).
Classical assemblies to censure clergy for, i. 1199 (1648, Aug. 29).

SKINS.

Encouragement of exportation of, by natives of commonwealth, ii. 1046 (1656, Nov. 27).
Kinds and prices of, ii. 1220 (1657, June 26).

SOAP.

Excise on, i. 277 (1643, Sept. 8), 807 (1645, Nov. 24), 865 (1646, Aug. 6), ii. 846, 848 (1653–4, Mar. 17), 1188, 1190 (1657, June 26).
Appointment of officers to prevent evasion of excise on, ii. 853 (1653–4, Mar. 17).
Prohibition of boiling of, on Sabbath, ii. 1194 (1657, June 26).

SOCAGE. *See* KNIGHT'S SERVICE.

SOLEMN LEAGUE AND COVENANT. *See* COVENANT (ii).

SOLICITOR.

Exemption of, from impressment, whilst professionally engaged, i. 822 (1645–6, Jan. 19).
Power of committee under ordinance of indemnity to imprison, for persistence in suit after receipt of order to forbear proceedings, i. 938 (1647, May 21).
Limitation of fees of, ii. 549-550 (1651, Aug. 8).
Required to observe indemnity of excise officers, ii. 853 (1653–4, Mar. 17).
Certain clerks of chancery prohibited from being, ii. 953 (1654, Aug. 21).

SOLICITOR GENERAL.

To exercise functions of attorney general, i. 441 (1644, May 28).
To draw up commission, i. 1002 (1647, Aug. 26).
To prepare bills for grants of Bishops' Lands, i. 1018 (1647, Sept. 24).
To compound with exporters of prohibited goods, i. 1061 (1647–8, Jan. 19).

SOLICITOR OF SEQUESTRATIONS.

Appointment, powers and salary of, i. 440-441 (1644, May 25), ii. 59, 61, (1649, Apr. 9).
Termination of office of, ii. 330 (1649–50, Jan. 25).

SPAIN.

Commodities from, excepted from Navigation Act, ii. 561 (1651, Oct. 8).
Assessments for maintenance of war with, ii. 1058–1098 (1657, June 9), 1142–1162 (June 26).
Rate of postage to, ii. 1112 (1657, June 9).
Subsidy on wine of, ii. 1123 (1657, June 26).
Excise on wine of, at increased rate, ii. 1187 (1657, June 26): powers of search granted, 1187–1188.

SPEAKER OF HOUSE OF COMMONS. *See* HOUSE OF COMMONS (1).

SPEAKER OF HOUSE OF LORDS. *See* HOUSE OF LORDS (1).

SPIES.

Ordinance for prevention of, i. 327-328 (1643, Oct. 31).
Intercourse with king and queen prohibited, 327: sequestration of estates of offenders: reward to informants: penalty for concealment of offenders, 328.
Persons coming to London from hostile quarters and not entering appearance, liable to process of martial law, i. 802–803 (1645, Nov. 13): publication of ordinance, 803.
Papists remaining in London to be regarded as, i. 842 (1646, Apr. 1).
Punishment of, by courts martial, i. 844 (1646, Apr. 3), 860 (June 27).

SPIRITS, STRONG WATERS.

Excise on, i. 275 (1643, Sept. 8), ii. 846, 848 (1653–4, Mar. 17), 1188, 1190 (1657, June 26): modified for the encouragement of distillers, i. 512 (1644, Sept. 27): to be paid before removal upon pain of forfeiture, 627 (1644–5, Feb. 19): weekly entries to be made, ii. 225 (1649, Aug. 14).
Subsidy on, i. 1041 (1647, Dec. 16).
Not to be distilled on sabbath, ii. 1194 (1657, June 26).

SPORTS AND PASTIMES.

on monthly fast-days, prohibition of, i. 23 (1642, Aug. 24).
on the Lord's Day, a national sin, i. 81 (1642-3, Feb. 15).
on the Lord's Day, prohibition of, i. 420 (1644, Apr. 8), ii. 1163 (1657, June 26).
Partakers in, on the Lord's Day, suspended from Holy Communion, i. 791 (1645, Oct. 20), 1206 (1648, Aug. 29).
Penalty for books advocating morality of, on the Lord's Day, ii. 1168 (1657, June 28).
Second Tuesday in every month set apart for recreation, i. 954 (1647, June 11), 985 (June 28).
Prohibition of cock-fighting, ii. 861 (1654, Mar. 31).
Prohibition of horse-racing, ii. 941–942 (1654, July 4).
Prices of implements etc.: tennis balls, ii. 1196: hawks' bells, bowling-stones, 1197: playing-cards, 1199: hawks, 1211 (1657, June 26).
Forfeiture of money won at cards, cock-fighting, tennis, horse-racing etc. and voidance of judgments etc. obtained on such debts, ii. 1250 (1657, June 26).

STAGE PLAY. *See* THEATRE.

STATIONERS' COMPANY. *See* PRINTING.

STOCKS.

Use of, for punishment of Sabbath-breakers, i. 421 (1644, Apr. 8), ii. 386 (1650, Apr. 19): for certain offenders against Printing Act, ii. 253 (1649, Sept. 20): for persons convicted of swearing, 395 (1650, June 28).

STONE.

Value of different kinds of, ii. 1220–1221 (1657, June 26).
London houses to be built with brick or, ii. 1229 (1657, June 26).

STREETS. *See* HIGHWAY.

STRONG WATERS. *See* SPIRITS.

STUFFS. *See* NORWICH.

SUB-PŒNA. *See* WRITS (**ii**) (*e*).

SUBSCRIPTIONS. *See* COLLECTION: LOANS.

SUBSIDY OF TONNAGE AND POUNDAGE.

(**i**) **General ordinances and acts**, i. 16–20 (1642, Aug. 1), 611 (1644–5, Jan. 28), *continued*, 627–630 (Feb. 20), 1032–1042 (1647, Dec. 16), ii. 1123–1130 (1657, June 26).

New Book of Rates, i. 16: publication, 20: entry of exports and imports at port of entry, 17: no legal compulsion to pay subsidy, 17: but (from Feb., 1645) forfeiture of goods on which no duty paid, 629: allowance of 15 per cent., 17–19, 628, 1037: future bills to be retrospective (to July, 1642), 18: indemnity, 18, 19, 629, 1038: customers to account at Custom House, London, 19, 20: allowance to strangers trading at Dover continued, 20, 611, 1040: indemnity to be observed in future ordinances, 629: proceedings for forfeiture, 629, 1041: no allowances for tobacco, 630, 1040: no forfeiture for offences committed before 25 March, 1645, 1033: duties on wine, 1033, ii. 1123: on wool, fish, and other articles, i. 1034–1035: forfeitures divided between person making seizure and Navy Loan at Customs, 1035: goods to be declared and bonds delivered, 1036: upon loss or capture of goods at sea, goods to same amount exempt, 1036–1037: salaries, 1037, ii. 1128–1129: powers of commissioners of Customs, i. 1038–1039: ordinance to be given in evidence, 1040: certain fish excepted, 1040: rates for spirits and silk, 1041: rebatement on re-exportation, 1041: duty on raisins, ii. 1123, 1129: lead, 1124, 1130: Scotch coal, 1128, 1130: goods to be shipped and unshipped with cognizance of customs officer, 1124: small goods secured in public warehouses until payment of duty, 1124: officer spoiling goods to give satisfaction, 1125: oath as to contents of ships, 1125: registration of seizures, 1126: transfer of judicial powers from exchequer to commissioners of customs, 1127–1128.

(**ii**) **Miscellaneous.**

Imposition of additional rate for defence of Plymouth and other southern ports, i. 342–343 (1643, Nov. 15), 505–506 (1644, Sept. 23).
Appropriation of proceeds of, for ransom of captives of pirates, i. 554 (1644, Oct. 24), 610 (1644–5, Jan. 28), 732 (1645, July 7), ii. 368 (1650, Mar. 26), 1129–1130 (1657, June 26).
Exemptions from, of trade with Plantations, i. 571 (1644, Nov. 26).
Exception of detention of, from general pardon, ii. 569 (1651–2, Feb. 24).
Farm of, for a period not exceeding seven years, ii. 1268–1269 (1657, June 26).
Appointment of commissioners to bring in arrears of, ii. 1276–1277 (1659, May 26). 1287 (June 22).
Sequestration of estates of farmers of, ii. 1342–1343 (1659, Aug. 2).

SUGAR.

West Indian, rebatement of duty on, ii. 1128 (1657, June 26).
Kinds and prices of, ii. 1211 (1657, June 26).

SUMMONS.

Service of, upon recusant, ii. 1172 (1657, June 26).
to Parliament, issue of, ii. 1186 (1657, June 26), 1469–1470 (1659–60, Mar. 16).

SUMPTUARY LEGISLATION.

Prohibition of extravagant living, ii. 1249–1250 (1657, June 26).

Person living at high rates without visible means to put in sureties for appearance at sessions, 1249: penalties for first and second offence, 1249–1250: judgments etc. for losses by gaming or betting void, 1250.

SUNDAY.

Sports on, a national sin, i. 81 (1642–3, Feb. 15).
Observance of Lord's Day, i. 420–422 (1644, Apr. 8), 478 (July 15), 598–599 (1644–5, Jan. 4), 791 (1645, Oct. 20), 1206 (1648, Aug. 29), ii. 383–387 (1650, Apr. 19), 1162–1170, (1657, June 26).
Execution of former laws, i. 420 : prohibition of trade, travel and sports, 420, ii. 384–385, 1163–1164 : removal of maypoles : penalties, and rewards to informants, i. 421 : exceptions : execution of laws against rogues and vagabonds : indemnity, 422 : publication, 422, ii. 386–387, 1166 : local enforcement, i. 478 : day to be spent in worship, reading and deeds of charity and mercy, 599 : exclusion from Holy Communion of partakers in sports or trades on the Lord's Day, 791, 1206 : punishment for negligence in search for offenders, ii. 385 : inclusion of days of thanksgiving and humiliation, 383–384 : cooking permitted in inns and private houses, 1164 : postponement of elections and legal proceedings to following day, 1165 : provisions as to fairs and markets, 1166 : powers of forcible entry and seizure of wares, 1167 : enforcement of church attendance, 1167 : penalties for interruption of service, 1168 : legal proceedings and rules as to evidence, 1169–1170 : churchwardens to procure copy of, and minister to read act, 1170.
Observation of, as a day of holiness, i. 607 (1644–5, Jan. 4).
Directory read on, i. 755–756 (1645, Aug. 26).
Ordinances read in church on, i. 799 (1645, Oct. 28).
Sermons at St. Mary's church, Cambridge, on, i. 830 (1645–6, Feb. 13).
Notice of election of elders given on, i. 835 (1645–6, Mar. 14).
Resort to places of prayer on, ii. 425 (1650, Sept. 27).
Enforcement of observation of, in Ireland, ii. 494 (1650, Dec. 25), 1298 (1659, July 7).
Exclusion of, from reckoning of time, ii. 698 (1652–3, Jan. 7).
Publication of banns on, ii. 715 (1653, Aug. 24).
Ejection of ministers and schoolmasters profaning, ii. 977 (1654, Aug. 28).
Disfranchisement of profaners of, proposed in Petition and Advice, ii. 1050 (1657, May 25).
Prohibition of brewing, distilling and soap-boiling on, ii. 1194 (1657, June 26).

SUPERSTITION.

Statutes of Westminster school to be free from, ii. 276 (1649, Sept. 26).
*See* IDOLATRY.

SUPERSTITIOUS USES.

Confiscation of land in Ireland devoted to, i. 195 (1643, July 14).

SUPREME AUTHORITY.

Declarations as to, ii. 18–20 (1648–9, Mar. 17), 122 (1649, May 19).
*See also* INSTRUMENT OF GOVERNMENT : PETITION AND ADVICE.

SURETY.

Liability of, of suspected delinquent, i. 257 (1643, Aug. 18).
Common swearers to find, for good behaviour, ii. 394 (1650, June 28).
Persons wishing for removal of action from court of conservators of Thames and Medway to find, ii. 945 (1654, Aug. 11).
Extravagant livers to find, for appearance at general sessions, ii. 1249 (1657, June 26).

SURGEONS.

To be pressed for naval service, i. 73 (1642–3, Feb. 3), 367 (1643–4, Jan. 10), 646 (1644–5, Feb. 21), ii. 12 (1648–9, Feb. 22), 354 (1649–50, Mar. 2), 578 (1651–2, Mar. 12), 1287 (1659, June 28).
To be pressed for military service, i. 241 (1643, Aug. 10), 248, 249 (Aug. 16), 650 (1644–5, Feb. 28), 690 (1645, June 5), 821 (1645–6, Jan. 19).

SURVEY.

**(1) of confiscated lands :—**
of Bishops' lands, i. 881 (1646, Oct. 9), 894–897, 902–903 (Nov. 17), 910–911 (Dec. 24), 1029 (1647, Dec. 2), 1232 (1648, Nov. 21).
Appointment and oath of surveyors, 881, 895, 910–911 : returns to be made to registrar, 894 : powers and instructions, 895–896, 902–903 : accounts, 911 : delivery of duplicates to registrar upon completion of sale, 911 : correction of errors by contractors, 1029 : and by committee for removal of obstructions, 1232.
of Irish rebels' lands, i. 1152–1154 (1648, June 5).
Appointment and oath of surveyors, 1152–1153 : powers, 1153 : power of trustees to correct errors, 1154.

SURVEY—*cont.*

**(i) of confiscated lands**—*cont.*

of Dean and Chapter Lands, ii. 85–86, 89, 93–94, 96, 98 (1649, Apr. 30), 204 (July 31), 894 (1654, May 4).

Appointment and oath of surveyors, 85–86 : return to be made to registrar, 89 : instructions to surveyor-general, 93–94 : his salary, 96 : immediate survey of parsonages, tithes etc., 98 : registrar and surveyor-general to sign surveys, 204 : settlement of estates returned in survey as doubtful, 894.

of Crown Lands, ii. 172–174, 185 (1649, July 16), 693 (1652, Dec. 31).

Courts to be held, 172 : form of oath, 172–173 : accounts rendered to trustees, 173 : appointment and duties of surveyor-general, 173–174 : salaries, 185 : powers contained, 693.

of delinquents' lands, ii. 331 (1649–50, Jan. 25).

of manors of rectories etc. of Bishops and Deans, ii. 435 (1650, Oct. 16).

of Forfeited estates, ii. 524–527, 533–534 (1651, July 16).

Appointment of surveyors by trustees, 524–525 : preparation of abstracts and surveys, 525–526 : courts to be held, 526 : form of oath, 526–527 : accounts rendered to trustees, 527 : duties of surveyor-general, 533–534 : amendment of surveys, 534.

of Forfeited lands in Ireland for satisfaction of adventurers and soldiers' arrears, ii. 723, 729–730, 743–748 (1653, Sept. 26), 928 (1654, June 23), 1103, 1105 (1657, June 9) : to be deposited in Irish exchequer, 1261 (1657, June 26). *See* IRELAND (**vii**).

of royal forests, ii. 786–791, 797–799 (1653, Nov. 22), 947–949 (1654, Aug. 21), 995–999 (Aug. 30), 1116–1122 (1657, June 19). *See* FOREST (**1**).

of Forfeited estates in Scotland, ii. 885, 888 (1654, Apr. 12).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**

of hundreds for purposes of assessment, ii. 55–56 (1649, Apr. 7) : by surveyors of fee-farm rents, 588 (1652, June 3).

Appointment of surveyors by assessment committees, ii. 319 (1649, Dec. 7), 485, 489 (1650, Nov. 26), 682, 687 (1652, Dec. 10), 1088–1089 (1657, June 9), 1156, 1161 (June 26).

of timber for use of navy, ii. 342 (1649–50, Feb. 18).

Collectors of Fee-farm rents to furnish rentals, ii. 586–587 (1652, June 3).

of ships, ammunition, yards and courses, ii. 709 (1653, July 28), 1279 (1659, May 31), 1408 (1659–60, Feb. 2).

of highways in every parish, ii. 861–869 (1654, Mar. 31), 871 (Apr. 12).

SWEARING. *See* BLASPHEMY.

# T.

TALLIES.

Levied for payments at exchequer, ii. 919 (1654, June 21).

TALLOW.

Excise on, ii. 1189 (1657, June 26).

TAR.

Excise on, ii. 1189 (1657, June 26).

TAVERN.

Closed on monthly fast day, i. 23 (1642, Aug. 24).

Provision of food in, on Sundays, i. 422 (1644, Apr. 8), ii. 1164 (1657, June 26).

To be searched for apprentices and servants on evening of days of recreation i. 986 (1647, June 28).

Right of entrance into, i. 1049 (1647, Dec. 24).

Soldiers quartered at, where room sufficient, ii. 117 (1649, May 12).

Penalty imposed on persons found in, on Sundays, ii. 385 (1650, Apr. 19), 1163 (1657, June 26) : and on similar days, 385.

Ejection of ministers and schoolmasters commonly haunting, ii. 977 (1654, Aug. 28).

Disfranchisement of haunters of, proposed in Petition and Advice, ii. 1050 (1657, May 25).

Fiddlers and musicians found playing in, declared to be rogues and vagabonds, ii. 1098 (1657, June 9).

TAXATION.

Prohibition of carriage-money, salt-tax, bedding-tax etc. in Ireland, ii. 925 (1654, June 23).

Collection of taxes on Lord's Day, prohibited, ii. 1163 (1657, June 26).

Prohibition of, without consent of parliament, ii. 1351–1352 (1659, Oct. 11).

*See* ASSESSMENT : CUSTOMS : EXCISE : LOAN : SUBSIDY.

TENANT. *See* LANDLORD AND TENANT.

TENURE.

Abolition of, by homage, knight's service and socage *in capite*, i. 833 (1645–6, Feb. 24), ii. 1043 (1656, Nov. 27): by service or vassalage in Scotland, ii. 873–874 (1654, Apr. 12).

TERM.

Adjournment of. *See* JUSTICE, COURTS OF.

TESTE CLAUSE. *See* DOCUMENTS (ii).

THEATRE.

Stage plays prohibited during period of humiliation, i. 26, 27 (1642, Sept. 2).
Stage plays suppressed in London and players committed to gaol, i. 1027 (1647, Oct. 22).
Ordinance for utter suppression of stage plays, i. 1070–1072 (1647–8, Feb. 11).
Stage players to be punished as rogues: galleries etc. to be demolished, 1070: penalties inflicted upon players and spectators, 1071.
Ejection of ministers and schoolmasters countenancing stage plays, ii. 977 (1654, Aug. 28).

THEFT.

Reward for discovery of highwaymen and burglars payable out of public money of counties, ii. 577–578 (1651–2, Feb. 27), 772–773 (1653, Oct. 21).
Suppression of highwaymen on borders of England and Scotland, ii. 1262–1266 (1657, June 26).
Counties to which act applies, 1262–1263: justices to hold private sessions for purposes of act, 1263: parochial lists to be prepared of suspects, who are to find security, 1263: or in default be committed to house of correction or transported, 1263–1264: regulations as to recognizances of suspected persons, 1264: offenders to be tried in county where offence committed, 1264–1265: reward for information as to robbery etc. in general, 1265–1266: and for discoveries of moss-troopers or tories in particular, 1266.

TIMBER.

**(i) for use of army and navy:—**
on delinquents' estates, cut for fortifications, i. 457 (1644, June 25).
Reservation of crooked, for use of navy, i. 846 (1646, Apr. 22).
Reservation of, remaining felled in Forest of Dean, for use of navy, i. 1125 (1648, Apr. 19).
Reservation of, on Crown lands within fifteen miles of navigable river for use of navy, ii. 189 (1649, July 16).
Sale of, in certain parks, for payment of salaries, with exception of timber reserved for navy, ii. 339–342 (1649–50, Feb. 18).
Reservation of, in public parks and forests, for use of navy, ii. 502 (1650–1, Feb. 13): special reservation of oak and elm, 788 (1653, Nov. 22).
Exemption of, from highway regulations, if for use of army or navy, ii. 898 (1654, May 16).
for use of navy in forest of Dean and New Forest, ii. 1281 (1659, May 31): and in Holt Forest, 1410 (1659–60, Feb. 2).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**
Trustees of Irish lands to contract for lopping of trees, i. 1160 (1648, June 5).
Sale of, on delinquents' estates, 332 (1649–50, Jan. 25).
Rate of composition for, on forfeited estates, ii. 645 (1652, Nov. 18).
Survey of, on Irish forfeited estates, ii. 744 (1653, Sept. 26): in Crown forests, ii. 947–948 (1654, Aug. 21), 1121 (1657, June 19).
Exemption from highway regulations of timber carried privately during summer months, ii. 1013 (1654, Sept. 2). *See also* (i).
Abolition of seizure of, by purveyors, ii. 1057 (1657, June 9).
Permission to owners and tenants to cut, in forest of Dean, ii. 1114 (1657, June 9).
Prices of wood etc.: boxes, ii. 1197: canes, 1198: cork, deal, 1199: ebony, 1207: planks, 1217: spars, 1220: timber, 1221: woods (various), 1222 (1657, June 26).
*See* FOREST.

TIME, LIMITATION OF. *See* LIMITATION OF TIME.

TIN.

Excise on, i. 467 (1644, July 8), ii. 846 (1653–4, Mar. 17), i. 189 (1657, June 26).
Blowers of, to make weekly entries at Excise office, ii. 225 (1649, Aug. 14).
Sealing of, upon payment of excise, ii. 231 (1649, Aug. 14).
Custom on, ii. 1124, 1130 (1657, June 26), 1351 (1659, Sept. 28), 1355 (Dec. 27).

TITHES.

**(i) Payment of.**

Payment of, due to assessed persons, to collectors of assessment, i. 145 (1643, May 6).

Ordinances and acts for payment of, i. 567–569 (1644, Nov. 8), 996–997 (1647, Aug. 9) [*revived*, ii. 990 (1654, Aug. 28)], i. 999-1000 (1647, Aug. 23), 1117–1118 (1648, Apr. 4), 1226 (Oct. 27), ii. 1468–1469 (1659–60, Mar. 16).

Tithes to be paid as heretofore: in case of default, complaint to be made to justices of peace, 568, 996, ii. 1469: upon default after judgment, distress to be levied: in default of distress, committal to prison, i. 568–569: appeal to lie to chancery, 569, 997: amount in dispute to be deposited before admission of appeal, 997: together with treble damages and costs not exceeding 10*l.*, 1226: exclusion of London from ordinance, 569: protection afforded to ministers introduced into livings by parliament, 996, 999–1000, ii. 1467: inclusion of London: no tithes payable save those paid during present parliament, 1118.

Discharge from payment of, of trustees of Bishops' lands, i. 881 (1646, Oct. 9): of trustees of Dean and Chapter lands, ii. 83 (1649, Apr. 30): of trustees of Royal forests, 784 (1653, Nov. 22).

Procedure against persons refusing payment of, in Wales, ii. 346 (1649–50, Feb. 22).

Provision for payment of arrears, ii. 989 (1654, Aug. 28).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**

Sequestration of, i. 82 (1642–3, Feb. 21).

Apportionment of, on creation of new parish, i. 874–875 (1646, Sept. 28).

Exclusion of, from grant to trustees of Bishops' lands, i. 881 (1646, Oct. 9): employment of such tithes for augmentation of maintenance of ministers, 1219–1220 (1648, Oct. 3).

Disposal of, of sequestered persons, ii. 61–62 (1649, Apr. 9).

Survey of, late in the possession of Deans etc., ii. 98 (1649, Apr. 30).

Trustees to hold tithes late in the possession of Bishops, Deans etc., ii. 143 (1649, June 8): for maintenance of ministers, schoolmasters and masters of colleges, 144-145, 391 (1650, May 31).

Inclusion in trust for sale of Fee-farm rents of rents reserved *nomine decimæ*, ii. 413 (1650, Aug. 15).

Exclusion of, from grant to trustees of Forfeited estates, ii. 524 (1651, July 16), 592 (1652, Aug. 4).

Crown lands to be sold discharged from, ii. 693 (1652, Dec. 31).

Settlement of, of delinquents, ii. 1001–1002 (1654, Sept. 2).

Redress of grievances concerning, in Wales: grants of glebe or tithe since 22 Feb., 1648–9, void as against next incumbent, ii. 1466–1467 (1659–60, Mar. 16).

TITLE OF HONOUR.

Voidance of, if conferred since 20 May, 1642, i. 885 (1646, Oct. 30).

Penalties for blasphemy graduated according to, ii. 394 (1650, June 28).

Voidance of, if conferred since 4 Jan., 1641, ii. 564 (1651–2, Feb. 4): patents to be cancelled, 564–565: graduated penalties, 565.

Voidance of, if conferred between 19 Apr., 1653, and 7 May, 1659, ii. 1301–1302 (1659, July 12).

TOBACCO.

Excise on, i. 208 (1643, July 22), 275 (Sept. 8), ii. 719 (1653, Sept. 3), 847 (1653–4, Mar. 17).

Excise on graduated according to date of importation, i. 361–362 (1643, Sept. (*sic*) 23).

Excise on graduated in favour of tobacco from the English plantations, i. 394–395 (1644, Mar. 4), ii. 1187 (1657, June 26).

Excise on tobacco-pipes, i. 467 (1644, July 8).

Excise on, to be paid before removal under pain of forfeiture, i. 627 (1644–5, Feb. 19).

Export of clay for pipes prohibited, i. 1059 (1647–8, Jan. 19).

Excise on, rebatement of, for decay, ii. 224 (1649, Aug. 14).

Plantation of, in England, prohibited, ii. 580 (1652, Apr. 1), 870–871 (1654, Apr. 11), 1137 (1657, June 26).

Plantation of, in England regulated (for one year only), ii. 718–719 (1653, Sept. 3).

Price of tobacco boxes, ii. 1197 (1657, June 26).

TOLLS.

Exemption of saltpetre-men from, i. 419 (1644, Apr. 3), 829 (1645-6, Feb. 7), ii. 701 (1652-3, Feb. 9).

TOMBS.

Excepted from ordinance for removal of monuments of idolatry, i. 266 (1643, Aug. 26).

TONNAGE. *See* SUBSIDY OF TONNAGE AND POUNDAGE.

TORIES. *See* THEFT.

TRADE.

**(i) with specified communities:—**

with Plantations, exempted from payment of customs etc., i. 571 (1644, Nov. 26), 912 (1646-7, Jan. 23).

Prohibition of, with rebels of Ireland, i. 679-680 (1645, Apr. 6): with Scotland, ii. 406–409 (1650, Aug. 2), 445–447 (Nov. 6): with disaffected Plantations, 425–429 (1650, Oct. 3).

Freedom of, between England and Scotland, ii. 873 (1654, Apr. 12).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**

Prohibition of, on monthly fast day, i. 23 (1642, Aug. 24): on the Lord's Day, 420 (1644, Apr. 8), ii. 384 (1650, Apr. 19), 1163 (1657, June 26): on days of humiliation and thanksgiving, ii. 384: suspension from Holy Communion of Lord's Day traders, i. 791 (1645, Oct. 20), 1206 (1648, Aug. 29).

Encouragement of foreign trade, i. 498–501 (1644, Aug. 30).

Foreign traders permitted to enter disaffected ports: but not to carry ordnance or carry away goods of the king's subjects: such goods regarded as prize: if offence international, ship itself a prize, 500: publication of ordinance in England and abroad, 501.

Prohibition of importation of whale-bone on foreign ships, i. 679–680 (1645, Apr. 6).

Council of State to use all means for advance of, ii. 3 (1648–9, Feb. 13), 336 (1649–50, Feb. 13), 501 (1650–1, Feb. 13), 1274 (1659, May 19), 1419 (1659–60, Feb. 25).

Advancement and regulation of, ii. 403–406 (1650, Aug. 1).

Appointment of commissioners, 403: to enquire as to manufactures, exports, imports, coinage, customs, 404: free trade, companies, fisheries and plantations, 405: salaries and meetings, 406.

Regulation of sale of corn, ii. 442 (1650, Oct. 23).

Surplus (if any) of Irish lands to be used for maintenance of manufactures, ii. 730 (1653, Sept. 26).

Exemption of ex-soldiers from laws of apprenticeship, ii. 1006-1007 (1654, Sept. 2).

Act for exportation of commodities of commonwealth, ii. 1043-1048 (1656, Nov. 27).

Permission to natives to export certain commodities from customs ports at reduced rates, 1044: viz. horses, cattle, meat, butter, candles, 1044–1045: corn (if in British ships), 1045–1046: beer, skins, arms, gunpowder, 1046-1047: Lord Protector empowered to prohibit exportation of geldings, arms, and ammunition, 1047–1048.

Alphabetical list and valuation of exciseable articles of, ii. 1196-1223 (1657, June 26).

*See* COAL: CURRANTS: MERCHANT SHIPPING: NAVIGATION.

TRAINED BANDS.

**(i) General.**

Required to assist in levying distress, i. 96 (1642-3, Feb. 24), 120 (1643, Mar. 31), 153 (May 7), 237 (Aug. 3), 269 (Sept. 5), 309 (Oct. 9), 318 (Oct. 23), 336 (Nov. 4), 385 (1643–4, Feb. 17), 407 (1644, Mar. 26), 465 (July 3), 548 (Oct. 18), 560 (Oct. 25), 634 (1644–5, Feb. 21), 730 (1645, July 1), 982 (1647, June 23), 1099 (1647–8, Feb. 16).

Exclusion of members of, from volunteers, i. 166 (1643, May 30).

Required to assist excise officers, i. 208 (1643, July 22), 283 (Sept. 8).

Exemption of members of, from impressment, i. 242 (1643, Aug. 10), 475 (1644, July 12), 491 (Aug. 19), 651 (1644–5, Feb. 28), 822 (1645–6, Jan. 19).

Required to assist in collection of assessments, i. 246 (1643, Aug. 12), 724, 725 (1645, July 1), 788–789 (Oct. 13).

Required to assist committee for Revenue, i. 302 (1643, Sept. 21).

Required to assist officers cutting wood for use of poor, i. 305 (1643, Oct. 2).

Service of, during harvest season, declared undesirable, i. 474 (1644, July 12).

Imposition of fine on members of, neglecting summons of committee for militia, i. 557 (1644, Oct. 25).

TRAINED BANDS—*cont.*

**(i) General—*cont.***

Required to assist in punishment of deserters, i. 820 (1645-6, Jan. 15).
Required to assist in protection of ministers introduced by parliament, i. 1000 (1647, Aug. 23).
Required to assist in collection of arrears, i. 1026 (1647, Oct. 12).
Exemption from service in, of persons providing horse, ii. 392 (1650, June 4).
Militia not to be raised by means of, ii. 402 (1650, July 11).
Persons prevented by voluntary service elsewhere from appearance in, indemnified, ii. 421 (1650, Sept. 19).

**(ii) Local.**

Levy of, in Stafford and Warwick, i. 57 (1642-3, Jan. 9).
Levy of, for defence of Taunton, i. 100-101 (1642-3, Mar. 4).
Marshals for discipline of metropolitan trained bands, i. 137-138 (1643, May 2): appointed and dismissed by captains, 138: indemnity, 138.
Levy of, for defence of Lynn, i. 190 (1643, July 10).
Levy of, for relief of Gloucester, i. 260 (1643, Aug. 23).
Powers of committee for militia of London, i. 271 (1643, Sept. 5), 306 (Oct. 9), 359 (Dec. 23), 520 (1644, Oct. 4), 993 (1647, July 31).
Levy of, for relief of Reading, i. 426 (1644, May 9).
Regulation of, in Eastern Association, i. 462 (1644, July 3).
Regulation of, in Surrey, i. 726 (1645, July 1).
Exemption of, within lines of communication, from ordinance for exclusion of soldiers from London. i. 987 (1647, July 9).
Constable of Tower to command, in Tower Hamlets, notwithstanding appointment of committee for militia, i. 1058 (1647-8, Jan. 8).
Persons listed in, to serve in militia for Westminster, ii. 23 (1648-9, Mar. 19).

TRAVEL.

Prohibited on Sunday, i. 420 (1644, Apr. 8), ii. 384 (1650, Apr. 19), 1163 (1657, June 26): and on days of humiliation or thanksgiving, ii. 384.

TREACHERY.

Surrender of ship, through cowardice or treachery, punishable with death, ii. 381 (1650, Apr. 13).

TREASON.

**(i) Offences declared punishable as.**

Proclamation of any person as king, i. 1264 (1648-9, Jan. 30), ii. 19 (Mar. 17).
General declarations as to offences, ii. 120-121 (1649, May 14), 193-194 (July 17), 407-408 (1650, Aug. 2), 831-835 (1653-4, Jan. 19), 844 (Feb. 17), 1038-1039 (1656, Nov. 27): punishment, 121, 194: indictment to be within year of offence, 121, 194, 834: coinage offences not to corrupt blood or forfeit wife's dower, 194, 834: continuance of laws against Roman Catholics, 834-835: enumeration of offences in Instrument of Government, 844.
Printing or publication of declaration of Charles Stuart, ii. 420 (1650, Aug. 28).
Rebellion in plantations, ii. 426 (1650, Oct. 3).
Counterfeiting seal of parliament, ii. 497 (1650-1, Jan. 22).
Correspondence with, or aid given to Charles Stuart, ii. 551 (1651, Aug. 12), 1037-1038 (1656, Nov. 27).
Failure to issue writs for election, ii. 818 (1653, Dec. 16), 844 (1653-4, Feb. 17).
Stay of delinquents in England after 1 August, ii. 1304 (1659, July 13).
Taxation without consent of parliament, ii. 1352 (1659, Oct. 11).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**

Attainder of archbishop of Canterbury for, i. 608 (1643-4, Jan. 4).
Jurisdiction of commissioners for High Courts of Justice in, ii. 366 (1650, Mar. 26), 407-408 (Aug. 2), 781 (1653, Nov. 21), 917-918 (1654, June 9): and in concealment on misprision of, 419 (1650, Aug. 27), 492 (Dec. 10), 917.
Execution of laws relating to, in Ireland, ii. 494 (1650, Dec. 25), 1298 (1659, July 7).
Justices of assize in co. Durham to hear and determine cases of, ii. 518 (1651, July 9).
Exception of (since 30 Jan., 1648-9), from General Pardon, ii. 568 (1651-2, Feb. 24).
Exclusion of forfeitures for, from act for relief of creditors and poor prisoners, ii. 762 (1653, Oct. 5).
Attainder of Irish rebels, ii. 1252-1253 (1657, June 26).
*See* FORFEITURE: PRINTING.

TREASON TRUSTEES. *See* FORFEITED ESTATES (i).

TREASURER. *See* ASSESSMENT (vii) : BISHOPS' LANDS (i) (ii) : CROWN LANDS (i) : DEANS' LANDS (i) : FEE FARM RENTS (i) : FEN LEVEL : FOREST (i) : FORFEITED ESTATES (i) : IRELAND (v) : LOANS (i) (ii) : SEQUESTRATION (i) (*a*).

TREASURER OF THE ARMY. *See* ARMY (ii) (*b*).

TREASURER OF THE NAVY. *See* NAVY (i) (*c*).

TREASURY.
Acts for bringing the public revenues into one treasury, ii. 652–653 (1652, Dec. 10), 711–712 (1653, July 28), 918–921 (1654, June 21), 1016–1019 (Sept. 2) : *confirmed*, 1132 (1657, June 26) : trust for maintenance of ministers excepted, 1000 (1654, Sept. 2).
Commissioners for inspection of treasuries to issue warrants for payment, ii. 696 (1652–3, Jan. 1) : to determine amount of salaries, 703 (1653, Apr. 18).
Revenue paid into, and issued out of, ii. 820 (1653, Dec. 16).
Powers of Commissioners of, ii. 1017–1018 (1654, Sept. 2).
Proposal in Petition and Advice that choice of commissioners be approved by Parliament, ii. 1053 (1657, May 25), 1184 (June 26).
Account rendered by Commissioners of, ii. 1184 (1657, June 26).
Duplicates of assessments sent to Commissioners of, ii. 1238 (1657, June 26).
Indemnity for Commissioners of, ii. 1302 (1659, July 12).

TREATY.
Leagues etc. with foreign countries not to be infringed in capture of prizes, ii. 72 (1649, Apr. 17) : to be considered by Council of State in hearing complaints as to seizures of ships, 157 (1649, June 25).
with United Provinces, arbitrators under, to examine on oath, ii. 899 (1654, May 26).

TRINITY COLLEGE, DUBLIN. *See* IRELAND (iv).

TRINITY HOUSE.
To raise sailors for defence and to take arms from merchant shipping with consent of owners, i. 994–995 (1647, Aug. 1).
Removal of malignant officers of, i. 1258 (1648–9, Jan. 16).

TRUST.
Limitation of power of chancery to grant relief, ii. 958–959 (1654, Aug. 21).

TRUSTEE. *See* BISHOPS' LANDS (i) (ii) : CLERGY AND MINISTERS (ii) : CROWN LANDS (i) : DEANS' LANDS (i) : FEE FARM RENTS (i) (ii) : FOREST (i) : FORFEITED ESTATES (i) : IRELAND (v) : KING, THE (i) : SCOTLAND (iv).

TURKS.
Relief of captives of. *See* PIRACY.

## U.

UNITED PROVINCES.
Application to, for loan, i. 70 (1642–3, Jan. 30), 193 (1643, July 14).
Committee to receive subscriptions in, i. 220–221 (1643, July 29).
Convoys for transport of bullion to, ii. 495 (1650–1, Jan. 9).
Time allowed for return of seamen from, ii. 613 (1652, Sept. 9).
Powers of arbitrators under treaty with, ii. 899 (1654, May 26).

UNIVERSITY.
**(i) Privileges.**
Exemption of students of, from impressment, i. 242 (1643, Aug. 10), 475 (1644, July 12), 651 (1644–5, Feb. 28), 690 (1645, June 5), 695 (June 10), 696 (June 11), 822 (1645–6, Jan. 19), ii. 514 (1651, Apr. 18).
Exemption of, from assessment, i. 984 (1647, June 23), 1077 (1647–8, Feb. 16), ii. 57 (1649, Apr. 7), 318 (Dec. 7), 490 (1650, Nov. 26), 687 (1652, Dec. 10), 1095 (1657, June 9), 1162 (June 26).
Exemption of, from provisions of act for abolition of Deans etc., ii. 85 (1649, Apr. 30).
Maintenance of printing presses, ii. 248–249 (1649, Sept. 20) : privileges of university printers not to be infringed, 699 (1652–3, Jan. 7).
Exclusion of colleges etc. from trust for maintenance of ministers, ii. 377 (1650, Apr. 5).
Exclusion of lecturers in, from authority of commissioners for approbation of preachers, ii. 858 (1653–4, Mar. 20).
Lapse of benefice to, in default of presentation, ii. 1460 (1659–60, Mar. 14).

UNIVERSITY—*cont.*

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**

Heads of colleges responsible for removal of monuments of idolatry, i. 266 (1643, Aug. 26).

Statement as to degree in, required of candidates for ordination, i. 522 (1644, Oct. 4), 866 (1646, Aug. 28), 1200 (1648, Aug. 29).

Arrangement of colleges in classical presbyteries, i. 754 (1645, Aug. 19), 1062 1647–8, Jan. 29), 1195 (1648, Aug. 29), ii. 1462 (1659–60, Mar. 14).

Representatives of, to attend National Assembly, i. 1197 (1648, Aug. 29).

Increase of maintenance of masters of colleges etc., ii. 145 (1649, June 8), 373 (1650, Apr. 5).

Chancellor, masters and scholars of, to return members to Parliament in default of issue of writs of summons, ii. 818 (1653, Dec. 16).

Governors of Windsor Almshouses to send scholars to, ii. 1024 (1654, Sept. 2).

Appointment of Visitors for, ii. 1026–1029 (1654, Sept. 2).

Names, 1026–1027: powers, 1027–1028: examination of statutes, 1028: determination of appeals, 1028: visitation of certain schools, 1028–1029.

Confirmation of ordinances relating to, ii. 1134, 1138. 1140 (1657, June 26).

Certain professors and heads of houses empowered to ordain ministers, ii. 1462 (1659–60, Mar. 14).

*See* CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY: OXFORD UNIVERSITY: IRELAND **(iv)**.

UPPER BENCH. *See* BENCH, KING'S.

USURY. *See* INTEREST.

UXBRIDGE.

Conference at, i. 609 (1644–5, Jan. 28), 612 (Jan. 31).

## V.

VAGABONDS.

Ordinances against rogues and, to be enforced: and attendance at church on Lord's Day made compulsory, i. 422 (1644, Apr. 8).

Governors for Poor to erect houses of correction, i. 1044 (1647, Dec. 17), ii. 109 (1649, May 7): to punish rogues and sturdy beggars in London, ii. 106, 108.

Stage players to be regarded as rogues, i. 1070 (1647–8, Feb. 11).

Hawkers and ballad-singers punished as, ii. 252 (1649, Sept. 20).

Idle and dissolute vagrants, and fiddlers and minstrels declared to be, ii. 1098 (1657, June 9).

VALUATION.

Appointment of commissioners to value horses and arms, i. 8 (1642, June 9), 163 (1643, May 29), ii. 554–555 (1651, Aug. 15).

of army supplies, i. 41 (1642, Nov. 29).

of sequestered goods, i. 258 (1643, Aug. 18): valuers to take oath, 438 (1644, May 25).

of goods distrained in London, i. 318 (1643, Oct. 23).

of naval prizes, i. 350, 351 (1643, Dec. 1), ii. 76 (1649, Apr. 17).

of sequestered estates, i. 1180 (1648, Aug. 9).

of benefices, ii. 147 (1649, June 8), 1002 (1654, Sept. 2): in Wales, 1466 (1659–60, Mar. 16).

of personal estate of late king, queen and prince, ii. 160–161, 164 (1649, July 4).

by trustees for sale of Fee farm rents, ii, 417 (1650, Aug. 13).

of timber in royal forests, ii. 784 (1653, Nov. 22), 947–948 (1654, Aug. 21).

of estates of poor debtors, ii. 914 (1654, June 9).

Alphabetical list of articles of trade, with values, ii. 1196–1223 (1657, June 26),

of buildings recently erected within ten miles of London, ii. 1225 (1657, June 26).

VASSALAGE. *See* TENURE.

VESTMENTS.

Abolition of, i. 425 (1544, May 9).

VICAR GENERAL.

To exercise rights of institution, induction and jurisdiction of archbishop during suspension of latter, i. 176 (1643, June 10).

VICTUALLERS.

Surplus of excise after payment for ammunition employed to pay persons supplying victuals to soldiers, i. 809 (1645, Nov. 24).

Inn-keepers and victuallers, brewing their own ale, to give security to commissioners of excise, ii. 226 (1649, Aug. 14): and to pay excise on receipt of ale from brewer, 227.

To be examined upon oath as to sale price of beer, ii. 244 (1649, Sept. 12).

VICTUALS.
Provision of, for army, i. 41–42 (1642, Nov. 29).
Ordinance for supply of, to Plymouth, i. 131 (1643, Apr. 12).
Treasurer of Navy to find money for victuals of privateers, i. 349 (1643, Dec. 1).
Excise on, i. 365 (1643–4, Jan. 9), 484–486 (1644, Aug. 3) : *continued*, 578 (Dec. 6) : *reference to repeal*, 1004 (1647, Aug. 28).
Provision of, on Sundays, i. 422 (1644, Apr. 8) : private dressing of meat not prohibited, 422, ii. 1164 (1657, June 26).
Imported, excepted from excise, i. 466 (1644, July 8), ii. 849 (1653–4, Mar. 17), 1189 (1657, June 26).
Supply of, for New Model army, i. 819 (1645–6, Jan. 15).
Jurisdiction of High Court of Admiralty in matters of victualling, i. 1120 (1648, Apr. 12).
Soldiers to buy, at market price, ii. 117 (1649, May 12).
Prevention of delay caused by use of certain writs in penal actions relating to, ii. 443 (1650, Oct. 23).
Judges for relief of creditors to order sale of, to poor prisoners, ii. 757 (1653, Oct. 5).
Export of, permitted, under certain conditions, ii. 1044–1045 (1656, Nov. 27).
Abolition of seizure of, by purveyors, ii. 1057 (1657, June 9).

VICTUALS, COMMISSARY OF. *See* ARMY (**ii**) (*e*).

VINEGAR.
Excise on, ii. 1188 (1657, June 26).

VINTNERS. *See* MERCHANTS, SOCIETIES OF.

VIRGINIA. *See* PLANTATIONS.

VOLUNTEERS.
for service in Ireland, i. 13 (1642, July 5), 32 (Oct. 5).
to be put into regiments by lords lieutenant and committees of defence, i. 57 (1642–3, Jan. 9).
to assist in levying distress, i. 96 (1642–3, Feb. 24), 120 (1643, Mar. 31), 153 (May 7), 237 (Aug. 3), 295 (Sept. 20), 318 (Oct. 23), 336 (Nov. 4), 385 (1643–4, Feb. 17), 407 (1644, Mar. 26), 465 (July 3), 548 (Oct. 18), 560 (Oct. 25), 730 (1645, July 1), 1099 (1647–8, Feb. 16).
for defence of Taunton, i. 100–101 (1643, Mar. 4).
to assist in sequestrations, i. 109 (1643, Mar. 27).
to be raised by committee for militia of London, i. 130 (1643, Apr. 12).
for defence of Kent, i. 166 (1643, May 30).
to assist excise officers, i. 208 (1643, July 22), 283 (Sept. 8).
to assist collectors of assessments, i. 246 (1643, Aug. 12), 688 (1645, May 26).
Committee for, appointment etc. of, i. 289–291 (1643, Sept. 19), 356–358 (Dec. 18).
to assist Committee for Revenue, i. 302 (1643, Sept. 21).
All able-bodied persons in co. Lancaster to be listed as, i. 761 (1645, Aug. 29).
Indemnity for, ii. 420–422 (1650, Sept. 19).
Disbandment of, by council of State, ii. 1421 (1659–60, Feb. 25).
*See* REFORMADO OFFICERS : TRAINED BANDS.

# W.

WAGER AT LAW. *See* ESSOIN.

WAGES.
of sailors in navy, increased, i. 74 (1642–3, Feb. 13).
of servants, exempted from weekly assessment, i. 89 (1642–3, Feb. 24), 118 (1643, Mar. 31), 226 (Aug. 3), 534 (1644, Oct. 18).
of impressed sailors, i. 367 (1643–4, Jan. 10), 646 (1644–5, Feb. 21), ii. 12 (1648–9, Feb. 22), 579 (1651–2, Mar. 12).
of soldiers, deductions from, i. 370 (1644, Jan. 20).
of sexton etc. of church, paid out of surplus over and above salary of clergy, i. 816 (1645–6, Jan. 7).
of sexton, recoverable by warrant, i. 1070 (1647–8, Feb. 9).
of soldiers, preferential payment of, on volunteering further service, i. 862–863 (1646, Aug. 6).
of sailors, jurisdiction of Court of Admiralty over, i. 1121 (1648, Apr. 12), ii. 712 (1653, July 30).
of soldiers in National Militia, i. 1249 (1648, Dec. 2), ii. 1450 (1659–60, Mar. 12).
owing to royal servants, list to be made of, ii. 168 (1649, July 4).
of soldiers, approved rate not to be exceeded, ii. 706 (1653, July 27).
of sailors, to pass under consideration of commissioners of Admiralty, ii. 709 (1653, July 28), 1278 (1659, May 31).
*See* SALARIES AND FEES.

WALES.

**(i) Military Affairs.**

Ordinance for reduction, i. 177–180 (1643, June 12).

Lord Lieutenants of Wales and adjoining counties to form association for defence under the lord general, 178 : indemnity, 178 : appointment of commander in chief with authority to appoint commissioners etc. for sequestrations and to receive money and submissions, 179 : and to impose taxes, 180.

Reduction of North Wales, i. 378–381 (1643–4, Feb. 13), 435 (1644, May 21), 514 (Sept. 30).

Authority to major-general to take subscriptions and enforce ordinances, 379: to nominate commissioners, 380 : repayment of loan : salaries, 380 : ordinance to be printed : major-general to account : indemnity, 381 : appropriation to this purpose of debts owing to delinquents, 435 : and of money subscribed for repair of St. Paul's church, London, 514.

Organization of militia for South Wales, i. 1136–1137 (1648, May 12).

Association of counties of North Wales, i. 1183–1185 (1648, Aug. 21).

**(ii) Miscellaneous.**

Assessment of. *See* Assessment (**i**).

Fine imposed on delinquents in South Wales and Monmouth, ii. 14–16 (1648–9, Feb. 23).

Issue of late king not to enjoy dignity or revenues of prince of, ii. 19 (1648–9, Mar. 17).

General admission of North Wales to composition for delinquency, ii. 207–212 (1649, Aug. 10).

Propagation of gospel in, ii. 342–348 (1649–50, Feb. 22), 990–993, (1654, Aug. 30), *confirmed*, 1132–1133 (1657, June 26) : 1465–1467 (1659–60, Mar. 16).

Commissioners named, 343 : to eject scandalous, malignant and non-resident schoolmasters and ministers, 343 : provisions for appeal, 344, 347 : maintenance of wives and children, 344 : pluralists to make election, 344 : ministers appointed to recommend preachers and schoolmasters, 345 : maintenance of preachers and schoolmasters, 345–346 : provision for pensions, 346 : salaries, 346, 1466 : commissioners to act as committee for indemnity, 347 : appointment of commissioners for accounts, 991, 1465 : committal of persons refusing to account or give evidence, 992 : money to be sent to exchequer, 992–993 : accounts of defaulters certified into exchequer, 993 : further powers of commissioners for accounts, 1465–1467 : proceedings certified to Council of State, 1466 : grants of glebe etc. since 22 Feb. 1649[–50] void against next incumbent, 1466–1467 : disposal of profits of vacant livings, 1467.

Impropriations in, excluded from trust for maintenance of ministers, ii. 377 (1650, Apr. 5), 391 (May 31).

Parliamentary representation of, ii. 815–816 (1653, Dec. 16).

WARD.

Possessions of, liable to assessment, i. 982 (1647, June 23).

WARDS AND LIVERIES, COURT OF.

Ordinances against adjournment of, to Oxford, i. 65–67 (1642–3, Jan. 21), 133–134 (1643, Apr. 18).

Seizure of crown revenues within survey of, i. 299 (1643, Sept. 21).

Voidance of grants of wardship since 22 May, 1642, which have not passed through court, i. 341 (1643, Nov. 10).

Profits of court to be used to meet contingent public liability, i. 435 (1644, May 21).

Assessment of rents reserved by, i. 618 (1644–5, Feb. 17), 1101 (1647–8, Feb. 16), ii. 56 (1649, Apr. 7), 317 (Dec. 7), 489 (1650, Nov. 26), 686 (1652, Dec. 10), 1401 (1659–60, Jan. 26).

Bills of compositions for wardships signed by officials of court and not by the king to pass Great Seal, i. 800–801 (1645, Nov. 1).

Abolition of, i. 833 (1645–6, Feb. 24) : *confirmed*, ii. 1043 (1656, Nov. 27).

Arrears due on abolition of, to be paid to receiver for crown lands, i. 1013 (1647, Sept. 21).

Powers of late court in regard to lunacy transferred to commissioners for Great Seal, ii. 768 (1653, Oct. 13).

WASTE.

of Bishops' Lands, Committee for removal of obstructions to enquire into, i. 1229 (1648, Nov. 21).

Trustees for sale etc. of royal forests to enquire into purprestures and waste, ii. 788 (1653, Nov. 22) : and to prevent continuance, 795–796.

WASTE—*cont.*

Commissioners for survey of royal forests to enquire into purprestures, ii. 948 (1654, Aug. 21).
of forest, inclosure of, ii. 1115 (1657, June 9).
of forest, survey of, ii. 1116 (1657, June 19).
of forest, assignment of, in satisfaction of claims, ii. 1119 (1657, June 19).

WATCH AND WARD.

Order for keeping, in Worcester, i. 31 (1642, Sept. 17).
Order for keeping, in London, ii. 350 (1649–50, Feb. 26).

WATER.

Permission to saltpetre diggers to draw, i. 420 (1644, Apr. 3), 830 (1645–6, Feb. 7), ii. 701 (1652–3, Feb. 9).
Instruments for conveyance of, excepted from trust of Crown lands, ii. 692 (1652, Dec. 31).

WATERMEN.

Enlistment of apprentices of, i. 285 (1643, Sept. 15).
Exemption of, from impressment for land service, i. 368 (1643–4, Jan. 10), 647 (1644–5, Feb. 21), 651 (Feb. 28) 691 (1645, June 5), 695 (June 10) 697 (June 11), 822 (1645–6, Jan. 19), ii. 13 (1648–9, Feb. 22), 355 (1649–50, Mar. 3), 514 (1651, Apr. 18), 580 (1651–2, Mar. 12), 1289 (1659, June 28).
Impressment of, for service on Thames, i. 665 (1645, Apr. 4).
Penalty imposed on, for infraction of Lord's Day observance : governors of company of watermen to search for offenders, ii. 385 (1650, Apr. 19) : and to have powers of constables *ad hoc*, 1169 (1657, June 26).
Provision of towing-path for, by Wey Navigation Committee, ii. 516 (1651, June 26).

WEIGHTS AND MEASURES.

of wine, declarations as to, i. 772 (1645, Sept. 16), ii. 849–850 (1653–4, Mar. 17), 1058 (1657, June 9).
of lead, declarations as to, i. 863 (1646, Aug. 6).
of gold and silver coins, ii. 192 (1649, July 17), 282 (Nov. 16).
of barrel of ale and beer, ii. 244 (1649, Sept. 12).
of firkin of butter, regulations as to, ii. 362 (1649–50, Mar. 12) : packers to mark weight, 363.
of coal, declaration as to, ii. 506 (1651, Mar. 28) : and regulations as to method of weighing, 507–508.
Committee for allotment of Irish land to convert Irish measures of land into English, ii. 740 (1653, Sept. 26).
of fish, statement as to, ii. 1099 (1657, June 9).
of various articles of trade, ii. 1196–1223 (1657, June 26).
of beer, declaration as to, ii. 1417 (1659–60, Feb. 25).

WESTMINSTER.

**(i) Taxation etc.**

Loan raised in, i. 39 (1642, Nov. 26), 46 (Dec. 7), 78 (1642–3, Feb. 8).
Weekly assessment of, i. 85–86 (1642–3, Feb. 24), 224 (1643, Aug. 3) : not to be a precedent, 99 (1642–3, Feb. 24).
Assessments of, for fortification, i. 103–104 (1642–3, Mar. 7), 574–578 (1644, Dec. 3).
Collections in churches of, for relief of captives of pirates, i. 135 (1643, Apr. 23) : for relief of poor clergy of Ireland, 286 (Sept. 18).
Assessment of, for supply of ammunition, i. 267 (1643, Sept. 5), 321 (Oct. 23) : for maintenance of army, 399–402 (1644, Mar. 26) : for maintenance of auxiliary forces, 405–409 (Mar. 26), 526–528 (Oct. 12).
Excise on cattle sold or killed in, i. 484–486 (1644, Aug. 3).
Collection of arrears of assessment in, i. 580–582 (1644, Dec. 26), 736–738 (1645, July 24).
Assessment of, for relief of Oxford, i. 723–725 (1645, July 1) : for militia, 1063 (1647–8, Jan. 29).

**(ii) Militia etc.**

Discipline of trained bands in, i. 137, 138 (1643, May 2).
Militia of, to march to relief of Reading, i. 426 (1644, May 9).
Establishment of courts martial in, i. 486–488 (1644, Aug. 16), 842–845 (1646 Apr. 3).
Trained bands of, to march out to join armies, i. 520 (1644, Oct. 4).

WESTMINSTER—*cont.*

**(ii) Militia etc.**—*cont.*

Committees for militia of, i. 1011-1012 (1647, Sept. 9), 1063-1064 (1647-8, Jan. 29), ii. 20-23 (1648-9, Mar. 19), 1290 (1659, June 28), 1316 (July 14): enlargement of powers, i. 1063-1064.

Assessment for militia of, i. 1063 (1647-8, Jan. 29).

**(iii) Miscellaneous.**

Prohibition of removal of courts of law from, to Oxford. *See* OXFORD.

Assembly of Divines at, i. 183 (1643, June 12).

Supply of fuel for poor of, i. 303 (1643, Oct. 2), 481-483 (1644, July 20).

Concealed lands of delinquents in, i. 412 (1644, Mar. 26), 430 (May 10).

Inclusion of, in ecclesiastical province of London, i. 753 (1645, Aug. 19).

Entry of appearance by persons coming to, from hostile quarters, i. 802-803 (1645, Nov. 13).

Exclusion from, of papists. i. 841-842 (1646, Apr. 1), 1140-1141 (1648, May 23), 1166-1168 (June 16): of soldiers, 986 (1647, July 9): of officers claiming arrears of pay, 1220 (1648, Oct. 3).

Suppression of stage plays in, i. 1027 (1647, Oct. 22), 1070 (1647-8, Feb. 11).

Removal from, of delinquents, papists and soldiers of fortune, i. 1040-1041 (1648, May 23), 1166-1168 (June 16), ii. 349 (1149-50, Feb. 26), 503 (1650-1, Feb. 13).

Trial of Charles I. at, i. 1255 (1648-9, Jan. 6).

Execution of Lord's Day observance act in, ii. 386 (1650, Apr. 19).

Regulation of hackney carriages in, ii. 921-924 (1654, June 23).

Regulation of building in. *See* LONDON (**vi**).

WESTMINSTER ABBEY AND SCHOOL.

Disposal of rents etc. of college and church, i. 803-805 (1645, Nov. 18).

Committee appointed, 803-804: with powers of dean and chapter, so long as no lease be made for period exceeding three years: power of appointment to vacant offices, 804: of election of scholars, 804-805: and almsmen, 805: allowance to preachers: indemnity, 805.

Exemption of school from assessment, i. 984 (1647, June 23), 1077 (1647-8 Feb. 16), ii. 57 (1649, Apr. 7), 318 (Dec. 7), 490 (1650, Nov. 26), 687 (1652, Dec. 10), 1095 (1657. June 9), 1401 (1659-60, Jan. 26).

Exemption of school from provisions of act for abolition of Deans etc., ii. 85 (1649, Apr. 30).

Provision of houses for ministers preaching in the abbey, ii. 104 (1649, Apr. 30).

Continuance and maintenance of school and alms-houses, ii. 256-277 (1649, Sept. 26).

Governors named, 257: to live within thirty miles of London: to be a corporate body: to hold Deans' House etc. notwithstanding Act for abolition of deans, 258: and other revenues (set out), 259-273: exempt from rent and taxes: to use common seal: to receive rents, 274: to bring actions for non-payment: and to receive arrears since 1641: exemption from statute of limitations: all committees to pay to them such sums as are due to them, 275: the school to be maintained under statutes neither superstitious nor derogatory to government, 275-276: provision for almsmen, poor, scholars, and preachers, 275: leases not to exceed forty years, 277.

Royalties of, excepted from trust for sale of manors of rectories etc. of Bishops and Deans, ii. 439 (1650, Oct. 16).

Visitation of school, ii. 1028 (1654, Sept. 2).

WHALEBONE.

Importation of, prohibited, except by English traders in English ships, i. 679-680 (1645, May 6), ii. 560 (1651, Oct. 8).

WHARFINGER.

Not to take up or ship goods in absence of Customs officer, ii. 221 (1649, Aug. 14).

WHIPPING.

Punishment by, of hawkers of unlicensed books, i. 1022 (1647, Sept. 30): of stage-players, 1071 (1647-8, Feb. 11): of children under age of twelve, convicted of swearing, ii. 395 (1650, June 28).

WIDOWS. *See* PENSIONS.

WIFE. *See* MARRIED WOMAN.

WILLS, PROBATE OF. *See* ADMINISTRATION OF ESTATES.

WINCHESTER SCHOOL.
Exemption of, from ordinances and acts, i. 984 (1647, June 23), 1077 (1647–8 Feb. 16), ii. 57 (1649, Apr. 7), 85 (Apr. 30), 318 (Dec. 7), 377 (1650, Apr. 5), 490 (Nov. 26), 687 (1652, Dec. 10), 1095 (1657, June 9), 1401 (1659-60, Jan. 26).
Visitation of, ii. 1028 (1654, Sept. 2).

WINDSOR.
Continuance of certain charitable uses, ii. 1019–1025 (1654, Sept. 2).
Governors of alms-houses incorporated, 1020–1021 : their possessions, 1021–1022 : to be held free of assessment, 1022 : common seal to be used, 1022 : statute of limitations not to be pleaded by defaulting tenants, 1023 : bye-laws, 1023 : various powers, 1024 : commissioners of the Great Seal to enforce orders of governors, 1025 : disposal of surplus of rents, 1025.

WINE.
Excise on, i. 208 (1643, July 22), 278 (Sept. 8), 339 (Nov. 7), ii. 848 (1653-4, Mar. 17), 1187 (1657, June 26).
Sale price, at or under which excise allowed to seller, i. 305 (1643, Oct. 9).
Forfeiture of, if removed without warrant, excise being unpaid, i. 627 (1644–5, Feb. 19).
Declaration as to measures of, i. 772 (1645, Sept. 16).
Tonnage duty on, i. 1033, 1041 (1647, Dec. 16) : on French wines, 1224 (1648, Oct. 19) : on Spanish wines, ii. 1123 (1657, June 26).
Excise on, rebated for leakages and decay, ii. 224 (1649, Aug. 14).
Importation of, from France, prohibited, ii. 239–240 (1649, Aug. 28) : *repealed*, 1129 (1657, June 26).
Limitation of retail price of, ii. 1057-1058 (1657, June 9).
Search to be made for Spanish, ii. 1187–1188 (1657, June 26).
Price of wine-lees, ii. 1222 (1657) June 26).

WIRE.
Excise on, i. 214 (1643, July 22), 806 (1645, Nov. 24), ii. 847 (1653–4, Mar. 17), 1190 (1657, June 26) : abatement for waste in disgrossing metal, i. 864 (1646, Aug. 6.)
Kinds and prices of, ii. 1222 (1657, June 26).

WITCHCRAFT.
Suspension from Holy Communion for recourse to, i. 1206 (1648, Aug. 29).
Excepted from general pardon, ii. 569 (1651–2, Feb. 24).

WOMAN.
Penalties imposed on, for cursing, ii. 395 (1650, June 28).
*See* MARRIED WOMAN.

WOOD. *See* FOREST : FUEL : TIMBER.

WOOL.
Exportation of, prohibited, i. 1059–1061 (1647-8, Jan. 19).
Importation of, from France, prohibited, ii. 239–240 (1649, Aug. 28) : *repealed*, 1129 (1657, June 26).
Regulation of making of stuffs in Norfolk, ii. 451–455 (1650, Nov. 14), 775–780 (1653, Nov. 12).
Corporation of weavers established, 451–775 : form of oath, 451–452, 776 : powers, 453, 776-777, 780 : regulations for reeling yarn, 452–453, 777 : and for seizure of defective yarn, 453, 777 : well-wrought stuff to be sealed, 454, 778–779 : evidence, 455, 780 : exemptions, 454–455, 778, 780.
Excise on, ii. 849 (1653 4, Mar. 17), 1188 (1657, June 26).
Excepted from excise, ii. 889 (1654, May 4) : if exported to Ireland for use there, 1416 (1659-60, Feb. 2) : or if of English manufacture, 1417 : and upon entry being duly made, 1424 (Mar. 7).
Kinds and prices, ii. 1222 (1657, June 26).

WORKHOUSE. *See* POOR, THE (1).

WRITS.
**(1) Validity.**
Voidance of, issued by governor of Jersey without consent of parliament, i. 773 (1645, Sept. 16).
Validity of, issued before, and returnable after death of Charles I., ii. 6 (1648-9, Feb. 17).
Voidance of, executed on Lord's Day and on days of humiliation or thanksgiving, ii. 384 (1650, Apr. 19) : issued in contravention of General Pardon, 567–568 (1651–2, Feb. 24) : returnable or served on Lord's Day, 1165–1166 (1657, June 26).
**Not invalidated by Petition and Advice, ii. 1055–1056 (1657, May 25).**

WRITS—*cont.*

**(ii) Writs named.**

(*a*) *of error.*

Senior judge to sign, in absence of Chief Justice, i. 434 (1644, May 15).

Redress of delays caused by, ii. 357–358 (1649-50, Mar. 11), 773–775 (1653, Nov. 4): *confirmed*, 1140 (1657, June 26).

Writ of error not to stay execution, in court of record, 357–358, 773: double costs if verdict confirmed after prosecution of such writ, 358, 773–774: popular and penal actions, indictments, informations and appeals excepted, 358, 774: repeal of clause enabling defendants to move for supersedeas against non-subscribers of Engagement, 774–775.

(*b*) *habeas corpus.*

Grant of, to prisoners for debt, ii. 321 (1649, Dec. 21), 379 (1650, Apr. 6).

Prohibition of, in penal actions, relating to dead victual, ii. 443 (1650, Oct. 23).

(*c*) *certiorari.*

Prohibition of, in penal actions, relating to dead victual, ii. 443 (1650, Oct. 23): for removal of action relating to highway repair, unless controversy be between counties, 869 (1654, Mar. 31): for removal of indictment for duelling, 939 (June 29): for removal of action before Thames and Medway conservators, unless freehold property concerned and security found, 945 (Aug. 11): for removal of indictment for Lord's Day offence, ii. 1169: for removal of presentment of recusant, 1178 (1657, June 26).

(*d*) *capias utlagatum.*

Operative notwithstanding General Pardon, ii. 572 (1651–2, Feb. 24).

(*e*) *sub-pœna.*

Fees payable for, ii. 964 (1654, Aug. 21). *See also* CHANCERY, COURT OF (i).

**(iii) Miscellaneous.**

Direction to sheriff of Durham of writs hitherto directed to bishop, i. 832 (1645-6, Feb. 18).

Alterations in *Teste* clause, i. 1262 (1648-9, Jan. 29), ii. 825 (1653, Dec. 26).

Use of English for, ii. 456 (1650, Nov. 22), 510–511 (1651, Apr. 9).

Removal of fines upon issue of, ii. 713 (1653, Aug. 2): with exception of writs of covenant and entry, 1013–1014 (1654, Sept. 2): *confirmed*, 1140 (1657, June 26).

Use of name of Lord Protector in, ii. 813 (1653, Dec. 16), 825 (Dec. 26).

Issue of, of adjournment, ii. 870 (1654, Apr. 8).

Issue of, for election of members of parliament, ii. 931, 933 (1654, June 27).

Fees payable for, in chancery, ii. 965, 966 (1654, Aug. 21).

# Y.

YARN.

Kinds and prices of, ii. 1222–1223 (1657, June 26).

*See* WOOL.

YORK.

Proceeds of assessment and excise for northern counties to be paid to mayor of, i. 645 (1644-5, Feb. 21).

Abolition of title of Archbishop of, i. 879–880 (1646, Oct. 9).

Loan of 200,000*l.* raised upon sale of Bishops' lands to be conveyed to, and handed over to mayor of, for payment of Scots, i. 907–908 (1646, Dec. 10).

Printing press in, excepted from clause confining presses to London and universities, ii. 249 (1649, Sept. 20).

Confirmation of ordinance relating to minster and school of, ii. 1133 (1657, June 26).

# INDEX OF NAMES, PLACES, AND THINGS.

## A.


Aba. *See* Alva.
Abbats. *See* Abbot.
Abbells, Jonas, of Amsterdam, i. 220.
Abbeyhill (Abihill, Aby Hill), Edinburghshire, ii. 1149, 1388.
Abbot (Abbats, Abbott, Abbots, Abott):
Mr., minister, ii. 981.
—— of Abergavenny, minister, ii. 984.
Daniel, ii. 1041.
George, i. 54, 94, 116, 140, 151, 235, 543, 620, 641, 853, 976, 1094, 1209, 1244.
—— archbishop of Canterbury, i. 924.
James, ii. 312, 481, 1248, 1381.
Matthew, i. 1130.
Thomas, ii. 1084.
William, ii. 1081.
Abbotts Ann (Abbots-An), co. Southampton, ii. 631.
Abdy (Abdee, Abdey):
Christopher, ii. 1436.
Robert, i. 733; ii. 1431.
Sir Thomas, ii. 1069, 1431.
Abell, Edward, i. 1130.
Aber Bechan in Llanllwchaiarn, co. Montgomery, ii. 1448.
Aberbran (Aberbrane), co. Brecon, ii. 1085.
Aberbroth. *See* Arbroath.
Abercromby (Abercrombie):
Sir Alexander, of Galcross, Knt., ii. 1145, 1386.
John, of Farskan, ii. 1145, 1386.
Aberdeen, assessment of, ii. 1143, 1239, 1359.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1147, 1385.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1147, 1385.
Aberdeenshire, assessment of, ii. 1142, 1239, 1359.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1146, 1385.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Abergavenny (Abergeny), co. Monmouth, ii. 629, 984.
Abergavenny (Bergavenny), Lord. *See* Nevill.
Abergwilly (Aberguilly), co. Carmarthen, parsonage of, ii. 1021.
Abernethy, Andrew, ii. 1148, 1388.
Abine, James, i. 228.
Abingdon (Abbington, Abington), co. Berks, ii. 99, 293, 461, 657, 968, 978.
mayor of, ii. 293, 461, 657, 1062.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
Abney, James, i. 111, 963, 1080, 1235; ii. 32, 295, 463, 660, 758, 969, 1064, 1322, 1366, 1429.
Aborthlick. *See* Ardvoirlich.
Abott. *See* Abbot.
Abraham, William, ii. 1427.
Abram (Abraham), co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Abriranvaham (Abriranvahn), co. Cardigan, i. 978, 1096.
Aby Hill. *See* Abbeyhill.
Achinbrock, Achinbrok. *See* Auchinbreck.
Achinfleck. *See* Auchinleck.
Achingtowlke. *See* Auchintoul.
Achinlob, Achinsley. *See* Auchinleck.
Achintowlk. *See* Auchintoul.
Acklam:
George, of Bewholme, ii. 632, 638.
Peter, of Dring, ii. 1067.
Ackland (Arkland), John, ii. 1323, 1367, 1430.
Acomb (Akeham), co. York, ii. 1068.
(Akeham-Grange), co. York, ii. 633.
Acorthin. *See* Aquhorthies.
Acres, Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 538.
Acton, co. Stafford, ii. 631.
Acton:
Adam, ii. 269.
Nicholas, ii. 120, 311, 480, 677, 1083, 1380.
Thomas, of Bourton, ii. 632, 638.
—— of Burton, ii. 625, 636.
Adair, William, of Kinbilt, ii. 1155, 1395.
Adamachy, —, ii. 1155, 1395.
Adams (Addams):
deputy, i. 1146.
George, i. 444.
John, i. 1131; ii. 471, 668.
Thomas, alderman of London, i. 620, 636, 928, 969.
—— —— Lord Mayor of London, i. 880, 887, 922.
—— —— treasurer-at-war, i. 656, 1015, 1020.
—— of Broseley, ii. 1078.
—— of Thaxted, i. 169, 170, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 35, 298, 466.
William, i. 1042, 1130; ii. 1067, 1324, 1367, 1445.
Adamson:
George, ii. 1151, 1390.
John, of Thornton, ii. 633, 638.
Adamton (Adamtoun), Ayrshire, ii. 1147, 1385.
Addams. *See* Adams.
Addenbrook, John, ii. 195.
Adderbury (Alderbury), co. Oxford, ii. 1331.
Adderson. *See* Anderson.
Adey, Roger, ii. 1233.
Adis, John, ii. 1308.
Adkins. *See* Atkins.

Adkinson. *See* Atkinson.
Adlam (Adlim), William, i. 1113; ii. 312, 481, 678, 1084.
Adlington:
co. Chester, ii. 623.
co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Adlord, Edmund, alderman of Boston, i. 1086.
Admiral, Lord High, i. 11, 12, 348-350, 367, 368, 498, 554, 646, 647, 783, 825-827; ii. 11, 73. *See also* Percy; Rich.
—— Council of State to execute the office of, ii. 338, 503, 504.
Admiralty, Commissioners of, i. 34, 43, 174, 826; ii. 708, 812, 1277, 1407.
—— *See also* Blake; Clarke; Dean; Popham.
committee of, i. 73, 263, 264, 669, 681, 783, 825.
High Court of, i. 12, 43, 350, 351, 392, 499, 500, 827, 1144; ii. 10, 69-71, 74, 78, 328, 379, 444, 445, 510.
—— registry of, i. 11, 44, 827.
—— judges of. *See* Clarke; Cock; Exton; Godolphin; Stephens.
jurisdiction of the Court of, i. 1120; ii. 712, 902, 1132.
marshals of, i. 681.
secretary of. *See* Smith.
Adshead (Adshed):
—, ii. 974.
Thomas, ii. 759.
Adventurers to America, i. 912.
in Ireland, i. 192, 1027; ii. 722, 924.
—— committee appointed to determine differences among, ii. 942.
Afflimcart, Afflincart. *See* Auchlunkart.
Agard, Charles, ii. 1429.
Agates (aggets), ii. 1196.
Agge, William, i. 678.
Agnes-Burton. *See* Burton Agnes.
Agnew, Sir Andrew, ii. 1155, 1395.
Agscough. *See* Ayscough.
Aichel or Michael, William, ii. 1146.
Aight. *See* Echt.
Ailet, Ailett. *See* Aylet.
Aileward. *See* Ayleward.
Ailoff. *See* Ayloffe.
Ailsbury. *See* Aylesbury.
Ailton or Alliston, John, i. 966.
Ailway. *See* Aylway.
Ailworth. *See* Aldworth.
Ainslie (Anslie, Ausley):
Adam, ii. 1154, 1394.
William, ii. 1154, 1394.
Air, Aire. *See* Ayr; Eyre.
Airdrie [in Crail], Fifeshire, ii. 1149, 1389.
Aires. *See* Eyre.
Aiscew, Aiscough, Aiscue. *See* Ayscough.
Akeham. *See* Acomb; Askham.
Akehurst, Alexander, ii. 462, 658.
Albany, Duke of, title abolished, ii. 1036.
Albery, John, ii. 479, 676.
Albon:
Henry, ii. 674.
—— of Upton Noble, ii. 476.
Alborough, Alborow. *See* Aldeburgh.
Alby, co. Norfolk, i. 171; ii. 981.
Alcaunings. *See* All Cannings.
Alcliff. *See* Aldcliffe.
Alcock, Captain Edward, ii. 1321, 1365, 1428.
Aldburgh. *See* Aldeburgh.
Aldcliffe (Alcliff), co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Aldeburgh (Alborough, Alborow, Aldborough, Aldburgh), co. Suffolk, i. 1243.
bailiffs of, i. 94, 116, 150, 168, 235, 293, 538, 624, 639, 975, 1093; ii. 43, 309, 478, 676, 1081.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 168, 538, 624, 639, 975, 1093; ii. 43, 309, 478, 676, 1081.
judges appointed in, ii. 760.
recorder of. *See* Bacon.
Aldeg. *See* Aldie.
Aldenby, Robert, i. 706.
Alderbury. *See* Adderbury.
Aldern, Thomas, ii. 1070.
Aldersey, (Aldersay, Aldersea):
Captain, ii. 301, 469.
Francis, ii. 1153, 1393.
John, i. 111, 228, 962, 979, 1079, 1097, 1184, 1247; ii. 47, 209, 211, 313, 483, 679.
Thomas, ii. 31, 294, 462, 659.
—— alderman of Chester, ii. 119, 294, 462, 659.
Aldersley, Farnham, ii. 1371.
Alderson, John, i. 543.
Alderton, co. Salop, ii. 307, 475, 673.
Alderton, John, ii. 1082.
Alderways. *See* Alrewas.
Aldey. *See* Aldie.
Aldey, Roger, ii. 1374.
Aldfield (Awdfield), co. York, ii. 633.
Aldie in Fossoway (Aldeg, Aldey), Perthshire, ii. 882, 1153, 1393.
Aldmond, Edward, i. 621; ii. 31, 294.
Aldred. *See* Alured.
Aldridge (Aldrige):
Robert, i. 1111; ii. 31, 293, 461, 658, 757, 1062, 1321, 1364.
—— senior, ii. 1427.
Aldus (Alduss):
John, i. 94, 115, 150, 168, 235, 293, 624, 639, 975, 1093.
Aldworth (Ailworth, Aleworth, Allworth, Alworth, Auldworth, Ayleworth, Aylworth):
Richard, i. 798, 966, 974, 1083, 1092, 1136, 1234, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 974, 1069, 1325.
—— alderman of Bristol, i. 801; ii. 42, 100, 308, 477, 674.
—— mayor of Bristol, i. 91, 113, 148, 230.
—— Captain of Foot, i. 32.
Robert, i. 460, 545, 974, 1092; ii. 42, 153, 308, 477, 581, 674, 783, 944, 949, 974, 1040, 1079, 1234, 1332, 1378, 1442.
—— appointed a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 912.
Thomas, ii. 35.
Ale, i. 205, 206, 208, 209, 275, 276, 315, 316, 502, 626; ii. 227, 244, 368, 443, 846, 848, 1188, 1189.
Aleppo, cost of postage to, ii. 1112.

Alestre. *See* Allestree.
Aleworth. *See* Aldworth.
Alewyn, Robert, i. 234.
Alexander:
Alexander, ii. 1147, 1385.
Robert, of Paisley, ii. 1154, 1393.
Aley. *See* Alley.
Aleyn. *See* Allen.
Alford (Alsford):
John, i. 383, 556, 1242; ii. 1084, 1381.
Major John, ii. 1445.
Algiers, relief of captives in, i. 134, 553.
Alie. *See* Alley.
Alington (Allington), Giles, Lord Alington, ii. 1063.
Alisham. *See* Aylsham.
Aliston, Alistone. *See* Alliston.
Alker. *See* Altcar.
All Cannings (Alcaunings), co. Wilts, prebend of, ii. 1021.
Allanson. *See* Allenson.
Allardes (Hallardes), Thomas, ii. 1151, 1391.
Allen (Allein, Alleyn, Allin, Allsin, Allyn):
Mr., ii. 64.
Lieut.-Colonel, ii. 1320.
Edward, ii. 761, 1335.
—— captain of foot, i. 13.
Francis, i. 105, 746, 840, 853, 905, 914, 937, 990, 1007, 1092, 1112, 1113, 1131, 1209, 1228, 1242, 1254, 1261; ii. 32, 38, 42, 44, 152, 180, 195, 295, 302, 303, 308, 310, 652, 659, 667, 668, 674, 676, 696, 703, 757, 975, 1074, 1080, 1081, 1328.
—— alderman of London, ii. 362, 463, 471, 477, 479, 500, 523, 532, 562, 595, 647, 689.
—— commissioner of customs, i. 164.
—— treasurer at war, i. 656, 1015, 1020, 1021; ii. 64.
—— of St. Dunstan in the West, i. 797, 874, 1191.
Major Francis, of Abingdon, ii. 968.
Isaac, i. 112.
—— of Hazeleigh, i. 169, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 466, 663.
John, ii. 265, 471, 668, 1062, 1373.
—— of Basildon, ii. 657.
—— of Hazeleigh, ii. 34, 35, 298.
Philip, of Wantage, ii. 968.
Phineas, i. 973, 1090, 1241.
Richard, of Batcombe, minister, ii. 982.
—— of Ditcheat, minister, ii. 982.
Robert, ii. 40.
—— alderman of Norwich, ii. 305, 474, 1076, 1376.
Thomas, i. 1130; ii. 471, 668, 674, 1066, 1247.
—— alderman of London, ii. 781, 917, 1040, 1294.
—— —— commissioner of excise, ii. 850.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— Lord Mayor of London, ii. 1372.
—— of Lowestoft, ii. 631, 638.
William, i. 1130; ii. 163, 1294.
Allen—*cont.*
William, minister, ii. 979.
—— senior, ii. 30, 293, 461.
—— of Banbury, ii. 974.
Allenson (Allanson, Allinson):
Sir William, Knt., i. 112, 191, 230, 544, 643, 706, 937, 964, 965, 1081, 1082, 1245, 1254; ii. 33, 34, 152, 297, 298, 465, 466, 524, 562, 662, 689.
William, of Much Woolton, ii. 625, 636.
Aller, co. Somerset, ii. 982.
Allerton, co. Lancaster, ii. 627.
Allerton, co. York, ii. 1446.
Alleston. *See* Alliston.
Allestree (Alestre, Allestry):
Roger, ii. 1065, 1322, 1366, 1429.
William, mayor of Chesterfield, i. 228.
Alley (Aley, Alie), Theophilus, i. 1245; ii. 120, 311, 480, 677, 1334, 1380.
Alliet. *See* Allyet.
Allin. *See* Allen.
Allingstow, John, i. 537.
Allington. *See* Alington.
Allinson. *See* Allenson.
Alliston (Aliston, Alistone, Alleston, Allistone):
John, i. 169, 170, 229, 292, 621, 638, 1083; ii. 35, 298, 466, 663, 1368.
or Ailton, John, i. 966.
Allsin. *See* Allen.
Alludred. *See* Alured.
Allum. *See* Alum.
Allured. *See* Alured.
Allworth. *See* Aldworth.
Allyet (Alliet, Allyett), Thomas, i. 229, 292, 621, 638, 966, 1083.
Allyn. *See* Allen.
Almery (Almory), George, ii. 668, 676, 942.
Almesley. *See* Annesley.
Almond, Edward, i. 637, 961, 1078.
Almory. *See* Almery.
Alnwick, co. Northumberland, preaching minister for, i. 670.
Alrewas (Alderways), co. Stafford, ii. 42, 307, 476, 673, 1441.
Alsham. *See* Aylsham.
Alsop, Timothy, i. 461, 545, 963, 1080; ii. 464, 660, 1065, 1323, 1366, 1430.
Alston (Aulston), co. Salop, i. 126, 1243.
Alston (Arlston):
John, of Ludlow, ii. 475, 673.
Joseph, ii. 38, 303, 471, 668.
Sir Thomas, Knt. and Bart., i. 110, 169, 227, 543, 619, 635, 960, 1234; ii. 30, 293, 460, 656, 1061, 1426.
Altcar (Alker), co. Lancaster, ii. 627, 628.
Altham, co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Althorne, co. Essex, ii. 265.
Alton, co. Dorset, ii. 296.
Alum (allum), i. 466, 467; ii. 846, 990, 1196.
Alured (Aldred, Alludred, Allured):
Christopher, ii. 1329.
John, i. 91, 112, 147, 230, 544, 644, 706, 964, 1081, 1245, 1254; ii. 34, 297, 465, 1324, 1446.
Launcelot, ii. 1067.

Alured—*cont.*
Matthew, i. 1081; ii. 34, 298, 465, 466, 662, 1067, 1324, 1368, 1446.
Alva (Aba), Clackmannanshire, ii. 1147, 1387.
Alveston, co. Warwick, ii. 983.
Alvington, co. Gloucester, ii. 544.
Alworth. *See* Aldworth.
Alwyn, Robert, i. 540.
Amber, ii. 1196.
Ambergris (amber-greece), i. 211.
Ambreshbury. *See* Amesbury.
Ambrosden (Ammersden), co. Oxford, ii. 630.
Ambrose:
Mr., ii. 980.
Dr. —, of Shepley, ii. 632, 638.
Amcots (Amcotts), Vincent, i. 969, 1086; ii. 37, 302, 1072.
America, adventurers to, i. 912.
coasts of, i. 331.
English plantations in, ii. 405, 427, 1264.
trading prohibited with certain islands and places in, ii. 425.
Amesbury (Ambreshbury), co. Wilts, parsonage of, ii. 1021.
Amhurst (Amherst), Richard, ii. 36, 300, 469, 665, 1433.
Ammersden. *See* Ambrosden.
Amotherby, co. York, ii. 633.
Amoyl (Amoyll), Robert, i. 979, 1097.
Amsterdam, i. 220, 221; ii. 561, 575.
Amstrey. *See* Aymestrey.
Amstruther. *See* Anstruther.
Amvil. *See* Anwyll.
Amwell, co. Hertford, springs of, ii. 617.
Analaby. *See* Anlaby.
Anbally, co. Galway, ii. 600.
Anckle, John, i. 317.
Ancrum (Ancram), Earl of. *See* Kerr.
Andeley. *See* Audley.
Anderson (Adderson):
Mr., ii. 981.
Edmund, i. 92, 114, 149, 294, 539, 622, 641, 968, 1086, 1239; ii. 37, 302, 1072, 1435.
Henry, i. 91, 112, 147, 230, 544.
John, of Dowhill, ii. 1152, 1392.
William, ii. 1087, 1384.
Sir William, Knt., i. 1147, 1150, 1151.
Anderton, co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
co. York [? Lancaster], ii. 633.
Anderton:
—— of Althorne, ii. 625, 635.
Christopher, of Anderton, ii. 633, 638.
Hugh, of Euxton, ii. 626, 636.
James, of Birchley-in-Billinge, ii. 626, 636.
—— of Clayton, ii. 626, 636.
William, of Anderton, ii. 626, 636.
Andover, co. Southampton, parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Andrews (Andrew, Andrewes, Androw):
Ambrose, i. 1010, 1123; ii. 195.
Benjamin, ii. 1308.
Daniel, ii. 1069, 1431.
Francis, ii. 678.
—— of Collingbourne, ii. 120, 312, 481.
George, ii. 1438.
Andrews—*cont.*
Henry, i. 961, 1078, 1234; ii. 30, 293, 461, 1427.
John, ii. 40, 305, 474.
—— alderman of Norwich, ii. 671, 1076, 1376.
Jonathan, i. 733, 1259.
Nathaniel, ii. 75.
Richard, i. 970, 1088, 1240.
Robert, i. 970, 1088, 1240; ii. 39, 304, 472, 669, 1153, 1325, 1329, 1334, 1374, 1393, 1438.
Theophilus, ii. 1083, 1334, 1380, 1444.
Thomas, i. 388, 970, 1087, 1088, 1130, 1138; ii. 476, 673, 917, 1378.
—— alderman of London, i. 8, 38, 39, 104, 128, 144, 253, 392, 684, 698, 747, 969, 1007, 1029, 1116, 1117, 1150, 1151, 1255, 1258, 1261; ii, 38, 105, 362, 532, 595, 647, 731, 732, 781, 942, 973, 995, 1294.
—— —— commissioner of Customs, i. 164.
—— —— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— —— treasurer-at-war, i. 656, 1015, 1020, 1021.
—— Lord Mayor of London, ii. 180.
—— —— treasurer-at-war, ii. 64.
—— junior, i. 1130.
William, ii. 1061.
Sir William, Knt., i. 50, 90, 111, 146, 227, 456, 541, 961, 1078; ii. 30, 293, 461, 657, 1062.
Anesley. *See* Annesley.
Angeire. *See* Aungier.
Angel (Angell):
Mr., of Grantham, ii. 981.
John, ii. 1444.
William, ii. 1312.
Anger, Mr., ii. 980.
Anglesey, i. 179, 180, 242, 379, 475; ii. 207, 208, 210.
assessment of, i. 88, 225, 533, 960, 1075, 1110; ii. 29, 53, 208, 289, 292, 460, 656, 905, 1032, 1060, 1237, 1358.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 46, 120, 312, 481, 678, 978, 1084, 1096, 1382.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 976.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 983.
commissioners for the propagation of the Gospel in, ii. 343.
commissioners to take account of money received for preaching of the Gospel in, ii. 991.
commissioners for the Militia in, ii. 1335, 1448.
committee of defence in, i. 178.
judges appointed in, ii. 760.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Percy.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
reduction of, i. 177.
Anglesey abbey, co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Anguish, Richard, of Scarning, ii. 630, 637.
Angus, Lord. *See* Douglas.
Anil (Aneil of Barbary), ii. 1196.

Anlaby (Analaby, Anlabey):
Mr., ii. 562, 689.
John, i. 91, 112, 147, 230, 544, 644, 706, 964, 1081, 1112, 1245, 1246, 1254; ii. 34, 297, 298, 465, 466, 662, 663, 704, 1067, 1068, 1324, 1368, 1446.
Annagh, co. Tipperary, ii. 600.
Annan (Annand, Annen), Dumfriesshire:
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1148, 1388.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1148, 1388.
Annandale and Hartfell, Earl of. *See* Johnston.
Anne, Philip, of Burghwallis, ii. 592.
Annesley (Almesley, Anesley, Aunesley, Ausby, Aynsley):
Mr., i. 1227; ii. 1422.
Dr., ii. 1459.
Arthur, i. 677, 980, 1096, 1098, 1247, 1248; ii. 1418, 1442, 1447, 1448, 1464.
(or Anslow), Arthur, i. 978.
Edward, i. 1057; ii. 123, 1436.
(or Anslow), Edward, i. 1131; ii. 1308.
Francis, Viscount Valentia, i. 1141, 1245.
Anotta (annotto), ii. 1196.
Anscot (Anscott), Edmund, i. 963, 1080.
Anskew. *See* Ayscough.
Anslie. *See* Ainslie.
Anslow (Ansloe, Anslowe):
Arthur, i. 978.
Edward, i. 1131; ii. 1308.
Anstey (Anstry), co. Warwick, ii. 1381, 1445.
Anstruther (Anstrucher) Easter, Fifeshire:
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1149, 1389.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1149, 1389.
Anstruther Wester, Fifeshire:
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
committee for assessment of, ii. 1149, 1389.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1149, 1389.
Anstruther (Amstruther), Philip, son of Sir Robert, ii. 881.
Anthill (Anthyl), Baron of. *See* Sterling.
Antigua (Antego), island, trading with, prohibited, ii. 425, 426, 428.
Antrebus. *See* Antrobus.
Antrim (Antrym), co., ii. 740, 927.
assessment of, ii. 1244, 1363.
forfeited lands in, ii. 723, 743.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Antrim, Earl of. *See* MacDonnell.
Antrobus (Antrebus):
deputy, i. 1146.
William, i. 223, 698, 990, 1007, 1043, 1129; ii. 263, 264, 266, 267, 269, 1073, 1373.
Anwyll (Amvil, Anwel, Anwil, Anwill, Anwyl):
Richard, ii. 46, 209, 211, 313, 482, 679, 1085, 1383.
—— the elder, of Park, ii. 1086, 1383.
Robert, ii. 47, 314, 483, 680.
Apleton. *See* Appleton.
Apletree. *See* Appletree.
Apley, Robert Charlton of. *See* Charlton.
Appeton. *See* Appleton.
Appin (Appein), Argyleshire, ii. 1145, 1386.
Appleby, co. Westmorland, preaching minister for, i. 671.
Appleford, William, ii. 265.
Applegarth, William, ii. 969.
Appleton, co. Berks, ii. 978.
Appleton, co. York, ii. 980.
Appleton (Apleton, Appeton):
Isaac, i. 168, 235, 243, 293, 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093, 1244; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675, 1443.
Robert, ii. 1333, 1378, 1379.
Appletree (Apletree):
Thomas, i. 973, 1090, 1241; ii. 41, 306, 474, 672, 759, 974, 1077, 1083, 1330.
Apsley, Edward, i. 94, 116, 151, 234, 335, 451, 1242; ii. 44, 310, 479.
Aqua vitæ, i. 275, 511, 512, 626; ii. 846, 1190.
Aquhorthies in Inverurie (Acorthin), Aberdeenshire, ii. 1146, 1385.
Arbiston. *See* Orbiston.
Arblair (Arblaire), Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Arboe (Orboe), Ross-shire or Sutherlandshire, ii. 1151, 1155, 1391, 1394.
Arbour House (Haberhouse), near Durham, ii. 591.
Arbroath (Aberbroth, Arbroch, Arbrothe), Forfarshire:
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1150, 1390.
magistrates of, ii. 1150, 1390.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
Arbrothlick. *See* Ardvoirlich.
Arbuthnot (Arburthnot, Arbuthnott, Arthburthnocke):
Andrew, ii. 1151, 1391.
Robert, of Findowrie, ii. 1150, 1389.
Arbuthnott, Robert, Viscount Arbuthnott, ii 1151, 1391.
Archer:
Colonel, i. 977, 1094.
George, ii. 1335, 1382, 1445.
John, i. 92, 114, 149, 232, 294, 539, 622, 641, 969, 1086, 1239; ii. 37, 46, 302, 312, 481, 678, 760, 972, 1072, 1084, 1335, 1382, 1445.
—— justice of the Common Pleas, ii. 1368, 1372, 1431, 1435.
—— of Kendal, ii. 969.
Sir Simon, Knt., ii. 311, 480, 677, 1083, 1334, 1380, 1445.
Thomas, i. 1244; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 1083, 1334, 1381.
Colonel Thomas, ii. 1445.

Archer—*cont.*
Captain William, ii. 1436.
Ardbraccan (Ardbrackan), co. Meath, ii. 356.
Ardee (Atherdee, Atherdy), Barony of, co. Louth, ii. 1110.
forfeited lands in, ii. 725, 726.
Arden, Robert, i. 1129.
Ardern (Arderne):
John, ii. 1063, 1428.
Ralph, ii. 31, 294, 462, 658.
Ardincaple in Row parish (Arnicaple), Dumbartonshire, ii. 1148, 1387.
Ardington (Arthington), Henry, i. 91, 112, 148, 230, 544, 644, 705, 965, 1082, 1245; ii. 33, 297, 465, 662, 1067, 1324, 1367, 1445.
Ardinhoe, Buteshire, ii. 1146, 1387.
Ardkinlass (Arkinglus), Argyllshire, ii. 1145.
Ardleigh near Colchester (Ardlye), co. Essex, woods in, i. 424.
Ardmath. *See* Armagh.
Ardvorlich near Lochearnhead (Aborthlick, Arbrothlick), Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Ardwick, co. Lancaster, i. 968, 1085.
Ares. *See* Eyre.
Areson, John, i. 739.
Argol (argal), ii. 1196.
Argyllshire (co. Argile):
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1239, 1359.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1145, 1386.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Argyll (Arguile), Marquess of, the eldest son of. *See* Campbell.
Aries. *See* Eyre.
Arkin. *See* Atkins.
Arkinglus. *See* Ardkinlass.
Arkland. *See* Ackland.
Arlee, William, ii. 1328.
Arlston. *See* Alston.
Armagh (Ardmath), co. ii. 740, 927.
assessment of, ii. 1244, 1363.
forfeited lands in, ii. 723, 743.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Armagh, archbishop of. *See* Ussher.
Armathwaite, co. Cumberland, i. 962, 1079, 1142.
Armiger, Clement, i. 960, 1077, 1234; ii. 30.
Armin, Armine. *See* Armyne.
Armingland. *See* Irmingland.
Armitage:
Dame, of Hartshead, ii. 633, 638.
Timothy, of Norwich, minister, ii. 981.
William, i. 965, 1082, 1141; ii. 34, 297, 465, 662.
—— of Doncaster, i. 706.
Armorer:
Roger, ii. 1427.
William, i. 643, 707, 739.
—— of Ellingham, ii. 1077.
Armyne (Armin, Armine, Armyn, Ermin):
Evers, i. 50, 93, 115, 150, 234, 547, 623, 637, 714, 973, 1090, 1242; ii. 41, 306, 475, 672, 759, 972, 1077, 1331, 1377, 1441.
Armyne—*cont.*
Sir Michael, Bart., ii. 1327, 1372, 1435.
William, i. 854, 962, 969, 1079, 1086, 1209, 1235, 1239; ii. 32, 37, 295, 302, 463, 470.
—— of Orton Longville, ii. 468.
Sir William, Knt. and [1st] Bart., i. 50, 92, 114, 149, 232, 294, 382, 437, 539, 622, 639, 641, 853, 967–969, 1084–1086, 1209, 1239, 1254; ii. 2, 32, 36–38, 44, 295, 300, 302, 303, 310, 335, 463, 468, 470, 471, 478, 500.
—— commissioner for Scotland, i. 197, 738.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
Sir William [2nd] Bart., ii. 659, 665, 667, 676, 1071, 1072.
Arney, Alexander, ii. 1367.
Arnicaple. *See* Ardincaple.
Arnold (Arnoll):
Jeremy, i. 317.
John, i. 383, 556, 964, 1081; ii. 1110, 1328.
—— of Alton, ii. 296.
Michael, i. 1246.
Richard, ii. 781, 1294.
Thomas, i. 698, 880, 888, 928, 1007, 1043, 1131, 1138, 1261; ii. 38, 82, 83, 201, 293, 302, 460, 470, 656, 667, 1294, 1320, 1364, 1373.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
William, i. 383, 556; ii. 1110, 1328.
—— of Crosby, ii. 625, 636.
Arnolds Biggin in Gisburn (Biggon), co. York, ii. 970.
Arnop:
William, ii. 1041.
—— of Flegg, ii. 1330, 1375.
Arnot, —, of Ferney, ii. 882.
Arran (Arron), bailiff of. *See* Hamilton.
Arris, Thomas, ii. 1246.
Arroll, Earl of. *See* Erroll.
Arrora. *See* Orrery.
Arrowsmith, Dr., ii. 856.
John, master of St. John's College, Cambridge, i. 830.
Dr. John, master of Trinity College, Cambrige, ii. 1027.
John, minister of St. Martin, Ironmonger Lane, i. 794, 871, 1190.
—— of Lynn, i. 182.
Arscot (Arscott, Ascot):
Edmund, ii. 296, 464, 660.
John, ii. 1065, 1430.
Tristram, i. 64; ii. 295, 463, 659, 1064.
Arsherst, W., i. 447.
Arthburthnocke. *See* Arbuthnot.
Arthington. *See* Ardington.
Arthur (Arther):
Baldwin, ii. 658, 1063, 1247.
John, i. 964, 1081; ii. 33, 296, 464, 661, 1066.
—— of Clapham, minister, ii. 983.
Arundel (Arrundel), co. Sussex, ii. 983.
mayor of, ii. 677, 1082, 1380.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.

Arundel (Arundell, Arundle):
Francis, ii. 670.
Henry, i. 383, 556; ii. 1328.
John, of Duloe, ii. 1429.
—— of Sithney, ii. 635, 639.
Richard, of Walkhampton, ii. 624, 635.
Thomas, i. 90, 111, 147, 461, 487, 545, 962, 1079, 1235.
—— senior, i. 228.
Arundel and Surrey, Earl of. *See* Howard.
Arundell, Henry, Lord Arundell of Wardour, ii. 624, 635.
Ascham, Anthony, minister to Spain, murder of, ii. 575.
Ascoge (Askoge), Buteshire, ii. 1146, 1387.
Ascot. *See* Arscot.
Ascough, Ascue. *See* Ayscough.
Ash (Aysh), co. Devon, i. 963, 1080, 1236; ii. 32, 296, 464, 660, 1430.
co. Kent, ii. 625, 972, 1246.
co. Salop, ii. 120, 307, 475.
co. Suffolk, ii. 1333, 1379.
Ash (Ashe):
Mr. ii. 1459.
Edward, i. 95, 151, 460, 475, 542, 691, 914, 968, 977, 1085, 1095, 1228, 1238, 1244; ii. 36, 38, 41, 45, 301, 302, 306, 311, 469, 470, 474, 480, 523, 666, 667, 672, 678, 1073, 1378, 1442.
Francis, i. 698, 880, 888, 892, 1129; ii. 943, 1073.
James, i. 68, 69, 94, 116, 151, 235, 460, 545, 974, 1091, 1243; ii. 42, 307, 476, 674, 678, 1079, 1084, 1332, 1334, 1378, 1381, 1442, 1445.
John, i. 68, 69, 116, 117, 170, 235, 236, 460, 475, 542, 545, 691, 783, 798, 840, 905, 914, 974, 977, 1091, 1095, 1227, 1243, 1244; ii. 42, 45, 307, 311, 403, 476, 480, 674, 677, 1079, 1083.
Joseph, ii. 1073, 1074, 1436, 1445.
Samuel, ii. 312, 481, 678, 1084, 1381, 1445.
Simon, minister of St. Bride's, i. 794, 871, 1190.
Ashburnham, co. Leicester, ii. 1434.
Ashburnham:
Denny, ii. 1444.
John, i. 609, 612.
Laurence, i. 234, 451.
Ashby de la Zouch, co. Leicester, rendition of, ii. 1135.
Ashby:
George, i. 92, 114, 149, 232, 546.
Captain Richard, ii. 1329.
Ashcough. *See* Ayscough.
Ashdown forest with Lancaster great Park, co. Sussex, ii. 811.
commissioners for surveying, ii. 1116, 1117, 1139.
vested in trustees, ii. 994.
Ashe. *See* Ash.
Ashenhurst (Ashenhuist):
Edward, ii. 476, 673, 1377.
Randall, i. 228, 540, 621, 637, 686, 963, 1080, 1235; ii. 32, 295, 463, 660, 1064.
Ashes called Potash, ii. 1196.
—— wood or soap ashes, ii. 1196.
Ashfield (Asfield):
Colonel, ii. 1152, 1290.
Richard, ii. 1040, 1148.
Colonel Richard, ii. 1324, 1332.
Sir Richard, Bart., ii. 1069.
Ashford, Henry, ii. 1430.
Ashhurst. *See* Ashurst.
Ashley, i. 182.
*See also* Astley.
Ashley (Asley, Astley, Astly):
Captain, ii. 1431.
Sir Edward, Knt., i. 233, 242, 293, 623, 641, 971, 1089, 1240; ii. 40, 304, 473, 670.
Isaac, ii. 670.
Sir Isaac, Knt. and Bart., i. 93, 115, 149, 233, 242, 293, 538, 623, 641, 971, 1089, 1240; ii. 40, 304, 473.
Ashley-Cooper, Sir Anthony, Bart., i. 964, 977, 1081, 1095, 1236, 1241, 1244; ii. 33, 45, 296, 311, 464, 480, 661, 668, 677, 702, 970, 976, 1066, 1083, 1135, 1273, 1323, 1334, 1367, 1373, 1381, 1418, 1430, 1445.
Ashton, co. Lancaster, ii. 627.
*See also* Aston.
Ashton (Aston):
Mr., of Arnolds-Biggin, ii. 970.
Henry, of Blackrod, ii. 626, 636.
James, i. 1142, 1239; ii. 301, 469.
—— of Chadderton, i. 759.
John, i. 1091, ii. 662, 759, 974, 1067, 1070, 1078, 1331, 1367, 1377, 1441, 1446.
—— of Ludlow, ii. 119, 307, 971.
Ralph, i. 92, 149, 232, 642, 707, 758, 854, 1209; ii. 1071.
—— of Downham, i. 114.
—— of Durham [Downham?], i. 546.
—— of Middleton, i. 114, 546, 968, 1085; ii. 37, 1434.
Colonel Ralph, i. 1239; ii. 1434.
Sir Ralph, Bart., i. 92, 114, 149, 232, 546, 642, 707, 758, 968, 1085, 1238; ii. 1371, 1433, 1434.
Richard, i. 759, 1239; ii. 37, 301, 469, 666, 1072.
—— of Downham, i. 968, 1085.
William, i. 1112, 1238; ii. 35, 36, 300, 468, 1041.
Major William, ii. 1078.
Sir William, Knt., i. 114, 232, 383, 507, 536, 542, 623, 636, 796, 873.
*See also* Aston.
Ashurst [in the parish of Wigan], co. Lancaster, i. 875.
Ashurst (Ashhurst):
Mr., i. 783, 804, 927, 957; ii. 973.
Henry, i. 1436.
Richard, i. 1130; ii. 471, 668, 1073.
Thomas, ii. 1434.
William, i. 114, 503, 546, 642, 691, 707, 758, 853, 968, 1085, 1209, 1239; ii. 37, 972.
—— son of Henry Ashurst, of Ashurst, i. 875.
Ashwelhamston. *See* Athelhampton.

Ashwell (Ashwel), i. 181.
co. Rutland, ii. 981.
Ashwell (Ashwel):
Thomas, i. 1240; ii. 474, 759.
—— alderman of Norwich, ii. 1076, 1330, 1376.
Ask, Richard, justice of the Upper Bench, ii. 619, 917.
Askew. *See* Ayscough.
Askewith, William, i. 1245.
Askham (Akeham, Askam), co. York, i. 738; ii. 622.
Askham (Ascam, Askam):
John, ii. 1246.
Thomas, ii. 37, 302, 470, 1073.
—— alderman of Boston, i. 969, 1086.
Askin. *See* Atkins.
Aslers or Assers, Caithness-shire, ii. 1147, 1387.
Asley. *See* Ashley; Astley.
Aspall. *See* Aspull.
Aspine, Thomas, minister, ii. 978.
Aspinwall (Aspenwel, Aspinwal, Aspinwel):
Edward, ii. 666.
Jeremiah, ii. 37, 301, 469, 666, 972, 1072.
Aspull (Aspall), co. Lancaster, ii. 1326.
Assers or Aslers, Caithness-shire, ii. 1147, 1387.
Astley (Ashley, Asley):
co. Lancaster, ii. 629.
co. Worcester, i. 507, 542; ii. 45, 311, 480.
*See also* Ashley.
Astley, Walter, of Patshull, ii. 629, 637.
Aston (Ashton):
co. Chester, ii. 623.
co. Oxford, ii. 1440.
co. Salop, i. 94, 116, 151, 235, 542, 973, 1090.
*See also* White Ladies Aston.
Aston (Ashton):
Sir Arthur, late of Oxford, Knt., ii. 521.
Sir Thomas, Knt. and Bart. of Aston, i. 89, 146, 543, 1077; ii. 623, 635.
*See also* Ashton.
Astrey (Austrey), Francis, i. 169, 543; ii. 30, 461, 656, 968, 1061.
Astwood, James, ii. 305, 473, 671.
Atch Lench in Church Lench (Atlinch), co. Worcester, ii. 262.
Atcheson, Martha, ii. 270.
Athelhampton (Ashwelhamston), co. Dorset, i. 544.
Athenry, Baron of. *See* Bermingham.
Atherdee, Atherdy. *See* Ardee.
Atherton, John, i. 92, 1239; ii. 301, 469, 666.
Athlone, co. Westmeath, ii. 1262.
Athlumney (Athlumne), co. Meath, ii. 600.
Atholl, Earl of. *See* Murray.
Atkins (Arkin, Askin, Atkin):
Edward, sergeant-at-law, i. 119, 170, 231, 294, 539, 622, 638; ii. 1440.
—— baron of the Exchequer, i. 856, 885–887.
Atkins—*cont.*
—— justice of the Common Pleas, ii. 492, 619, 917.
John, ii. 1073.
Richard, ii. 1432.
Robert, ii. 1069, 1369.
Samuel, ii. 1149.
Thomas, i. 971; ii. 40, 304, 473, 670, 1432.
—— alderman of London, i. 5, 854, 905, 969, 972, 990, 1007, 1087, 1089, 1209, 1240, 1254, 1261; ii. 38, 40, 153, 305, 474, 671, 1294, 1350, 1353, 1372.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
—— Lord Mayor of London, i. 620, 636.
—— alderman of Norwich, ii. 1439.
William, ii. 1079, 1331, 1376, 1378.
Atkinson (Adkinson):
Edward, ii. 970.
Henry, ii. 1067.
Robert, ii. 1084, 1150, 1390.
Atlee, William, i. 383, 556.
Atlinch. *See* Atch Lench.
Atterton, Ralph, of Newbold, ii. 629, 637.
Attorney-General. *See* Prideaux; Reynolds.
Atwood (Attwood):
Abraham, i. 678.
Edward, ii. 1426.
Hermon, i. 234.
John, i. 91, 112, 147, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 1068, 1431.
—— alderman of Bath, i. 1092, 1113.
—— of Great Waltham, i. 243.
William, i. 112, 169, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966.
—— of Weightbridge, i. 243.
Aty, Mr., of Burton Agnes, ii. 979.
Auchinbreck (Achinbrock, Achinbrok), Argyllshire, ii. 1145, 1386.
Auchinleck (Achinlob), Ayrshire, ii. 1147, 1385.
Auchinlech (Achinfleck, Achinsley), Sir William, of Balmannow, ii. 1153, 1393.
Auchintoul (Achingtowlke, Achintowlk), Banffshire, ii. 1145, 1386.
Auchlunkart in Boharm (Afflimcart, Afflincart), Banffshire and Elginshire, ii. 1145, 1386.
Auchmedden in Aberdour (Auchmeden), Aberdeenshire, ii. 1146, 1385.
Audley (Andeley, Audeley, Awdley):
Major, ii. 1063, 1321.
Mr., of Clanfield, minister, ii. 982.
Sir Henry, Knt., i. 423, 424.
Lewis, ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 975, 1081, 1333.
William, ii. 1245.
Aughton (Awton), co. Lancaster, ii. 629.
Auldworth. *See* Aldworth.
Aulston. *See* Alston.
Aunesley. *See* Annesley.
Aungier (Angeire), Francis, Lord Aungier [afterwards Earl Longford], ii. 1443.
Ausby. *See* Annesley.
Ausley. *See* Ainslie.

Austee, John, i. 815.
Austin (Austen, Austyn):
Edmund, i. 269.
John, ii. 1437.
Robert, ii. 1433.
Austrey. *See* Astrey.
Auxley. *See* Hauxley.
Avery (Every):
Amos, ii. 461, 657, 1062.
Henry, i. 624, 640, 781.
John, ii. 464, 661.
Samuel i. 392, 552.
—— alderman of London, i. 733, 880, 888, 928, 970, 1029, 1042, 1087, 1137; ii. 38, 105, 942.
—— commissioner of the Customs, i. 667.
—— treasurer at the Guildhall, i. 192, 259.
Awbrey (Awberry):
John, i. 1246.
Sir John, Knt., ii. 15.
William, ii. 264.
Awdfield. *See* Aldfield.
Awdley. *See* Audley.
Awstwick, Thomas, of Pontefract, ii. 632, 638.
Awton. *See* Aughton.
Axholme, Isle of, co. Lincoln, ii. 1327.
riot at, ii. 575.
Axmouth, co. Devon, i. 461, 545, 963, 1080; ii. 32, 295, 660, 1065.
Axtel:
Colonel Daniel, ii. 1325, 1333.
Nathaniel, executor of, i. 678.
Aye. *See* Eye.
Ayes. *See* Eyre.
Aylberton, William, ii. 1069.
Ayler. *See* Aylet.
Aylesbury, co. Buckingham, parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
Aylesbury (Ailsbury), Sir Thomas, Knt. [Bart.], ii. 262, 263.
Aylestone [co. Leicester], i. 182.
Aylet (Ailet, Ailett, Ayler, Aylett, Azlet):
Jeremy, i. 112, 169, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 35, 298, 466, 663, 1068, 1368.
Richard, ii. 1368.
Robert, master in the Court of Chancery, i. 886.
Thomas, i. 537; ii. 35, 299, 467, 663, 1368.
—— of Kelldon, i. 169, 170.
Ayleward (Aileward) William, i. 289, 356.
Ayleway. *See* Aylway.
Ayleworth. *See* Aldworth.
Aylmer, Anthony, i. 556.
Ayloffe (Ailoff, Aylot):
Joseph, commissioner for surveying Sherwood forest, ii. 1116, 1139.
Thomas, ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 1368.
Colonel Thomas, i. 966, 1083, 1237.
Alysham (Alisham, Alsham), co. Norfolk, i. 171; ii. 473, 1439.
Aylway (Ailway, Ayleway), Thomas, i. 1083; ii. 299, 467, 664, 1069.
Aylworth. *See* Aldworth.
Aylwyn, Robert, i. 335.
Aymestrey (Amstrey), co. Hereford, ii. 1040.
Aynhoe (Ayno), co. Northampton, ii. 119, 304, 472, 670.
Aynsley. *See* Annesley.
Ayr (Air):
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1239, 1359.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1147, 1385.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1147, 1385.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
Ayrshire:
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1239, 1359.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1147, 1385.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Ayre, Ayres. *See* Eyre.
Ayscough (Aiscough, Aiscue, Ascough, Ascue, Ashcough):
Allen, of Skewsby, ii. 633, 638.
Edmund, i. 968, 1086.
Edward, i. 232, 294, 539, 622, 641, 643, 707, 971, 1088, 1142, 1239, 1240; ii. 37, 39, 302, 304, 473, 670, 1372, 1435.
Sir Edward, Knt., i. 92, 114, 149, 232, 294, 539, 622, 641, 853, 968, 1086, 1209, 1239; ii. 37, 302.
Sir George, Knt., ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1081, 1142, 1379.
James, of Dinsdale, ii. 633, 638.
—— of Middleton-on-Rowe, ii. 624, 635.
William, i. 706, 853, 965, 1082, 1209; ii. 33, 971, 1068, 1368, 1446.
Aysh. *See* Ash.
Aystown (Ayston):
Andrew, of Kinglassie, ii. 1149, 1389.
Sir John, ii. 1149, 1389.
Azlet. *See* Aylet.

## B.

Bab, William, ii. 1312.
Babbington. *See* Babington.
Baber. *See* Bawburgh.
Baber *or* Baker:
Edward, i. 974, 1091.
Francis, of Chew, ii. 1442.
John, ii. 1438.
Babies heads of earth, ii. 1196.
Babin, Ambrose, ii. 1114.
Babingham, William, i. 972.
Babington. *See* Bavington.
Babington (Babbington, Babinton):
—, of Ogle, ii. 1440.
deputy, i. 1146.
Abraham, ii. 105, 198, 781, 1040, 1294; ii. 973, 975, 1081, 1333, 1373.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
John, i. 698, 880, 888, 1043, 1131; ii. 105.
Matthew, ii. 1434.
Philip, ii. 1076.
Thomas, i. 49, 622, 642, 968, 1085.
—— the elder, i. 470.
William, i. 1142.
Zachary, ii. 759, 974, 1078, 1079, 1117, 1118, 1377, 1441.

Babugie. *See* Balbougie.
Bachelor (Bacheler) :
James, i. 94, 151, 234.
Bachilton, Laird of, ii. 882.
Bachouse. *See* Backhouse.
Backe, John, ii. 1325.
Backham, co. Berks, ii. 657.
Backham, Sir Edward, Knt., i. 93.
Backhouse (Bachouse) :
John, ii. 663.
Captain Peter, ii. 1377, 1441.
Robert ,i. 169.
Thomas, ii. 1078.
Bacomy. *See* Balcomie.
Bacon, ii. 1044.
Bacon :
Sir Butts, Bart., i. 168, 235, 293, 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093 ; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675.
Christopher, ii. 663.
Clippesby, of Corpusty, ii. 630, 637.
Sir Edmund, Knt. and Bart., i. 168, 242, 293, 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093 ; ii. 1248, 1439, 1443.
Sir Edward, Knt. and Bart., i. 1243 ; ii. 43.
Francis, i. 94, 115, 150, 168, 234, 243, 293, 537, 624, 639, 745, 975, 1093, 1243 ; ii. 43, 139, 309, 478, 675, 760, 943, 944, 975, 1074, 1080, 1081, 1375, 1379, 1437, 1443.
—— appointed a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 912.
—— justice of the King's Bench, i. 885-887.
—— recorder of Aldeburgh, i. 975, 1093 ; ii. 43, 309, 478, 676, 1081.
Nathaniel, i. 112, 169, 170, 229, 292, 624, 639, 745, 853, 975, 1093, 1209, 1243 ; ii. 43, 139, 309, 675, 760, 943, 944, 975, 1080, 1081, 1379, 1443.
—— appointed a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 912.
—— recorder of Ipswich, i. 975, 1093 ; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675.
—— of Freston, i. 94, 115, 150, 168, 234, 242, 293.
—— of Ipswich, i. 115, 168, 235, 242, 293, 537.
Nicholas, i. 94, 115, 150, 168, 234, 235, 293, 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093, 1243 ; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675.
—— of Shrubland, ii. 1443.
Thomas, i. 624, 639, 975, 1093 ; ii. 43, 309, 675, 975, 1080, 1443.
—— of Freston, i. 537, 1243.
William, ii. 674, 1079, 1378, 1442.
Badcock :
John, fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, i. 831.
Nicholas, of Graford, ii. 657.
Badgecroft, Dr., master of Caius College, Cambridge, i. 830.
Badger (Badgar), Talbot, i. 1113 ; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 976, 1083.
Badneadge, Thomas, Captain of Foot, i. 32.
Badstow. *See* Padstow.
Badsworth, co. York, ii. 592.
Bag, George, of co. Devon, ii. 635, 639.
Bage, William, ii. 119, 295, 463, 660.
Bageleg. *See* Baguley.
Baggot, Baggott. *See* Bagot.
Bagillt (Baghilt), co. Flint, ii. 1086.
Bagley. *See* Baguley.
Bagnall (Bagnal, Bagnald, Bagnel, Bagnell) :
Nicholas, i. 978, 1096.
Thomas, ii. 759, 974, 1078, 1331, 1377, 1441.
Walter, ii. 599.
Bagnor, co. Berks, ii. 259, 260.
Bagnor Poughley, Bailiwick of, co. Berks, ii. 259.
Bagot (Baggot, Baggott) :
Richard, ii. 1078, 1377, 1441.
William, ii. 476, 673.
Bagshaw :
Charles, of Bourn, ii. 629, 637.
Edward, i. 50, 234.
Bagugie. *See* Balbougie.
Baguley (Bageleg, Bagley), co. Chester, ii. 1365, 1428.
Baidland [in Dalry], Ayrshire, ii. 1147, 1385.
Bailey (Baily, Bayle, Bayley, Baylie) :
Humphrey, of Nether Cerne, ii. 661, 1066.
James, ii. 1069.
Ralph, i. 1130.
Robert, ii. 1151, 1391.
Thomas, i. 460, 475, 542, 977, 1095, 1244 ; ii. 45, 481, 678, 1248, 1334, 1381, 1445.
—— of Manningford Bruce, i. 182.
—— of Marlborough, ii. 976.
William, i. 289 ; ii. 1086, 1441.
—— of Hardington, ii. 1152, 1391.
Baillie *alias* Forrester, James, Lord Forrester, ii. 881.
Bailzie (Balrie, Baybrie) :
William, of Littergill, ii. 1152, 1391.
Sir William, ii. 1152, 1391,
Bainbrigg (Bambridge, Bambrig, Banbridge, Bandbridge, Bembridge, Benbridge, Gembridge) :
Dr., master of Christ's College, Cambridge, i. 380.
John, i. 92, 114, 149, 232, 546.
William, i. 49, 470, 968, 1085, 1238 ; ii. 37, 301, 470, 667, 1072, 1327, 1372, 1434.
Baineham. *See* Bainham.
Baines (Bains, Banes, Baynes, Bayns) :
Adam, ii. 851, 870, 1067, 1068, 1074, 1277, 1290, 1324, 1327, 1329, 1350, 1353, 1373, 1438.
Captain Adam, ii. 297, 465, 835, 1417, 1424.
Jeremy, ii. 1082, 1312, 1333, 1379, 1436.
—— commissioner for surveying Sherwood forest, ii. 1116, 1139.
John, ii. 297, 465, 1075.
Thomas, of Sellet, ii. 626, 636.
—— of Twisleton, ii. 633, 638.
Baineton. *See* Baynton.
Bainham (Baineham) :
Adam, ii. 1117, 1118.
Robert, i. 623, 641.
Bains. *See* Baines.
Bainton. *See* Baynton.
Baitman. *See* Bateman.

Baker :
Mr., of Cranfield, senior, ii. 1061.
Alexander, alderman of Leicester, ii. 1434.
Andrew, ii. 1369.
(*or* Baber), Edward, i. 974, 1091.
George, ii. 1320, 1364.
Henry, i. 970, 1087, 1136 ; ii. 304, 472, 669, 761, 991, 1074.
James, ii. 33, 661, 1367.
John, i. 94, 116, 140, 151, 234, 335, 336, 451, 540, 541, 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1242 ; ii. 44, 310, 311, 479, 480, 533, 676, 677, 758, 1082, 1083, 1333, 1380, 1434, 1444.
Matthew, i. 556.
Richard, ii. 1294, 1330, 1349, 1374, 1376.
Robert, Captain of Foot, i. 13.
—— of Minehead, ii. 630, 637.
Samuel, ii. 1066.
Thomas, i. 168, 235, 242, 293, 317, 537, 538, 623, 640, 972, 973, 1091 ; ii. 41, 293, 307, 343, 461, 475, 656, 673, 1078, 1331, 1377.
—— alderman of Shrewsbury, i. 1243.
—— the elder, ii. 1083.
William, i. 678, 970, 1087, 1136 ; ii. 1074, 1320, 1364, 1438.
—— of Uxbridge, ii. 1328.
Bakewell, Thomas, minister, ii. 979.
Bala (Balle, Balu), co. Merioneth, ii. 761, 1086, 1383.
Balaam (Balam) :
Anthony, ii. 1245, 1321, 1365, 1428.
—— mayor of Ely, ii. 1063.
Balances (ballances), ii. 1196.
Balard. *See* Ballard.
Balbougie (Babugie, Bagugie), Fifeshire or Kinross-shire, ii. 1149, 1389.
Balcomie-in-Crail (Bacomy, Balcanie, Blacoime), Fifeshire, ii. 1040, 1149, 1389.
Balderston, John, ii. 1076, 1330.
Baldgey or Balgney, John, ii. 470, 667.
Baldock, Robert, ii. 1073, 1375, 1439.
Baldoon (Baldon, Balton), Wigtownshire, ii. 1155, 1395.
Baldwin (Baldwyn) :
George, i. 961, 1078 ; ii. 31, 294, 461, 658.
Henry, ii. 1082.
John, i. 967 ; ii. 669, 973, 1062, 1073, 1321, 1327, 1364, 1373, 1436.
Richard, i. 961, 1078 ; ii. 30, 293, 461, 657, 968, 1062, 1364.
Roger, minister, ii. 979.
Thomas, ii. 270.
William, ii. 1248.
Bales, Thomas, ii. 1433.
Balfarg in Markinch (Balsard, Balsarg), Fifeshire, ii. 1149, 1389.
Balfour-in-Kingoldrum (Balfour, Balsoar), Forfarshire, ii. 1150, 1389.
Balgney or Baldgey, John, ii. 470, 667.
Balhousie (Bowsey), Perthshire, ii. 882.
Balimagoolye. *See* Ballymagooly.
Balks, ii. 1196.
Ball :
Mr., i. 905.
—— of Northampton, minister, ii. 982.
Ball—*cont.*
Thomas, i. 1184 ; ii. 46, 47, 209, 211, 312–314, 343, 481–483, 678–680, 976, 1086, 1335.
Captain Thomas, ii. 212.
William, i. 268, 455, 541, 696, 853, 961, 970, 975, 977, 1011, 1131.
—— minister, ii. 982.
—— of St. Dunstan-in-the-West i. 797, 874.
Ballandolloch (Bellendaloch), Banffshire, ii. 1145, 1386.
Ballard (Balard) :
Captain, ii. 1431.
John, executor of, i. 678.
Thomas, ii. 975, 1082, 1334, 1380, 1444.
—— Colonel, i. 13.
Ballases. *See* Belasyse.
Ballaston (Balleston, Balliston), John, ii. 671, 1076, 1330, 1375.
Balle. *See* Bala.
Ballina (Ballyna), co. Kildare, ii. 599.
Ballinasloe (Ballinsloe), co. Roscommon, ii. 600.
Ballinger. *See* Barringer.
Ballintober, co. Roscommon, ii. 600.
Ballisonan [? co. Kildare], ii. 600.
Balliston. *See* Ballaston.
Balloch (Balloche, Ballosh, Bollosh), Ayrshire, ii. 1147, 1385.
Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Balls, Tennis, ii. 1196.
washing, ii. 1196.
Ballymagooly (Balimagoolye), co. Cork, ii. 1262.
Ballyna. *See* Ballina.
Balman, Richard, ii. 1247.
Balmannow (Balmannon), Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Balrie. *See* Bailzie.
Balsard, Balsarg. *See* Balfarg.
Balsham (Balsam), co. Cambridge, ii. 978.
Balsoar. *See* Balfour.
Baltcomb. *See* Batcombe.
Balthayock (Baltheyock, Balthyock), Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Balton. *See* Baldoon.
Balvaird, Lord. *See* Murray.
Balyordie (Balzeordie, Blareordy), Fifeshire, ii. 1150, 1389.
Bamber, John, of Layton, ii. 626, 636.
Bambridge, Bambrig. *See* Bainbrigg.
Bambury, Gregory, ii. 264.
Bamf. *See* Banff.
Bamfield. *See* Bampfield.
Bamford, Samuel, ii. 856.
Bamofield. *See* Bampfield.
Bampfield (Bamfield, Bamofield) :
Sir Coppleston, Bart., ii. 1065, 1366, 1429.
John, ii. 1079, 1442.
Sir John, Bart., i. 64, 137, 228, 460, 487, 545, 839, 853, 937, 963, 1080, 1209, 1236 ; ii. 32, 295.
Joseph, Captain of Foot, i. 13.
Thomas, i. 974, 1091, 1243 ; ii. 42, 307, 476, 674, 970, 1065, 1430.
—— recorder of Exeter, ii. 1430.
Major Thomas, ii. 1066.
Colonel William, i. 13.

Bamph. *See* Banff.
Bampley, John, ii. 1378.
Bampton, co. Devon, ii. 660.
Bampton, co. Oxford, ii. 122, 306, 475.
Banatine. *See* Bannatyne.
Banbridge. *See* Bainbrigg.
Banbury, co. Oxford, ii. 974, 1331.
garrison of, i. 735.
minister of. *See* Wells.
reduction of, i. 445, 446.
Bance. *See* Bunce.
Bancks. *See* Banks.
Bancroft, Richard, archbishop of Canterbury, the books of, granted to Cambridge University, i. 915, 924.
Band strings, ii. 1197.
*See also* Twist.
Bandbridge. *See* Bainbrigg.
Bandon, co. Cork. ii. 933.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 933.
Bandon Bridge, co. Cork, ii. 1261.
Banes. *See* Baines.
Banester, Banestre. *See* Bannister.
Banff (Bamf, Bamph):
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1239, 1359.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1146, 1386.
magistrates of, ii. 1146, 1386.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
Banff (Bamfe), Lord. *See* Ogilvy.
Banffshire:
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1239, 1359.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1145, 1386.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Banford, Patrick, i. 1131.
Baniard. *See* Banyard.
Banister. *See* Bannister.
Bankes. *See* Banks.
Bankhouse, co. York, ii. 633.
Banks (Bancks, Bankes):
Caleb, ii. 1071, 1371, 1433.
—— of Maidstone, ii. 1326.
John, ii. 261, 1071, 1326, 1371, 1433.
Sir John, Knt., Lord Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, Lord Lieutenant of the Isle of Purbeck, and constable of Corfe Castle, i. 1, 3, 4.
Noah, i. 1011; ii. 21, 759, 762, 1290, 1374.
—— a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 754, 762.
William, ii. 1434.
Bannatyne (Banatine, Baunaine):
—, of Kames, ii. 1146, 1387.
Hector, ii. 1146, 1387.
John, of Corehouse, senior, ii. 1152, 1391.
Bannister (Banester, Banestre, Banister):
Christopher, i. 758, 1239.
—— vice-chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, i. 579, 580.
Francis, i. 543.
Dr. Francis, i. 169, 227, 620, 635, 960, 1077.
—— alderman of Bedford, ii. 293, 461, 656.
Bannister—*cont.*
George, i. 356; ii 36, 300, 468, 665 1070.
Nicholas and Susan his wife, ii. 264.
Thomas, ii. 667, 1327, 1372.
William, ii. 1069.
Banton. *See* Baynton.
Banyard (Baniard), Robert, i. 1010, 1123; ii. 1437.
Barbadoes (Barbada):
adventurers to, i. 912.
trading with, prohibited, ii. 425, 426, 428.
Barber (Barbar, Barbor, Barbour):
Captain, of Redbourn, ii. 1325, 1370.
Dr., of Hertford, ii. 1325, 1370.
Edward, ii. 1247.
Gabriel, i. 119, 170, 231, 289, 294, 356, 539, 622, 638, 967, 1084, 1238.
—— of Hertford, i. 243.
Dr. Gabriel, i. 972, 1089, 1240; ii. 40, 305, 473, 474, 492, 671, 1247, 1432.
Captain Gerald, ii. 991.
Gerard, ii. 209, 211, 976, 1086, 1335, 1383, 1448.
John, ii. 36, 300, 468, 657, 665, 1061.
Captain John, i. 356.
Major John, ii. 1320, 1364, 1426.
Joseph, ii. 293, 461, 656, 757, 968, 1061, 1320, 1364.
Lester, i. 1242; ii 42, 1441.
Captain Lester, ii. 1331, 1377.
Matthew, ii. 981.
William, ii. 15, 270, 293, 314, 343, 461, 484, 1070, 1440.
—— of Clint, ii. 633, 638.
Captain William, i. 356.
Barbone. *See* Barebone.
Barbreck, Argyllshire, ii. 1145.
Barckley. *See* Berkley.
Barclay (Barcley):
David, ii. 1151, 1391.
Colonel David, ii. 1150, 1389.
Harry, ii. 1151, 1391.
John, ii. 1151, 1391.
Robert, i. 437; ii. 1147, 1386.
Barcroft, Thomas, ii. 1371.
Bard, William, ii. 1435.
Bardel (Bardell), John, ii. 1326, 1370.
Bardrain (Bardran, Bardraw), Renfrewshire, ii. 1154, 1393.
Barebone (Barbone):
Jane, ii. 267.
Praise God, ii. 1294, 1373, 1414.
Bargattoun (Bargorton, Bargotten), Kirkcudbrightshire (?), ii. 1155, 1395.
Bargeny (Bargany), Lord. *See* Hamilton.
Bargrave, Dr., late rector of Chartham, i. 176.
Barier, Robert, alderman of Kingston-upon-Hull, ii. 1447.
Barilla (Barrillia or Saphora), for making glass, ii. 1197.
Barington. *See* Barrington.
Baris, John, ii. 658.
Barkeley. *See* Berkley.
Barker (Barkers):
Mr., ii. 1459.
—— of Sibton, ii. 478, 675.
Colonel, ii. 100.

Barker—*cont.*
Abel, i. 714; ii. 976, 1078, 1331, 1377, 1441.
Alexander, of Dalton, ii. 626, 636.
Andrew, ii. 1431.
Anthony, ii. 1062, 1426.
Edmund, ii. 1443.
Edward, of Eye, ii. 975.
George, of Coleshurst, ii. 673.
Henry, of Wokingham, ii. 1320.
John, i. 116, 151, 235, 543, 620, 641, 976, 977, 1094, 1238; ii. 760, 1079, 1290, 1374.
—— alderman of Coventry, i. 1094, 1244; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 1334, 1381, 1445.
—— of Coventry, i. 54, 58, 94.
—— of Wheatley, ii. 625, 636.
—— executor of, i. 678.
Captain John, ii. 1332.
[Parker?], John, alderman of Nottingham, ii. 1439.
Sir John, Bart., ii. 1443.
Sir Philip, Knt., i. 1243.
Sir Robert, ii. 1372.
Samuel, i. 50, 624, 637, 714, 973, 1090; ii. 41, 306, 475, 673.
Thomas, i. 169; ii. 974, 1441.
Sir Thomas, i. 540.
Walter, i. 94, 151, 235, 542.
William, i. 961, 1078, 1234; ii. 30, 120, 306, 475, 657, 672, 1062, 1077, 1426.

Barkham (Barkeham):
Edward, ii. 1435.
Sir Edward, Knt. and Bart., i. 114, 140, 149, 170, 232, 233, 293, 383, 400, 536, 556, 623, 636, 970, 1087, 1177, 1239; ii. 38, 170, 303, 359, 471, 668, 692, 1328, 1330, 1373, 1375, 1435.
Sir Robert, Knt., i. 170; ii. 1435.

Barking, co. Essex, ii. 625, 812, 1431.
All Hallows, i. 752, 1194.
—— minister of. *See* Clandon.

Barklay, Samuel, of Clungunis, minister, ii. 984.

Barkley. *See* Berkley.

Barkstead (Barsted, Berkstead):
John, *afterwards* Sir John, Knt., i. 1254; ii. 675, 1081, 1230, 1232, 1268, 1327, 1373.
—— alderman of London, ii. 1372.
—— Lieutenant of the Tower of London, ii. 619, 668, 973, 1039, 1073, 1080.
Colonel John, ii. 477.

Barkway [co. Hertford], i. 181.

Barley, i. 535.

Barleythorpe (Barlithorp), co. Rutland, ii. 261.

Barlings, ii. 1197.

Barlithorp. *See* Barleythorpe.

Barlow:
Dr., ii. 1063.
Alexander, ii. 301, 469, 666.
John, of Slebech, ii. 16.
Lewis, ii. 16, 1448.
Thomas, i. 443, 980, 1098.

Barly, William, i. 356.

Barmoor (Barmore), co. Northumberland, ii. 1076.

Barn. *See* Barnes.

Barnaby, Eastwick, i. 1244.

Barnahely (Barnhaley), co. Cork, ii. 738.

Barnard (Bernard):
Serjeant, ii. 1321, 1365, 1428.
Christopher, ii. 1438.
Henry, i. 232, 546; ii. 1368, 1447.
—— alderman of Kingston-upon-Hull, i. 643, 1246; ii. 298, 466, 662, 1068.
John, i. 50, 92, 93, 112, 115, 149, 150, 232, 233, 294, 460, 539, 545–547, 620, 622, 636, 641, 706, 965, 970, 1082, 1083, 1088, 1136, 1237, 1240; ii. 35, 119, 299, 304, 467, 472, 664, 667, 670, 1069, 1071, 1072, 1325, 1369, 1374, 1432, 1438.
—— alderman of Kingston-upon-Hull, i. 191, 643, 1246; ii. 34, 298, 466, 662.
Joseph, ii. 1079, 1378.
Leonard, alderman of Kingston-upon-Hull, ii. 1068, 1447.
Matthew, i. 1244.
Robert, i. 50, 1237; ii. 758, 1071.
—— serjeant-at-law, ii. 665, 1432.
Theophilus, ii. 1434.
Thomas, ii. 1380.
—— of Petworth, ii. 1248.
William, i. 971, 1088; ii. 1446.

Barnard Castle, co. Durham, minister to preach in the church at, i. 670.

Barnardiston (Barnardistone, Barnerdistone, Bernardiston):
Master, treasurer at the Guildhall, i. 259.
Arthur, i. 112, 169, 229, 243, 292, 537, 621, 638, 745, 966, 1082, 1237; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 758, 944, 971.
—— appointed a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 912.
—— recorder of Colchester, ii. 467, 663.
Giles, i. 975, 1093; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675, 975, 1080, 1333, 1379, 1443.
Nathaniel, ii. 1428, 1436.
Sir Nathaniel, Knt., i. 94, 115, 150, 168, 234, 293, 537, 624, 639, 853, 914, 975, 1093, 1209, 1243; ii. 43, 139, 309, 478, 675.
Sir Richard, Knt., i. 624.
Robert, ii. 1426.
Thomas, i. 1130; ii. 942.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 94, 115, 150, 168, 234, 242, 293, 537, 639, 853, 975, 1093, 1209, 1243; ii. 43, 478, 675, 975, 1080, 1379, 1431, 1435, 1443.

Barnbarro, Wigtownshire, ii. 1155, 1395.

Barne. *See* Barnes.

Barner, John, ii. 39.

Barners. *See* Berners.

Barnes, Dumbartonshire, ii. 1148, 1387.

Barnes (Barn, Barne, Barns):
Mr., minister, ii. 983.
Ambrose, ii. 1440.
Emanuel, minister, ii. 979.
Gabriel, ii. 1066.
Lieut.-Col. Gabriel, ii. 1323, 1366.

Barnes—*cont.*
John, i. 556; ii. 462, 658, 1073, 1117, 1118, 1327, 1436.
—— senior, ii. 658, 1063.
—— of Cottenham, ii. 1365.
Thomas, i. 94, 235.
—— minister, ii. 981.
—— of Goosnargh cum Whittingham, ii. 625, 636.
William, i. 114, 232, 536, 623, 637, 970, 1087; ii. 38, 119, 303, 471, 472, 660, 668, 669, 1063.
Barnesley. *See* Barnsley.
Barnet:
John, of Sound, ii. 623, 635.
Robert, ii. 300, 468.
Barnets Wood, co. Monmouth, ii. 544.
Barnewall (Barnwall) Robert, Baron Trimlestown, ii. 599.
Barney. *See* Berney.
Barnhaley. *See* Barnahely.
Barnham (Burnham):
William, ii. 40, 1076, 1330, 1375.
—— alderman of Norwich, ii. 305, 671, 1376, 1439.
Barnsley (Barnesley):
John, ii. 311, 480, 677.
William, ii. 1331, 1377.
Barnstaple (Barnstable), co. Devon, i. 1113; ii. 296, 464, 660, 735, 979, 1065.
mayor of, ii. 32, 296, 464, 660, 1066.
—— *See also* Harris.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
surrender of, ii. 1135.
Barnwell (Barnwal):
Nicholas, of Turvey, ii. 1261, 1262.
Sir Richard of Crickstown, Knt., ii. 599.
*See also* Barnewall.
Barny. *See* Berney.
Baro (Barrs, Bars), Haddingtonshire, ii. 1150, 1390.
Barochan near Houston (Barochane, Barrochane), Renfrewshire, ii. 1154, 1393.
Baroden. *See* Barrowden.
Baron (Barron):
Geoffry, ii. 599.
James, of Magdalene College, Oxford, ii. 1027.
—— of Hendred, minister, ii. 978.
John, ii. 1366.
—— of Treludick, junior, ii. 659.
Robert, i. 1240; ii. 40.
Barrard, Thomas, ii. 267.
Barrel, Gilbert, ii. 471, 668, 1373.
Barret (Rarrett):
Mr., ii. 973.
Christopher, i. 169, 293, 538, 623, 640, 972.
—— alderman of Norwich, i. 233, 1089, 1240; ii. 40.
Edward, of Droitwich, junior, ii. 632, 638.
Sir Edward, of Droitwich, ii. 632, 638.
John, ii. 659, 1064.
Robert, ii. 1073, 1294, 1344, 1373.
Thomas, i. 972, 1240; ii. 40, 305, 492, 671, 759, 973, 1076, 1330.
Barret—*cont.*
Thomas, alderman of Norwich, i. 1089; ii. 305, 474, 1376, 1439.
—— sheriff of Norwich, i. 623, 640.
William, ii. 1064.
Barrey. *See* Barry.
Barringer (Ballinger):
John, i. 456, 542, 961, 1078.
Richard, i. 1234; ii. 30, 293, 461.
Barrington (Barington):
Abraham, ii. 663, 1068.
Gobert, ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 971, 1068, 1324, 1431.
Henry, i. 112, 147, 229, 423, 424, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1237; ii. 34, 298, 466, 467, 663, 971, 1040, 1068.
—— alderman of Colchester, i. 293, 622, 966, 1083; ii. 119, 299.
—— mayor of Colchester, i. 91.
Sir John, Knt. and Bart., i. 91, 112, 147, 229, 292, 536, 621, 638, 854, 965, 975, 1082, 1092, 1209, 1236, 1254; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 1068, 1109, 1368, 1431.
Robert, i. 621, 638, 965.
Sir Thomas, Knt. and Bart, i, 90, 112, 147, 181, 229, 292, 423, 424.
Barrochane. *See* Barochan.
Barron. *See* Baron.
Barrow, co. Somerset. ii. 520.
Barrow (Barrowe, Berrow):
John, i. 1237; ii. 1069, 1431.
Colonel John, i. 1136.
Matthew, ii. 1070.
Maurice, i. 115, 168, 235, 242, 293, 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093, 1243; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675, 1443.
Barrowden (Baroden), co. Rutland, ii. 981.
Barrows, Miles, ii. 43.
Barroys:
John, senior, i. 544.
Richard, i. 544.
Barry (Barrey, Barrie):
Mr., of Cotts more, ii. 981.
Anthony, ii. 43, 309, 478, 492, 675, 1080, 1333, 1379.
Sir James, Knt., i. 1147, 1150, 1151; ii. 1041.
Matthias, ii. 1331, 1377, 1441.
Vincent, i. 973, 1090, 1241; ii. 41, 306, 474, 672, 1077, 1440.
Barrymore, Barony of, co. Cork, ii. 1260.
Barsham (Basham), co. Norfolk, i. 242.
North, co. Norfolk, ii. 973.
Barskimming (Barskining), Ayrshire, ii. 1147, 1385.
Barsnett. *See* Basnet.
Barsted. *See* Barkstead.
Barston, John, ii. 1070.
Bartholly. *See* Bertholey.
Bartholomew, William, i. 973, 1090; ii. 41, 306, 474, 672, 1077.
Bartlet (Bartlett):
Mr., of Bideford, minister, ii. 979.
—— of Exeter, minister, ii. 979.
Barnard, ii. 1066.
Ellis, ii. 1065.
George, minister, ii. 982.
Henry, minister, ii. 982.
Samuel, ii. 1436.

Bartlet—*cont.*
William, commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Bartley, William, i. 1007, 1130.
Barton (Burton), co. Lincoln, ii. 1327, 1372.
Barton (Barten):
Colonel, ii. 100.
Major, ii. 32, 295.
Edmund, minister, ii. 979.
Edward, of Towthorpe, ii. 633, 638.
George, i. 875.
Henry, i. 1129; ii. 1294.
John, ii. 463, 660.
—— of Silverton, i. 461, 545, 963, 1080; ii. 32, 295.
Nathaniel, ii. 463, 660, 824, 828, 869, 969, 1366, 1429, 1441.
Major Nathaniel, ii. 1331, 1377.
Richard, ii. 1414.
Thomas, of Hadlow, ii. 1371.
Colonel William, i. 515.
*See also* Penterry.
Bartram, George, of Elswick, ii. 630, 637.
Barwick. *See* Berwick.
Barwis:
John, i. 228, 707, 1142, 1235; ii. 32, 295, 463, 659, 1064, 1322, 1366, 1429.
—— senior, i. 111, 962, 1079.
Richard, i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 643, 691, 707, 854, 962, 1079, 1209, 1235.
Thomas, i. 962, 1079, 1142, 1235.
Colonel Thomas, ii. 100.
Bascowen. *See* Boscawen.
Base (Basse):
John, i. 94, 115, 150, 168, 235, 537; ii. 309, 478, 675, 1080.
Jonathan, ii. 1081.
Baseby, William, ii. 475.
Basenet. *See* Basnet.
Basham. *See* Barsham.
Bashfield *or* Pashfeild, George, i. 1010, 1123.
Bashrons *or* Kettles, ii. 1197.
Basil (Basile, Bazil);
William, i. 1147, 1150, 1151.
—— Attorney-General for Ireland, ii. 356.
Basildon (Basledon), co. Berks, ii. 657.
Basing, co. Southampton, i. 335, 540.
garrison of, i. 735.
Baskervile (Baskerville):
Katherine, ii. 268.
Randal, i. 698, 1146.
Randolph, i. 1129.
Thomas, i. 966, 1084, 1237; ii. 35, 47, 299, 315, 467, 484, 664, 681.
Basket rods, ii. 1197.
Baskets called hand-baskets or sports, ii. 1197.
Basledon. *See* Basildon.
Basnet (Barsnett, Basenet, Bassenet, Bassnet, Bassnett):
Richard, i. 979, 1097, 1184; ii. 46, 209, 211, 313, 482, 679, 1086, 1383.
Thomas, i. 94, 116, 151, 235, 543, 620, 641, 977, 1094; ii. 120, 311, 480, 677, 975, 1083.
—— alderman of Coventry, i. 54, 58, 1244; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 1040, 1334, 1381.
Basse. *See* Base.
Basset:
John, ii. 305, 473, 671.
Sir Richard, Knt., ii. 15.
William, i. 235, 979, 1097; ii. 47, 314, 483, 1086, 1448.
Bassmead in Eaton Socon (Basineade), co. Bedford, i. 169.
Bassnet. *See* Basnet.
Bastard (Basterd), William, i. 963, 1080, 1236; ii. 32, 296, 464, 660, 970, 1065, 1322, 1366, 1430.
Bastwick, Dr. John, ii. 100.
Bat (Batt):
Mr., of Creech, minister, ii. 982.
Christopher, ii. 1084, 1381.
—— of Salisbury, ii. 1334, 1381.
Batch, John, ii. 1069.
Batchelor (Batchelour):
Master, i. 186.
Robert, ii. 1062.
Batcombe (Baltcombe), co. Dorset, ii. 296, 464, 661.
Batcombe, co. Somerset, ii. 982.
Bate, Richard, ii. 119, 301, 469, 666, 1071.
Bateman (Baitman):
Captain, i. 1142.
Mr., of Wokingham, minister, ii. 978.
Anthony, i. 1138; ii. 1073.
—— alderman of London, ii. 1294, 1372.
Hugh, ii. 463, 660, 1065.
—— of Hartington, ii. 295.
Maurice, ii. 681.
Randal, ii. 1335, 1382, 1445.
Richard, of London, i. 223, 435, 436, 914, 990.
—— commissioner of the Customs, i. 667.
Roger, i. 95, 117, 151, 236, 543, 643, 708, 978, 1095; ii. 46, 312, 481, 678, 760, 1084, 1335, 1381, 1445.
Thomas, ii. 119, 293, 461.
—— alderman of Reading, i. 1111.
William, i. 1130, 1146; ii. 484, 681, 1324, 1373.
Batemore, William, junior, ii. 315, 484, 681.
Bates:
Mr., ii. 1459.
—— of St. Dunstan in the West, ii. 981.
John, i. 293.
Richard, i. 1011, 1246; ii. 21.
Bath, co. Somerset, i. 460, 545.
aldermen of. *See* Atwood; Biggs; Burford; Chapman; Clift; Ducy; Parker; Pierce.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 1092, 1113; ii. 120, 308, 477, 674, 1079, 1378.
judges appointed in, ii. 760.
mayor of, i. 1092, 1113; ii. 120, 308, 476, 477, 674, 1079, 1378.
—— *See also* Biggs; Pierce.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Bath and Wells, bishop of. *See* Piers.
Batheaston, co. Somerset, ii. 120, 307, 476.
Bathurst:
John, ii. 1073, 1373.

Bathurst—*cont.*
Theophilus, of Orton Waterville, i. 181.
Batson, Richard, i. 1129.
Batt. *See* Bat.
Batten :
Captain William, commissioner of the navy, i. 27.
—— surveyor of ships, i. 28.
Battersea (Battersey), co. Surrey, ii. 983.
minister of. *See* Temple.
Battery, ii. 1197.
Bauden. *See* Bawden.
Bauld. *See* Bold.
Baunaine. *See* Bannatyne.
Bavington (Babington), co. Northumberland, ii. 1076.
Bawburgh (Baber), co. Norfolk, ii. 473.
Bawd, William, of Walgrave, ii. 630, 637.
Bawden (Bauden), John, ii. 463, 659, 1322, 1366.
Bawen. *See* Bowen.
Bawtel. *See* Boutel.
Baxted. *See* Thaxted.
Baxter :
Benjamin, of Upton, minister, ii. 983.
Richard, i. 94, 116, 151, 235, 543.
—— of Kidderminster, minister, ii. 983.
Baxton, John, ii. 1439.
Baybrie. *See* Bailzie.
Bayle. *See* Bailey.
Bayles, Thomas, ii. 1438.
Bayley, Baylie. *See* Bailey.
Bayliffe (Bayliff) :
Captain Arthur, ii. 1308.
Thomas, ii. 312.
Baylston, John, minister, ii. 979.
Bayly. *See* Bailey.
Baynard, —, i. 148.
George, i. 450.
Thomas, ii. 1079, 1378.
Baynes, Bayns. *See* Baines.
Baynton (Baineton, Bainston, Bainton, Banton) :
Mr., i. 785, 937.
Edward, i. 95, 117, 151, 236, 460, 475, 487, 542, 853, 977, 1095, 1209, 1244 ; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 1248, 1381, 1445.
Sir Edward, Knt., i. 60, 61, 95, 117, 151, 236, 460, 475, 542, 977, 1095, 1244, 1255 ; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677.
John, commissioner for surveying Enfield chase, ii. 1116, 1139.
*See also* Boynton.
Bayonne (Byonne), cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
Bazer, Thomas, alderman of Norwich, i. 233.
Bazil. *See* Basil.
Beach, co. Devon, ii. 464, 660, 1065.
Beach, Michael, ii. 1248.
Beacham (Beecham) :
Mr., of Seaton, ii. 981.
Reynald, i. 383, 556.
Beachamp Grove, co. Middlesex, ii. 259.
Beachie, Abel, ii. 1326.
Beachill. *See* Beech Hill.
Beaconsfield (Beckingsfield), co. Buckingham, i. 50.
Beads of amber, bone, &c., ii. 1197.
Beak, Beake. *See* Beck.
Beakley. *See* Berkley.
Beale (Beal) :
Mr., i. 336, 451, 541.
Captain, i. 674, 692.
Francis, ii. 269.
John, ii. 980.
Paul, ii. 662.
Richard, i. 169, 1062, 1119, 1238 ; ii. 36, 300, 469, 665, 972, 1071. 1326, 1371, 1433.
Captain Richard, i. 620, 640, 968, 1085.
Robert, ii. 1063, 1321, 1365, 1428.
Stephen, ii. 36, 301, 469.
William, ii. 1321.
—— of Stow-on-the-Wold, ii. 980.
Colonel William, i. 677 ; ii. 1436.
Beaman, William, of Redbourn, i. 119.
Beamish, co. Durham, ii. 624.
Beamont. *See* Beaumont.
Bean, Alexander, minister, ii. 983.
Bear. *See* Beare.
Beard :
John, of Caerleon, ii. 1374.
Maximilian, i. 748, 778, 779, 956, 957.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Thomas, ii. 1069.
—— the elder, ii. 1325, 1369.
Beare (Bear) :
George, the elder, ii. 1366.
John, i. 545, 963, 1080 ; ii. 32, 295, 463, 660, 1065, 1322, 1366.
Colonel John, i. 461.
Nicholas, of Silverton, ii. 624, 635.
Thomas, i. 461, 545 ; ii. 1065, 1332.
Beare Church. *See* Berechurch.
Bearkley. *See* Berkley.
Beathoun. *See* Bethune.
Beatson. *See* Bettenson.
Beauchamp (Beaucham, Belchamp) :
John, ii. 44, 160, 310, 479, 676.
Beauchanger. *See* Birchanger.
Beaudley. *See* Bewdley.
Beaufront (Befront), co. Northumberland, ii. 591.
Beaumaris (Beaumorris, Bewmaris, Bewmorrice), Anglesey, ii. 735, 760 1335.
mayor of, ii. 481, 678, 1084, 1382.
—— *See also* Moore.
Beaumont (Beamont, Beamount, Beawmont) :
Henry, ii. 1434.
John, ii. 1426.
Rice, of Egremont, ii. 623, 635.
Thomas, i. 49, 622, 968, 1085, 1238 ; ii. 37, 301, 470, 667, 758, 1072, 1434.
William, i. 980, 1097 ; ii. 36, 47, 300, 315, 468, 484, 665, 681, 1325, 1370, 1432.
Beaver (Bever) wool, ii. 1222.
Beavis, Beavyes. *See* Bevis.
Beawchanger. *See* Birchanger.
Beccles (Beckles, Becklesse), co. Suffolk, i. 94, 115, 150, 234, 293, 537.
Beck (Beak, Beake, Beke) :
Major, ii. 1268.

Beck—*cont.*
Mr., of Rippingale, ii. 981.
Gabriel, i. 1147, 1150, 1151; ii. 41, 306, 474, 672, 1062, 1069, 1074, 1080, 1437.
—— of Lincoln's Inn, i. 550, 802, 925.
Henry, i. 456, 542, 961, 1078, 1234; ii. 30, 293, 461, 657.
John, ii. 123.
—— alderman of Lincoln, ii. 1327, 1372, 1435.
Matthew, ii. 265.
Richard, ii. 968, 1152, 1246, 1392.
Major Richard, ii. 1062.
Robert, ii. 480, 677, 760, 975, 1083, 1381.
—— alderman of Coventry, ii. 1445.
William, i. 698.
Becket:
Simon, ii. 1426.
Thomas, i. 90, 111, 146.
Beckham:
John, i. 972, 1089; ii. 40, 305, 473, 671, 1076.
Thomas, ii. 1076.
Beckingsfield. *See* Beaconsfield.
Beckles, Becklesse. *See* Beccles.
Beckley:
Francis, junior, ii. 1436.
Simon, ii. 657.
Beckwith:
Matthew, i. 706, 1082; ii. 297, 465, 662, 1068, 1324.
Thomas, of Beverley, ii. 521.
William, ii. 297, 465, 1067, 1068, 1367.
Becx, John, ii. 899.
Bedd. *See* Bedford in Leigh.
Beddie. *See* Peddie.
Beddiford. *See* Bideford.
Beddingfield. *See* Bedingfield.
Bedenelph. *See* Biddulph.
Bedford, i. 216; ii. 30, 293, 460, 656, 1040.
aldermen of. *See* Bannister; Bell; Easton; Faldoe; Green; Grew.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 146, 960, 1077.
committee of sequestration in, i. 110.
garrison of, i. 762, 763, 764, 862.
mayor of, i. 110, 169, 227, 620, 635, 960, 1077; ii. 293, 461, 656, 1061, 1426.
—— *See also* Fish.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
recorder of. *See* Brown.
Bedford, co., i. 49, 50, 117, 644.
assessment of, i. 61, 62, 86, 89, 224, 323, 329, 352, 353, 532, 615, 631, 743, 763, 851, 1073, 1107; ii. 27, 51, 287, 290, 458, 653, 903, 1030, 1058, 1234, 1356.
collection in, for relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 89, 140, 146, 169, 227, 543, 619, 635, 765, 781, 960, 1077; ii. 30, 293, 460, 656, 1061, 1245, 1364.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 968.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 978.
Bedford—*cont.*
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1234; ii. 1320, 1426.
committee of defence in, i. 49.
committee to execute martial law on deserters in, i. 715.
committee of Parliament in, i. 218.
committee of sequestration in, i. 110.
deputy Lieutenant of, i. 161.
deserters from the army in, i. 820.
judges appointed in, ii. 757.
Lord Lieutenant of, i. 161.
—— *See also* St. John.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
raising forces in, i. 215, 216, 473, 736.
provision of draught horses in, i. 654.
Bedford in Leigh (Bedd.), co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Bedford, Earl of. *See* Russell.
Bedford:
Isaac, minister, ii. 978, 980.
Robert, ii. 1083.
—— alderman of Coventry, ii. 1083, 1334, 1381, 1445.
Samuel, ii. 657, 757, 968, 1061, 1426.
Bedingfield (Beddingfeild, Beddingfield, Boddingfield):
Mr., i. 691.
Sir Henry, Knt., ii. 521.
—— and his son, i. 1163.
—— manors and lands of, i. 1057, 1149.
Philip, i. 93, 115, 149, 170, 233, 293, 538, 623, 641, 971, 1089, 1240; ii. 40, 305, 473, 670, 1075, 1375.
—— junior, ii. 1439, 1443.
—— senior, ii. 1439.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 971, 975, 1089, 1093; ii. 40, 43, 304, 309, 473, 478, 675, 1443.
—— serjeant-at-law, appointed a justice of the Common Pleas, i. 1227.
Bedley, Nicholas, ii. 36.
Bedlington, co. Northumberland, ii. 1041.
Bedlingtonshire, co. Durham, suppression of theft, &c. in, ii. 1263, 1265.
Bedwel, Mr., minister, ii. 984.
Bedwin (Bedwyn), co. Wilts, tythes belonging to the prebend of, ii. 1021.
Beech Hill (Beachill), co. Berks, ii. 1426.
Beecham. *See* Beacham.
Beecher, William, ii. 1061, 1426.
Beef, i. 365, 484, 485; ii. 1044.
Beeley (Beely), co. Derby, i. 1057, 1149, 1163.
Beeling, co. Warwick, ii. 1381.
Beenstone. *See* Benstoun.
Beer, i. 205, 206, 208, 209, 275, 276, 315, 316, 443, 502, 626; ii. 227, 244, 368, 846, 1046, 1189.
foreign, ii. 848, 1188.
Beesley (Beesly, Beezley):
George, of Twisleton, ii. 632, 638.
Richard, of Reading, ii. 1062.
Thomas, of Layton and Boughton, ii. 625, 636.
Beeston, co. Chester, ii. 623.

Befront. *See* Beaufront.
Beke. *See* Beck.
Belasyse (Ballases, Bellasis) :
Sir Richard, Knt., i. 707, 964, 1081, 1142, 1236.
Thomas, Lord Fauconberg, ii. 1446.
Belchamp. *See* Beauchamp.
Belfast, co. Antrim, parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Belfield, Henry, ii. 1070.
Belford, co. Northumberland, preaching minister for, i. 671.
Belk (Belke) :
Michael, ii. 666, 1071, 1326, 1371, 1433.
Captain Michael, ii. 301.
Major Michael, ii. 469.
Bell, Mr., ii. 100, 1439.
Angel, of Wokingham, ii. 968.
James, of Little Govan, ii. 1152, 1391.
John, ii. 1152, 1392.
Michael, i. 336, 451, 541.
Nicholas, ii. 1076.
Captain Nicholas, ii. 1330, 1375.
Robert, alderman of Bedford, ii. 1061, 1320, 1364.
William, i. 114, 232, 536, 623, 637, 970, 1087, 1246 ; ii. 269, 1437.
Belladrum in Kiltarlity (Belledrum), Inverness-shire, ii. 1151, 1390.
Bellamy (Bellany) :
Edward, i. 1130.
Lieut.-Col. Edward, i. 928, 1138.
John, i. 745, 880, 888, 1043 ; ii. 105, 471.
—— of St. Michael, Cornhill, i. 794, 871, 1190.
Colonel John, i. 928, 990, 1138 ; ii. 668.
Bellasis. *See* Belasyse.
Belleau (Bellow), co. Lincoln, ii. 981.
Bellendalloch. *See* Ballandolloch.
Bellers :
Fulke, minister, i. 522.
—— minister of St. Michael, Cornhill, i. 794, 871, 1190.
Bellew, John, of Willistown, ii. 600.
Belling, Richard, son of Sir Henry, ii. 600.
Bellingham (Bellingeham) :
Allan, i. 95, 117, 151, 236, 543, 643, 708, 978, 1095, 1445.
Henry, of Newtimber, ii. 631, 638.
Sir Henry, Knt. and Bart., i. 95, 117, 151, 236, 543.
James, i. 643, 708, 1246.
—— of Gathorne, i. 978, 1095.
—— of Levens, i. 978, 1095.
—— —— member of Parliament for Westmorland, i. 711.
Samuel, ii. 1320.
—— of Reading, ii. 968.
Bellister, co. Northumberland, ii. 1076.
Bellot (Bellott) :
Mr., of Moreton, ii. 1064.
George, ii. 974, 1078, 1331, 1377, 1441.
—— of Uttoxeter, ii. 42, 307, 476, 673.
Bells, Dog, ii. 1197.
Hawkes, ii. 1197.
Belsize in Hampstead (Belzeez), co. Middlesex, ii. 259.
Belton, Mr., of Southlove, ii. 662.
Belvoir, co. Nottingham, garrison of, i. 662, 740.
Belzeez. *See* Belsize.
Bembridge. *See* Bainbrigg.
Bemfleet. *See* Benfleet.
Bemond, Joseph, of Hadleigh, ii. 1333, 1379.
Ben, William, minister, ii. 979.
Benbridge. *See* Bainbrigg.
Bence (Bench, Bense) :
Alexander, i. 624, 639, 669, 691, 975, 1093, 1243, 1246 ; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675, 942, 1081, 1443.
—— commissioner of the Navy, i. 27.
—— of Aldgate, i. 795, 872, 1191.
John, i. 975 ; ii. 43, 309, 478, 676, 1081.
Squire, i. 168, 624, 639, 691, 975, 1093, 1243, 1246.
—— commissioner of the Navy, i. 27.
Bench, Court of Common Pleas, i. 65, 133, 805 ; ii. 326, 396, 518, 908.
—— justices of, ii. 108, 139, 149, 1039.
—— —— *See also* Archer ; Atkins ; Bedingfield ; Hale ; Puleston ; Warburton.
—— Lord Chief Justice of, ii. 511, 1039.
—— —— *See also* St. John.
—— officials to take Solemn League and Covenant, i. 374.
Court of King's Bench, or Upper Bench, i. 65, 133, 441, 805 ; ii. 326, 396, 518, 908.
—— justices of, ii. 108, 139, 149, 1039.
—— —— *See also* Ask ; Brown ; Hill ; Jermyn ; Nicholas ; Warburton.
—— Lord Chief Justice of, ii. 511, 1039.
—— —— *See also* Glynn ; Newdigate ; Rolle.
—— officials to take Solemn League and Covenant, i. 374.
Bendey. *See* Bendy.
Bendish :
John, ii. 1333, 1379, 1431.
Robert, ii. 1376, 1439.
Thomas, i. 90, 111, 146, 228, 243, 293, 538, 621, 637, 745, 961, 1078, 1235 ; ii. 31, 294, 462, 473, 658, 671, 969, 1027, 1040, 1063, 1076, 1081, 1321, 1330, 1365, 1427.
Bendy (Bendey) :
Mr., i. 543.
Thomas, ii. 759.
William, i. 974, 1091 ; ii. 1331, 1334, 1377.
—— junior, ii. 974, 1078.
Bene, co. Suffolk, ii. 1379.
Benefield Lawn (Bennyfield Lawn), co. Northampton, ii. 521.
Benett. *See* Bennet.
Benfield, Captain, ii. 1325, 1370.
Benfleet (Bemfleet), co. Essex, marshes in, ii. 260.
Benion. *See* Benyon.
Benlia. *See* Brounhill.
Bennel, Christopher, ii. 269.
Bennet (Benett, Bennett, Bennit)
Mr., minister, ii. 978.

Bennet—*cont.*
Adam, i. 461, 545, 969, 1081; ii. 33, 296, 464, 661.
—— alderman of Exeter, i. 90, 137, 147, 228, 1236.
Francis, ii. 1248.
Gervase, i. 963, 1080, 1235; ii. 463, 660, 824, 828, 835, 851, 869, 870, 969, 1065, 1247, 1322, 1366, 1417, 1424, 1429, 1437.
—— alderman of Derby, ii. 32, 295.
John, i. 1130.
—— of South Petherton, minister, ii. 982.
—— of Steeple Ashton, ii. 312, 481, 678, 1084.
Colonel Richard, ii. 1323.
Robert, i. 461, 545, 962, 1079; ii. 31, 294, 295, 462, 659, 704, 969, 1064, 1322, 1365.
Colonel Robert, ii. 1366.
Simon, ii. 658, 1062, 1321, 1364, 1427.
Thomas, i. 75; ii. 1063, 1321, 1365, 1427.
—— of co. Chester, ii. 634, 638.
—— of Norton, i. 460, 475, 542, 977, 1095.
William, ii. 1373.
—— alderman of Chester, ii. 1064.
Benningfield, Mr., i. 658.
Benningholme-grange, co. York, ii. 633.
Bennion. *See* Benyon.
Benson:
—, of Towcester, ii. 759.
George, ii. 39, 304, 472, 669, 1074, 1329, 1374, 1438.
Gervase, i. 95, 117, 151, 236, 543, 739, 978, 1095, 1142; ii. 46, 312, 481, 678, 760.
—— mayor of Kendal, i. 643.
Colonel Gervase, i. 1246.
Henry, ii. 119, 304, 472, 1329, 1374.
—— sheriff of co. Northampton, ii. 1438.
Richard, Captain of Foot, i. 13.
Thomas, i. 1130; ii. 1294.
William, ii. 651, 801, 1347.
Benstead. *See* Binsted.
Benstoun (Beenstone), Haddingtonshire. ii. 1150, 1390.
Bent, Richard, i. 49, 92, 114, 149, 232, 546.
Bentley [in Framfield], co. Sussex, ii. 631.
Bentley:
Charles, ii. 1083, 1445.
Jeremy, ii. 1067, 1324.
John, ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1082.
William, ii. 1064.
Benton, Violet, ii. 1330, 1375, 1376.
Benwell (Benwel), co. Northumberland, ii. 1076.
Benyon (Benion, Bennion, Bennyon):
Charles, ii. 120, 307, 475, 673, 1078, 1377.
Daniel, of Ash, ii. 120, 307, 475.
George, ii. 1377.
Sir George, late of Muswell Hill, ii. 520.
Berchanger. *See* Birchanger.
Berckley. *See* Berkley.
Bere Ferris (Bereferrers), [co. Devon], i. 181.
Berechurch (Beare Church), co. Essex, woods lying in, i. 424.
Bergavenny. *See* Abergavenny.
Bergholt, East (East-bardge-holt), co. Suffolk, ii. 43, 309, 478.
Berisford. *See* Berrisford.
Berkehead. *See* Birkenhead.
Berkeley (Barkley, Berkley), George, Lord de Berkeley, i. 691, 853, 905, 927, 937, 1208; ii. 1431, 1443.
Berkham, John, i. 171.
Berkhead. *See* Birkenhead.
Berkley (Barckley, Barkley, Beakley, Bearkley, Berckley, Berkeley, Berkly):
David, ii. 885, 1040.
George, ii. 1069.
Henry, of Daventry, ii. 472, 670.
Maurice, ii. 1079, 1378, 1442.
Robert, ii. 1074.
William, i. 5, 990, 1259; ii. 75.
—— alderman of London, i. 104, 447, 747, 1150, 1151.
—— —— commissioner of Customs, i. 164.
*See also* Berkeley.
Berks, co., i. 386, 454.
assessment of, i. 86, 89, 224, 329, 532, 958, 1073, 1108; ii. 27, 51, 287, 290, 458, 653, 903, 1030, 1058, 1234, 1356.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 89, 140, 146, 170, 227, 455, 541, 683, 725, 1078, 1111; ii. 30, 119, 293, 461, 657, 1061, 1245, 1364.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1234; ii. 1320, 1426.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 968.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 978.
committee of Parliament in, i. 219.
committee of sequestration in, i. 110.
forces of, i. 445.
judges appointed in, ii. 757.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Rich.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
raising forces in, i. 215, 216, 473, 514.
reduction of, i. 478, 479.
relief of, i. 735.
Berkshire, Earl of. *See* Howard.
Berkstead. *See* Barkstead.
Bermingham [Francis], Baron of Athenry, ii. 599.
Bermondsey, co. Surrey, commissioners for the Militia in, i. 1123; ii. 195, 1312, 1436.
St. Mary Magdalene's, i. 753, 796, 873, 1191, 1194.
—— minister of. *See* Whitaker.
Bermouth. *See* Lermouth.
Bermuda, Island of, trading prohibited with, ii. 425, 426, 428.
Bermudas, Adventurers to the, i. 912.
Bernard. *See* Barnard.
Bernardiston. *See* Barnardiston.
Berner, Robert, alderman of Kingston-upon-Hull, ii. 1068.

Berners (Barners, Bernars):
Hatton, ii. 1076.
John, ii. 1373.
Josias, i. 268, 970, 1011, 1087, 1246, 1254; ii. 20, 38, 87, 120, 303, 310, 382, 471, 479, 581, 589, 668, 676, 702, 783, 830, 839, 949, 1082, 1122, 1139, 1273, 1290, 1308, 1327, 1373, 1374, 1432, 1436, 1438.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Berney (Barny, Bernay, Berne, Berny):
Henry, ii. 1439.
—— of Haddockstone, ii. 633, 638.
Sir Richard, Knt. and Bart., i. 93, 115, 149, 233, 293, 538, 623, 641, 971, 1089, 1240; ii. 40, 304, 473, 670, 1075, 1439.
Thomas, ii. 1075, 1439.
—— of Dolebank, ii. 633, 638.
Berrey. *See* Berry.
Berrier, Robert, ii. 1248.
Berrihil. *See* Berryhill.
Berrisford (Berisford):
James, i. 578.
John, ii. 105, 1070, 1370.
Richard, i. 1131.
Tristram, ii. 1041.
Berrow. *See* Barrow.
Berry (Berrey):
—, of Oxford, ii. 974.
Austin, ii. 1437.
George, of Culham, ii. 1440.
James, ii. 972, 1074, 1327, 1328.
Colonel James, ii. 1072.
Major-General James, ii. 1070, 1082, 1083, 1086.
John, of Haughton, ii. 626, 636.
Thomas, ii. 672.
William, ii. 464, 660, 1327.
—— senior, ii. 1372, 1435.
William, of Grantham, ii. 972.
*See also* Bury.
Berryhill (Berrihil), co. Stafford, ii. 42, 307, 476, 673.
Bertholey (Bartholly), co. Monmouth, ii. 1374.
Bertie, Robert, Lord Willoughby de Eresby, ii. 1435.
Berwick-upon-Tweed (Barwick), i. 105, 164, 200, 203, 204, 206, 274, 275, 277, 279, 281, 300, 360, 361, 364, 365, 394, 466, 511, 512, 578, 610, 611, 628, 667, 668, 732, 739, 755, 756, 770, 783, 806, 846, 880, 913, 1009, 1024, 1037, 1233, 1252, 1257, 1260, 1262; ii. 5, 20, 200, 206, 213, 214, 216–218, 359, 371, 422, 525, 566, 764, 823, 829, 846, 847, 848, 877, 1123, 1187, 1270, 1271, 1284, 1470.
abolition of collegiate offices, &c., in, ii. 81.
aldermen of. *See* Cusp; Orde; Salkeld; Sleigh; Watson.
assessment of, ii. 906, 1032, 1061, 1237, 1359.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 93, 150, 233, 547; ii. 1087, 1384.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1241; ii. 1427.
Berwick-upon-Tweed—*cont.*
commissioners to try persons accused of compassing the death of the Protector, ii. 1039, 1042.
committee for taking accompts in, i. 739.
committee of sequestration in, i. 115.
garrison of, i. 909; ii. 25.
maintenance of preaching ministers in, i. 669, 670, 813.
mayor of, i. 547, 739.
—— *See also* Sleigh; Trumball.
mayor and bailiffs of, ii. 818.
mayor, bailiffs and burgesses of, ii. 1135.
members of parliament for, i. 1141.
oath for mayor and other officers of, ii. 241, 242.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814, 815.
port of, Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Percy.
recorder of. *See* Stote; Widdrington.
solemn fast day appointed for, ii. 80.
suppression of theft, &c., in, ii. 1263, 1265.
Berwick (Barwick), co. Wilts, ii. 1084.
Berwick St. Leonard (Cole Barwick), co. Wilts, ii. 976.
Berwick, North, Haddingtonshire:
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1151, 1390.
magistrates of, ii. 1151, 1390.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
Berwick (Barwick, Barwicke):
Sir Robert, Knt., i. 644, 706, 965, 1082, 1141, 1245; ii. 465, 662, 1067, 1068, 1324, 1367, 1446.
Berwickshire:
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1239, 1359.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1146, 1386.
Besthanger. *See* Betteshanger.
Betchworth (East Beachworth), co. Surrey, rectory of, ii. 1021.
Betenson. *See* Bettenson.
Beterhanger. *See* Betteshanger.
Bethell (Bethel):
Henry, i. 706; ii. 1446.
Hugh, i. 1245; ii. 466, 970, 1067, 1368.
—— junior, i. 706; ii. 34, 298, 466, 662.
Colonel Hugh, ii. 1324, 1446.
Slingsby, ii. 668, 1294, 1373, 1407, 1433.
Bethlin. *See* Blethin.
Bethune (Beathoun), David, of Creich, ii. 1149, 1389.
Betshanger. *See* Betteshanger.
Betson, Leonard, alderman of York, i. 643.
Betsworth. *See* Bettesworth.
Bettenson (Beatson, Betenson, Betteson, Bettinson, Bettison, Biteson), Sir Richard, Knt., i. 624, 636, 731, 976, 1093, 1243; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1082, 1333, 1379, 1443.

Betterton [in East Lockinge], co. Berks, ii. 657, 968.
Betterton, West (Westbetterton), co. Berks, ii. 260.
Betteshanger (Besthanger, Beterhanger, Betsanger, Betshanger), co. Kent, i. 967, 968, 1084, 1085, 1238; ii. 119, 301, 469, 666, 972, 1071, 1371, 1433.
Bettesworth (Betsworth, Bettisworth, Bettsworth, Pettisworth, Pittesworth):
Arthur, i. 452, 624, 640, 976, 1094; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 975, 1082, 1334, 1380.
Peter, of Fyning, i. 335, 451, 540, 624, 640, 976, 1094; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
Thomas, i. 450, 975, 1092, 1147, 1150, 1151; ii. 42, 308, 477, 674, 1080, 1332, 1378, 1442.
—— of Chidden, i. 335, 540, 696.
—— of Fyning, ii. 1334, 1380.
Bettin (Betting) John, ii. 1331, 1377.
Bettinson, Bettison. *See* Bettenson.
Bettisworth. *See* Bettesworth.
Bettws (Bettus), co. Monmouth, ii. 543.
Bevan, William, alderman of Bristol, i. 797, 798.
Bevans, William, ii. 1335, 1382.
Beverhasset, George, i. 114, 623.
Beverley [co. York], i. 191, ii. 521.
aldermen of. *See* Coulson; Hudson; Nelthorpe.
mayor of, i. 964, 1081; ii. 34, 298, 465, 662, 1368, 1446.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Beverley (Beverly):
Mr., of Quainton, minister, ii. 978.
James, i. 50, 89, 110, 146, 169, 227, 543, 619, 635, 960, 1077, 1234; ii. 30, 1426.
Robert, of Bedford, ii. 30, 293, 460, 656, 1426.
Bevis (Beavis, Beavyes):
Peter, i. 963, 1080, 1236; ii. 32, 296, 464.
Richard, ii. 1065.
Bevons, Roger, alderman of Haverfordwest, ii. 484, 681.
Bewdley (Beaudley), co. Worcester, ii. 976.
bailiffs of, ii. 120, 311, 480, 677, 1083, 1380.
Bewholme, co. York, ii. 632.
Bewick, Thomas, ii. 305, 474, 672, 1440.
Bewmaris, Bewmorrice. *See* Beaumaris.
Bewod, Andrew, ii. 45, 312, 481.
Bexley, co. Kent, ii. 1326.
Biard, George, ii. 1367.
Bice, John, recorder of Dublin, ii. 1041.
Bicester (Bisciter), co. Oxford, ii. 630.
Bickerstaffe, co. Lancaster, ii. 627, 628.
Bickerstaffe, Anthony, of London, i. 956, 957.
Bickley, Francis, ii. 1076.
Bickwood. *See* Birkwood.
Bidder, George, ii. 679.
Biddestone, co. Wilts, ii. 632.
Biddulph, co. Stafford, ii. 592, 623.
Biddulph (Bedenelph, Biddolph, Biddulp, Bidolph):
Anthony, i. 388.
Francis, of Biddulph, ii. 592.
John, of Biddulph, ii. 623, 635.
Michael, i. 94, 151, 235, 642, 1091, 1242; ii. 1377.
Ralph, i. 974.
Theophilus, ii. 1073, 1294, 1373.
Bide (Byde):
John, ii. 1073.
—— alderman of London, i. 928, 970, 1042, 1087, 1137; ii. 105.
Thomas, ii. 1436.
Bideford (Beddiford), co. Devon, ii. 979.
Bidlake, Henry, of Bridestow, ii. 624, 635, 639.
Bidolph. *See* Biddulph.
Bidwel, Morris, ii. 345.
Biet. *See* Byet.
Bifield, Richard, minister, ii. 983.
Big. *See* Biggs.
Bigant, William, alderman of Cambridge, ii. 1365.
Bigg, Bigge. *See* Biggs.
Biggin, co. York, ii. 632.
Biggleswade, co. Bedford, ii. 1061.
Biggs (Big, Bigg, Bigge, Bigs):
John, alderman of Bath, i. 1092, 1113; ii. 120, 308, 476, 477, 674, 1079.
—— mayor of Bath, ii. 1442.
Richard, i. 1011; ii. 20, 757, 1062, 1320.
Samuel, i. 979, 1097, 1184, 1247; ii. 47, 209, 211, 314, 483, 680, 1087, 1384.
Thomas, of Laurence End, ii. 36, 300, 468, 665.
—— of Porters End, i. 356.
Walter, i. 1246; ii. 973, 1373.
—— alderman of London, ii. 1040, 1073.
—— of St. Giles in the Fields, i. 796, 873, 1191.
William, ii. 1437.
Biker. *See* Byker.
Bildeston (Bilson), co. Suffolk, i. 115, 168.
Bill, John, i. 1221, 1222.
Billingbear in Waltham St. Lawrence (Billingbare, Billingbeard), co. Berks, ii. 293, 461.
Billingborough (Billingborn) co. Lincoln, ii. 981.
Billinge, co. Lancaster, tithes of, payable to the minister of Upholland, i. 875.
Billingshurst (Billingsworth), co. Sussex, ii. 983.
Billingsley, John, i. 1129.
Billington, co. Lancaster, ii. 625, 627.
Bilson. *See* Bildeston.
Bilton, George, deputy treasurer at Leith, ii. 882.
Bincks, Roger, i. 330.
Bindloss (Bindlost, Binloss, Binlosse), Sir Robert, Knt. and Bart., i. 707, 758, 1238; ii. 1371, 1433, 1434.
Bine (Byne):
Mr., ii. 1334.
John, ii. 1380, 1444.
Binfield, co. Berks., ii. 293, 657.

Bingham:
John, i. 90, 111, 147, 229, 460, 964, 1081, 1236; ii. 33, 296, 297, 464, 465, 661, 970, 1040, 1323, 1367.
—— governor of Poole, i. 460, 545.
Colonel John, i. 1241; ii. 1066.
Richard, i. 964, 1081.
*See also* Brigham.
Binham (Binnam), co. Norfolk, i. 171.
Binholm, co. Worcester, ii. 262.
Binloss, Binlosse. *See* Bindloss.
Binner, John, of Mantinghied, ii. 680.
Binsted (Benstead), co. Southampton, i. 142.
Birch (Birth, Byrch):
Colonel, i. 674, 692, 937; ii. 99, 101, 102.
John, i. 94, 116, 151, 235, 460, 543, 545, 974, 1092; ii. 299, 467, 664, 1070, 1369, 1432, 1441, 1444, 1448.
—— of Cannock, ii. 1247.
Colonel John, i. 967, 1084, 1234, 1237; ii. 1418, 1433, 1437.
Samuel, ii. 301, 469.
—— of Ardwick, i. 968, 1085.
Major Samuel, ii. 101.
Thomas, i. 114, 546, 707, 759, 968, 1085, 1142, 1239; ii. 37, 301, 469, 666, 758, 972, 1072, 1326, 1371.
Colonel Thomas, ii. 1433.
Birchanger (Beauchanger, Beawchanger, Berchanger, Birdanger, Buchanger, Burchanger, Burhanger), co. Essex, i. 169, 170, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 1069.
Birchett, John, ii. 1436.
Birchley-in-Billinge, co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Birchliffe, John, ii. 1078, 1377.
Birckbeke, Thomas, i. 643.
Bird. *See* Boyle.
Birdanger. *See* Birchanger.
Birdsbank, Banffshire, ii. 1146, 1386.
Birkenhead (Berkehead, Berkhead, Birkehead, Birkhead):
Christopher, ii. 265, 267.
Edward, i. 169, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 965, 1082; ii. 20, 34, 39, 298, 303, 466, 471, 472, 663, 668, 669, 1068, 1074, 1290, 1328, 1373, 1374, 1436, 1437.
—— serjeant-at-arms, i. 1246.
—— of Romford, i. 246.
Henry, i. 962, 1079; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 659, 969, 1063, 1064.
Colonel Henry, ii. 1321, 1365, 1428.
Birkwood-in-Revesby (Bickwood), co. Lincoln, ii. 972.
Birmingham (Brumingham) co. Warwick, ii. 983.
Birn:
Brien MacPhelim, of co. Wicklow, ii. 600.
Hugh MacPhelim, of co. Wicklow, ii. 599.
Birsbain or Bursbraine, John, of Bishopton, ii. 1154, 1393.
Birth. *See* Birch; Byth.
Birtwisle (Birthwisle), Thomas, of Huncoat, ii. 626, 636.
Bisby, William, of St. Lawrence Jewry, i. 795, 872, 1190.
Bisciter. *See* Bicester.
Biscoe (Bisco):
John, ii. 1040, 1321, 1327.
Lieut.-Colonel John, ii. 658, 669, 1062.
Colonel John, ii. 1069, 1074, 1333.
Richard, ii. 1062.
Bish:
Edward, ii. 1443.
—— junior, i. 234, 731, 976, 1094.
—— senior, i. 234.
Bishop Burton, co. York, i. 1245.
Bishop Caundle. *See* Caundle Bishop.
Bishop Monkton (Mouncton), co. York, ii. 633.
Bishopp, Henry, manors and lands of, i. 785.
Bishops Dike, on the bank of Needham, co. Norfolk, ii. 131.
Bishops Frome, co. Hereford, ii. 625.
Bishops Hull (Hilbishops), co. Somerset, i. 101.
Bishopstoke (Bishops-stoak), co. Southampton, ii. 983.
Bishopstone, co. Wilts., i. 182.
Bishopstrow, co. Wilts., ii. 976.
Bishopton (Biscoptoune, Bishoptoun), Renfrewshire, ii. 1154, 1393.
Bishopton, co. York, ii. 633.
Bisset, Captain Joseph, ii. 1333.
Bissey (Bissy), Robert, ii. 1290, 1374.
Biteson. *See* Bettenson.
Bitgood, Andrew, i. 1130.
Bith. *See* Byth.
Bix (Bixe):
Mr., i. 336, 541, 620, 640, 967, 1084.
Lieut.-Colonel, i. 674, 692.
John, i. 451, 1062, 1119, 1238; ii. 37, 119, 301.
Blacheley. *See* Blakesley.
Blackadder (Balcader, Balhader), Berwickshire, ii. 1146, 1386.
Blackbarony (Blackbarrony, Blakbarony) Peeblesshire, ii. 1153, 1392.
Blackbeard, James, ii. 1368, 1446.
Blackbury:
John, ii. 1084.
—— of Tinhead, ii. 481, 678.
Blackdown [in Lodsworth], co. Sussex, ii. 1334, 1380.
Blackerby, Samuel, ii. 980.
Blackeston. *See* Blackston.
Blackett, William, ii. 1440.
Blacking or Lamp-black, ii. 1197.
Blackiston. *See* Blackston.
Blacklatch:
Samuel, ii. 1365.
—— mayor of Macclesfield, ii. 1321.
Blackley, James, i. 621, 637, 961, 1078; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658.
Blackmore:
Major, ii. 463, 659.
John, ii. 970, 1065, 1323.
Blackorne Abby, co. Norfolk, i. 171.
Blackrod, co. Lancaster, ii. 626–628.
Blackston (Blackeston, Blackiston, Blackstone, Blaikeston, Blakeston, Blakiston):
Mr., i. 905, 1228.
Christopher, i. 1129.
George, i. 973, 1090, 1241; ii. 1330 1376.

Blackston—*cont.*
Henry, i. 93.
John, i. 90, 112, 115, 147, 150, 229, 233, 544, 547, 643, 853, 914, 964, 973, 1081, 1090, 1209, 1236, 1241, 1254; ii. 33, 64, 1323, 1330, 1367, 1376.
—— alderman of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, i. 707; ii. 41, 1077.
Robert, ii. 1067.
William, of Westminster, ii. 1136.
Blackwell (Blackwal, Blackwel):
—, ii. 36, 300, 468.
Mr., of London, i. 957.
Captain, ii. 1268.
—— senior, i. 1261.
Elidad, minister of St. Andrew Undershaft, i. 795, 872, 1191.
Major Jervase, ii. 1073, 1294.
John, i. 1113; ii. 44, 87, 310, 975, 1062, 1333.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— junior, ii. 479, 562, 657, 676, 781, 975, 1034, 1074, 1081.
—— —— treasurer-at-war, ii. 689, 707, 835, 838, 997, 1407.
—— —— of Mortlake, ii. 753.
—— senior, ii. 479, 666, 668, 676, 895, 942, 1065, 1071, 1075, 1081, 1247.
—— —— of Mortlake, i. 889, 890, 930, 949.
Captain John, senior, ii. 670, 1320.
Jonathan, ii. 477, 674, 1079, 1332, 1378.
Richard, ii. 76–78, 1181.
Thomas, i. 698, 1146.
William, i. 1129.
Blackwood, Lanarkshire, ii. 1152, 1391.
Blacoime. *See* Balcomie.
Blades (Blaides):
Joseph, ii. 34, 298, 466, 662.
—— alderman of Kingston-on-Hull, i. 965, 1082, 1142, 1246; ii. 1068.
Blagdon (Blagden), co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Blagdon (Blagden) John, ii. 464, 660, 1065.
Blagrave:
Mr., ii. 562, 689.
Alexander, ii. 461, 657, 1062, 1364.
Daniel, i. 455, 541, 961, 1078, 1234, 1255; ii. 30, 293, 461, 523, 657, 1320, 1364, 1426.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
John, i. 1111; ii. 119, 293, 461, 657, 1062, 1320.
—— of Southcote, ii. 1426.
Richard, ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
Samuel, ii. 669.
Blague:
Lady, ii. 271.
Alexander, ii. 1438.
Blaides. *See* Blades.
Blaikeston. *See* Blackston.
Blair (Blayre), Ayrshire, ii. 1147, 1385.
Blair (Blaire, Blayre):
Sir Adam, of Bogton, ii. 1154, 1393.
Blair—*cont.*
David, the younger, of Adamton, ii. 1147, 1385.
James, of Monkton, ii. 1147, 1385.
John, of Arblaire, ii. 1153, 1393.
—— of Blair, ii. 1147, 1385.
Patrick, ii. 1153, 1392.
Sir Thomas, of Balthayock, ii. 1153, 1393.
William, of Kinfauns, ii. 1153, 1393.
Blake:
Mr., minister of Tamworth, ii. 982, 983.
Alexander, ii. 1039, 1071, 1329, 1375.
—— of Peterborough, ii. 973.
Colonel Alexander, ii. 1074.
Captain Benjamin, ii. 1332.
Edmund, ii. 1248.
Francis, i. 1011; ii. 21, 1290, 1330, 1374, 1376.
Henry, ii. 1084.
Humphrey, i. 1092; ii. 76–78, 674, 1181.
Captain Nicholas, ii. 1332.
Robert, i. 116, 460, 545, 974, 1091, 1243; ii. 42, 307, 476, 974, 1079.
Colonel, afterwards General, Robert, commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 17, 708, 812.
—— to act as Admiral and General of the Fleet, ii. 504.
Blaker, Edward, ii. 1082, 1380, 1444.
Blakesley (Blacheley), co. Northampton, ii. 973.
Blakeston, Blakiston. *See* Blackston.
Blanchard:
Thomas, of Batheaston, ii. 120, 307, 476.
William, of St. Catherine, ii. 120, 476, 674, 1079, 1378.
Blancher, Herbert, captain of Foot, i. 13.
Bland:
Captain, ii. 1075.
Adam, second son of Sir Thomas, of Kippax, ii. 632, 638.
Francis, ii. 670.
John, i. 1177.
Blandford, co. Dorset, i. 229.
Blaney (Blany):
Richard, ii. 1041.
Thomas, i. 967, 1084, 1237; ii. 971, 1432.
Captain Thomas, i. 780.
Blantyre (Blantyer), Lord. *See* Stewart.
Blany. *See* Blaney.
Blareordy. *See* Balyordie.
Blarney (Blarny) manor, co. Cork, ii. 748.
Blaugh, Robert, i. 235.
Blayes. *See* Blease.
Bleach, Thomas, ii. 260.
Blease (Blayes), Christopher, alderman of Chester, i. 962, 1079; ii. 119, 294, 462, 659.
Blechenden, Thomas, i. 168.
Blenchenden, Thomas, i. 169.
Blendworth, co. Southampton, ii. 543.
Blenkinsop, George, of Bellister, ii. 1076.
Blennerhasset (Blenerhasset):
Captain, ii. 1294.
George, i. 637.

Bletchington (Blechington), co. Oxford, ii. 1376.
Blethin (Bethlin, Blething, Blethlin, Blethyn):
Francis, ii. 973, 1074, 1328.
William, i. 970, 1087, 1136; ii. 39, 304, 343, 472, 669, 973, 1074, 1328.
Bletsoe (Bletso), co. Bedford, ii. 978.
Bletsoe (Bletso, Bletzo, Bletzoe, Bletzow, Blezzo):
Mr., ii. 39, 119, 304, 472, 669, 670.
Thomas, ii. 1075, 1329, 1374, 1438.
Blick:
Nicholas, ii. 1083.
—— of Bromsgrove, ii. 976.
Blincoe, John, i. 50.
Blisland, co. Cornwall, ii. 623.
Blisset, William, ii. 312, 481, 678, 976, 1084, 1381.
Blockley, co. Worcester, ii. 983.
Blofield:
Edward, ii. 1061.
Jeremy, of Alby, i. 171.
Blois (Bloice, Bloise, Bloss, Blosse, Bloys, Bloyse):
Thomas, i. 624, 639, 975, 1093, 1243; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675, 1080, 1443.
William, i. 115, 168, 235, 243, 293, 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093, 1243; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675, 1080.
—— junior, ii. 1443.
Blomer. *See* Bloomer.
Blomfield (Blumfield), William, ii. 1081, 1333, 1379.
Blonkflower. *See* Boutflower.
Bloom, John, i. 979, 1096, 1247.
Bloomer (Blomer), Francis, ii. 739, 973, 1373.
Bloss, Blosse. *See* Blois.
Blount (Blunt):
Mr., i. 336.
Sir Charles, of Bicester, deceased, ii. 630, 637.
George, of Wigginton, ii. 974.
Sir Henry, Knt., ii. 702, 1070, 1325, 1370, 1432.
Thomas, i. 92, 113, 140, 149, 231, 247, 248, 423, 424, 451, 541, 620, 640, 968, 1062, 1085, 1120, 1238, 1255; ii. 36, 149, 301, 469, 702, 1071, 1238, 1326, 1371, 1433.
—— of Charlton, ii. 619.
Colonel Thomas, i. 674, 692.
Walter, of Soddington, ii. 632, 638.
Sir Walter, Knt., of Mawley, ii. 630, 637.
Blower, Richard, ii. 262.
Bloxham (Bloxam), co. Oxford, ii. 41, 306, 474, 672.
Bloys, Bloyse. *See* Blois.
Blumfield. *See* Blomfield.
Blundel:
Benjamin, ii. 105.
Colonel Benjamin, relict of, ii. 1142.
Edmund, ii. 1082.
John, ii. 1065, 1322, 1366.
Robert, of Ince Blundell, ii. 591.
William, of Little Crosby, ii. 626, 636.
Blunham, co. Bedford, ii. 30, 293, 461.
Blunt. *See* Blount.
Blyth (Blith, Blyeth), co. Northumberland, i. 397, 398, 569.
coal trade of, i. 63, 172–174.
Blyton, Bliton [co. Lincoln]. i. 182.
Board. *See* Borde.
Boate (Boat), Edward, i. 975, 1092, 1242.
Bockenham (Bokenham), Wiseman, i. 235, 293, 537.
Bocket (Bocker), John, ii. 851, 870, 917.
Bodarda. *See* Bodurda.
Boddingfield. *See* Bedingfield.
Bodenham:
Sir Francis, of Ryhall, ii. 629, 637.
Roger, of Rotherwas, ii. 521.
Bodfari (Botfaray, Botfray, Botsary), co. Flint, ii. 314, 483, 680.
Bodicote (Bodicoate), co. Oxford, ii. 974.
Bodurda (Bodarda, Bodwrda):
Mr., ii. 1268.
Griffith, i. 978, 1183, 1247; ii. 1084, 1085, 1247, 1382, 1383, 1437, 1448.
John, i. 978, 1113; ii. 1085, 1383.
Bodvile, John, ii. 520.
Bog (Bogg), Patrick, of Burnthouses, ii. 1146.
Bogie in Abbotshall (Bog), Fifeshire, ii. 1040.
Bogney. *See* Boignie.
Bogton near Cathcart (Bogtoun, Rogtoune), Renfrewshire, ii. 1154, 1393.
Bohegry, co. Flint, i. 1247.
Boheme, Maurice, ii. 981.
Boice. *See* Boys.
Boide. *See* Boyd.
Boignie (Bogney, Boyney), Aberdeenshire, ii. 1146, 1385.
Boineton, Bointon. *See* Boynton.
Bois. *See* Boys.
Boke, Richard, ii. 1149, 1388.
Bokenham. *See* Bockenham.
Bold, co. Lancaster, i. 1239; ii. 627.
Bold (Bauld, Bould, Bowld):
Peter, ii. 37, 301, 469, 666, 1071.
—— of Bold, i. 1239.
William, i. 978, 1096; ii. 46, 312, 481, 678, 1084, 1382.
—— of Tre'rddôl, ii. 1448.
Boles:
Mr., of York, ii. 979, 980.
Edward, of Hawarden, minister, ii. 984.
Oliver, of Sutton, B.D., i. 181.
Bolestrode. *See* Bulstrode.
Bolingbroke (Bollingbrook, Bullingbrooke), Earl of. *See* St. John.
Bolles, Elizabeth, i. 678.
Bollingbrook, *See* Bolingbroke.
Bollosh. *See* Balloch.
Bolstrode. *See* Bulstrode.
Bolton (Boulton), co. Lancaster, i. 760.
Bolton (Boulton):
Francis, ii. 1041.
Richard, ii. 120, 312, 481, 678, 760, 1084, 1382.
Samuel, minister of St. Mary Overy, i. 796, 873, 1191.
Dr. Samuel, master of Christ College, Cambridge, ii. 978, 1027.
Thomas, i. 383.
William, alderman of London, ii. 1373.

Bond (Bonds):
Mr., i. 658, 691, 783, 905, 927, 1016, 1268.
Dr., i. 927; ii. 1063.
Dennis, i. 90, 111, 147, 229, 460, 544, 839, 853, 914, 964, 1081, 1209, 1236, 1254; ii. 2, 33, 64, 296, 335, 464, 500, 524, 562, 652, 661, 669, 689, 696, 703, 970, 1039, 1066, 1074, 1245.
—— commissioner of the West Indies, i. 331, 332.
Elias, i. 460, 544, 964, 1081; ii. 33, 296, 464, 661, 1066, 1367.
James, ii. 1064, 1429.
John, i. 853; ii. 1026.
—— Doctor of Civil Law, i. 964, 1081, 1209; ii. 1430.
—— master of the Savoy, ii. 981.
—— of Inkling Green, ii. 625, 636.
Nicholas, i. 1011, 1169, 1170; ii. 20, 176, 277, 359, 692, 1290.
Thomas, i. 228; ii. 1070.
William, i. 366.
—— of London, auditor of the Excise, i. 287, 770, 861.
Bonelace, ii. 849.
Bonner (Boner, Bonnet, Booner):
Henry, i. 460, 545, 974, 1091; ii. 42, 307, 476, 674, 974, 1073, 1079, 1331, 1373, 1378, 1442.
—— junior, ii. 674, 1079.
—— senior, ii. 1378.
John, i. 622, 639, 967, 1084; ii. 1069.
Colonel John, i. 539.
Thomas, i. 1241; ii. 1330, 1376, 1430, 1440.
—— alderman of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, i. 707, 973, 1090, 1142; ii. 672, 759, 1041, 1077, 1330, 1376.
—— mayor of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, ii. 41.
Bonnet, Richard, ii. 674.
Bontflower. *See* Boutflower.
Bonton, Sir Matthew, i. 230.
Bonvills, co. Essex, ii. 260.
Booker, John, i. 187.
Bookham (Bootham), co. Surrey, ii. 1379.
Boom (Bome), spars, ii. 1197.
Boone (Boon):
—, ii. 152.
Robert, i. 1090.
Thomas, i. 64, 129, 461, 545, 963, 1080, 1236, 1255; ii. 32, 296, 403, 463, 660, 1065, 1322, 1366, 1378, 1407, 1430.
—— commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 1277.
Booner. *See* Bonner.
Boord. *See* Borde.
Boorm. *See* Broome.
Booth (Boothe):
Francis, of Backham, ii. 657.
George, i. 642, 962, 1079, 1235.
Sir George, Knt. and Bart., i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 543, 642, 962, 1079, 1235, 1238; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 969, 1063, 1347, 1412, 1428, 1434.
Colonel George, i. 1235, 1239.
John, i. 678.
Colonel John, i. 1142, 1239.
Booth—*cont.*
Joseph, i. 978, 1096.
Robert, ii. 1434.
William, ii. 670.
—— of Reddish, i. 739.
Bootham. *See* Bookham.
Boothby (Bothby):
Mr., i. 336, 541.
Deputy, i. 1146.
Walter, i. 388, 698, 928, 1129; ii. 38, 302, 471, 668, 1373.
—— commissioner of the Customs, i. 667.
—— of St. Mary, Aldermanbury, i. 795, 872, 1190.
William, i. 451, 620, 640, 968, 1062, 1085, 1119, 1238; ii. 36, 301, 1246, 1433, 1434.
Colonel William, i. 674, 692.
Sir William, ii. 1429.
Boothby Pagnell (Pannel) [co. Lincoln], i. 182.
Booths (Booth, Boothes), co. Chester, ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 969, 1428.
Bootland. *See* Buteland.
Bootle, Robert, of Thornton, ii. 626, 636.
Borde (Board, Boord, Bord):
Herbert, i. 335, 451, 540, 624, 640, 976.
James, of Auchmedden, ii. 1146, 1385.
John, i. 624, 640, 976, 1094.
Bordeaux (Bourdeaux), cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
Bordman. Boreman. *See* Bowerman.
Borke. *See* Bourke.
Borlace. *See* Burlace.
Borman. *See* Bowerman.
Born, Borne. *See* Bourne.
Borough (Burrow Bank) [near Newborough], co. Northampton, fort at, i. 566.
Borrowby (Burrowby), co. York, ii. 633.
Borthwick (Brothwick):
John, Lord Borthwick, ii. 1148, 1388.
Walter, ii. 1149, 1388.
Borton of the Water. *See* Bourton on the Water.
Borynson. *See* Farquharson.
Bosa, Major, ii. 99.
Bosbury (Bosbry), co. Hereford, ii. 119, 299.
Boscawen (Bascowen, Boscowen, Buscawen, Buscowen):
Charles, ii. 659, 1064, 1322, 1366, 1429.
Edward, ii. 1429.
Hugh, i. 962, 1079, 1235; ii. 31, 294, 462, 659, 969, 1064, 1428.
Nicholas, i. 461, 545.
Bosden, Edward, ii. 260.
Bosevile (Bosirle, Bossevile, Bosseville, Bosvile, Boswell):
Colonel, ii. 64, 562, 689.
David, of Auchinleck, ii. 1147, 1385.
Godfrey, i. 54, 91, 94, 112, 116, 140, 148, 151, 230, 235, 543, 544, 620, 641, 706, 976, 1094, 1141, 1245, 1254; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 1026.
Thomas, i. 91, 112, 148, 230, 544, 644.

Bosevile—*cont.*
William, i. 1087 1245; ii. 34, 38, 170, 297, 303, 359, 465, 471, 668, 669, 692, 973, 994, 1121, 1122, 1290, 1374, 1446.
—— of Covent Garden, ii. 619.
Bostock (Bostoff):
Edward, of Harup, ii. 623, 635.
William, ii. 657, 1062, 1328, 1384.
Boston, co. Lincoln, i. 182; ii. 972, 981.
aldermen of. *See* Askham; Empson; Law; Tilson; Tooley; Welby; Whiting.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 546, 969, 1086.
garrison of, i. 764, 862.
mayor of, i. 59, 114, 232, 294, 539, 622, 641, 969, 1086, 1239; ii. 302, 667, 1073, 1372, 1435.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
recorder of. *See* Ellis.
Boswell, Bosvile. *See* Bosevile.
Boswood, Dr., ii. 664.
Bosworth, Dr. Roger, ii. 1369, 1370.
Boteler. *See* Butler.
Botfary, Botfray. *See* Bodfari.
Bothby. *See* Boothby.
Botheram, Thomas, ii. 1426.
Bots. *See* Potts.
Botsary. *See* Bodfari.
Botsford. *See* Bottesford.
Botterell (Botterel, Botwel):
William, ii. 41, 307, 475, 673, 971, 974, 1078, 1246, 1331, 1377.
Captain William, ii. 1325.
Bottesford (Botsford), co. Lincoln, ii. 629.
Bottesworth (Thomas), i. 1242.
Bottisham (Bottesham), co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Bottles of earth and glass, ii. 1197.
Botwel. *See* Botterell.
Boucher, Bouchier. *See* Bourchier.
Boughey, Francis, minister, ii. 982.
Boughton:
co. Kent, ii. 1433.
co. Lancaster, ii. 625.
Boughton:
Richard, ii. 1040, 1082, 1117, 1118, 1334, 1380.
Thomas, i. 54, 94, 116, 151, 235, 543, 620, 641, 976, 1094, 1244; ii. 1083.
—— of Beeling, ii. 1381.
Bould. *See* Bold.
Boult:
John, of Warfield, ii. 293, 461, 657.
Richard, ii. 1330, 1376.
Boultflower. *See* Boutflower.
Boulton. *See* Bolton.
Bound:
Thomas, ii. 1334.
—— of Upton, ii. 760.
Bouon. *See* Bourne.
Bourchier (Boucher, Bouchier, Bourcher):
Barrington, i. 706; ii. 1068, 1324, 1368, 1446.
Sir John, Knt., i. 190, 644, 706, 965, 1082, 1245, 1254; ii. 33, 139, 152, 297, 465, 500, 523, 562, 662, 689, 971, 1067, 1323, 1367, 1446.
Bourchier—*cont.*
Richard, i. 1150.
Thomas, ii. 465, 970.
Valentine, i. 1082.
William, ii. 664, 1069.
Bourke (Borke, Bourk):
Edmund, of Cloghan, ii. 599.
John, i. 451.
Miles, Viscount Mayo, ii. 599.
Redmond, of Kilcornin, ii. 600.
Sir Theobald, son of Viscount Mayo, ii. 599.
Thomas, of Anbally, ii. 600.
Ulick, Earl of Clanricarde, ii. 599.
Bourman. *See* Bowerman.
Bourn, co. Lincoln, ii. 629.
Bourne (Born, Borne, Bouon, Bourn):
Emanuel, i. 522.
—— minister of St. Sepulchre [without Newgate], i. 796, 873, 1191.
Nehemiah, ii. 1326.
Robert, i. 169, 229, 292, 536, 621, 638, 965, 1083; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 1068, 1368.
Captain Thomas, ii. 1294.
William, ii. 1308.
Bournman. *See* Bowerman.
Bourton, co. Gloucester, ii. 262.
Bourton on the Water (Borton of the Water), co. Gloucester, ii. 980.
Bourton, co. Lincoln, ii. 261.
Bourton, co. Worcester, ii. 632.
Boutel (Bawtel, Bowtal, Bowtall, Bowtel):
Mr., i. 294, 539.
Barnaby, i. 662, 740; ii. 43, 309, 478, 492, 675, 975, 1333, 1379.
Boutflower (Blonkflower, Bontflower, Boultflower):
Thomas, ii. 1077, 1247, 1330, 1376.
Boven. *See* Bowen.
Bover. *See* Bower.
Bovet:
Richard, i. 1092; ii. 760, 1079, 1378.
Lieut.-Colonel Richard, ii. 1332.
Bowen (Bawen, Boven, Bowin):
George, i. 980, 1098.
Griffith, ii. 977.
Henry, i. 443, 980, 1098; ii. 15, 47, 314, 483, 680, 1087, 1384.
James, i. 444.
John, ii. 343, 680, 761, 976, 1079, 1085, 1086, 1335, 1382, 1442, 1447, 1448.
Captain Richard, ii. 119, 301, 469.
Thomas, i. 1098; ii. 313, 482, 1087, 1384, 1447.
—— of Treloyn, i. 444.
William, i. 980, 1098; ii. 122, 315, 484, 681.
Bower (Bover):
Mr., ii. 980.
Thomas, i. 1130.
William, ii. 1427.
*See also* Bowyer.
Bowerhouse [in Garstang], co. Lancaster ii. 627.

Bowerman (Bordman, Boreman, Borman, Bornman, Bourman, Bournman, Bowman, Bowreman, Burman, Burnam):
Edmund, ii. 473, 492, 671, 1076, 1330.
—— alderman of Norwich, i. 243, 1240; ii. 40, 305, 474, 1376, 1439.
John, ii. 1076, 1329, 1375.
Samuel, ii. 1439.
Stephen, i. 623, 637, 970, 1087, 1246; ii. 38, 39, 269, 303, 471, 472, 668, 669.
Thomas, i. 780, 975, 1092; ii. 42, 43, 308, 309, 477, 760, 975, 1080, 1333.
Captain Thomas, ii. 1326.
William, i. 780, 975, 1092; ii. 42, 43, 308, 477, 675, 975, 1080, 1333, 1378.
Bowes (Bows):
Charles, i. 964, 1081.
Edward, i. 1246; ii. 21.
George, i. 1242; ii. 42.
Richard, of York, ii. 632, 638.
Thomas, i. 643, 707, 739, 832, 964, 1081, 1142.
Sir Thomas, Knt., ii. 467, 663, 758, 1068, 1324, 1368, 1431.
Bowey, Hipwel, i. 1246.
Bowld. *See* Bold.
Bowles (Bowls):
Charles, ii. 469, 666, 758, 1071.
—— of Rochester, ii. 972.
Samuel, ii. 670, 1075.
Bowling stones, ii. 1197.
Bowls. *See* Bowles.
Bowly, Charles, ii. 1368.
Bowman. *See* Bowerman.
Bowood, *alias* King's Bowood park, co. Wilts, ii. 340, 341.
Bowreman. *See* Bowerman.
Bowsey. *See* Balhousie.
Bowsey, —, ii. 1380.
Bowtal, Bowtall, Bowtel. *See* Boutel.
Bowyer:
Sir Edward, Knt., i. 1221.
John, i. 973, 1091, 1242.
William, i. 875, 1111, 1234.
*See also* Bower, Boyer.
Bowyet. *See* Boyatt.
Boxes, ii. 1197.
Boyard, George, ii. 1067.
Boyatt (Bowyet), co. Southampton, ii. 631.
Boyce. *See* Boys.
Boyd (Boide):
—— of Trochrig, ii. 1147, 1385.
James, Lord Boyd, ii. 882.
Robert, of Drymen, ii. 1148, 1387.
—— of Pitcon, ii. 1147, 1385.
Boyde. *See* Boyle.
Boyer, John, ii. 1441.
Boyes, Boyese. *See* Boys.
Boyle (Bird, Boyde, Boyke, Boyl):
David, of Kelburne, ii. 1146, 1147, 1385, 1387.
Roger, Lord Boyle, Baron of Broghill [afterwards Earl of Orrery], ii. 100, 1040, 1079, 1268.
—— captain of horse troops, i. 13.
Boylston, Edmund, ii. 480, 677.
Boyndlie in Tyrie (Boynby), Aberdeenshire, ii. 1146, 1385.
Boyney. *See* Boignie.
Boynton (Bainton, Boineton, Bointon):
Colonel, i. 230, 644.
Francis, i. 91, 112, 148, 230, 544, 644, 706.
Sir Francis, Bart., i. 964, 965, 1081, 1082, 1141, 1245; ii. 34, 297, 465, 662, 1067, 1446.
Matthew, i. 706, 1081.
—— late of Scarborough, ii. 520.
Sir Matthew, Knt. and Bart., i. 91, 112, 148, 190, 191, 230, 544, 644, 705, 706, 853.
—— member of Parliament for the East Riding of Yorkshire and Kingston-upon-Hull, i. 711.
*See also* Baynton.
Boys (Bois, Boyce, Boyes, Boyese, Boyse):
Mr., i. 914, 937.
Sir Edward, Knt., i. 113, 148, 231, 247, 248, 336, 451, 541, 620, 639.
Edward, of Betteshanger, i. 968, 1085.
John, i. 247, 248, 853, 1087, 1208.
—— senior, i. 92, 113, 149, 231.
—— of Betteshanger, i. 967, 1084, 1238; ii. 666, 972, 1071, 1371, 1433.
—— —— junior, ii. 119, 301, 469.
—— of Elmton, i. 336, 451, 541, 1062, 1119.
—— of Fredville, i. 620, 639, 967, 1084, 1238; ii. 1433.
Major John, of Fredville, i. 674.
Captain John, of Traphane, i. 674.
John, of Wingham, i. 168, 336, 451, 541, 620, 639.
Captain John, of Wingham, i. 692.
Major John, Lieutenant of Dover Castle, i. 692.
Robert, ii. 264, 265.
Thomas, of Willesborough, i. 1062, 1120.
William, i. 113, 231.
—— of Hawkhurst, ii. 1433.
Boyston, Thomas, ii. 1334.
Bozer, William, ii. 1364.
Brabazon, Anthony, of Ballinasloe, ii. 600.
Bracebridge (Brasbridge, Brasebridge, Brassebridge):
—, alderman of Lincoln, i. 622, 642, 969, 1086.
George, alderman of Lincoln, i. 1239, ii. 38, 302, 470, 667.
Henry, i. 975, 1093.
—— alderman of Southampton, i. 231, 345, 540.
Bracelets of glass, ii. 1197.
Brackenbury (Brakenbury), John, i. 112, 229, 544.
Brackley, co. Northampton, mayor of, ii. 1375.
Bracon Ash (Brakenash, Breadonash), co. Norfolk, i. 745; ii. 492, 1040.
Bradbury, Major Francis, arrears due to the relict of, ii. 998.
Braddil, Thomas, ii. 1072.
Braddon, William, ii. 1064, 1322, 1366.
Bradell, John, i. 1142.

Bradet. *See* Broderip.
Bradfield, co. Berks, ii. 968.
Bradford, co. Wilts, ii. 312, 481.
Bradford:
Captain, ii. 970.
William, ii. 1067.
Bradgate, Martin, i. 1130.
Bradkirk, co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Bradley, co. Lancaster, ii. 627.
Bradley:
Lieut.-colonel, i. 487.
Colonel, i. 802, 843.
Henry, i. 1113; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
James, of Bryning, ii. 625, 636.
Colonel John, i. 842.
Roger, ii. 1445.
Bradman, John, ii. 1063.
Bradninch (Broadwinch), co. Devon, parsonage of, ii. 1021.
Bradnox. *See* Broadnax.
Bradock (Bradoch), Roxburghshire, ii. 1154, 1394.
Bradrep, Bradrett, Bradrip. *See* Broderip.
Bradshaw, co. Lancaster, ii. 1434.
Bradshaw (Bradshawe):
—, of Bassmead, i. 169.
Mr., of Willingham, minister, ii. 978.
—— senior, of Trinity College, Cambridge, i. 831.
Edward, ii. 1322, 1365.
—— alderman of Chester, i. 962, 1079, 1235; ii. 31, 294, 462, 659, 1064, 1428.
—— mayor of Chester, ii. 969.
Henry, i. 1079; ii. 1063, 1365, 1381.
—— of Marple, junior, ii. 31, 294, 462, 658.
Colonel Henry, ii. 1428.
John, i. 90, 92, 111, 114, 147, 149, 228, 232, 447, 487, 503, 543, 546, 642, 707, 739, 758, 843, 962, 968, 1079, 1085, 1142, 1239; ii. 31, 294, 462, 659, 1072, 1434.
—— serjeant at law, i. 1255; ii. 2, 31, 335, 500, 781, 1273, 1290, 1327, 1334, 1335.
—— —— chief justice of Chester, ii. 619, 658, 1063.
—— —— commissioner of the Great Seal, ii. 1321, 1326, 1331, 1332.
—— —— President of the Council of State, ii. 149, 294, 462.
—— —— —— governor of Westminster School, ii. 257.
—— —— commissioner and keeper of the seal of the county and Duchy of Lancaster, ii. 722, 916, 1345.
—— of Bradshaw, ii. 1434.
—— —— sheriff of co. Lancaster, i. 613.
—— of Scales, ii. 626, 636.
Joseph, ii. 266.
Peter, ii. 1074, 1373, 1437.
Richard, ii. 1407, 1434.
—— alderman of Chester, i. 962, 1079, 1235; ii. 1428.
Roger, ii. 1433, 1434.
Thomas, i. 1246; ii. 21, 1290, 1374, 1438.
Bradway. *See* Broadway.
Bradwell, Thomas, of Portfield, ii. 1434.
Brafield, John, ii. 1075.
Bragg (Brag):
Mr., ii. 981.
John, ii. 33, 296, 464.
—— of Crewkerne, ii. 630, 637.
Nicholas, ii. 1437.
Robert, of Hatfield Peverel, ii. 1324.
Brailsford, George, of Harlaxton, ii. 629, 637.
Brain (Brayn):
Mr., of Whixall, ii. 673.
John, i. 1083; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664.
William, ii. 41, 307, 673.
Braithwaite (Brainthait, Brainthwait, Branthwaite, Branthwayt, Brathwaite, Brathwayte, Brauthwait, Brothwaite):
Captain, ii. 1445.
Edmund, ii. 1335.
Edward, ii. 1084, 1382.
Richard, i. 95, 117, 151, 236, 543, 643, 708, 739, 978, 1095, 1142; ii. 46, 312, 481, 678, 1429, 1445.
Lieut.-Col. Richard, i. 1246.
Robert, i. 643, 708; ii. 46, 312, 481, 678, 1084.
Thomas, i. 643, 708, 978, 1096; ii. 1335, 1381, 1445.
—— of Neasham Abbey, ii. 624, 635.
Brakenash. *See* Bracon Ash.
Brakenbury. *See* Brackenbury.
Bramage, Mr., of Kempsey, minister, ii. 983.
Bramble. *See* Bramhall.
Bramblesholm. *See* Brandlesholme.
Bramhal, John, bishop of Derry, ii. 599.
Bramhall (Bramble), co. Chester, ii. 1064.
Bramham, *alias* Bramwich, co. York, ii. 632.
Bramley, Henry, of Upton, i. 1113.
Bramling. *See* Brandling.
Brammage, —, ii. 1069.
Brampston. *See* Bramston.
Brampton Bryan [co. Hereford], i. 181.
Bramsgrove. *See* Bromsgrove.
Bramston (Brampston):
Edward, i. 974.
John, ii. 1431.
Sir John, i. 186.
Bramwich. *See* Bramham.
Bramwith (Bramwich, Bramwitch):
William, of St. Peter, Cornhill, i. 794, 871, 1190.
Brand, Little. *See* Brandon Parva.
Brand (Brend):
Hamond, ii. 1308.
Joseph, ii. 309, 478, 675, 975, 1080, 1333, 1379, 1443.
Sir Matthew, Knt., i. 94, 116, 150, 234, 335, 451, 541, 624, 636, 731, 976, 1093, 1243; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
William, ii. 478, 675.
—— of Horncastle, ii. 629, 637.
—— of co. Lincoln, ii. 634, 639.
Brandlesholme in Elton, (Bramblesholme), co. Lancaster, ii. 625.
Brandling (Bramling, Brandlin, Braudling), John, i. 1243; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675, 1081, 1248, 1333, 1379.
Brandon, cos. Norfolk and Suffolk, ii. 130.

Brandon Parva (Little Brand), [co. Norfolk], i. 171.
Brandon, river, ii. 130.
Brandrith (Brandriff):
Henry, ii. 1073, 1294, 1320, 1364, 1373.
—— of Walbrook, London, ii. 739.
Brandsby (Bransby), co. York, ii. 633.
Branile, Edward, ii. 1070.
Branley. *See* Bromley.
Branlin, John, i. 1113.
Bransby. *See* Brandsby.
Branston. *See* Braunston.
Branthwaite, Branthwayt. *See* Braithwaite.
Brasebridge. *See* Bracebridge.
Brasford, Leonard, ii. 266.
Brasgate, Richard, i. 151.
Brassebridge. *See* Bracebridge.
Brathwaite, Brathwayte. *See* Braithwaite.
Braudling. *See* Brandling.
Braughton. *See* Broughton.
Braunston (Branston), [co. Northampton], i. 182.
Brauthwait. *See* Braithwaite.
Brawton. *See* Broughton.
Bray, co. Berks, ii. 1320.
Bray, John, hackney coachman, ii. 923.
Brayn, Brayne. *See* Brain.
Brayneheart. *See* Urquhart.
Breadonash. *See* Bracon Ash.
Breawpar, John, ii. 264.
Brechin (Brechein, Breechin, Brichin), Forfarshire:
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1150, 1390.
magistrates of, ii. 1150, 1390.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
Brechin (Brierheine, Brierhinne) Lord. *See* Maule.
Brechoster, Robert, i. 234.
*Cf.* Brewster.
Brecknock, ii. 634.
bailiff of, ii. 679, 1085, 1382.
Brecknock (Brecon), co., i. 428; ii. 16, 518.
assessment of, i. 88, 225, 533, 960, 1075, 1110; ii. 29, 53, 289, 292, 460, 656, 905, 1032, 1060, 1237, 1359.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 978, 1096; ii. 46, 312, 482, 678, 1084, 1248, 1382.
commissioners for the better propagation and preaching of the Gospel in, ii. 343.
commissioners to take account of the money received for the preaching of the Gospel in, ii. 991.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 976.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 984.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1136; ii. 1328, 1447.
judges appointed in, ii. 761.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Herbert.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
raising of forces in, i. 680.
sequestration of, ii. 14.
Breckshorne, John, i. 294.
Breda, ii. 457.
Breddock, Ralph, ii. 1459.
Bredog, co. Radnor, i. 980, 1098.
Breereton. *See* Brereton.
Bregstwell. *See* Brightwell.
Breindlie. *See* Brindley.
Bremouth. *See* Lermonth.
Brend. *See* Brand.
Breniter, Mr., minister, ii. 981.
Brenkburne. *See* Brinkburn.
Brent:
Edward, ii. 1312, 1326.
Sir Nathaniel, Knt., i. 186, 456, 487, 488, 498, 542, 842, 925, 972, 973, 1090; ii. 149, 702.
—— judge of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, i. 564, 565.
Brentford, co. Middlesex, ii. 629.
Brereton, co. Chester, ii. 623, 1428.
Brereton (Breereton):
Owen, i. 979, 1097.
Peter, ii. 944.
—— appointed a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 912.
Thomas, ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 1063, 1321, 1365.
—— of Edge, ii. 1428.
William, of Brereton, ii. 1428.
Sir William, Knt. and Bart., i. 90, 111, 116, 147, 228, 409, 413, 447, 543, 642, 691, 723, 927, 937, 962, 973, 1079, 1091, 1223, 1235, 1242, 1243, 1254; ii. 42, 44, 152, 307, 310, 476, 479, 500, 523, 673, 676, 969, 975, 1063, 1081, 1321, 1331, 1333, 1365, 1377, 1379, 1428, 1441, 1443.
Brerewood, Robert, recorder of Chester, i. 876.
Bressencoat. *See* Brislincote.
Brester or Broster, Richard, alderman of Chester, i. 876.
Brestwick. *See* Prestwick.
Bret (Brett):
Mr., ii. 975.
Edward, ii. 1078.
Henry, ii. 261.
John, i. 318; ii. 1041.
Michael, ii. 670.
Thomas, ii. 1071.
Walter, ii. 1379, 1380.
Bretherton, co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Bretland, John, of Thorncliff, ii. 623, 635.
Breton (Bretton), John, i. 529, 620, 636.
Brewen (Brewer):
Jonathan, i. 1112; ii. 31, 294, 658, 659, 757, 969.
William, ii. 681.
Brewer, Roger, ii. 657, 1062, 1364, 1427.
Brewn, Richard, ii. 977.
Brewster (Brewston, Bruster):
Francis, i. 115, 168, 235, 293, 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093, 1244; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675, 975, 1333, 1379, 1443.
—— junior, ii. 309, 478, 675, 1080.
—— senior, ii. 1080.
Humphrey, ii. 43, 309, 478, 492, 675, 1080, 1333, 1379, 1443.
John, i. 171, 242, 745, 966, 972, 1083, 1089; ii. 35, 299, 467, 663, 812, 971, 1069, 1324, 1347, 1368.

Brewster—*cont.*
John, alderman of Gloucester, i. 1136, 1237.
Nathaniel, of Alby, minister, ii. 981.
Robert, i. 94, 115, 150, 168, 242, 293, 537, 624, 639, 745, 853, 975, 1093, 1209, 1243; ii. 43, 139, 309, 478, 670, 675, 760, 975, 1075, 1080, 1329, 1333, 1375, 1379, 1443.
—— of Wrentham, ii. 492.
Samuel, i. 623, 640, 972, 1089; ii. 40, 305, 474.
*Cf.* Brechoster.
Brian. *See* Bryan.
Brice (Brise):
Mr., of Henley, minister, ii. 982.
Sidrack, ii. 975, 1082.
Brichin. *See* Brechin.
Bricklehampton (Brighampton), co. Worcester, ii. 262.
Brickstones, ii. 1198.
Brickton [? Brixton], co. Devon, ii. 660.
Bridestow (Briddestow, Bridstow), co. Devon, ii. 624, 635.
Bridge. *See* Bridges.
Bridgeman (Bridgman):
John, ii. 1063.
—— bishop of Chester, rector of Wigan, i. 875.
Orlando, son of John Bridgeman, bishop of Chester, i. 875.
Sir Orlando, i. 609, 612.
Bridges (Bridge, Brydges):
——, alderman of Canterbury, ii. 36, 301, 469, 666.
Major-General, ii. 1245.
Charles, ii. 1069.
John, i. 1244; ii. 45, 120, 311, 480, 677, 976, 1041, 1083, 1094, 1369, 1380, 1444.
Sir John, Bart., ii. 35, 299, 467, 664.
Matthew, ii. 975, 1083, 1334, 1381, 1445.
Tobias, ii. 1062, 1064, 1081.
Major-General Tobias, ii. 1078.
William, i. 317, 383, 556; ii. 1070, 1369.
—— minister, ii. 981.
—— of Yarmouth, i. 181.
Major William, ii. 767.
Bridgewater, Earl of. *See* Egerton.
Bridgford, West, co. Nottingham, ii. 979.
Bridgier, Henry, i. 451.
Bridgman. *See* Bridgeman.
Bridgnorth, co. Salop, parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Bridgwater (Bridgewater), co. Somerset, ii. 631, 674, 974.
mayor of, i. 116.
—— *See also* Ceely.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Bridlington, co. York, ii. 979.
Bridport, co. Dorset, ii. 33, 296, 464, 661.
Brierheine, Brierhinne. *See* Brechin.
Briers. *See* Bryers.
Brigges. *See* Briggs.
Brigginshaw (Briginshaw), John, i. 383, 556.
Briggs (Brigges, Brigs):
Colonel, i. 1246.
Briggs—*cont.*
Augustine, ii. 1376.
Edward, i. 544, 643, 708; ii. 312, 481, 678, 1084, 1335, 1381, 1445.
Captain Edward, i. 112.
Sir Humphrey, Knt. and Bart., i. 973, 1090, 1242; ii. 41, 306, 475, 673, 1078, 1331, 1377, 1441.
James, sheriff of Newcastle, ii. 1440.
Sir Morton, Bart., i. 126.
William, i. 1112.
Brigham (Bingham):
—, of Cave End, ii. 120, 306, 475, 672.
John, i. 114, 232, 383, 536, 637, 970, 1087, 1246; ii. 38, 39, 263, 269, 303.
—— of Westminster, i. 796, 873, 1191.
Richard, i. 815.
Thomas, i. 623.
William, of Witton, ii. 633, 638.
Brighampton. *See* Bricklehampton.
Bright:
Mr., i. 168; ii. 980.
Colonel, i. 544.
Andrew, ii. 269.
John, i. 91, 112, 148, 230, 544, 644, 705; ii. 662, 1026, 1067, 1324, 1367, 1446.
Colonel John, ii. 297, 465, 970.
Brightwell, co. Berks, ii. 978.
Brightwell (Bregstwell, Brightwel):
Thomas, i. 698; ii. 105, 942.
—— of St. Giles, Cripplegate, i. 795, 872, 1190.
Briginshaw. *See* Brigginshaw.
Brigs. *See* Briggs.
Brigston. *See* Brixton.
Brigtone, Forfarshire, ii. 1150, 1389.
Brimstone, ii. 1198.
Brindle, co. Lancaster, ii. 629.
Brindley (Breindlie):
George, ii. 1331, 1377.
Nicholas, i. 1236.
Bringley. *See* Brinsley.
Brington (Brinton), co. Huntingdon, ii. 623.
Bringwin, Bringwynn. *See* Bryngwyn.
Brinkburn (Brenkburne), co. Northumberland, i. 1241.
Brinley. *See* Brinsley.
Brinscall near Withnell (Brinscals), co. Lancaster, ii. 625.
Brinsley (Bringley, Brinley):
John, of Yarmouth, minister, ii. 981.
Laurence, i. 388, 914; ii. 105.
—— of St. Mary Magdalene, Milk Street, i. 795, 872, 1190.
Briscoe (Brisco):
Mr., minister, ii. 983.
Edward, ii. 1246.
Colonel John, ii. 1081.
Michael, ii. 980.
Randal, ii. 272.
Robert, ii. 1064.
William, i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 544, 643, 707, 739, 962, 1079, 1142, 1235; ii. 32, 295, 463, 659, 757, 969, 1041, 1064, 1322, 1366, 1429.

Brislincote in Burton-on-Trent (Bressencoat), co. Derby, ii. 624.
Brison. *See* Bryson.
Bristles, ii. 1197.
Bristock, Owen, ii. 1085.
Bristol (Bristoll), i. 32, 52, 87, 195, 347, 459, 499, 500, 685; ii. 728, 735, 738.
aldermen of. *See* Aldworth; Bevan; Brown; Cale; Cann; Colston; Creswicke; Dayes; Elridge; Farmer; Fitz-Herbert; Gibbs; Gonning; Gregson; Hallworthy; Hodges; Hooke; Jackson; James; Popham; Sandy; Tyson; Vicaris; Wallis.
aldermen and common council of, i. 797, 798, 801, 802.
assessment of, i. 225, 533, 757, 758, 811, 812, 959, 1075, 1110; ii. 29, 53, 289, 291, 459, 655, 905, 1030, 1058, 1236, 1358.
bishop of. *See* Westfield.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 91, 148, 230, 460, 545, 974, 1092; ii. 42, 308, 477, 674, 1079, 1247, 1378.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 974.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 982.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1234; ii. 1332, 1442.
committee of Parliament for, i. 798, 802.
committee of sequestration in, i. 113.
defence of, i. 489, 490.
governor of. *See* Fiennes; Skippon.
high steward of. *See* Vane.
judges appointed in, ii. 760.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Holles.
magistracy of, i. 801, 802.
mayor of, i. 974, 1092, 1234; ii. 42, 308, 477, 674, 1079, 1332, 1442.
—— *See also* Aldworth; Creswicke; Gonning; Tyson.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
recorder of. *See* Dodderidge; Prideaux; Stephens; Whitelocke.
security of, i. 797.
sheriffs of, i. 802, 1092; ii. 308, 477, 674, 1079, 1332, 1378.
—— *See also* Brown; Hodges; Jackson; Sandy; Vicaris.
Temple Street, ii. 1378.
unlicensed posts and carriers of letters to be suppressed, ii. 1012.
Bristol, Earl of. *See* Digby.
Bristow:
Thomas, i. 971, 1088; ii. 1075, 1117, 1118, 1438.
—— of Elston, ii. 970.
Brit (Britt), Robert, ii. 1085, 1382.
Briton, Mr., ii. 980.
Brixborn. *See* Broxbourne.
Brixton (Brigston, Brixon), co. Devon, ii. 296.
parsonage of, ii. 1021.
*See also* Brickton.
Broad (Broade):
Daniel, mayor of Newport, ii. 309, 478.
Broad—*cont.*
Henry, i. 1169, 1170; ii. 277, 976, 1074, 1328.
Broad-cloths, i. 375, 395, 1034.
Broadaway, Abraham, ii. 195.
Broadheath, co. Worcester, ii. 760.
Broadnax (Bradnox, Broadnex, Broadnox, Brodnax, Brodnix, Brodnox):
Captain, i. 336, 541, 674, 692.
Thomas, i. 168, 453, 1062, 1120, 1238; ii. 36, 301, 469, 666, 1071, 1326, 1371, 1433.
—— alderman of Canterbury, ii. 1433.
Captain Thomas, i. 620, 640, 967, 1085.
Broadrep. *See* Broderip.
Broadway (Bradway), co. Dorset, ii. 625.
Broadway, co. Worcester, ii. 1083.
Broadwinch. *See* Bradninch.
Brochin, Nicholas, i. 964, 1081.
Brock, Robert, ii. 1379.
*See also* Brook.
Brockdish (Brodish), co. Norfolk, i. 171.
Brockenbury, John, i. 90, 147.
Brocket, John, i. 92, 148, 231.
Brockholes, Thomas, of Chaigley, ii. 626, 636.
—— of Haighton, ii. 626, 636.
—— of Heaton, ii. 635, 639.
Brockhouse, Thomas, of Grimlington, ii. 632, 638.
Brockman, James, ii. 1433.
Brocksholm. *See* Broxholme.
Broderip (Bradet, Bradrep, Bradrett, Bradrip, Broadrep, Broderop, Broderope, Brodreppe, Brodripp):
—, ii. 1067.
Richard, i. 90, 111, 170, 229, 460, 964, 1081, 1236; ii. 33, 296.
Brodie (Brody):
—, of Lethen, the elder, ii. 1152, 1392.
—— —— the younger, ii. 1149, 1388.
Lord, ii. 1149, 1388.
Brodish. *See* Brockdish.
Brodnax, Brodnix, Brodnox. *See* Broadnax.
Brodreppe. *See* Broderip
Broghill, Baron of (Lord Broughill). *See* Boyle.
Broghton. *See* Broughton.
Brograve, John, ii. 300, 468, 665, 1070, 1432.
Broke. *See* Brook.
Broking. *See* Brooking.
Bromage. *See* Bromwich.
Brome. *See* Broom.
Brome Selwood. *See* Frome Selwood.
Bromfield (Bromefield, Broomefeild, Brumfield, Brunfield):
Lieut.-Colonel, of London, i. 808.
Arthur, i. 335, 540.
Lieut.-Colonel Francis, i. 842.
Henry, i. 335, 450, 540, 696, 975, 1092, 1242; ii. 477, 675, 760, 1080, 1378, 1442.
Laurence, i. 880, 881, 888; ii. 942, 1073.
Lieut.-Colonel Laurence, i. 928, 930, 949.
Thomas, ii. 105.
Bromham, co. Bedford, ii. 520.

Bromham (Broumham), co. Wilts, ii. 312, 481, 678.
Bromick. *See* Bromwich.
Bromley, co. Kent, ii. 666.
Bromley (Branley, Brumley):
Edward, of Ware, ii. 1071.
Henry, ii. 44.
—— of Holt, ii. 1082, 1380, 1444.
—— of Upton, i. 977, 1095, 1245; ii. 310, 480, 677, 1082, 1334, 1380, 1444.
Bromsal (Brounsal, Brownsal):
Thomas, ii. 656.
—— of Blunham, ii. 30, 293, 461.
Bromsgrove (Bramsgrove), co. Worcester, ii. 976.
Bromwich, West, co. Stafford, ii. 1078.
Bromwich (Bromage, Bromick, Brumwitch):
Isaac, i. 58, 116, 235, 428, 543, 1237.
William, i. 1043, 1130; ii. 105.
Brook (Broke, Brooke), Lord. *See* Greville.
Brook (Brock, Brooke):
Henry, i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 543, 642, 962, 1079; ii. 757, 1063, 1428.
—— sheriff of co. Chester, i. 503, 504.
Colonel Henry, ii. 1321.
James, ii. 662.
John, i. 169, 170, 229, 292, 537, 621, 624, 638, 639, 966, 1083, 1243; ii. 1063.
—— junior, ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 1368.
—— of Stratford-upon-Avon, ii. 975.
Peter, i. 1085, 1235, 1239; ii. 294, 301, 462, 469, 659, 666, 1063, 1428.
Richard, of Norton, ii. 1063.
Robert, ii. 1333, 1379.
—— of Nacton, ii. 1443.
—— of Yoxford, ii. 1443.
Sir Robert, Knt., i. 168, 235, 293, 537, 624, 639.
Thomas, i. 971, 1088, 1240; ii. 1074.
—— of Madeley, ii. 592.
Sir William, Knt., i. 92, 113, 149, 231.
Brooke, co. Norfolk, i. 171.
Brookhaven, John, ii. 1308, 1436.
Brookhurst, John, ii. 1331, 1376.
Brooking (Broking):
Nicholas, i. 1236; ii. 33, 296, 464, 661, 1066, 1323, 1367, 1430.
Richard, ii. 1066.
Thomas, of Totnes, ii. 1065.
Brooks (Brookes):
Henry, i. 1235; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658.
John, i. 975, 1093.
Thomas, ii. 1040.
—— of Great Oakley, ii. 39, 304, 472, 669, 973.
Broom (Brome, Broome):
Edmund, of Southrepps, minister, ii. 981.
John, ii. 119, 307, 475.
Josias and Anne, his wife, ii. 266.
Richard, ii. 270.
Broome (Boorm), co. Norfolk, ii. 671.
Broomefeild. *See* Bromfield.
Broseley (Brosley), co. Salop, ii. 1078.
Broster or Brester, Richard, alderman of Chester, i. 876.
Brotherhouse [near Crowland], co. Lincoln, fort at, i. 566.
Brotherough, John, ii. 1087, 1384.
Brothrinston, co. Bedford, ii. 1426.
Brothwaite. *See* Braithwaite.
Brothwick. *See* Borthwick.
Brough, Thomas, i. 642.
Broughton (Braughton, Broghton):
co. Buckingham, ii. 657, 1321, 1364, 1427.
co. Huntingdon, ii. 978.
co. Oxford, minister of. *See* Taylor.
Broughton (Brawton):
Mr., of Maidstone, i. 336, 451, 541.
Ambrose, ii. 1331.
Andrew, ii. 665, 1071, 1326, 1371.
—— of Maidstone, ii. 36, 300, 469.
Bryan, ii. 1438.
Edward, i. 113, 231, 428, 642, 967, 980, 1084, 1091, 1242; ii. 42, 307, 476, 1441.
Colonel Edward, i. 780.
Brounhill (Benlia), Caithness-shire, ii. 1147, 1387.
Brounsal. *See* Bromsal.
Brow, Samuel, i. 50.
Brown (Browne):
Mr., i. 247, 248.
—— of Colstoun, ii. 1150, 1390.
—— of Musselburgh, ii. 1148, 1388.
—— of Stamford, ii. 981.
Colonel, i. 77, 78, 487.
Major-General, i. 683, 1239; ii. 99, 100, 102.
Sergeant-Major-General, i. 478.
Serjeant, ii. 1426.
Sir Ambrose, Knt. and Bart., i. 94, 116, 150, 234, 451, 541, 624, 636, 731, 976, 1093, 1243; ii. 1443.
Anthony, ii. 1431.
Christopher, i. 50, 93, 115, 150, 234, 547, 623, 637, 714, 973, 1090, 1241; ii. 41, 306, 475, 672, 1078, 1331, 1377, 1441.
Daniel, i. 383, 556.
Edward, i. 460.
Edwin, i. 698, 928, 1130, 1138, 1146.
Geoffrey, ii. 599.
Hugh, i. 974, 1092, 1234; ii. 674.
—— alderman of Bristol, ii. 42, 308.
—— sheriff of Bristol, i. 91, 113, 148, 230.
Humphrey, ii. 1248.
John, i. 90, 111, 147, 170, 229, 232, 294, 451, 460, 539, 544, 622, 623, 637, 642, 914, 964, 969, 970, 1062, 1081, 1086, 1087, 1119, 1236, 1238, 1239, 1255; ii. 33, 36, 38, 39, 119, 143, 144, 149, 268, 296, 301–303, 343, 371, 464, 469, 472, 523, 562, 661, 669, 689, 759, 973, 1062, 1066, 1073, 1074, 1321, 1323, 1329, 1367, 1427, 1430, 1436, 1438, 1441.
—— clerk of Parliament, i. 170, 232, 400, 536, 1011, 1246.
—— senior, ii. 758.
—— of Bene, ii. 1379.
—— of the Charterhouse, London, ii. 1347.
—— of Eydon, ii. 1374, 1438.
—— of Kettering, ii. 973, 1374, 1438.

Brown—*cont.*
John, of Melvert, ii. 1331, 1377.
—— of the Neal, co. Mayo, ii. 600.
—— of Orpington, ii. 1246, 1326, 1371.
—— —— Captain, ii. 1039.
—— of Sparkes, i. 171.
—— of Standish, ii. 626, 636.
—— of Twickenham, ii. 303, 471, 619, 668, 1373.
—— of Winkfield, ii. 293.
Captain John, i. 674, 692.
Colonel John, i. 383, 620, 640, 674, 692, 967, 1085.
Leonard, ii. 119, 302, 470, 667, 1073.
Martin, ii. 471, 668.
Matthias, ii. 1073, 1435.
—— of Horbling, ii. 972, 1327, 1372.
Richard, i. 231, 336, 451, 541, 620, 640, 731, 853, 961, 967, 1078, 1085, 1209, 1238; ii. 36, 301, 671, 759, 761, 1076, 1087, 1247, 1330, 1384, 1448.
—— Colonel, i. 556.
—— Major-General, i. 359, 445, 446, 454–456.
—— of Blackfriars, i. 793, 870, 1190.
Robert, i. 112, 475, 542, 977, 1095, 1244; ii. 45, 312, 481, 1063, 1330, 1375.
Samuel, i. 89, 110, 140, 146, 169, 227, 342, 343, 382, 437, 543, 619, 635, 797, 839, 853, 927, 960, 1077, 1208, 1234; ii. 1331, 1377.
—— recorder of Bedford, i. 960, 1077.
—— serjeant-at-law, ii. 968, 1061.
—— —— appointed a justice of the King's Bench, i. 1227.
Thomas, i. 748, 1130; ii. 659, 1325, 1369.
—— of Cheapside, London, i. 778, 779.
—— of Elsing, ii. 1439.
—— of Winkfield, ii. 461.
—— senior, commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Walter, i. 642.
William, i. 966, 977, 1083, 1095, 1136, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 1069.
—— of Dolphinton, ii. 1152, 1391.
—— of Heckington, ii. 1327, 1372.
Browning, Mr., ii. 1063.
Brownlow (Brownelow, Brownloe, Brownlows):
Sir John, Bart., i. 92, 114, 149, 232, 294, 539, 622, 641, 969, 1086, 1239; ii. 37, 302, 470, 667, 1072, 1327, 1372, 1435.
Richard, ii. 1072, 1327, 1372, 1435.
Sir William, Bart., i. 114, 232, 294, 539, 622, 641, 969, 1086; ii. 37, 119, 302, 303, 470–472, 667–669, 1072, 1327, 1372, 1435.
Brownrick, Robert, ii. 1081.
Brownrigg, Dr. Ralph, bishop of Exeter, i. 181.
Brownsal. *See* Bromsal.
Broxbourne (Brixborn), co. Hertford, ii. 1071.
Broxholme (Brocksholm, Broxholm):
John, i. 92, 93, 114, 149, 232, 294, 539, 622, 641, 839.
William, i. 969, 1086; ii. 37, 302, 1072, 1435.
Broxton, co. Chester, ii. 623, 1428.
Broyle, The, co. Sussex, i. 94, 116, 234.
Bruce (Bruse):
— of Kennet, ii. 1147, 1387.
Andrew, of Clackmannan, ii. 1147, 1387.
Edward, Earl of Kincardine, ii. 882.
Thomas, Lord Bruce, i. 490, 491, 691, 840, 853, 905, 927, 937, 1047, 1208, 1234, 1236; ii. 1426.
—— Earl of Elgin, i. 460, 705, 706; ii. 1426.
Sir William, of Stenhouse, ii. 1147, 1154, 1387, 1394.
Brudenell (Brudennel, Brudnell):
Mary, Lady, ii. 261.
Richard, ii. 1434.
Thomas, i. 49; ii. 1072, 1327, 1372.
Bruen:
Calvin, i. 962, 1079.
—— alderman of Chester, i. 1235; ii. 31, 294, 462, 659, 969.
John, of Athelhampton, i. 544.
Jonathan, i. 1079, 1235; ii. 462, 1063, 1064, 1321, 1365, 1428.
Brugg, Elizabeth, widow, ii. 263, 264.
Brumfield. *See* Bromfield.
Brumingham. *See* Birmingham.
Brumley. *See* Bromley.
Brumskill, William, i. 1130.
Brumwitch. *See* Bromwich.
Brunfield. *See* Bromfield.
Brunning, Mr., of Semer, minister, ii. 983.
Bruns, Robert, ii. 1075.
Brunt Island. *See* Burntisland.
Bruster. *See* Brewster.
Bruton, co. Somerset, ii. 631, 982.
Bryan (Brian, Pryen):
Mr., minister, ii. 982.
—— alderman of Cambridge, ii. 969.
Richard, i. 294, 539, 662, 740, 969, 1086; ii. 37, 302, 470, 667, 759.
Thomas, i. 976, 1094.
William, ii. 475, 658, 1063.
Brydges:
George, Lord Chandos, Lord Lieutenant of co. Gloucester and the city of Gloucester, i. 1, 3, 4.
William, Lord Chandos, ii. 1435.
Bryers (Briers), Sir William, Knt., i. 169, 543, 635, 1077, 1234; ii. 30, 657.
Bryngwyn (Bringwin, Bringwynn), co. Radnor, i. 980, 1098.
Bryning, co. Lancaster, ii. 625.
Bryon, Dr., minister, ii. 983.
Bryson (Brison):
Andrew, ii. 1149, 1152, 1388, 1392.
William, ii. 1151, 1390.
Bub, Richard, ii. 1332.
Buccleuch, Earl of. *See* Scott.
Buchan (Buchane), Earl of. *See* Erskine.
Buchanger. *See* Birchanger.
Buchus, John, ii. 298, 466.
Buck (Bucke):
Gervase, i. 977, 1095; ii. 120, 311, 480, 677, 976, 1082, 1083, 1334, 1380, 1432, 1441, 1444.

Buck—*cont.*
James, ii. 1322, 1365.
Jeremy, i. 1083, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 758.
—— of Minchinhampton, to use his invention for melting iron, &c., ii. 509, 510.
John, ii. 470, 667, 1072, 1435.
Maximilian, i. 317.
Peter, ii. 119, 301, 469, 666.
Samuel, i. 962, 1079.
—— alderman of Chester, ii. 31, 294, 462, 659.
Thomas, ii. 462, 658, 1063.
Buckingham:
bailiff of, ii. 658, 1062.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
Buckingham, co., i. 110, 117, 291, 386, 454.
assessment of, i. 61, 62, 86, 224, 329, 532, 763; 851, 958, 1073, 1108; ii. 27, 51, 287, 290, 458, 654, 903, 1030, 1058, 1234, 1356.
collection in, for relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 90, 140, 146, 227, 455, 541, 683, 725, 765, 961, 1078, 1111; ii. 30, 119, 293, 461, 657, 1062, 1245, 1364.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 968.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 978.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1234; ii. 1320, 1427.
committee of defence in, i. 49, 50, 289.
committee of Parliament in, i. 218.
committee of sequestration in, i. 110.
forces of, i. 445.
judges appointed in, ii. 757.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Paget.
raising of forces in, i. 215, 216, 473.
reduction of, i. 478, 479.
relief of, i. 735.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
Buckingham, Duke of. *See* Villiers.
Buckland [in Llansaintfraed], co. Brecon, ii. 761, 1248, 1328.
Buckland:
John, i. 974, 1091, 1243; ii. 307, 476, 674, 974, 1079, 1331, 1378, 1442.
—— sheriff of Somerset, ii. 42.
Buckland Filleigh (Filly), co. Devon, ii. 296, 464, 660, 1065.
Buckle, Christopher, ii. 1443.
Buckler, Edward, minister, ii. 983.
Buckley:
John, i. 140, 961, 1092; ii. 975.
Richard, i. 182.
Thomas, i. 978, 1096.
Buckrams, ii. 1197.
Buckstone (Buckston), Robert, alderman of Colchester, i. 293, 622, 638, 966, 1083.
*See also* Buxton.
Buckworth:
Everard, ii. 658.
Thomas, ii. 1321, 1365, 1428.
Budding, William, of Clinton, ii. 631, 637.
Budgeley, Simon, ii. 1078.
Budley, John, of Dartmouth, ii. 660.
Budworth [co. Chester], i. 181.
Budworth, Little, co. Chester, ii. 623.
Bugge, Matthew, i. 317.
Bugles of glass, &c., ii. 1198.
Bulchy Jacreg. *See* Bwlch y Jacreg.
Bulkley (Bulckley, Bulkeley, Bulkey):
Mr., i. 927.
John, i. 91, 113, 148, 230, 231, 294, 335, 450, 540, 696, 974, 975, 977, 1078, 1092, 1095, 1242, 1244; ii. 1080, 1248, 1378, 1442, 1445.
—— deputy Lieutenant of the Isle of Wight, i. 124.
Robert, ii. 1084, 1085, 1382, 1448.
Rowland, ii. 1084, 1382.
Bull:
M., i. 94.
Samuel, ii. 975, 1080.
William, i. 116, 151.
Buller:
Francis, i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 461, 545, 962, 979, 1079, 1097, 1235, 1247; ii. 1087, 1384.
—— junior, ii. 1322, 1365, 1428.
—— of Tregarrick, i. 962, 1079.
George, i. 461, 545.
John, i. 148; ii. 1064, 1429.
Bullin, George, ii. 1076.
Bullingbrooke. *See* Bolingbroke.
Bullock:
Robert, ii. 267.
William, ii. 1332.
Bulmer:
Anthony, of Ketton, ii. 624, 635.
Arch, ii. 1327.
William, of Marrick, ii. 633, 638.
Bulrushes, ii. 1198.
Bulstrode (Bolestrode, Bolstrode):
Edward, ii. 1040.
Henry, i. 50, 90, 110, 140, 146, 227; ii. 1437, 1444.
John, ii. 464.
Thomas, i. 227, 961, 1078, 1231; ii. 1062, 1321, 1427.
—— commissioner of Excise, ii. 422, 823, 1350, 1353, 1417.
Sir William, i. 620, 641.
Bulwer (Bulward):
Edward, ii, 1075, 1329, 1375, 1439.
—— of Heydon, ii. 973.
Bunce (Bance, Bunch):
James, i. 5.
—— alderman of London, i. 192, 552, 880, 887, 928, 930, 949, 952, 956, 957, 969, 990; ii. 520.
—— —— of St. Benet, Gracechurch St., i. 794, 871, 1190.
Robert, ii. 1329.
Bundock, William, ii. 75.
Bunkley, John, i. 780.
Bunny, George, i. 643.
Bunton, William, ii. 473, 671.
Burchal, Jeffery, of Orrell, i. 875.
Burdel, Mr., minister of Walsall, ii. 982.

Burdet (Burded, Burdett, Burdit):
Mr., ii. 975.
Francis, i. 50, 228.
Sir Francis, Bart., i. 963, 1080, 1235, 1244; ii. 32, 295, 463, 659, 758, 969, 1064, 1322, 1366, 1429.
Leicester, i. 974, 1091.
Burehanger. *See* Birchanger.
Burel, Aaron, i. 545.
Burey. *See* Bury.
Burford, co. Oxford, rectory of, ii. 148.
Burford, Thomas, alderman of Bath, i. 1092, 1113.
Burg, William, i. 232.
Burgaine. *See* Burgoyne.
Burgess (Burges, Burghess, Burgis):
Mr., minister of Sutton Coldfield, ii. 982, 983.
Anthony, of Sutton Coldfield, i. 182.
Dr. Cornelius, of Watford, i. 181, 522
—— vicar of Watford and public lecturer at St. Paul's Cathedral, i. 672-674.
Sir Edmund, Knt., i. 976, 1093.
*or* Burgins, Francis and Elizabeth his wife, ii. 266, 268.
Isaac, ii. 1248, 1381, 1445.
Walter, minister, ii. 979.
Burgh, Christopher, captain of Foot, i. 13.
Burghill, Elizabeth, widow, ii. 101.
Burghley (Burley), Lord. *See* Cecil.
Burghwallis (Burwallis), co. York, ii. 592.
Burgins *or* Burgess, Francis, and Elizabeth his wife, ii. 266, 268.
Burgoyne (Burgaine, Burgoine, Burgon):
Sir George, Knt., i. 960.
Sir John, Bart., i. 50, 89, 110, 140, 146, 169, 227, 543, 619, 635, 853, 905, 927, 960, 1077, 1078, 1094, 1209, 1234, 1244; ii. 139, 1061.
Peter, i. 1094, 1244; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677.
Sir Roger, Bart., i. 89, 146.
Sir Roger, Knt., i. 110, 169, 227, 543, 619, 635, 1077, 1094, 1234; ii. 1061, 1083, 1426, 1444.
Burhanger. *See* Birchanger.
Burke. *See* Bourke.
Burket, John, i. 91, 112, 147.
Burlace (Borlace, Burlase):
Sir John, i. 50.
Nicholas, of Treludderow, ii. 623, 635.
William, ii. 30, 293, 461, 1427.
Burleton (Burlton), Richard, of Stalbridge, ii. 624, 635.
Burley, i. 182.
Burlton. *See* Burleton.
Burman, Burnam. *See* Bowerman.
Burnel (Burnell):
Acton, ii. 1439.
Nicholas, ii. 264, 265, 269.
Thomas, i. 733, 1130.
Burnet, Robert, advocate, ii. 1147, 1385.
Burnham. *See* Barnham.
Burningham, Peter, ii. 119, 293, 461, 657.
Burns (Burnes), Thomas, i. 116, 151, 543.
Burnthouses, Berwickshire, ii. 1146, 1386.
Burntisland (Bruntisland), Fifeshire:
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
Burntisland—*cont.*
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1149, 1389.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1149, 1389.
Burr, Captain William, i. 356.
Burrell (Burrel):
Mr., i. 745.
—— minister, ii. 983.
Abraham, i. 967, 1084, 1237, 1255; ii. 36, 153, 300, 467, 468, 663, 665, 758, 1071.
Andrew, i. 392.
Moyses, ii. 1367.
Thomas, ii. 1245.
Burrish. *See* Burwash.
Burrist, Francis, i. 317.
Burroughs (Burrough, Burrows):
Jeremiah, of Stepney, i. 182.
Miles, ii. 309, 478, 675.
—— senior, ii. 1081.
—— William, i. 82.
Burrow, co. Devon, ii. 296.
Burrow Bank. *See* Borough.
Burrowby. *See* Borrowby.
Burrows. *See* Borroughs.
Burrs (burs) for millstones, ii. 1198.
Bursbraine or Birsbain, John, of Bishopton, ii. 1154, 1393.
Burscough (Burscoe), co. Lancaster, ii. 627.
Bursham, William, ii. 1331.
Burton:
co. Gloucester or Worcester, ii. 261.
co. Stafford, ii. 982.
co. Worcester, ii. 625.
co. York, ii. 633.
*See also* Barton.
Burton:
Andrew, ii. 673.
Cassibelan, ii. 1434.
James, i. 1010, 1123; ii. 195, 1082.
Major James, ii. 1437.
John, ii. 1073.
Nathaniel, ii. 1322.
Richard, ii. 1084.
Thomas, ii. 195, 1084, 1312, 1445.
William, ii. 492, 1076, 1330, 1375.
—— commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 708, 812.
Major William, ii. 1333, 1379.
Burton Agnes (Agnes-Burton), co. York, ii. 979.
Burton, Long, co. Dorset, ii. 661.
Burwallis. *See* Burghwallis.
Burwardsley, co. Chester, ii. 623.
Burwash (Burrish), co. Sussex, ii. 975.
Burwell, co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Burwell Block, co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Burwell Reach, co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Burwell, Abraham, i. 92, 113, 148, 231, 243, 244, 294, 539, 622, 639.
Burwick, Sir Robert, Knt., i. 643.
Bury (Berry):
co. Huntingdon, ii. 131.
co. Sussex, ii. 1380.
Bury St. Edmunds, co. Suffolk, i. 975, 1093; ii. 43, 309, 478, 492, 675, 975, 983.

Bury St. Edmund's—*cont.*
aldermen of, i. 168, 235, 293, 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093; ii. 43, 309, 478, 875, 1081.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 94, 150, 168, 235, 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675, 1081.
commissioners for the Militia of, ii. 1443.
committee of defence in, i. 293.
committee of sequestration in, i. 116.
judges appointed in, ii. 760.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
recorder of. *See* Sotheby.
unlicensed posts and carriers of letters to be suppressed, ii. 1012.
Bury (Berry, Burey):
—, ii. 1146, 1386.
Humphrey, i. 317.
James, ii. 1273.
John, i. 963, 1080, 1236.
—— junior, ii. 1065.
John, of Burrow, ii. 296.
Richard, i. 112, 460, 544, 964, 1081; ii. 33, 296, 464, 661, 1066.
—— commissioner of Excise, ii. 850.
Thomas, ii. 1077, 1441.
William, i. 294, 539, 622, 641, 663, 741, 969, 1086, 1239; ii. 37, 260, 302, 1041.
Busbridge (Bushbridge), John, i. 116, 234, 335, 451, 540, 624, 640, 976, 1242; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 975, 1082, 1334, 1380, 1444.
Busby (Busbey), William, i. 624, 637, 714, 973, 1090; ii. 41, 306, 673, 1377, 1434, 1441.
Buscawen, Buscowen. *See* Boscawen.
Bush, Rice, ii. 105.
Bushbridge. *See* Busbridge.
Bushel, Edward, ii. 1294, 1373, 1407.
Bushey, co. Hertford, ii. 1370.
Bushey (Bushy) Park, co. Middlesex, ii. 188, 1135.
Bushey, Middle and House Parks at Hampton Court, co. Middlesex, sale of, ii. 691.
Bushnell, William, ii. 1381.
Bushrod:
John, ii. 1323, 1367.
—— of Dorchester, ii. 661, 970, 1066.
Butcher:
Mr., of Staplehurst, ii. 1071.
Francis, ii. 119, 301, 469, 666, 758, 1326, 1371.
—— of Canterbury, ii. 1371.
John, of Staplehurst, ii. 1371, 1433.
Nicholas, ii. 269.
Buteland in Chollerton (Bootland), co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Buteshire, assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1146, 1387.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Butler (Boteler):
Mr., of Preston, ii. 1375.
—— minister, ii. 978, 983.
Butler—*cont.*
Mr., minister, of Lichfield, ii. 982.
Mrs., of Girsby, ii. 633, 638.
Major-General, ii. 1061, 1071, 1074, 1077.
Edmund, ii. 1246, 1430.
Captain Edmund, ii. 1323, 1367.
Edward, ii. 296, 464, 661, 970, 1066, 1323, 1367, 1430.
—— of Out Rawcliffe, ii. 626, 636.
Elizabeth, Countess of Ormonde, ii. 1254.
Henry, i. 228, 293, 538.
—— of Goosnargh cum Whittingham, ii. 626, 636.
James, ii. 1082, 1334, 1380, 1444.
—— Earl of Ormond, ii. 25, 599, 733, 933–935.
John, ii. 1077, 1330, 1376, 1440.
—— of Bromsgrove, ii. 976.
Colonel John, ii. 1440.
Nevil, ii. 1063.
Nicholas, ii. 267, 269.
Noel, ii. 1041.
Philip, ii. 1432.
Ralph, ii. 1066.
Richard, Viscount Mountgarret, ii. 599.
Robert, i. 111, 229, 460, 964, 1081, 1236; ii. 33, 296, 1075, 1117, 1118, 1438.
Thomas, ii. 122, 306, 314, 475, 483, 1330, 1436.
William, i. 678; ii. 195, 343, 759, 1426, 1438.
—— of Myerscough, ii. 626, 636.
—— of Oundle, ii. 973, 1040.
Major William, arrears due to, ii. 998.
Sir William, Knt., i. 619, 635, 781, 960, 1077, 1234; ii. 30, 460, 656.
Butlers Wood in Wheathampstead, ii. 260.
Butter, ii. 362, 443, 1044, 1130.
Butterset, co. York, ii. 634.
Butterworth:
Edmund, i. 642.
Edward, i. 92, 114, 149, 232, 546, 707, 758, 968, 1085, 1142, 1239.
William, ii. 1434.
Button:
Mr., i. 723.
John, i. 91, 113, 148, 230, 335, 450, 540, 696, 974, 1092; ii. 1442.
—— captain of Hurst castle, i. 142.
—— junior, i. 974, 1092, 1242; ii. 1080, 1378.
—— senior, i. 1242.
Miles, ii. 15.
Ralph, minister, ii. 982.
Buttons, ii. 1198.
Buttreys, James, ii. 1082.
Buxton (Buckston Buxtons):
Henry, ii. 1065, 1322, 1366, 1429.
John, i. 623, 641, 971, 1089, 1240; ii. 40, 304, 473, 670, 1375.
Robert, i. 170, 537.
Lieut.-Colonel Thomas, i. 842.
Bwlch y Jacreg (Bulchy Jacreg), North Wales, ii. 1335.

Byard, George, ii. 297, 465, 662, 970, 1040, 1324, 1446.
Byat. *See* Byet.
Byde. *See* Bide.
Byers, William, ii. 1437.
Byet (Biet, Byat), William, ii. 1081, 1333, 1379.
Byfield :
Adonyram, of Collingbourne, minister, ii. 983.
John, i. 678 ; ii. 1062.
Byker (Biker), co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Byne. *See* Bine.
Bynon, Griffith, ii. 1447.
Byrch. *See* Birch.
Byron :
Christopher, ii. 1064.
Sir John, late of Newstead Abbey, Knt., ii. 520.
Byshe, Edward, i. 839.
Byth (Birth, Bith), Aberdeenshire, ii. 1146, 1385.

## C.

Cabalva, co. Radnor, ii. 1447.
Cable, ii. 848, 1189, 1198.
Cable yarn, ii. 848, 1189.
Cabron, Robert, ii. 1073.
Cacos. *See* Caws.
Caddrington, John, i. 113.
Cade (Cad), Andrew, ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1082.
Cadell. *See* Cawdor.
Cadiz (Cadize), cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
Cadwel, co. Cumberland, ii. 520.
Cadwell (Cadwel, Kadwel), George, ii. 37, 119, 301, 469, 666, 1371.
Caerfallwch (Caervallagh), co. Flint, ii. 991.
Caergay (Caragay, Carogay, Carrog), co. Merioneth, ii. 47, 314, 483, 680.
Caerleon (Carlyon), co. Monmouth, ii. 1374.
Caervallagh. *See* Caerfallwch.
Cæsar (Cesar) :
Henry, ii. 1432.
Sir Julius, Knt., late Master of the Rolls, ii. 617.
Caffin, Thomas, i. 1130.
*Cf.* Coffin.
Cage :
Tobias, ii. 467, 663, 1069, 1368.
William, i. 94, 115, 150, 168, 234, 284, 293, 537, 624, 639 ; ii. 1433.
Caine :
John, ii. 1448.
Thomas, ii. 1448.
Caithness, Earl of. *See* Sinclair.
Caithness-shire (Cathnes) :
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1147, 1387.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Caitloch (Kaeloch, Kaelock), near Moniave, Dumfriesshire, ii. 1148, 1388.
Calais (Callice), i. 351.
Calamy (Calamye, Callamy) :
Mr., ii. 1459.
Edmund, B.D., i. 182, 186.
—— minister of St. Mary, Aldermanbury, i. 794, 871, 1190.
Edward, i. 522.
Calcot, i. 182.
Calcot, Thomas, ii. 1368.
Calcross. *See* Glassaugh.
Caldecot (Caldicot), co. Huntingdon, ii. 131.
Caldwell near Beith (Canlewek), Renfrewshire, ii. 1154, 1393.
Cale :
Henry, i. 318.
Nathaniel, alderman of Bristol, i. 797, 798.
Caleley. *See* Callaley.
Calemore, William, i. 543.
Calendar, Earl and Countess of. *See* Livingston.
Caley. *See* Cally.
Caley (Caly, Cayley) :
Jacob, i. 168, 1112 ; ii. 43, 309, 478, 492, 675, 1080, 1081.
Callaley (Caleley), co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Callamy. *See* Calamy.
Callaway, Richard, ii. 271.
Callebecke. *See* Killybegs.
Callice. *See* Calais.
Cally (Caley, Kaly), Kirkcudbrightshire, ii. 1155, 1395.
Calmady (Callmady, Calmody) :
Josias, i. 963, 1080 ; ii. 660, 1065, 1430.
Shilston, ii. 660, 1065.
Sir Shilston, Knt., i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 460, 545.
Vincent, captain of Foot, i. 13.
Calowry. *See* Carlowrie.
Calrosse. *See* Culross.
Calshot (Cashiot) Castle, co. Southampton, garrison of, i. 141.
Calston, Edward, ii. 661.
Calthorpe (Calthrop, Calthrope, Colthrop, Coulthorpe, Galethorpe, Galthrop) :
James, i, 293, 538, 623, 641, 971, 1089, 1240 ; ii. 40, 304, 473, 675, 1333.
—— sheriff of Norfolk, i. 170.
Sir James, Knt., ii. 1080.
Philip, i. 233, 293.
Robert, i. 112, 169, 229, 243, 292, 621, 638, 966, 1083 ; ii. 35, 298, 305, 466, 473, 663, 671, 1068, 1368, 1431.
Thomas, i. 149.
Calven, —, alderman of Chester, i. 962, 1079.
Calverley, Walter, ii. 1446.
Calvert :
Mr., ii. 980.
John, of Cockerham, ii. 626, 636.
Calveskins, ii. 1046.
Caly. *See* Caley.
Cam, George, ii. 1075.
*See also* Cann.
Cambeil, Cambell. *See* Campbell.
Camberwell, co. Surrey, ii. 1444.
Camble. *See* Campbell.

Cambridge, i. 216, 243, 245, 370, 372; ii. 969.
aldermen of. *See* Bigant; Bryan; Fiennes; French; Lowry; Nicholson; Robson; Spalding; Tifford; Timbs.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 90, 146, 228, 538, 621, 637, 961, 1078; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 1063.
committee of defence in, i. 294.
committee of sequestration in, i. 111, 363.
garrison of the Castle, i. 763, 764, 862.
mayor of, i. 90, 111, 146, 228, 294, 538, 621, 637, 961, 1078, 1235; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 1063, 1365, 1427.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
recorder of. *See* Pepys.
unlicensed posts and carriers of letters to be suppressed, ii. 1012.
Cambridge, University of, i. 377, 535, 984, 1077; ii. 85, 318, 373, 687, 1095, 1460.
Archbishop Bancroft's books granted to the library of, i. 915, 924.
chancellor, masters, and scholars of, ii. 818.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 90, 146, 228, 538, 961, 1078.
commissioners for visiting the, ii. 1027.
committee of defence in, i. 294.
committee of sequestration in, i. 111.
exemption from taxation, i. 666, 667.
estates, rents, and revenues of, i. 363.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
printing press at, ii. 248.
scandalous clergy at, i. 371.
vice-chancellor of, ii. 1027.
Caius College, master of. *See* Badgecroft.
Catherine (Katherine) Hall, master of. *See* Lightfoot; Spurstow.
Christ College, master of. *See* Bainbrigg; Bolton.
Clare Hall, master of. *See* Cudworth.
Corpus Christi College, master of. *See* Love.
Emanuel College, master of. *See* Dillingham; Holdsworth; Tuckney.
Jesus College, i. 831.
—— master of. *See* Worthington; Young.
King's College, provost of, i 758.
—— *See also* Whichcott.
Magdalene College, fellow of. *See* Wood.
—— master of. *See* Rainbowe; Sadler.
Pembroke (Pembrook) Hall, fellow of. *See* Moses.
—— master of. *See* Simpson; Vines.
Cambridge, University of—*cont.*
Peterhouse, i. 831.
—— master of. *See* Seaman.
Queen's College, master of. *See* Palmer.
—— president of. *See* Horton.
St. John's College, fellow of. *See* Mowbrey.
—— master of. *See* Arrowsmith; Tuckney.
St. Mary's Church, masters of Colleges to preach every Lord's day in, i. 830.
Sidney Sussex College, masters of. *See* Minshall; Ward.
—— Trinity College, fellows of, i. 831.
—— master of, i. 804, 850.
—— —— *See also* Arrowsmith; Hill.
—— seniors of, i. 830, 831.
Cambridge, co., i. 51, 219, 245, 625, 644, 1258.
assessment of, i. 86, 224, 273, 292, 309, 323, 329, 352, 353, 369, 432, 516, 530, 532, 615, 631, 742, 763, 810, 851, 958, 1073, 1108; ii. 27, 51, 287, 290, 458, 654, 903, 1030, 1058, 1234, 1356.
collection in, for relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 90, 140, 146, 227, 538, 621, 637, 765, 961, 1078, 1112; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 1062, 1245, 1365.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 969.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 978.
commissioners to be a high court of justice sitting at Norwich Castle, ii. 492.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1234; ii. 1321, 1427.
committee of defence in, i. 242, 243, 291, 293, 745.
committee of Parliament in, i. 218, 248, 249.
committee to execute martial law on deserters in, i. 715.
committee of sequestration in, i. 111.
defence of, i, 462.
deserters from the army in, i. 820.
draining of the great level of the Fens, ii. 130, 899.
judges appointed in, ii. 757.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* North.
maintenance of the forces in, i. 160.
manors and lands of William Lord Petre situated in, i. 784.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
provision of draught horses, i. 654.
raising of forces in, i. 215, 216, 473, 736.
scandalous clergy in, i. 371.
sequestration of delinquents' estates in, i. 309.
seizing goods of malignants in, i. 138.
Cambridge, Earl of. *See* Hamilton.

Cambridge :
Owen, ii. 1329.
Major Owen, ii. 1072.
Came, Thomas, of Amsterdam, i. 220.
Camfield (Campfeild, Campfield) :
deputy, i. 1146 ; ii. 1294.
Major, i. 487.
Nathaniel, i. 1130 ; ii. 38, 302, 470, 667, 759, 762, 856, 1073, 1373.
—— appointed a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 754, 762.
—— of St. Sepulchre [without Newgate], i. 797, 874, 1191.
Lieut.-Col. Nathaniel, *afterwards* Colonel, i. 842, 928, 1007, 1261.
Camier. *See* Kames.
Camock, Robert, ii. 302, 470, 667.
Campbell (Cambdell, Cambeil, Cambell, Camble, Campbel, Gamble) :
—— of Barbreck, ii. 1145.
—— of Cawdor, ii. 1152, 1392.
—— of Crunan, ii. 1153, 1393.
—— of Kilcon, ii. 1145, 1386.
—— of Skipness, ii. 1145, 1386.
Archibald, of Drimsynie, ii. 1145.
—— Lord Lorne, eldest son of the Marquess of Argyll, ii. 876, 877, 885.
Collein, of Lochnell, ii. 1145, 1386.
Sir Davel or Dowel, of Auchinbreck, ii. 1145, 1386.
George, ii. 1145.
—— of Drumsin, ii. 1386.
Henry, of Cessnock, ii. 1147, 1385.
James, i. 536, 621, 638, 965, 1082, 1237.
—— Lord Mauchline, eldest son of the Earl of Loudoun, ii. 876, 877, 879, 885.
—— of Ardkinlass, ii. 1145.
Sir James, of Lawers, ii. 1153, 1393.
John, Earl of Loudoun, i. 437 ; ii. 876, 879, 885.
—— of Dunstaffnage, ii. 1145, 1386.
—— of Fordy, ii. 1153, 1393.
—— of Glenorchy, ii. 1145, 1386.
—— —— junior, ii. 1153, 1393.
—— —— senior, ii. 1153, 1393.
—— of Knockhill, ii. 1153, 1393.
Josias, ii. 1155, 1394.
Margaret, wife of John, Earl of Loudoun, ii. 879.
Olive, of Lundie, ii. 1150, 1389.
Thomas, ii. 1431.
William, ii. 1148, 1387.
Campfield. *See* Camfield.
Campion :
Henry, i. 335, 540, 696, 731, 974 1092, 1242.
Samuel, minister, ii. 982.
Candel, Candlepus. *See* Caundle Purse.
Candle-wake court. *See* Caundle Bishop.
Candle-wick (candle-week), ii. 1198.
Candles, ii. 1044.
Candy, Henry, ii. 1430.
Cane, Walter, ii. 1077.
Canes, ii. 1198.
Caney (Cany, Cuney, Cunny) :
Thomas, i. 1112
Walter, i. 443 ; ii. 15, 47, 314, 484 680.
Caney—*cont.*
Captain Walter, ii. 1448.
Canlewek. *See* Caldwell.
Cann (Cam, Can) :
Richard, alderman of Bristol, ii. 1079.
Robert, ii. 1442.
William, ii. 1247.
—— alderman of Bristol, ii. 477, 674.
Cannage. *See* Connage.
Cannent. *See* Carrent.
Cannock, co. Stafford, ii. 1247.
Cannon (Canon) :
Henry, ii. 1040, 1062, 1135, 1320, 1364.
Captain Henry, ii. 657.
Maurice, i. 980, 1098 ; ii. 122, 315, 484, 681.
Mervin, ii. 1249.
Cannonteign in Christow (Cannonting, Cannon Tiny), co. Devon, ii. 1065, 1430.
Cans, ii. 1198.
Cansfield, Sir John, ii. 633, 638.
Canterbury, co. Kent, i. 166 ; ii. 972, 980, 1371.
aldermen of. *See* Bridges ; Broadnax ; Den ; Foster ; Jacob ; Knight ; Ladd ; Lee ; Masterson ; Mosins ; Nutt ; Page ; Sabine ; Scott ; Turner.
assessment of, i. 323, 615, 959, 1109 ; ii. 28, 52, 288, 291, 458, 654, 904, 1031, 1059, 1235, 1357.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 92, 140, 149, 231, 336, 451, 541, 620, 640, 968, 1085 ; ii. 36, 301, 469, 666, 1071, 1246, 1371.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1238 ; ii. 1326, 1433.
committee to execute Martial Law on deserters in, i. 715.
committee of sequestration in, i. 114.
deserters from the army in, i. 820.
judges appointed in, ii. 758.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Sidney.
mayor of, i. 92, 114, 149, 231, 336, 451, 541, 620, 640, 968, 1085, 1238 ; ii. 36, 301, 469, 666, 1071, 1371, 1433.
—— *See also* Ockman.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
recorders of. *See* Den ; Denure ; St. Nicholas.
raising of forces in, i. 215, 473, 736.
woods lying near, i. 424.
archbishops of. *See* Abbot ; Bancroft ; Laud.
abolition of the title of Archbishop, i. 879, 887.
dean and chapter of, i. 423, 424.
prerogative court of. *See* Prerogative Court.
probate of wills in the province of, ii. 702.
Cantspars, ii. 1198.
Cantwel, Thomas, of Cantwells-Court, ii 600.
Cantwells Court [in Rathcoole], co Kilkenny, ii. 600.

Canworthy, Hugh, of Bampton, ii. 660.
Cany. *See* Caney.
Cap hooks, ii. 1199.
Capel, co. Suffolk, ii. 983.
Capell (Capel, Caple):
M., i. 94.
Arthur, Lord Capell of Hadham Hall, i. 609, 612, 1057, 1147, 1163, 1165.
Richard, i. 116.
—— of Pitchcombe, i. 181.
William, i. 151, 235, 460, 545, 974, 1083, 1091.
—— alderman of Gloucester, i. 1136, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 1069.
Capers, ii. 1198.
Car (Carr):
John, i. 678.
—— of Hetton, ii. 1077.
William, ii. 672, 1440.
—— of Etal, ii. 1076.
*See also* Kerr.
Caragay. *See* Caergay.
Caram. *See* Carham.
Carberry-in-Inveresk (Carbery), Edinburghshire, ii. 1149, 1388.
Carbery, Barony of, co. Cork, forfeited lands in, ii. 726.
Carbery, Earl of. *See* Vaughan.
Cardell (Cardel), John, minister of All Hallows, Lombard St., i. 794, 871, 1190.
Carden, co. Chester, ii. 1428.
*See also* Garden.
Cardiff, ii. 1328, 1383, 1448.
bailiffs of, ii. 1086.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 816.
Cardiff, Thomas, ii. 270.
Cardigan, ii. 313, 482, 679.
aldermen of. *See* Griffith; Sturlock; Vaughan.
mayor of, i. 978, 1096.
recorder of. *See* Gwynn.
Cardigan, co., ii. 16.
assessment of, i. 88, 225 534, 960, 1075, 1110; ii. 29, 54, 289, 292, 460, 656, 905, 1032, 1060, 1237, 1359.
commissioners for assessment, of, i. 978, 1096; ii. 46, 313, 482, 679, 1085, 1382.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 976.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 984.
commissioners for the better propagation and preaching of the Gospel in, ii. 343.
commissioners to take account of the money received for the preaching of the Gospel in, ii. 991.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1248; ii. 1335, 1447.
committee of defence in, i. 443.
judges appointed in, ii. 761.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Vaughan.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 816.
sequestration of, ii. 14.
sheriff of. *See* Lloyd.
Cardine. *See* Garden.
Cards, playing, ii. 1199.
Careless, Anthony, ii, 677, 1083, 1380.
Carew (Carey):
Alexander, i. 90, 111, 147.
Sir Alexander, i. 228.
George, ii. 1087, 1384.
Henry, Captain of Foot, i. 13.
Hugh, ii. 1366.
John, i. 963, 974, 1080, 1091, 1235, 1236, 1254; ii. 31, 32, 152, 295, 296, 463, 464, 500, 523, 562, 659, 660, 689, 1322, 1365, 1438.
—— junior, ii. 1365.
—— commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 708, 1277.
—— governor of Westminster School, ii. 257.
—— of Penwarden, i. 962, 1079; ii. 31, 294, 1322, 1429.
Sir John, Bart., ii. 1322, 1365, 1428.
Sir Richard, Bart., i. 90, 111, 147.
Thomas, ii. 1429.
—— of Haccombe, ii. 1430.
Carey (Carog), co. Merioneth, ii. 47, 314, 483, 680.
Carey (Carly, Carrey, Cary):
Mr., ii. 64.
Christopher, ii. 1332.
Edward, ii. 283, 669, 830, 839, 1073, 1074.
—— of Westminster, ii. 619.
Henry, Viscount Falkland, ii. 617, 1376, 1440.
Horatio, Captain of Foot, i. 13.
John, ii. 674, 759, 760, 1077, 1079, 1331, 1376, 1378, 1442.
—— manors and lands of, i. 785.
—— Lord Hunsdon, i. 853, 905, 927, 937, 1208.
—— —— speaker of the House of Peers, commissioner of the Great Seal, i. 995.
—— Lord Rochford, i. 1245.
—— of Castle Cary, ii. 308, 476, 974, 1332.
—— of Ditchley, ii. 122, 306, 475, 672, 974, 1040.
Nicholas, ii. 1443.
Shershaw, ii. 1442.
Thomas, ii. 669.
William, of Pontiso, ii. 1383.
Carham (Caram), co. Northumberland, preaching minister for, i. 671.
Carill (Caril, Carrell, Carrill, Carrol, Carryl, Caryl):
Mr., ii. 1459.
Joseph, i. 186; ii. 856, 981.
—— of Lincoln's Inn, i. 182.
—— preacher at Lincoln's Inn, i. 286.
—— minister of St. Magnus, London, i. 794, 871, 1190.
Carington (Caringtoune), Quarter Master General, ii. 1149, 1388.
Carlen. *See* Corsen.
Carlep, William, i. 94.
Carlet, Captain, i. 541.
Carleton (Carlton):
Captain, i. 116, 234.
Edward, of Hesleyside, ii. 630, 637.
John, ii. 1181, 1444.
Matthew, ii. 1444.

Carlisle, co. Cumberland, i. 200; ii. 969.
garrison of, ii. 25.
maintenance of preaching ministers at, i. 669, 671, 812.
mayor of, ii. 1429.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
possessions of the dean and chapter of, i. 671, 813.
prebend of. *See* Salkeld, Little.
weekly post from and to Lancaster, ii. 1010.
Carlislel, Thomas, ii. 1070.
Carlow (Carlo, Caterlagh, Caterlaugh, Catherlogh) co., ii. 736, 749, 750.
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1362.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
rebels' lands in, ii. 820.
Carlowrie (Calowry, Carlowry), Linlithgowshire, ii. 1152, 1392.
Carlton, co. York, ii. 634.
Carlton. *See* Carleton.
Carly. *See* Carey.
Carlyon. *See* Caerleon.
Carmarthen, i. 1248.
alderman of. *See* Hughes.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 979, 1096.
commissioners for the Militia of, ii. 1447.
mayor of, i. 979, 1096; ii. 1085.
—— *See also* Hughes.
Carmarthen, co., ii. 15, 16.
assessment of, i. 88, 225, 534, 960, 1075, 1110; ii. 29, 54, 289, 292, 460, 656, 905, 1032, 1061, 1237, 1359.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 978, 1096; ii. 46, 313, 482, 679, 1085, 1248, 1382.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 976.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 984.
commissioners for the propagation and preaching of the Gospel in, ii. 343.
commissioners to take account of money received for the preaching of the Gospel in, ii. 991.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1247; ii. 1335, 1447.
committee of defence in, i. 443.
judges appointed in, ii. 761.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Vaughan.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 816.
sequestration of, ii. 14.
sheriff of. *See* Lloyd.
Carmichaell (Carmicall, Carmighill):
Sir Daniel, ii. 1152, 1391.
Sir James, ii. 882.
Sir William, ii. 1152, 1391.
Carn. *See* Carne.
Carnaby, co. York, i. 181; ii. 979.
Carnaby, Francis, of Togstone, ii. 630, 637.
Carnarvon, i. 1113.
Carnarvon, co., i. 179, 180, 379; ii. 207, 208, 210.
Carnarvon, co.—*cont.*
assessment of, i. 88, 225, 534, 960, 1075, 1110, 1185; ii. 29, 54, 208, 289, 292, 460, 656, 905, 1032, 1061, 1237, 1359.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 978, 1113; ii. 46, 313, 482, 679, 1085, 1248, 1382.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 976.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 983.
commissioners for the propagation and preaching of the Gospel in, ii. 343.
commissioners to take account of the money received for the preaching of the Gospel in, ii. 991.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1246; ii. 1335, 1448.
committee of defence in, i. 178, 1183.
judges appointed in, ii. 761.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Herbert.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 816.
reduction of, i. 177.
sheriffs of. *See* Lloyd; Madrin.
Carnarvon, Earl of. *See* Dormer.
Carne (Carn, Curne):
Anthony, ii. 680.
Thomas, i. 230, 979, 1137; ii. 47, 314.
Colonel Thomas, deputy Lieutenant of the Isle of Wight, i. 124.
Carnegie:
Sir Alexander, ii. 1151, 1391.
David, Earl of Southesk, ii. 881.
James, Lord Carnegie [*afterwards* Earl of Southesk], ii. 1150, 1389.
Sir John, Earl of Eithie [*afterwards* changed to Northesk], ii. 881.
Carnock, Stirlingshire, ii. 1154, 1394.
Carnwath (Carnwarth), Earl of. *See* Dalzell.
Carog. *See* Carey.
Carogay. *See* Caergay.
Carolp, William, i. 151.
Carpenter:
Anthony, i. 456, 542, 961, 1078; ii. 657.
Thomas, ii. 1369.
Carperby, co. York, ii. 634.
Carpets, ii. 1199.
Carr in Barrowford (Curre), co. Lancaster, ii. 629.
Carr (Carre), co. York, ii. 632.
Carr (Carre):
Allen, ii. 1380.
Major Lewis, of Low Killerby, ii. 632, 638.
Stephen, of Sandysick, ii. 632, 638.
Carraw, co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Carre. *See* Car; Kerr.
Carreck, Captain, ii. 1080.
Carrell. *See* Carill.
Carrent (Cannent, Carrant, Current) William, i. 1236, 1243; ii. 307, 476, 674.
Carrey. *See* Carey.
Carrich, William, i. 335, 540.
Carrickfergus, co. Antrim, i. 199, 777–779, 782.
assessment of, ii. 1244, 1363.

Carrickfergus—*cont.*
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Carrill. *See* Carill.
Carrog. *See* Caergay.
Carrol, Carryl. *See* Carill.
Carson, Sir John, Knt., and Bart, i. 50.
Carswel, Eleazer, ii. 1441.
Cartaret. *See* Carteret.
Carter :
Mr., i. 181.
—— of Dinton, i. 182.
—— of Kempston, i. 50.
—— of Yorkshire, i. 186.
Clement, i. 317.
Edward, i. 268, 407, 543, 815, 970, 1087, 1246 ; ii. 20, 38, 39, 303, 471, 472, 656, 668, 669.
—— of Covent Garden, i. 796, 873, 1191.
Captain Jeremy, i. 356.
John, i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 461, 545 ; ii. 46, 47, 208, 211, 312–314, 343, 473, 481–483, 671, 678–680, 976, 1040, 1064, 1076, 1084–1086, 1382, 1383, 1429.
Colonel John, i. 1183, 1184, 1246, 1247.
Sir John, Knt., ii. 1448.
Joseph, of Furness, ii. 625, 636.
Richard, i. 962, 1079 ; ii. 463, 659, 757, 969, 1064, 1322, 1366, 1428.
—— of Widnes, ii. 626, 636.
Thomas, i. 977, 1095 ; ii. 656, 665.
—— alderman of Great Yarmouth, i. 1089.
—— of Warminster, ii. 120, 312, 481.
—— minister of St. Olave, Hart Street, i. 795, 872, 1191.
William, i. 289, 356, 967, 1084 ; ii. 856.
—— of London, i. 182.
—— of Offley, i. 119, 170.
Carteret (Cartaret) :
Captain George, governor of Jersey, i. 772–774.
Philip, son of Sir Philip, ii. 520.
Carthbert. *See* Cuthbert.
Cartington, co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Cartwright (Carthwright, Cartwrigh) :
John, i. 50, 233, 529, 625, 636, 731, 925, 970, 976, 1088, 1094, 1240, 1241 ; ii. 41, 44, 122, 306, 310, 474, 475, 479, 672, 676, 1074, 1329, 1374, 1438.
—— of Aynhoe, ii. 119, 304, 472, 670.
Philip, of Jersey, ii. 160.
William, ii. 670, 1117, 1118, 1440.
Carver, Richard, i. 461, 545.
Cary. *See* Carey.
Caryl. *See* Carill.
Case :
Mr., ii. 1459.
John, ii. 1072.
Captain John, ii. 1326.
Thomas, of London, i. 181.
Casebuchan, co. Monmouth, ii. 629.
Cashiot Castle. *See* Calshot Castle.
Casley, Thomas, i. 1236.
Cason, Edmund, i. 388, 733.
Cass, John, ii. 1074.
Cassillis (Casilis, Cassilis), Earl of. *See* Kennedy.
Cast, Samuel, i. 294.
Casteel, Michael, i. 71 ; ii. 1133.
Castel, Castell. *See* Castle.
Casterton (Oasterton), co. Westmorland, ii. 969.
Casterton, Little, co. Rutland, ii. 981.
Castle (Castel, Castell, Castles) :
Mr., i. 745 ; ii. 1376.
John, i. 50, 92, 113, 148, 231, 243, 294, 539, 967, 1084, 1237 ; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 1071.
Richard, ii. 1077, 1087, 1330, 1336, 1384, 1448.
Robert, i. 90, 111, 146, 228, 243, 293, 538, 621, 637, 745, 961, 1078, 1235 ; ii. 31, 132, 133, 135–138, 294, 462, 658, 969, 1027, 1040, 1063, 1321, 1365, 1427.
Thomas, i. 90, 111, 146, 228, 243, 621, 637, 962, 1079, 1235 ; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 1063, 1321, 1365, 1428.
William, ii. 1437.
Castle Cary, co. Somerset, ii. 308, 476, 974, 1332.
Castle-Dail, Wales, ii. 209, 211.
Castleford, co. York, ii. 979.
Castlehaven, Earl of. *See* Tuchet.
Castlekevin, co. Wicklow, ii. 600.
Castleknock, Barony of, co. Dublin, forfeited lands in, ii. 727.
Castlelaw (Castleshaw), Berwickshire, ii. 1146, 1386.
Castlemilk in Carmunnock (Castlemilh). Lanarkshire, ii. 1152, 1391.
Castlemorton (Castle Norton), co. Worcester, ii. 261, 262.
Castleshaw. *See* Castlelaw.
Castleton, Viscount. *See* Saunderson.
Castlewellan (Castle Vellan), co. Down, ii. 599.
Caswel, Mr., of St. Germans, minister, ii. 978.
Catchfrench in St. Germans (Katchfreach), co. Cornwall, ii. 1429.
Catchman, Christopher, i. 780.
Catchmay (Catchmey, Cathmay, Katchmey), Christopher, i. 970, 1087, 1136 ; ii. 15, 39, 304, 343, 472, 669, 761, 973.
Catehorn, James, i. 1093.
Cater (Cator) :
Edward, i. 169, 620, 635, 960, 1077, 1234 ; ii. 30, 293, 460, 968, 1061, 1320, 1364, 1426.
Thomas, ii. 30, 36, 293, 300, 460, 468.
Caterel. *See* Katterel.
Caterlagh, Caterlaugh, Catherlogh. *See* Carlow.
Catesby, Thomas, ii. 1438.
Catfoss (Kathorp), co. York, ii. 633, 638.
Catherington (Catherinton), co. Southampton, ii. 543.
Cathmay. *See* Catchmay.
Catlet, Captain, i. 336.
Catlings. *See* Lute strings.
Cator. *See* Cater.
Cattam, co. Suffolk, ii. 632.
Catteral, co. Lancaster, ii. 626.

Caudle. *See* Caundle Purse.
Caundle Bishop (Candle-wake or Bishops Candle), co. Dorset, Candlewake Court in, ii. 539.
Caundle Purse (Candel, Candlepus, Caudle), co. Dorset, ii. 33, 464, 661, 1066.
Causell, Gregory, i. 115.
Causeway in Radipole (Roddipol), co. Dorset, ii. 625.
Cavan, co. Cornwall, ii. 623.
Cavan, co., province of Ulster, ii. 600.
assessment of, ii. 1244, 1363.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Cave :
Mr., ii. 306, 475, 672.
John, ii. 1434.
Maurice, i. 170, 232, 294, 539.
Norris, i. 622, 641.
Theophilus, ii. 1434.
Sir Thomas, Bart., ii. 1434.
Walter, ii. 1441.
Cave End, co. Oxford, ii. 120, 306, 475.
Cavendish :
Charles, Viscount Mansfield, eldest son of William Earl of Newcastle, ii. 576, 1133.
Sir William, Earl of Newcastle, i. 58, 59, 242, 273, 291, 309 ; ii. 520.
Cawder. *See* Lauder.
Cawdor (Cadell), Nairnshire, ii. 1152, 1392.
Cawdron, Robert, i. 294, 539.
Cawdry :
Mr., minister of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, i. 796, 873, 1191.
Daniel, i. 522.
Cawley (Cawely) :
William, i. 116, 234, 451, 540, 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1242, 1255 ; ii. 44. 45, 64, 310, 312, 479, 481, 500, 562, 676, 689, 1082, 1333, 1380.
—— the elder, ii. 975, 1444.
—— the younger, ii. 677, 1082, 1334, 1444.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
Cawrintilley. *See* Grantully.
Caws (Cacos), John, mayor of Plymouth, i. 461, 545.
Cawthorn, Mr., minister, ii. 982.
Cayley. *See* Caley.
Cecil (Cecill, Cicell) :
Algernon, ii. 1432.
Charles, Viscount Cranborne, i. 91, 113, 119, 148, 231, 291, 294, 475, 538, 542, 622, 638, 839, 854, 964, 967, 977, 1081, 1084, 1095, 1209, 1236, 1238 ; ii. 35, 45, 300, 311, 468, 480, 665, 677, 1070.
David, Earl of Exeter, Lord Lieutenant of Rutland, i. 2–4.
John, Earl of Exeter, i. 1240, 1241; ii. 1374. 1435, 1438.
Philip, ii. 1374, 1432, 1437.
Robert, i. 91, 113, 119, 148, 231, 294, 538, 622, 638, 967, 1084, 1238 ; ii. 35, 300, 468, 665. 1070, 1325, 1370, 1432.
Cecil—*cont.*
William, ii. 1432.
—— Lord Burghley, late Treasurer, ii. 261.
—— Earl of Salisbury, i. 181, 460, 475, 487, 490, 491, 609, 612, 658, 691, 696, 723, 783, 839, 840, 852, 905, 927, 937, 1016, 1047, 1126, 1208, 1227, 1236, 1238 ; ii. 2, 35, 139, 149, 300, 335, 464, 468, 661, 665, 1039, 1066, 1070, 1074, 1323, 1325, 1367, 1370, 1432.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of county Dorset and Poole, i. 1, 3, 4.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of co. Hertford, i. 1, 3, 4.
—— —— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
Ceeble. *See* Keble.
Ceely (Ceeley) :
Charles, i. 129.
Christopher, i. 461, 545, 963, 1080 ; ii. 464, 660, 970, 1065, 1322, 1366, 1430.
Edward, i. 460, 545, 1092 ; ii. 307, 476, 674, 1079, 1378.
Colonel Edward. ii. 1332.
John, mayor of Bridgwater, ii. 1442.
Peter, ii. 463, 659, 757, 969, 1040, 1064, 1365, 1429.
Thomas, i. 111, 229, 460, 461, 544, 545, 963, 964, 1080, 1081 ; ii. 32, 296, 969, 1064, 1365, 1429.
William, i. 461, 545, 962, 1079, 1092 ; ii. 674.
*See also* Sealey.
Cefn (Kefn, Refu), co. Carnarvon, i. 1183, 1247.
Celin. *See* Clyne.
Celuhoon. *See* Colquhoun.
Cemlyn (Kemlin), co. Anglesey, ii. 1084, 1382.
Cephalonia [Greece], currants of, i. 397.
Cerne, Nether, co. Dorset, ii. 661, 1066.
Cesar. *See* Cæsar.
Cessnock, Ayrshire, ii. 1147, 1385.
Chace. *See* Chase.
Chaceley in Longdon (Chadley), co. Worcester, ii. 261.
Chadderton, co. Lancaster, i. 759.
Chadley. *See* Chaceley.
Chadwell, springs of, ii. 617.
Chadwick :
Francis, i. 150.
James, i. 93, 115, 169, 234, 547, 707, 971, 1088, 1142 ; ii. 1040, 1075.
—— deputy recorder of Nottingham, i. 50.
—— recorder of Nottingham, ii. 1075.
Colonel James, i. 642.
John, ii. 1075.
Lewis, i. 642.
Chaffey :
Edward, of Stoke sub Hamdon, ii. 630, 637.
Richard, of Stoke sub Hamdon, ii. 630, 637.
Samuel, of Montague, ii. 630, 637.

Chaffin :
Captain, of Sherborne, ii. 33, 296.
Captain John, ii. 1323.
Chafford [in Penshurst], co. Kent, ii. 666.
Chafing-dishes, ii. 1199.
Chaford. *See* Chalfont St. Giles.
Chaigley (Cheyley), co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Chaldcote, Dr., minister, ii. 983.
Chalfield, Little (Little Chawfield), co. Wilts, ii. 678.
Chalfont St. Giles (Chaford) co. Buckingham, i. 181 ; ii. 856.
Chall, co. Buckingham, ii. 658.
Chaloner (Challener, Challenor, Challiner, Challinor, Challoner) :
Mr., i. 255, 937.
Major, i. 335, 540.
Edward, ii. 1446.
James, i. 706, 965, 1082, 1234, 1245, 1254 ; ii. 33, 152, 297, 465, 524, 657, 662, 668, 1324, 1364.
Thomas, i. 624, 640, 706, 965, 976, 1082, 1094, 1234, 1242, 1245, 1254 ; ii. 30, 33, 44, 293, 297, 303, 310, 403, 461, 465, 471, 479, 500, 523, 562. 657, 662, 668, 676, 689, 1273, 1290, 1321, 1324, 1334, 1364, 1367, 1368, 1374, 1380, 1407, 1427, 1444, 1446.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
Chalton *alias* Chanton, co. Southampton, ii. 543.
Chamber (Chambre), Arthur, i. 973, 1091.
Chamberlain, Lord. *See* Devereux.
Chamberlain (Chamberlaine, Chamberlen, Chamberline, Chamberlyn) :
Captain, ii. 1308.
Abraham, i. 1043, 1131.
—— treasurer at war, i. 656.
Edward, i. 623, 641, 971, 1089 ; ii. 40, 305, 473, 670, 1375, 1439.
John, ii. 1434.
Thomas, i. 9, 10, 1083 ; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 1246.
—— of Lyndhurst, ii. 631, 637.
Major Thomas, i. 1138.
Sir Thomas, Bart., of Oxford, ii. 634, 638.
William, of Nash, ii. 631, 637.
Chambers (Chawbors) :
—, alderman of London, i. 38.
—— of Petton, ii. 1078.
Dr., minister, ii. 983.
Arthur, i. 1243.
Humphrey, i. 522.
—— minister of St. Stephen's, Walbrook, i. 794, 871, 1190.
—— of Claverton, B.D., i. 182.
John, i. 706 ; ii. 34.
—— alderman of Kingston upon Hull, i. 965, 1082 ; ii. 34, 298, 466.
—— of Gadgirth, ii. 1147, 1385.
Richard, i. 1087.
—— alderman of London, i. 104, 746, 969, 990, 1137.
—— —— commissioner of Customs, i. 164.
Dr. Richard, of —, co. York, ii. 632, 638.
Chambre (Chame, Chamre), John de la, ii. 1334, 1380, 1444.
*See also* Chamber.
Chamneristoun. *See* Glanderston.
Champe, John, i. 678.
Champion (Champian) :
Captain, ii. 1075.
Henry, ii. 1329.
John, alderman of Winchester, ii. 1080.
Champneys (Champney, . Champnies, Champnis, Champnyes) :
John, i. 129, 228, 461, 545, 963, 1080, 1236 ; ii. 32, 295, 463, 660, 970, 1065, 1322, 1366, 1430.
Samuel, ii. 1069.
Chancellor, Lord, ii. 950, 1039, 1042.
*See also* Seal, Great, Commissioners of.
Chancellor (Chancellour), William, of Sheildhill, ii. 1152, 1391.
Chancery, court of, i. 65, 133, 569, 720, 721 ; ii. 147, 326, 396, 1002.
clerk of the Crown in, i. 1227.
clerks in. *See* Hale ; Maidwel ; Pinder.
master in. *See* Giles.
officials to take solemn League and Covenant, i. 374.
Rolls office, records of fee farm rents belonging to the Crown, &c. in, ii. 418.
Chancey, Toby, i. 971, 1088 ; ii. 1438.
Chandler (Chandeler, Chaundler) :
Thomas, i. 91, 113, 230, 335, 540.
Chandos (Chandoys), Lord. *See* Brydges.
Chaning, Lieutenant John, ii. 542.
Channel, Francis, of Oxford, i. 182.
Channeristoun. *See* Glanderston.
Channon (Chanon), Richard, ii. 32, 296.
Chantmarle in Cattistock (Chaunte Marnel), co. Dorset, ii. 661.
Chanton. *See* Chalton.
Chantrel, Robert, of Noctorum cum Woodchurch, ii. 623, 635.
Chapel, North (North-Chappel), co. Sussex, ii. 975.
Chaplin (Chaplaine, Chaplayn, Chapleyne, Chaplyn) :
—, i. 94. 116, 150, 235.
James, ii. 675.
Jasper, 94, 116, 151, 235.
Samuel, ii. 273.
Thomas, i. 168, 293, 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093, 1243 ; ii. 43, 309, 478, 492, 675, 760, 1080, 1081, 1333, 1379, 1443.
—— minister, ii. 979.
William, ii. 1431.
—— of Taunton, ii. 1378, 1442.
Chapman :
James, ii. 263, 267, 268.
John, of Harwood Dale, ii. 632, 638.
Sir John, Knt. and Bart., i. 234, 335, 451, 540, 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1242 ; ii. 44, 310.
Thomas, i. 235, 293, 537.
—— alderman of Windsor, ii. 1020.
Walter, alderman of Bath, ii. 308, 476, 477, 674.
Chappel, John, i. 547.

Chappole (Chappoole), John, i. 93, 115, 150. 233.
Chard, co. Somerset, ii. 982.
Chard :
Edward, i. 82.
Francis, ii. 195.
Charles I. (Charles Stuart), i. 843, 846, 885, 1013, 1014, 1263; ii. 5, 8. 18, 359, 413, 576, 620, 872, 875, 927, 1114.
solicitor of. *See* St. John.
*See also* Index of Subjects.
Charles II. (Charles Stuart, son of Charles I., Duke of Cornwall, Earl of Chester), i. 1013, 1014, 1263; ii. 3, 18, 19, 68, 72, 336, 349, 359, 365, 366, 399, 413, 420, 501, 565, 576, 620, 833, 872, 875, 877, 1273, 1348, 1418.
*See also* Index of Subjects.
Charles Lewis, Prince Elector, i. 1150.
—— —— Count Palatine of the Rhine, annuity granted to, i. 784–786.
Charlton (Charleton) :
co. Kent, ii. 619.
co. Wilts., ii. 120, 312, 481, 678.
Charlton (Charelton, Charleton) :
Edward, i. 621, 637, 686, 963, 1080; ii. 32, 295, 463, 660, 970, 1065.
Captain Henry, i. 335, 540.
Job, ii. 299, 467, 475, 664, 673, 1331, 1369, 1377, 1432, 1441.
Nicholas, i. 643, 707, 971, 1088, 1142, 1240; ii. 39, 304, 473.
Robert, i. 973, 1091, 1243.
—— of Apley, i. 447, 450.
Thomas, ii. 670, 1075, 1329, 1375, 1438.
Charlton Adam (Charleton East), co. Somerset, i. 974, 1091.
Charlwood, co. Surrey, ii. 983.
Charlwood, Daniel, ii. 1290, 1374.
Charnell (Charnel, Charnels, Charnelx), Thomas, ii. 667, 1072, 1327, 1372.
Charnes in Croxton (Charns), co. Stafford, ii. 673.
Charnock :
Roger, ii. 345.
—— minister, ii. 981.
St. John, ii. 30, 293, 656, 757, 968, 1061, 1364, 1426.
Sir John, ii. 1320.
Thomas, of Lydney, ii. 625, 635.
Chartham, co. Kent, rectors of. *See* Bargrave; Corbet.
Chase (Chace) :
Thomas, i. 451, 624, 640, 976, 1094; ii. 975, 1080.
Captain Thomas, i. 234, 335, 540.
Chate, Thomas, i. 116.
Chater. *See* Chaytor.
Chatfield :
Mr., of Horsham, minister, ii. 983.
John, ii. 675.
Chatham, co. Kent, ii. 1326, 1371.
Chattey (Chatty) :
—, of Truro, ii. 969.
John, ii. 295, 463, 659, 1064, 1322.
Chauncey, Thomas, of Kidderminster, ii. 632, 638.
Chaundler. *See* Chandler.
Chaunte Marnel. *See* Chantmarle.
Chawbors. *See* Chambers.
Chawfield. *See* Chalfield.
Chaworth, Patrick, Viscount Chaworth, ii. 1438.
Chaytor (Chater) :
Ralph, ii. 1068, 1324, 1368.
—— alderman of York, ii. 1446.
Cheadle, Richard, ii. 212.
*Cf.* Chettle.
Cheaney. *See* Cheney.
Cheap, James, ii. 1149, 1389.
Cheatle :
William, ii. 1083, 1334, 1380.
—— of Worcester, ii. 760.
Cheek (Cheeke, Chick) :
Edward, i. 780; ii. 33, 296, 464, 661, 758, 970, 1066, 1323, 1367.
Nicholas, ii. 1079.
Thomas, i. 170.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 112, 169, 229, 292, 536, 621, 638, 965, 1082, 1237.
Cheese, ii. 443, 1044.
Cheesley. *See* Cheisley.
Cheetly. *See* Chievely.
Cheeton, Humphrey, treasurer of co. Lancaster, i. 515.
Cheetwood, Arthur, ii. 1062.
Cheisley (Cheesley, Cheisly) :
Sir John, ii. 1152, 1391.
Walter, ii. 1148, 1388.
Chelmeld, John, ii. 971.
Chelmsford, co. Essex, ii. 467.
Chelsea (Chelsey), co. Middlesex, i. 915.
Chenel, Dr. of Petworth, minister, ii. 983.
Cheney (Cheaney, Chenery, Cheny, Cheynie) :
Charles, ii. 1364, 1427.
Henry, i. 624, 639, 975; ii. 43, 309, 478, 676, 1081.
John, ii. 1381.
—— of Oare, ii. 120, 312, 481, 678.
Thomas, of Brothrinston, ii. 1426.
—— of Sundon, ii. 1426.
Chennery (Chymery) :
James, i. 1112.
John, i. 538, 621, 637.
*Cf.* Chevery; Chynner; Clevery.
Cheny. *See* Cheney.
Chepstow, *alias* Stragul, *alias* Struggle, co. Monmouth, ii. 544.
governor of. *See* Nicholas.
Cherbury. *See* Chirbury.
Cherry Burton (Cheryburton), [co. York], i. 182.
Cherryorton, co. Huntingdon, ii. 625.
Cheshire (Cheshiere) :
Richard, ii. 1078.
—— alderman of Shrewsbury, ii. 974.
Cheshunt, co. Hertford, i. 1165.
Chesil. *See* Chisball.
Chester, co. Chester, i, 86, 90, 503, 505; ii. 623, 969, 978.
advancement of money in, i. 409–413.
aldermen of. *See* Aldersey; Bennet; Blease; Bradshaw; Brester; Bruen; Buck; Calven; Crompton; Dutton; Edwards; Gamull; Hulm; Hughes; Johnson; Leicester; Leigh; Minshall; Rich; Savage; Sproston;

Chester—*cont.*
Whalley; Whitby; Whittle; Wright.
assessment of, i. 224, 532, 958, 1073, 1108; ii. 27, 52, 287, 290, 458, 654, 903, 1030, 1058, 1235, 1356.
bishop of. *See* Bridgeman.
Castle of, i. 503-505.
—— court of Exchequer of the county Palatine of Chester kept in, i. 503.
—— county Palatine seal kept in, i. 503.
chamberlain of, i. 503-505.
chief justice of. *See* Bradshaw.
Churches of:
Holy Trinity, i. 879.
St. John's, i. 879.
St. Oswald's, *alias* St. Werburg's, i. 879.
St. Peter's, i. 879.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 147, 228, 543, 962, 1079; ii. 31, 119, 294, 462, 659, 1064, 1365.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1235; ii. 1321, 1428.
committee of defence in, i. 178.
committee of Parliament in, i. 126.
committee of sequestration in, i. 111.
dean and chapter of, revenue of, i. 879.
free school in, i. 879.
governor of. *See* Croxton.
haven of, i. 410.
judges appointed in, ii. 757.
Lord Lieutenant of, i. 126.
mayor of, i. 962, 1079, 1235; ii. 31, 294, 462, 659, 1064, 1428.
—— *See also* Bradshaw; Edwards; Jones; Whalley.
packet boats from and to Dublin, ii. 1009.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
recorder of. *See* Brerewood; Radcliffe.
removal of the mayor, aldermen, sheriffs, and others of, i. 876.
sheriffs of, i. 876, 877.
Chester co., i. 378, 409, 645.
assessment of, i. 86, 224, 532, 632, 958, 1073, 1108; ii. 27, 52, 287, 290, 458, 654, 903, 1030, 1058, 1234, 1356.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 90, 147, 228, 543, 642, 962, 1079, 1112; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 1063, 1365.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 969.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 978.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1235; ii. 1321, 1428.
committee of defence in, i. 178.
committee of Parliament in, i. 126.
committee of sequestration in, i. 111.
judges appointed in, ii. 757.
Lord Lieutenant of, i. 126.
—— *See also* Stanley.
parliamentary representation of, ii 814.
sheriff of. *See* Brook.
Chester, High, Roxburghshire, ii. 1154, 1394.
Chester, West (Westchester), ii. 735.
Chester, Earl of. *See* Charles, Prince of Wales.
Chester:
Sir Anthony, Bart., ii. 1364, 1427.
Henry, ii. 1427.
Thomas, ii. 1432.
Chesterfield, co. Derby, mayor of. *See* Allestree.
Chesterfield, Earl of. *See* Stanhope.
Chests, iron and Cyprus wood, ii. 1199.
Cheswick. *See* Chiswick.
Chetham (Chethan, Chittam, Chittatun), Thomas, of Nuthurst, i. 546, 968, 1085.
Chetle, M., of Blandford, i. 229.
Chettle, Francis, i. 460, 544, 964, 1081, 1236.
*Cf.* Cheatle.
Chetwind, William, ii. 1078.
Chetwood:
John, i. 1091, 1242; ii. 42, 307, 476, 673, 974, 1078, 1331, 1377, 1441.
—— of Okeley, ii. 673.
Chevening (Cheveney), co. Kent, ii. 1246.
Cheverton. *See* Chiverton.
Chevery (Chewery), John, i. 961, 1078.
*Cf.* Chennery; Chynner; Clevery
Chew, co. Somerset, ii. 982, 1442.
Chewery. *See* Chevery.
Cheyley. *See* Chaigley.
Cheynell (Cheynel):
Mr., i. 286.
Francis, i. 925.
Cheynie. *See* Cheney.
Chichester (Chicester), co. Sussex, ii. 983.
mayor of, i. 976, 1094; ii. 44, 1248, 1444.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Chichister, John, of Hall, ii. 1065.
Chick. *See* Cheek.
Chickley, Elizabeth, i. 134.
Chidden (Childen), co. Southampton, i. 335, 540, 696.
Chieveley (Cheetly), co. Berks, ii. 968.
Chilcomb, co. Southampton, ii. 1332.
Chilcot, William, of Milverton, ii. 630, 637.
Childe (Child):
Francis, i. 383, 556; ii. 1328.
James, ii. 1312.
John, the younger, ii. 1245.
Major John, ii. 1294.
Robert, ii. 272.
Thomas, i. 556.
William, i. 973, 1091.
Dr. William, ii. 41, 306, 475, 673.
Childen. *See* Chidden.
Chillingham, co. Northumberland, ii. 521.
Chillington [near Brewood], co. Stafford, ii. 591.
Chilton, co. Wilts, ii. 983.
Chimers. *See* Chirmers.
Chipping, co. Lancaster, ii. 626, 627.
Chirbury (Cherbury), Lord Herbert of. *See* Herbert.

Chirmers (Chimers), Wigtownshire, ii. 1155, 1395.
Chirton, co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Chisbury [in Litle Bedwyn], co. Wilts, ii. 481.
Chiselborough (Chisleborough), co. Somerset, ii. 631.
Chishall (Chesil), co. Essex, ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 1068, 1368.
Chishul, John, minister, ii. 979.
Chiswick (Cheswick), co. Middlesex, ii. 259, 981.
Chittam, Chittatun. *See* Chetham.
Chitterne, co. Wilts, ii. 976.
Chitty (Chittye), Captain, i. 335, 451, 540.
Chiverton (Cheverton) :
Richard, i. 461, 545, 698, 733, 962, 1079, 1129, 1146.
—— alderman of London, ii. 1372.
Cholmondeley (Cholmeley, Cholmleigh, Cholmley) :
Colonel, i. 963, 1080.
Henry, of Tunstall, ii. 632, 638.
Sir Henry, Knt., i. 230, 644, 692, 705, 706, 839, 854, 965, 1082, 1209, 1245 ; ii. 1446.
Sir Hugh, Bart., i. 91, 112.
John, i. 644, 706, 967, 1084 ; ii. 35, 269, 299, 467, 664, 1070, 1369, 1432.
Marmaduke, of Brandsby, ii. 633, 638.
Montague, i. 232, 294, 539, 622, 641, 969, 1086, 1239 ; ii. 37, 302.
Richard, ii. 1446.
Thomas, i. 643, 707 ; ii. 32, 295, 463, 659, 1064.
—— of Vale Royal, ii. 1428.
Sir William, ii. 1446.
Cholwich (Cholwitch) —, of Chudleigh, ii. 464, 660, 1065.
Chorley, co. Lancaster, ii. 626-629.
Chorley :
Richard, of Chorley, ii. 626, 636.
Robert, of Yealand, ii. 626, 636.
Christ, Samuel, i. 1239.
Christer, Henry, of Header, ii. 1153, 1393.
Christie (Christy), Thomas, ii. 657, 1426.
Christo, Thomas, ii. 295, 463, 659.
Christopher, Robert, ii. 470, 667, 1072, 1327, 1372, 1435.
Christy. *See* Christie.
Chruse —, of Cruwys Morchard, ii. 296.
Chruse Morchard. *See* Cruwys Morchard.
Chudleigh (Chudley), co. Devon, ii. 464, 660, 1065.
Chudleigh (Chudley) :
George, i. 1236.
Sir George, Bart., i. 64, 90, 111, 147 ; ii. 1429.
Chuitskley, Thomas, ii. 991.
Church :
Abraham, ii. 1073.
Bernard, ii. 40, 671, 1076, 1330, 1375.
—— alderman of Norwich, ii. 305, 474, 1376, 1439.
—— sheriff of Norwich, i. 623, 640, 972.
James, ii. 265.
Church Field [near Upwell], co. Norfolk, ii. 131.
Church Honeybourne (Church Homborn, Honny, Honny-born), co. Worcester, i. 1149 ; ii. 262, 1334.
Churcher (Churchar), George, i. 451, 540, 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1242 ; ii. 44, 310.
Churchey, James, of Wincanton, ii. 476.
Churchman, Thomas, i. 800, 1131.
Chute, co. Wilts., ii. 120.
Chute :
Chaloner, ii. 1328, 1332, 1381, 1436.
George, ii. 1443.
Chuttleworth. *See* Shuttleworth.
Chymery. *See* Chennery.
Chynner, John, ii. 462, 658.
*Cf.* Chennery ; Chevery ; Clevery.
Cicell. *See* Cecil.
Cider (sider, syder), i. 206, 208, 209, 276, 315, 316 ; ii. 847, 1190, 1218.
Cilrhedyn (Kilrhedyn), co. Carmarthen, ii. 1085.
Cinque Ports, i. 166, 242, 281, 475, 651, 695.
assessment of, i. 615, 631, 959, 1109.
barons of, ii. 1470.
committee for, i. 669, 681, 783, 825.
committee for the Militia of, i. 1238.
council of state to execute the office of warden of, ii. 338, 504.
inhabitants of, exempt from imprest, i. 651, 822.
marshals of, i. 681.
raising a body of horse in, i. 215.
warden of, ii. 1470.
—— *See also* Rich.
Cirencester, co. Gloucester, ii. 625, 635, 980.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Cissen, William, ii. 298, 466, 663.
Clackclose (Clacklose), Hundred of, co. Norfolk, trained bands of, i. 190.
Clackmannan (Cleckmannen), ii. 1147, 1387.
Clackmannanshire, assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1147, 1387.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Claines (Clains), co. Worcester, ii. 632.
Claipool. *See* Claypool.
Claiton. *See* Clayton.
Clanawley (Clanowley), Barony of, co. Fermanagh, forfeited lands in, ii. 726.
Clandon. *See* Clendon.
Clanel. *See* Clavel.
Clanering. *See* Clavering.
Clanfield (Clandfield), co. Southampton, ii. 543, 982.
Clanmalier (Glanmaleer), Viscount of. *See* O'Dempsey.
Clanricarde (Clanrickard), Earl of. *See* Bourke.
Clapboards, ii. 1197.
Clapham, co. Surrey, i. 182 ; ii. 983, 1333.
Clapthorn (Clapthorne, Glapthorn, Glapthorne), George, i. 90, 111, 146, 228, 293, 538, 621, 637, 962, 1079, 1235 ; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 1063.

Clapton (Clopton):
John, ii. 1081.
Thomas, i. 169, 170, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663.
Walter, i. 90, 111, 146, 228, 293, 538.
Clare, co. ii. 600, 750–752, 1100–1102, 1256, 1260.
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1363.
forfeited lands in, ii. 737.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932, 933.
Clare, Earl of. *See* Holles.
Clare:
Henry, ii. 1327, 1333.
Stafford, i. 1043.
—— of St. Dunstan-in-the-East, i. 796, 873, 1191.
Clarendon (Claringdon), co. Wilts, ii. 976.
park, ii. 340, 341.
Clarges (Clargis, Clerges), Dr. Thomas, ii. 1074, 1147, 1385, 1437.
Clarke (Clark, Clerk):
Mr., i. 975, 1093.
—— of Gaywood, i. 171.
Colonel, commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 1277.
Abraham, i. 1057, ii. 123.
Andrew, hackney coachman, ii. 923.
Christopher, i. 964, 1081; ii. 1430.
—— alderman of Exeter, i. 1236.
—— mayor of Exeter, i. 64, 90, 111, 147, 228.
—— —— treasurer of Exeter, i. 136, 137.
—— junior, i. 129; ii. 32, 296, 464, 660, 1066.
—— senior, ii. 1066.
Daniel, ii. 265.
David, ii. 265.
Edward, i. 228, 293, 456, 538, 542, 972, 1090, 1234, 1241; ii. 1440.
Francis, i. 289, 356; ii. 668.
George, i. 1131; ii. 472, 670, 1329, 1374.
—— of Hackney, i. 795, 872, 1191.
—— of Watford, ii. 1438.
—— junior, ii. 1442.
Sir George, Knt., i. 880, 887, 922.
—— alderman of London, i. 969, 1042, 1087, 1137.
Godfrey, ii. 1065, 1429.
Henry, ii. 1134.
Sir Henry, Knt., i. 91, 113, 230.
James, of Ilford, ii. 625, 635.
John, i. 971, 1083, 1088, 1243; ii. 43, 266, 269, 299, 309, 467, 478, 664, 835, 1080, 1081, 1248, 1331, 1333, 1376, 1379, 1427, 1443.
—— serjeant at law, ii. 39, 304, 472, 669, 1074.
—— alderman of Lincoln, ii. 1073.
—— of Aston, ii. 1440.
—— of Bury St. Edmunds, ii. 309, 492, 675, 975.
—— of Weston, ii. 1440.
Dr. John, of St. Martin's, Ludgate, i. 793, 870, 1190.
Colonel John, ii. 704, 1268.
—— commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 812.
Clarke—*cont.*
Major John, ii. 1334, 1380.
Joseph, ii. 303, 471, 668.
Peter, ii. 979, 980.
—— of Carnaby, i. 181.
Ralph, i. 621, 637, 686, 963, 1080, 1235; ii. 32, 295, 463, 660, 1065, 1322, 1366.
—— of Frognal, ii. 625, 636.
Richard, i. 383.
Robert, i. 90, 111, 146, 228, 243, 293, 538, 621, 637, 745, 961, 1078, 1235; ii. 31, 294, 462.
Samuel, i. 64, 461, 522, 545, 964, 1081, 1236; ii. 981.
—— minister of St. Benet Finck, i. 795, 872, 1190.
—— of Kingsthorpe, ii. 629, 637.
Major Samuel, ii. 1332.
Thomas, i. 91, 113, 230, 335, 540, 1130; ii. 675, 1080.
—— of Catteral, ii. 626, 636.
William, ii. 923, 1325, 1369, 1436.
Dr. William, judge of the Court of Admiralty, ii. 510, 713.
Clarkson (Clerkson), William, i. 971, 1088; ii. 1438.
Claughton (Clawton), co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Clavel (Clanel), Roger, ii. 661, 1066.
Clavering (Clanering, Claveringe):
James, i. 643, 707, 1236; ii. 33, 297, 465, 661, 1066, 1430.
John, i. 643.
Sir John, Knt., of Callaley, ii. 630, 637.
Robert, i. 707, 972, 1090, 1142.
—— of Brinkburn, i. 1241.
Thomas, of Learchild, ii. 630, 637.
Claverton [co. Somerset], i. 182.
Clawton, co. Devon, ii. 1065.
*See also* Claughton.
Claxton:
Edward, i. 383, 556.
—— commissioner and governor of Excise, i. 203, 279, 366, 578, 611, 861; ii. 422.
Clay, Francis, i. 1131.
Clayhith, co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Claypool (Claipool, Claypole, Cleypool):
John, i. 50, 529, 547, 620, 636, 970, 971, 1088, 1240, 1438.
—— of Narborough, ii. 973.
—— junior, ii. 472, 669.
—— senior, ii. 59, 304, 472, 669, 1074, 1329, 1374.
John, Lord, ii. 1062, 1063, 1074.
Thomas, junior, ii. 39, 304.
Clayton, co. Lancaster, ii. 626, 627.
Clayton (Claiton, Cleyton):
Dr., i. 973, 1090.
Mr., minister of Wolverhampton, ii. 982.
Jasper, i. 1131.
John, i. 705, 965, 1082; ii. 34, 297, 465, 662, 1067, 1367.
—— junior, ii. 1446.
Richard, of Showell, i. 182.
Thomas, ii. 1072.
William, ii. 1065.

Clearwell in Newland (Clowerwal), co. Gloucester, ii. 625.
Cleaver (Clever):
Fr., ii. 1070.
John, i. 384, 556.
Cledy, co. Carmarthen, ii. 1335, 1382.
Cleers, —, ii. 1367.
Cleeve, —, ii. 1364.
*See also* Clive.
Cleeve, Old (Oldcleeve), co. Somerset, ii. 631.
Cleeves, Robert, ii. 1430.
Clein. *See* Clyne.
Clement (Clemant):
Mr., ii. 64.
Gregory, i. 9, 10, 1238, 1254, 1261; ii. 38, 300, 302, 303, 463, 469, 470, 471, 524, 562, 660.
Robert, i. 422–424.
Major William, ii. 1294.
Clements, Nicholas, alderman of Southampton, ii. 1443.
Clench:
Lieut.-Colonel, ii. 1333, 1379.
Daniel, ii. 43, 309, 478, 492, 675, 760.
Edward, i. 243, 621, 637, 961, 1078, 1235; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658.
John, of Creeting, i. 168.
Clendon, (Clandon, Clendan):
John, i. 1011; ii. 21, 669, 1074.
Thomas, i. 522.
—— minister of All Hallows, Barking, i. 795, 872, 1191.
Clennery. *See* Clevery.
Clent, Littleton, of Knightwick, ii. 634, 639.
Clerges. *See* Clarges.
Clerk. *See* Clarke.
Clerkenwell (Clarkenwel), co. Middlesex, ii. 119, 303, 471, 472, 668, 669.
committee for the Militia in, i. 1011.
St. James, i. 753, 1194.
Clerkington [in Haddington], ii. 882.
Clerkson. *See* Clarkson.
Cletheroe, Captaye, i. 292.
Cleve. *See* Clive.
Cleveland, Earl of. *See* Wentworth.
Clever. *See* Cleaver.
Clevery (Clennery), John, ii. 31, 294.
*Cf.* Chennery; Chevery; Chynner.
Clew. *See* Clive.
Clewes. *See* Clowes.
Cleypool. *See* Claypool.
Cleyton, co. Warwick, ii. 975.
Cleyton. *See* Clayton.
Cliddesden (Cliedsden), co. Southampton, ii. 983.
Cliffe (Cliff):
deputy, ii. 1373.
Humphrey, ii. 1294.
John, ii. 1072, 1371, 1434.
—— of Eccleston, ii. 626, 636.
William, ii. 975.
Cliffe Park, co. Northampton, ii. 625.
Clifford:
Anthony, i. 966, 1083; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664.
Henry, Earl of Cumberland, Lord Lieutenant of Westmorland, i. 2–4.
John, ii. 1069.
Thomas, ii. 1430.
Clifford—*cont.*
William, of East Knoyle, minister ii. 983.
Clift:
Matthew, of Bath, i. 460, 545.
—— alderman of Bath, i. 1092, 1113; ii. 120, 674.
Clifton:
Clifford, ii. 1438.
Edward, Lord, i. 968.
Jervase, of Salming-grange, ii. 626, 636.
John, of Worsall, ii. 633, 638.
Richard, ii. 1148, 1149, 1388.
Thomas, of Lytham, ii. 591.
William, i. 678, 815.
Clifton Dartmouth Hardness. *See* Dartmouth.
Clinch (Clinke, Clynch):
Daniel, ii. 1080, 1333, 1379.
John, senior, i. 235.
—— of Culpho, i. 168, 235.
Clinckard, Gabriel, ii. 1437.
Clinke. *See* Clinch.
Clint, co. York, ii. 633, 634.
Clinton, co. Southampton, ii. 631.
Clinton, Peter, ii. 599.
Clinton, *alias* Fiennes:
Edward, Lord Clinton, i. 969, 1085, 1086, 1239.
Francis, i. 968, 1086, 1239; ii. 37, 302, 972, 1040, 1072, 1073, 1435.
John, ii. 1432.
Theophilus, Earl of Lincoln, i. 343, 847, 852, 905, 914, 927, 937, 1208, 1239; ii. 1072, 1435.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of Kesteven and Holland, county Lincoln and the city of Lincoln, i. 2–4.
Clitheroe (Clytherow), co. Lancaster, i. 762.
Clive (Cleve, Clew):
—, ii. 1377
Robert, i. 447, 450, 973, 1091, 1243; ii. 1432, 1441, 1448.
Thomas, i. 973, 1091; ii. 475.
Lieut.-Col. Thomas, ii. 120, 307.
*See also* Cleeve.
Cloberry (Clobbery, Cloberrie, Clobery, Clobry):
Lieut.-Colonel, ii. 1065.
Christopher, ii. 1430.
John, ii. 1147, 1154, 1387, 1394.
Colonel John, ii. 1429.
Cloghan, co. Mayo, ii. 599.
Clonmel (Clonmell), co. Tipperary, ii. 728.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 933.
Clophill (Clophil), co. Bedford, ii. 978.
Clopton. *See* Clapton.
Clorvis, co. Radnor, ii. 1448.
Cloterbooke, Clotterbuck. *See* Clutterbuck.
Clotworthy (Clothworthy), Sir John, Knt., i. 181, 723, 804, 840, 853, 905, 914, 1208; ii. 942.
Clova (Cloun), Forfarshire, ii. 1152, 1392.
Clowbery, Oliver, i. 388.
Clowerwal. *See* Clearwell.

Clowes (Clewes, Clows):
deputy, i. 1146.
Thomas, i. 698, 1043, 1130.
Cludd (Clud), Edward, ii. 198, 704, 824, 828, 835, 869, 970, 1040, 1075, 1329.
Clungion:
James, alderman of Southampton, ii. 1443.
Peter, alderman of Southampton, ii. 1443.
Clungunis, co. Salop, ii. 984.
Cluny, Osford. *See* Offord Cluny.
Clutterbuck (Cloterbooke, Clotterbuck, Clutterbook):
Jasper, alderman of Gloucester, i. 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 971, 1069.
Josias, i. 974, 1092.
Richard, i. 1130; ii. 1073, 1373.
Thomas, ii. 664.
Clyat, Samuel, ii. 470, 667.
Clynch. *See* Clinch.
Clyne (Celin, Clein), Sutherlandshire, ii. 1155, 1394.
Clytherow. *See* Clitheroe.
Coaches for children, ii. 1199.
Coale. *See* Cole.
Coape. *See* Cope.
Coaterld, William, ii. 35.
Coates (Coats):
Richard, i. 1129.
Roger, ii. 1067, 1324.
Samuel, of West Bridgford, minister, ii. 979.
Coatsworth, Ralph, of Great Stainton, ii. 624, 635.
Cobb (Cob, Cobbe):
Edmund, ii. 671.
Richard, i. 1092; ii. 42, 477, 675, 1080.
Thomas, ii. 1440.
Sir William, Knt., i. 456, 541, 542, 925, 961, 972, 1078, 1090, 1241.
Cobbett (Cobbet, Cobet):
Colonel, ii. 1146, 1147.
Ralph, ii. 492, 1040.
Colonel Ralph, ii. 1150, 1246.
Cobey, William, ii. 760.
Coburn. *See* Cockburne.
Cochineal (cocheneal), ii. 1199.
Cochrane (Cockeram, Cockram):
Arthur, ii. 119, 299, 1325.
Gawen, ii. 1154, 1393.
Robert, ii. 1065.
Thomas, ii. 972, 1072, 1327, 1372.
Walter, ii. 1147, 1385.
Sir William, Lord Cochrane, ii. 881, 1147, 1153, 1385, 1393.
Cock (Cocke, Corke):
Charles George, i. 1240; ii. 40, 305, 473, 474, 492, 671, 702, 781, 973, 1075, 1089, 1329, 1375.
—— steward of Norwich, ii. 671, 1076, 1330, 1375.
—— judge of the Admiralty, ii. 713, 1039, 1272, 1316.
James, ii. 1084, 1335, 1382.
—— of Kendal, ii. 969.
John, i. 1130.
Cock—*cont.*
John, of St. James, Garlickhithe, i. 793, 870, 1190.
*See also* Cook.
Cockayn (Cockaigne, Cockain, Cockayne):
John, ii. 656, 757, 968, 1061, 1320, 1364.
Richard, i. 169, 1234.
William, i. 388.
Cockburne (Coburn, Cockborne, Cokburne):
George, ii. 1150, 1390.
James, ii. 1150, 1390.
Sir James, of Ryslaw, ii. 1146, 1386.
John, ii. 1154, 1394.
Sir Patrick, of Clerkington, ii. 882.
William, ii. 1151, 1390.
Cockeram. *See* Cochrane.
Cockerham (Cockerum), co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Cockerine, Richard, i. 543.
Cockermouth, co. Cumberland, ii. 969.
castle, ii. 1135.
preaching minister for, i. 671.
Cockman, Captain, mayor of Rye, i. 234.
Cockpen (Cockpend), Edinburghshire, ii. 1149, 1388.
Cockram. *See* Cochrane.
Cocks, brass or laver, ii. 1197.
Cocks, Richard, ii. 1431.
Cockson, George, of Bankhouse, ii. 633, 638.
Cockston Abbey. *See* Croxden Abbey.
Cockton, William, i. 973.
Cod-fish, ii. 560.
Codd Lloyd. *See* Coed Lloyd.
Coddrington, Coderington. *See* Codrington.
Codnor, Samuel, ii. 1066.
Codrington (Coddrington, Coderington):
John, i. 230, 546, 966, 1083, 1136, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 1069, 1431.
Samuel, i. 230, 546, 966, 1083, 1136, 1237; ii. 299, 467, 664, 1069, 1117, 1118, 1325, 1431.
Coe (Cow):
Captain, i. 802.
Mark, ii. 767, 781, 973.
Captain Mark, ii. 1294.
Stephen, ii. 670, 1075.
Coed Lloyd (Codd Lloyd, Koed Lloyd), co. Pembroke (?), ii. 1080, 1384, 1447.
Coetmore. *See* Coytmore.
Coffin:
Richard, ii. 1065, 1322, 1366, 1430.
Thomas, of St. Michael Royal, London, i. 793, 870, 1190.
*Cf.* Caffin.
Cogan, co. Glamorgan, ii. 47, 314, 483.
Cogan (Coggan):
Sir Andrew, late of Greenwich, ii. 521.
William, ii. 1079, 1378.
Coggeshall (Cogshall), co. Essex, i. 181; ii. 980.
Cogston. *See* Togstone.
Coitmore. *See* Coytmore.
Cokburne. *See* Cockburne.

Coke (Cook):
Mr., of Stepney, ii. 123.
Cornelius, of Southwark, ii. 170, 359.
Edward, ii. 149.
Sir Edward, Bart., i. 637, 686; ii. 1064, 1322, 1366, 1429.
—— senior, Bart., i. 50.
Francis, of Yoxall, i. 182.
or Cooke, George, bishop of Hereford, i. 106.
John, i. 623, 641, 961, 1089; ii. 143, 144.
Sir John, Knt., i. 111, 540, 637, 686, 854.
Sir Robert, Knt., i. 91.
Thomas, i. 91, 112; ii. 1121, 1122.
—— of Pebmarsh, ii. 170, 171, 359.
*See also* Cook.
Coker, Robert, i. 1236; ii. 1245, 1323, 1367, 1430.
Colbron (Colborne):
Henry, ii. 759, 762, 942.
—— register and keeper of the records, &c., of the King's lands, ii. 175, 360, 694.
—— a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 754, 762.
Colbrook. *See* Colebrooke.
Colby, John, ii. 1076.
Colchester, co. Essex, i. 292, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 35, 298, 466, 625, 663, 1324.
aldermen of. *See* Barrington; Buckstone; Cook; Cox; Farley; Green; Harrison; Langley; Lawrence; Radhams; Vicars; Wade; Ward.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 91, 147, 170, 229, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 119, 299, 467, 663, 1068.
committee of sequestration in, i. 112.
judges appointed in, ii. 758.
mayor of, i. 147, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 119, 299, 467, 663, 1069, 1369, 1431.
—— *See also* Barrington.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
recorder of. *See* Barnardiston; Grimston; Shaw.
—— deputy. *See* Jocelyn.
siege of, ii. 575.
Colchester (Colechester):
—, i. 114.
Duncombe, ii. 1432.
Thomas, ii. 1290, 1374, 1438.
Colchet, Robert, ii. 463, 660.
Colchough, Adam, ii. 1078.
Cold Ashton (Coldaston) [co. Gloucester], i. 182.
Coldary (Coldray), Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Coldham [in Elm], co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Coldham:
John, ii. 1082, 1436.
Richard, ii. 1376.
Colding, Edward, ii. 1380, 1444.
Coldingham, William, i. 292.
Coldwall, John, ii. 1371.
Coldwel, Mr., of Wisbech, minister, ii. 978.
Cole (Coal, Coales, Coles, Cool):
Mr., of Stamford, ii. 972.
Barnaby, ii. 312, 481, 678.
Christopher, ii. 1248, 1380.
Daniel, i. 556.
Edward, i. 317.
Elisha, ii. 759, 974, 1331, 1376.
Henry, i. 1129; ii. 471, 668, 759, 762, 1073.
—— a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 754, 762.
Jeremy, ii. 302, 470, 667, 1072, 1327, 1372, 1435.
John, ii. 658, 1063, 1367, 1377, 1428, 1441.
—— of Clophill, minister, ii. 978.
—— of Ropley, ii. 1080.
Captain John, ii. 1321, 1365.
Captain Joseph, ii. 1321, 1365.
Richard, i. 68, 69, 94, 116, 151, 235, 317, 974, 1091, 1243; ii. 42, 307, 476.
—— of Meeth, ii. 464, 660.
Thomas, i. 94, 115, 116, 150, 168, 235, 293, 537, 624, 639, 696, 975, 1092, 1093, 1129, 1242; ii. 42, 308, 309, 477, 478, 675, 1072, 1080, 1326, 1332, 1371, 1378, 1434, 1442.
—— alderman of Derby, ii. 1322, 1366.
—— of Haverhill, i. 243.
William, i. 977; ii. 45, 312, 481, 674, 678, 760, 1079.
—— of Downton, i. 1244; ii. 976, 1084, 1334, 1381, 1445.
—— of the Close, Salisbury, i. 1244; ii. 1334, 1381.
Cole Barwick. *See* Berwick St. Leonard.
Colebrooke (Colbrook), co. Devon, ii. 1430.
Coleburne (Coleborn, Coleburn):
Henry, i. 1129.
Matthew, i. 383, 556.
Nicholas, i. 289.
Robert, ii. 1381.
Coleclough (Colehough):
Adam, ii. 1078.
John, ii. 1441.
—— junior, ii. 1078.
Coleing, Francis, i. 1131.
Coleman (Colman):
Arthur, i. 317.
Roger, ii. 1065.
Thomas, of Blyton, i. 182.
Colemore (Colemare, Colmore):
William, i. 54, 94, 116, 151, 235, 620, 641, 976, 1094, 1244; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 1083.
Colonel William, ii. 1445.
Coleraine (Colraine), co. Londonderry, i. 199.
assessment of, ii. 1244, 1363.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Colerne (Cullerne), co. Wilts, ii. 1381.
Colerney, —, the younger, ii. 882.
Coleross. *See* Culross.
Coles. *See* Cole.
Coleshurst, co. Salop, ii. 673.
Colingborn. *See* Collingbourne.

Collard (Collerd), William, i. 112, 169, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 298, 466, 663, 1068, 1368.
Collen. *See* Colzean; Cullen.
Collet, Edmund, alderman of Gloucester, ii. 1069.
Collier (Collyer, Colyer, Cullier, Cullior):
—, of St. Saviour's, London, i. 1191.
Benjamin, ii. 1082, 1437.
Francis, of Stone, ii. 631, 636.
Giles, of Blockley, minister, ii. 983.
John, i. 623, 640, 972, 1089.
Joseph, ii. 44, 195, 310, 479, 676, 1437.
—— treasurer for Southwark, i. 268.
Nathaniel, ii. 1312.
Collingbourne (Colingborn, Collingborn), co. Wilts, i. 182; ii. 120, 312, 481, 983.
Collingridge, George, ii. 1438.
Collings. *See* Collins.
Collingwood:
Alexander, i. 643, 707.
Cuthbert, of Dawdon, ii. 624, 635.
Daniel, ii. 1440.
Sir Robert, Knt., i. 547, 972, 1142; ii. 1076.
Collins (Collings, Collyn, Collyns):
—, of Blackorne Abby, i. 171.
Mr., of Norwich, minister, ii. 981.
George, of Helston, ii. 623, 635.
John, ii. 260, 1062.
—— of Betterton, ii. 657, 968.
Matthew, i. 356.
Nehemiah, ii. 477, 674, 1079, 1117, 1118, 1332.
Peter, ii. 1063.
Theodore, i. 678.
Thomas, i. 234, 451, 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1242; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1075, 1082, 1334, 1380, 1444.
Captain Thomas, i. 116, 335, 540; ii. 1332.
William, i. 335, 388, 507, 540, 542, 977, 1087, 1095, 1245; ii. 45, 311, 480, 675, 677, 976, 1080, 1083, 1334, 1378, 1380, 1442.
Captain William, ii. 1329, 1444.
Collithorp, Robert, i. 537.
Collyer. *See* Collier.
Collyns. *See* Collins.
Colman. *See* Coleman.
Colmore. *See* Colemore.
Colne, William, i. 1095.
Colodin. *See* Culloden.
Cologne (Colloyne), cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
Colquhoun (Celuhoon, Coluhoon, Colwhoon):
—, of Luss, ii. 882.
John, of Kilmardinny, ii. 1148, 1387.
Sir John, of Luss, ii. 1148, 1387.
Colross. *See* Culross.
Colson (Colsan):
Major, i. 1130.
John, ii. 1329, 1375.
William, ii. 1440.
Colston (Coulston):
Edward, ii. 297, 465.
John, ii. 1076.
Thomas, alderman of Bristol, i. 797.
Colston—*cont.*
William, alderman of Bristol, i. 797, 798.
Colstoun in Haddington (Colstone), Haddingtonshire, ii. 1150, 1390.
Colthist, Robert, i. 738.
Colthrop. *See* Calthorpe.
Coltman, John, ii. 195.
Colton, co. York, ii. 520.
Colton (Cotton, Coulton):
John, i. 975, 1093; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675.
Simon, alderman of York, i. 643, 706.
Coluhoon. *See* Colquhoun.
Colwell, co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Colwhoon. *See* Colquhoun.
Colwich, co. Stafford, minister of. *See* Greensmith.
Colyer. *See* Collier.
Colzean in Kirkoswald (Collen), Ayrshire, ii. 1147, 1385.
Comb. *See* Combes.
Combe (Comb), co. Devon, ii. 296.
Combe Bisset. *See* Coombe Bissett.
Combepyne (Combe-Pine), co. Devon, ii. 624.
Combermere (Dumbermeire), co. Chester, ii. 1428.
Comberton (Compton), co. Worcester, ii. 262.
Combes (Comb, Combs, Comes, Cooms):
Mr., the younger, of Hemel Hempstead, ii. 971.
George, i. 317.
Richard, ii. 665, 758, 1370.
Sir Richard, Knt., ii. 1039, 1070.
Thomas, ii. 120, 311, 480, 677, 1083.
Toby, i. 119, 170, 356, 1112; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 1070, 1370.
William, i. 384, 556, 1244; ii. 45, 120, 311, 480, 677, 1083.
Comedy, Wales, ii. 991.
Common Pleas. *See* Bench.
Commons, House of. *See* Parliament.
Compasses of brass and iron, ii. 1199.
Compton, i. 181.
Compton, co. Dorset, ii. 661, 1066.
*See also* Comberton.
Compton Bassett, co. Wilts., ii. 481.
Compton Dundon (Dunton), co. Somerset, ii. 631.
Compton:
James, Earl of Northampton, manors and lands of, i. 784.
Sir John, Knt., i. 91, 113, 230, 696.
Comrie (Comery), Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Conant:
John, i. 522.
—— minister of St. Botolph, Aldersgate, i. 794, 871, 1190.
—— of Lymington, B.D., i. 182.
Dr. John, rector of Exeter College, Oxford, ii. 1027.
Conclarachy, Aberdeenshire, ii. 1146, 1385.
Concliff. *See* Cunliffe.
Condons, Barony of, co. Cork, forfeited lands in, ii. 726.

Coney (Conney, Cosy):
George, ii. 38, 302, 471, 668, 1294, 1436.
John, ii. 667.
Walter, i. 980, 1098; ii. 1336.
William, i. 171, 972, 1089.
—— of Stoke, ii. 629, 637.
Congleton, co. Chester, ii. 623.
mayor of, ii. 1322.
Coniers. *See* Conyers.
Conies and rabbits, i. 365.
Coningsby, Thomas, of North Mimms, ii. 625, 636.
Conington (Connington), co. Huntingdon, ii. 131.
Conisby, Henry, ii. 1432.
Conliff. *See* Cunliffe.
Connage (Cannage), Inverness-shire, ii. 1151, 1390.
Connaught (Connaght), province of, i. 193; ii. 750–752, 1100–1102, 1256, 1260.
British forces in, i. 531, 776.
forfeited lands in, ii. 726, 737.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 933.
Conney. *See* Coney.
Connington. *See* Conington.
Conow, co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Constable of England, office of, i. 839.
Constable:
John, of Kirby-Knowle, ii. 633, 638.
Luke, ii. 671, 1076.
Matthew, of Benningholme Grange, ii. 633, 638.
Sir Philip, of Middle-Rasen, ii. 629, 637.
Sidney, of Sherburn, ii. 632, 638.
Thomas, i. 815; ii. 1290, 1374, 1438.
William, of Catfoss, ii. 633, 638.
Sir William, Knt. and Bart., i. 229–231, 644, 706, 964, 1081, 1245, 1254; ii. 2, 34, 35, 297, 299, 335, 465, 467, 523, 562, 661, 663, 689, 970.
Constantinople, cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
Conway (Connoway, Conwey):
Edward, Lord Conway, i. 181; ii. 1083, 1444.
Pierce, ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 1086, 1383.
Walter, ii. 1087, 1384.
Conwel, George, of Walton, ii. 626, 636.
Conyers (Coniers):
Sir John, Knt., Lieutenant of the Tower of London, i. 232.
Katherine, ii. 624, 635.
Nicholas, ii. 1067, 1446.
—— senior, ii. 1068.
Captain Nicholas, ii. 971.
Tristram, ii. 1068, 1368, 1431.
Cook (Cock, Coke, Cooke, Coot):
Mr., of Glemsford, minister, ii. 983.
—— of Sibthorp, minister, ii. 979.
—— of Wallingford, ii. 968, 1062.
Cornelius, i. 94, 116, 140, 150, 234, 269, 625, 636, 731, 976, 1010, 1094, 1123; ii. 44, 195, 310, 479, 676, 994, 1082, 1121, 1122, 1312, 1379.
Cook—*cont.*
Cornelius, commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— of Southwark, ii. 692.
Edward, i. 223; ii. 1431.
—— of Field Place, ii. 975, 1334, 1380, 1444.
—— of Highnam, ii. 619.
Sir Edward, Bart., i. 228, 621, 963, 1080, 1235; ii. 32, 295, 463, 659.
Henry, ii. 263.
James, i. 1129.
—— of Warwick, ii. 760.
John, i. 93, 115, 149, 233, 242, 293, 1043, 1146, 1240; ii. 21, 40, 105, 304, 356, 371, 473, 670, 758, 1041, 1081, 1439.
—— justice for the province of Munster, ii. 738.
Sir John, Knt., i. 621, 963, 1080, 1209, 1235.
—— junior, Knt., i. 50, 228.
Leonard, i. 522.
—— minister of St. Michael Bassishaw, i. 795, 872, 1191.
—— clerk, M.A. appointed to officiate as parson of St. Margaret's church, Lothbury, i. 82.
Michael, ii. 293, 460, 656.
Sir Robert, Knt., i. 113, 140, 148, 169.
Thomas, i. 169, 170, 229, 243, 292, 536, 537, 621, 622, 638, 965, 966, 977, 1083, 1095; ii. 35, 299, 413, 467, 618, 664, 1070, 1325, 1369, 1437.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— of Gray's Inn, ii. 591.
—— of Chishall, ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 1068, 1368.
—— of Pebmarsh, ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 692, 758, 971, 994, 1068, 1324, 1368.
Colonel Thomas, of Pebmarsh, i. 1237.
William, i. 93, 115, 149, 233, 242, 293, 451, 537, 624, 640, 976, 1083 1094, 1136, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 479. 664, 676, 1069, 1427, 1431.
—— alderman of Colchester, i. 622, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 119, 299, 467, 663.
—— of Broome, ii. 671.
—— of Field Place, ii. 1082.
*See also* Coke.
Cooks, co. Middlesex, i. 383.
Cooks (Cookes), Thomas, i. 507, 542. 1245; ii. 45, 311, 480.
Cool. *See* Cole.
Coole. *See* Coul.
Cooley, Clement, ii. 195.
Coombe Bissett (Combe Bisset), co. Wilts, ii. 678.
Cooms. *See* Combes.
Cooper (Cowper):
Mr., ii. 119, 299, 468, 664, 981, 1320, 1364, 1459.
—— of Elton, minister, ii. 978.
Sir Anthony Ashley. *See* Ashley-Cooper.

Cooper—*cont.*
Christopher, i. 556.
George, i. 1246; ii. 123, 143, 144, 371, 471, 668, 917, 976, 1000, 1248, 1334, 1373, 1381, 1407, 1436, 1445.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Hugh, ii. 469, 666, 1072, 1326, 1371, 1434.
James, ii. 1231, 1432.
John, i. 1112; ii. 33, 296, 464, 472, 661, 669.
Ralph, i. 94, 116, 151, 234, 451, 540, 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1242; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
Sampson, alderman of Ripon, i. 965, 1082; ii. 34, 297, 465.
Thomas, i. 876, 1010, 1123; ii. 195, 1041, 1081.
Colonel Thomas, ii. 1335.
William, ii. 856.
Sir William, ii. 273.
*See also* Coupar.
Coot:
Sir Charles, Knt., ii. 733, 1041, 1142.
Childley, ii. 1041.
*See also* Cook.
Cope (Coape):
Sir Anthony, ii. 1376, 1440.
Dudley, i. 90.
Richard, i. 973, 1090.
William, i. 925, 1241; ii. 41, 306, 474, 672, 1069, 1077, 1431, 1440.
Copenhagen (Copenhaven), Denmark, cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
Copledike (Coppledick, Coppledike, Cuppledike):
Thomas, i. 294, 539, 662, 740, 1239; ii. 37, 302, 470, 667, 759, 1072.
—— of Harrington, ii. 972.
Coplestone. *See* Coppleston.
Copley (Copeley):
Christopher, i. 705; ii. 1446.
Colonel Christopher, i. 1227, 1245; ii. 297, 465, 1067, 1367.
—— chaplain to the regiment of. *See* Smallwood.
John, ii. 1067, 1367.
—— of Doncaster, ii. 662.
Lionel, i. 1245; ii. 1446.
William, i. 1245.
—— of Townsal, i. 706.
Copper, ii. 509, 847, 1190, 1199.
Copperas, i. 446, 467; ii. 846, 990, 1199.
Coppin, Osmund, i. 1057, 1246; ii. 123, 1308.
Coppindale, Richard, of Newark, ii. 670.
Coppinger, Henry, ii. 1443.
Coppledick Coppledike. *See* Copledike.
Coppleston (Coplestone, Copplestone):
John, ii. 758, 970, 1366.
—— of Nash, ii. 624, 635.
Sir John, Knt., ii. 1039, 1065, 1247.
Coppull, co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Corbet (Corbert, Corbett):
Mr., i. 802.
—— of Chichester, minister, ii. 983.
Edward, i. 925.
—— minister, ii. 981.
—— of Merton College, Oxford, i. 182.
Corbet—*cont.*
Edward, fellow of Merton College, appointed to the rectory of Chartham, i. 176.
John, i. 116, 201, 202, 447, 542, 973, 979, 1010, 1091, 1097, 1123, 1184, 1245, 1255; ii. 41, 44, 153, 195, 306, 310, 475, 479, 523, 673, 676, 677, 917, 974–976, 1040, 1078, 1081, 1082, 1331, 1333, 1334, 1377, 1379, 1380, 1432, 1441, 1444, 1448.
—— chief justice of cos. Glamorgan, Brecon, and Radnor, ii. 991.
—— of Alston, i. 126, 1243.
Sir John, Knt. and Bart., i. 94, 114, 116, 126, 127, 151, 235, 447, 487, 542, 692, 854, 973, 1090, 1209, 1242; ii. 41, 306, 475, 673, 1441.
Miles, i. 170, 538, 623, 641, 691, 853, 937, 971, 1089, 1209, 1227, 1240, 1254; ii. 40, 139, 153, 304, 473, 494, 670, 723, 741, 1100, 1254, 1257.
—— commissioner of the West Indies, i. 331, 332.
—— recorder of King's Lynn, i. 972, 1089.
—— recorder of Great Yarmouth, i. 497, 972, 1089.
—— serjeant-at-law, ii. 1298.
Robert, i. 542, 973, 1090; ii. 41, 306, 475, 673, 974, 1078, 1331, 1377, 1441.
—— of Stanwardine, i. 94, 126, 151, 235, 1243.
Thomas, ii. 1087, 1384, 1448.
Corbin (Corbyn), John, ii. 1083, 1334, 1380, 1444.
Corburne (Corbune), Sir William, of Langton, ii. 1146, 1386.
Cordage, ii. 848, 1189.
Cordall (Cordal):
Robert, ii. 1443.
Sir John, Knt., alderman of London, i. 620, 636, 969.
Cordwell, Samuel, i. 578.
Corehouse (Corhous, Corhouse), Lanarkshire, ii. 1152, 1391.
Corethorpe, Thomas, i. 231.
Corey. *See* Cory.
Corfe (Corff) Castle, co. Dorset, constable of. *See* Banks.
Corhead, Dumfriesshire, ii. 1148, 1388.
Coriton, Mrs., ii. 100.
Cork (Corke), Ireland, i. 32, 499, 1056, 1149, 1153, 1154, 1164; ii. 933, 1260.
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1363.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932, 933.
Cork co., ii. 736, 749, 750, 753.
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1363.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
rebels' lands in, ii. 820.
Cork, excise on, ii. 1199.
Corn, i. 466, 535, 536; ii. 442, 849, 1045.
Cornbury Park, co. Oxford, ii. 189, 692.
Corncluys. *See* Croseclays.
Cornest, co. Flint, ii. 1086.

Cornewall (Cornwel, Cornwell):
Alexander, ii. 1146, 1386.
Sir Gilbert, Knt., i. 126.
Thomas, ii. 1432.
—— of Stapleton, ii. 1369.
Corney, Miles, ii. 261, 262.
Cornish:
Henry, minister, ii. 982.
—— minister of St. Giles in the Fields, i. 796, 873, 1191.
John, i. 383, 556.
Cornwall, co., i. 52, 67, 100, 101, 136, 459, 495, 685.
assessment of, i. 86, 224, 532, 757, 758, 959, 1073, 1108; ii. 27, 52, 287, 290, 458, 654, 903, 1030, 1059, 1235, 1356.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 90, 147, 228, 461, 545, 781, 962, 998, 1079, 1112; ii. 31, 294, 462, 659, 1064, 1245, 1365.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 969.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 978.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1235; ii. 1322, 1428.
committee of sequestration in, i. 111.
defence of, i. 489, 490.
judges appointed in, ii. 757.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Robartes.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
Cornwall, Duchy of, i. 299; ii. 19.
fee-farm rents payable to the, ii. 358, 412, 498, 581, 584, 616, 720.
Cornwall, Duke of:
title abolished, ii. 1036.
*See also* Charles, Prince of Wales.
Cornwallis (Cornewallis):
Bevercots, ii. 302, 470, 667, 1071, 1327, 1372.
Charles, i. 1095, 1113, 1245; ii. 44, 310, 479, 677, 1082, 1436, 1444.
Thomas, i. 294, 539, 622, 641, 969, 1086.
—— of Ettingshall, ii. 42, 307, 476, 673.
Cornwel, Cornwell. *See* Cornewall.
Corpusty, co. Norfolk, ii. 630.
Correll, John, i. 229.
Corren, co. Sligo, ii. 599.
Corringham (Curringham), co. Essex, ii. 625.
Corry. *See* Cory.
Corscluys. *See* Croseclays.
Corsellis (Corselis, Corsiellis, Cursellis):
Abraham, i. 407, 1057.
Nicholas, i. 220; ii. 105.
Corsen (Carlen), —, late provost of Kirkcudbright, ii. 1155, 1395.
Corsham (Cosham), co. Wilts, ii. 312, 481, 678.
Corton, co. Wilts, ii. 1381, 1445.
Cory (Corey, Corry):
Francis, ii. 1375.
John, ii. 40.
—— alderman of Norwich, ii. 305, 474, 671.
Thomas, i. 1086; ii. 1375.
William, i. 234.
Cosens (Cosin, Cosins, Cosyns, Cozens):
John, i. 643; ii. 1440.
—— alderman of Newcastle upon Tyne, i. 707, 739.
Thomas, i. 356; ii. 1087, 1384.
Cosham. *See* Corsham.
Costello-Gallen (Costillogh), Viscount of. *See* Dillon.
Costmore. *See* Cottesmore.
Cosy. *See* Coney.
Cosyns. *See* Cosens.
Cotchet, Captain Robert, ii. 32, 295.
Cotham, William, ii. 37.
Cothelstone (Cudderstone), co. Somerset, ii. 520.
Cotherington:
John, i. 169.
Samuel, i. 169.
Coton (Coaton), co. Stafford, ii. 631.
Cottam, Richard, of Dilworth, ii. 626, 636.
Cottenham, co. Cambridge, ii. 131, 978, 1365.
Cottent, Thomas, i. 622.
Cotterel (Cottrel), John, ii. 1146, 1385.
*Cf.* Cutterel.
Cottesmore (Costmore), co. Rutland, ii. 981.
Cottington:
Francis, Lord Cottington, i. 1163; ii. 520, 629.
—— —— manors and lands of, i. 784, 1057, 1149, 1150.
James, ii. 120, 307, 476, 674.
Cotton, co. Salop, i. 447.
Cotton (Cottne):
—, i. 423, 424.
Henry, ii. 1290, 1374.
John, i. 624, 639.
Philip, ii. 1078, 1331.
Robert, of Combermere, ii. 1428.
Rowland, ii. 1078, 1441.
Thomas, i. 49, 169, 232, 546, 968, 1085; ii. 1433.
Sir Thomas, Bart., i. 50, 92, 113, 148, 231, 294.
William, i. 1091, 1243; ii. 1331, 1377, 1441.
Cotton-wool, i. 467; ii. 1222.
Coul (Coole), Inverness-shire, ii. 1151, 1390.
Coulson:
Fairley, of Lebberston, ii. 633, 638.
William, alderman of Beverley, ii. 970.
Coulston. *See* Colston.
Coulthorpe. *See* Calthorpe.
Coulton. *See* Colton.
Council of State, Presidents of. *See* Bradshaw; Lawrence.
Cound (Cund), co. Salop, ii. 119, 307, 475, 673.
Counters of brass, ii. 1199.
Coupar (Cooper), Lord. *See* Elphinstone.
Couper. *See* Cupar.
Courney, ii. 261.
Court (Courte):
Edward, ii. 1079, 1378, 1442.
Thomas, ii. 674.
Courteene, Bouden, of Middelburg, i. 220,

Courthope (Courthop, Courthopp, Courtopp):
George, ii. 1334, 1380, 1444.
Thomas, i. 92, 114.
Courtney:
Francis, i. 962, 1079, 1235.
Henry, ii. 659.
Captain Henry, ii. 1322.
Hugh, ii. 209, 211, 343, 481, 678, 1322, 1335, 1365.
William, of Powderham, ii. 1065.
Sir William, Bart., ii. 1429.
Covell, *or* Cowel, John, i. 978, 1096.
Coventry, co. Warwick, i. 54, 55, 58, 87, 644; ii. 983, 1334.
aldermen of. *See* Barker; Basnet; Beck; Bedford; Cruchlowe; Forrest; Harwell; Hopkins; Jesson; Jolliff; Legg; Love; Rogerson; Ware.
assessment of, i. 225, 533, 632, 960, 1075, 1110; ii. 29, 53, 289, 292, 460, 655, 905, 1032, 1060, 1236, 1358.
collection in, for relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 151, 235, 543, 620, 641, 977, 1094; ii. 45, 120, 311, 480, 677, 1083, 1380.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1244; ii. 1334, 1444.
committee of defence in, i. 54.
committee of Parliament in, i. 54, 55, 125, 126.
committee of sequestration in, i. 116.
defence of, i. 124, 125.
judges appointed in, ii. 760.
Lord Lieutenant of, i. 125, 126.
—— *See also* Greville.
mayor of, i. 54, 94, 116, 151, 235, 543, 977, 1094, 1244; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 1083.
—— *See also* Cruchlowe; Hicks.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
raising of forces in, i. 473.
Coventry and Lichfield, bishop of. *See* Wright.
Coventry:
George, sheriff of Worcester, ii. 1380.
Thomas, Lord Coventry, arms, money, and plate of, i. 31.
Covington (Cowington), Lanarkshire, ii. 1152, 1391.
Cowan, Little. *See* Govan, Little.
Coward, —, of Puddletrenthide, ii. 33.
Cowbridge, co. Glamorgan, ii. 521.
Cowcher, John, alderman of Worcester, ii. 480, 677.
Cowel *or* Covell, John, i. 978, 1096.
Cowes, West, Isle of Wight, preaching the gospel in, ii. 1136.
Cowfold, co. Sussex, ii. 975.
Cowick (Cowicke), co. York, i. 1141.
Cowleson, John, ii. 1068.
Cowley, co. Gloucester, ii. 261.
Cowley:
Clement, i. 1123.
Thomas, ii. 1070.
William, i. 335.
Cowliff. *See* Cunliffe.
Cowper. *See* Cooper; Cupar.
Cowridge. *See* Curridge.
Cowscots [? Sculcoats], co. York, ii. 979.
Cox (Coxe):
Mr., of Bishopstoke, minister, ii. 983.
—— alderman of Colchester, i. 966, 1083.
Alban, i. 356, 1238; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 758, 917, 971, 1040, 1070, 1370, 1432.
Allan [? Alban], ii. 35.
Edward, i. 1245.
John, of Combepyne, ii. 624, 635.
Peter, i. 678.
Richard, i. 82.
Thomas, ii. 1062, 1320.
—— of Stanford, ii. 657, 968.
Dr. Thomas, ii. 1020.
William, ii. 36, 300, 468, 1070, 1325, 1370.
—— of Shenley, i. 356.
Coxon, John, ii. 1321, 1365, 1428.
Coxwel, John, ii. 299, 467, 664.
Coysh, Richard, ii. 105.
Coytmore (Coetmore, Coitmore):
Richard, ii. 46, 313, 482, 679, 1085, 1383.
Robert, i. 978; ii. 1085, 1383.
—— senior, i. 1183.
Coyty, co. Glamorgan, ii. 1328.
Cozens. *See* Cosens.
Crachley. *See* Crichley.
Crackinthorp (Crackingthorpe), Richard, ii. 46, 312, 481, 678.
Cracton. *See* Cruckton.
Cradock (Craddock, Cradoche, Gardock):
—, i. 781.
Edmund, ii. 758, 1434.
—— alderman of Leicester, i. 1238; ii. 37, 972, 1072, 1327, 1372.
Edward, i. 470.
—— alderman of Leicester, i. 622, 642, 968, 1085; ii. 301, 470, 667.
Francis, ii. 1248.
Maurice, i. 1123; ii. 195, 1312.
Thomas, ii. 1329.
Walter, ii. 345, 856.
—— minister, ii. 981, 984.
Cradster. *See* Craister.
Craffurd, Craford. *See* Crawford.
Craftes, Francis, i. 1129.
Crafton in Wing (Craston), co. Buckingham, i. 456, 542, 961, 1078.
Crafurd. *See* Crawford.
Cragedocock. *See* Craigdarroch.
Cragmiller. *See* Craigmillar.
Craidford Town. *See* Crawfordston.
Craifurd. *See* Crawford.
Craigdarroch (Cragedocock), Dumfriesshire, ii. 1148, 1388.
Craigends in Kilbarchan (Cragens, Craigens), Renfrewshire, ii. 1154, 1393.
Craighall in Rattray, Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Craigievar near Alford (Oragivae), Aberdeenshire, tutor of. *See* Forbes.
Craiglaw (Craik Cow, Craikcrow), Wigtownshire, ii. 1155, 1395.
Craigmillar in Liberton (Cragmiller), Edinburghshire, ii. 881.

Craigoche, Ayrshire, ii. 1147, 1385.
Craigton (Craigtoun), Dumbartonshire, ii. 1148, 1387.
Craik Cow, Craikcrow. *See* Craiglaw.
Craike (Craikes), co. York, ii. 1368.
Craiker (Crayker), Charles, ii. 1248, 1312, 1436.
Crail (Creall, Creel, Creil), Fifeshire :
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1240, 1360.
committee of assessment of, ii. 1149, 1389.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1149, 1389.
Crailinghall (Crelinghall), Roxburghshire, ii. 1154, 1394.
Crain. *See* Crane.
Craister (Cradster, Craster, Crayster) :
Thomas, i. 1235 ; ii. 757, 1322, 1366, 1429.
—— of Carlisle, ii. 969.
Crambury. *See* Goranberry.
Cramley, Owen, ii. 312, 481, 678.
Cramlington, Robert, of Newsham, ii. 630, 637.
Cramond, Edinburghshire, ii. 1149, 1388.
Cramond (Cramont), Baron. *See* Richardson.
Crampton. *See* Crompton.
Cranborne (Cramborne, Cranbourne), Viscount. *See* Cecil.
Crane (Crain) :
Mr., ii. 1071.
Sir Francis, Knt., deceased, benefactions of, to the Poor Knights of Windsor, ii. 1024.
John, i. 961, 1078 ; ii. 462, 658.
Robert, i. 112, 169, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083 ; ii. 35, 298, 466, 663, 971, 1068.
Thomas, i. 1097 ; ii. 473, 671, 1076.
—— alderman of Great Yarmouth, i. 1089.
—— bailiff of Great Yarmouth, i. 497.
Cranfield, co. Bedford, ii. 1061.
Cranfield :
James, Earl of Middlesex, i. 847, 853, 905, 914, 927, 937, 1208.
Lionel, Earl of Middlesex, ii. 1431.
Cranford, James, i. 186, 522.
Cranley (Cranly) :
Richard, i. 392.
Captain Richard, commissioner of the Navy, i. 27, 28.
Cranston, Edinburghshire, ii. 1148, 1388.
Cranstoun (Cranston) :
Helen, wife of John, Lord Cranstoun, ii. 879.
John, Lord Cranstoun, ii. 876, 877, 879, 880, 885.
Crape, Thomas, alderman of Wokingham, ii. 1427.
Craster. *See* Craister.
Craston. *See* Crafton.
Crasture. *See* Crawford.
Cratchey. *See* Crutchley.
Crattenden. *See* Cruttenden.
Crauford. *See* Crawford.
Craven (Cravon) :
Robert, of Billington, ii. 625, 636.
William, Lord Craven, ii. 591.
Sir William, Knt., ii. 120, 311, 480.
Crawford (Craford), co. Dorset, ii. 33.
Crawford (Craffurd, Crafurd, Craifurd, Crasture, Crauford) :
Mr., of Gloverbill, ii. 1148, 1387.
Cornelius, of Jordanhill, ii. 1154, 1393.
James, of Baidland, ii. 1147, 1385.
—— of Kipbie, ii. 1152, 1391.
Captain James, ii. 1149, 1388.
John, ii. 1147, 1155, 1385, 1394.
Sir John, of Kilbirnie, ii. 1147, 1154, 1385, 1393.
Crawford-Lindsay, Earl of. *See* Lindsay.
Crawfordston (Craidford Town), Dumfriesshire, ii. 1148, 1388.
Crawley (Crowley) :
Sir Francis, removal of, from his judgeship, i. 805.
Robert, i. 1057, 1246 ; ii. 123.
William, ii. 1437.
Crayker. *See* Craiker.
Crayster. *See* Craister.
Creake, South, co. Norfolk, i. 171.
Creall. *See* Crail.
Creamer (Cremer) :
Edmund, ii. 671, 1076.
Edward, of Snettisham, ii. 973.
James, ii. 265.
Crean (Creane) :
John, of Sligo, ii. 600.
Richard, ii. 1335.
Crechley :
Ralph, ii. 343.
Thomas, i. 383.
Crediton, co. Devon, ii. 464, 660, 970, 1065.
Creech, co. Somerset, ii. 982.
Creech, Henry, ii. 160.
Creed, Major Richard, ii. 1083, 1334.
Creek. *See* Crick.
Creel. *See* Crail.
Creeting (Creating), co. Suffolk, i. 168.
Creg. *See* Gregg.
Creich, Fifeshire, ii. 1149, 1389.
Creich (Kreich), Sutherlandshire, ii. 1155, 1394.
Creil. *See* Crail.
Crelinghall. *See* Crailinghall.
Cremer. *See* Creamer.
Crescet, Cresett. *See* Cresset.
Cresheld (Cressheld), Richard, serjeant-at-law, i. 507, 542, 977, 1095, 1244.
Cresset (Crescet, Cresett, Cressent, Cressett, Cressit) :
Edward, i. 973, 1091 ; ii. 87, 119, 176, 307, 359, 475, 673, 692, 711, 759, 781, 783, 856, 895, 917, 949, 973, 974, 1000, 1020, 1039, 1074, 1078, 1290, 1331, 1373, 1374, 1377, 1441.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— of London, i. 889.
John, ii. 1062.
Captain John, ii. 1364.
Richard, ii. 1078.
—— of Cound, ii. 119, 307, 475, 673.
Cressheld. *See* Cresheld.
Cressy, Simon, ii. 767.

Creswell (Cresswell) :
Serjeant, i. 95, 151.
Richard, serjeant-at-law, i. 117, 236.
Thomas, i. 1242 ; ii. 42, 308, 477, 674.
—— of Heckfield, i. 335, 450, 540, 696, 975, 1092.
Creswicke :
Francis, mayor of Bristol, i. 797, 798, 802.
Henry, alderman of Bristol, i. 797.
Samuel, ii. 1069, 1369.
Crew (Crewe, Crue) :
Mr., i. 658, 905, 1016.
John, i. 50, 90, 93, 111, 115, 140, 147, 150, 228, 233, 382, 437, 528, 543, 547, 609, 612, 620, 636, 642, 839, 853, 927, 962, 970, 1079, 1088, 1208, 1235, 1240 ; ii. 31, 139, 263, 294, 462, 658, 1026, 1074, 1374, 1418, 1437.
—— of Crewe Hall, ii. 1428.
—— of Steane, ii. 973.
—— of Utkinton, ii. 969, 1321, 1365, 1428.
Sir Randal, Knt., ii. 263.
Thomas, i. 461, 545, 963, 1080 ; ii. 1074, 1329, 1374, 1438.
Crewe Hall, co. Chester, ii. 1428.
Crewkerne (Crewkhern), co. Somerset, ii. 630, 631.
Crewtenden. *See* Cruttenden.
Crichley (Crachley, Critchley), Thomas, ii. 47, 209, 211, 314, 483, 1448.
Crichley, Crichloe. *See* Cruchlowe.
Crichton (Creichton, Crighton) :
—— of Ruthven, ii. 1150, 1389.
John, of Crawfordston, ii. 1148, 1388.
Crick (Creek), co. Northampton, ii. 982.
Crickstown, co. Meath, ii. 599.
Crierson. *See* Grierson.
Crimes, Ellis, ii. 1430.
Crimet. *See* Grimet.
Crinisham [? Crimplesham], co. Norfolk, i. 171.
Crisp (Crispe) :
—, ii. 1147, 1385.
Andrew, ii. 969.
Ellis, ii. 1333, 1379.
John, ii. 122, 306, 475, 672, 759, 1077.
Sir Nicholas, Knt., i. 9, 10 ; ii. 805.
Peter, ii. 1040.
Critchell, Moore. *See* Moore Critchell.
Critchley. *See* Crichley.
Critchwel, Thomas, ii. 680.
Crocker :
John, i. 461, 545.
Philip, ii. 32, 295, 463, 660, 1065.
Crockham, Robert, ii. 660.
Crodon. *See* Gordon.
Croft :
Sir Christopher, Knt., i. 643, 706.
John, ii. 1069, 1325, 1369.
Crofts :
Francis, ii. 38, 302, 471, 668.
John, ii. 1040.
Croglin, co. Cumberland, ii. 624.
Croiston, (Groiston), Thomas, i. 963, 1080, 1142.
Croker, Robert, ii. 296.
Cromarty (Cromart), ii. 1148, 1387.
Cromartyshire, assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1148, 1387.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Crompton (Crampton, Cromton, Crumpton) :
Lieut.-Colonel, ii. 472, 669.
Colonel, ii. 1331, 1377.
George, i. 1011, 1246 ; ii. 21, 1326, 1371.
Colonel George, ii. 1324.
Sir John, Knt., i. 974, 1092.
Thomas, i. 460. 543, 544, 642, 964, 974, 1081, 1091, 1242 ; ii. 42, 307, 476, 673.
Lieut.-Colonel Thomas, treasurer of Accounts, ii. 280.
Colonel Thomas, ii. 1078.
Walter, ii. 1067.
William, ii. 1322, 1365.
—— alderman of Chester, i. 962. 1079 ; ii. 119, 294, 462, 659, 1064, 1428.
Cromwell (Cromwel, Crumwell) :
Henry, ii. 1071, 1433.
—— or Lord Henry, ii. 969, 972, 976, 1027.
Colonel Henry, ii. 356.
Oliver, i. 50, 90, 92, 111, 113, 138, 146, 148, 228, 231, 243, 293, 294, 297, 382, 437, 538, 539, 621, 622, 637, 639, 853, 961, 962, 967, 1078, 1079, 1084, 1092, 1209, 1234, 1237, 1254 ; ii. 2, 31, 36, 42, 47, 294, 308, 314, 543–545.
—— appointed Lord Protector of the Commonwealth, ii. 821.
—— Captain General, ii. 393, 462, 468, 477, 500, 658, 663, 665, 674, 680.
—— Colonel, i. 218, 219.
—— Lieutenant-General, i. 530, 684, 905, 937, 974, 1149 ; ii. 139, 300.
—— Lord General, ii. 703.
—— Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, ii. 335, 483, 494, 933.
—— commissioner of the West Indies, i. 331, 332.
—— Protector, any person compassing the death of, to be guilty of high treason, ii. 1038.
Richard, ii. 47, 139, 314, 483, 674, 760.
Lord Richard, ii. 973, 974, 1062, 1063, 1068, 1071, 1077, 1080, 1084.
Robert, i. 383, 556.
Crooch. *See* Crouch.
Crook (Croke, Crooke) :
Alexander, ii. 658, 1062, 1321, 1364, 1427.
George, ii. 1440.
John, i. 538 ; ii. 657, 757, 968.
Richard, ii. 1077, 1331, 1376.
—— recorder of Oxford, ii. 1440.
Unton, ii. 1077.
—— serjeant-at-law, ii. 1039.
—— junior, ii. 1077, 1331, 1376.
Crookdean (Crookden), co. Northumberland, ii. 630.

Crooker, Phillip, i. 781, 963, 1080.
Crookham [in Thatcham], co. Berks, ii. 543.
Cropley, Edward, ii. 1431.
Cropton, co. York, ii. 633.
Crosby, co. Lancaster, ii. 625.
Crosby, Great (Crosby Magna), co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Crosby, Little (Crosby parva), co. Lancaster, ii. 626, 628.
Crosby-Ravensworth (Ravenswich), co. Westmorland, ii. 632.
Croseclays in Colmonell (Corncluys, Corscluys), Ayrshire, ii. 1147, 1385.
Crosland :
Jordan, of Furness, ii. 626.
Sir Jordan, ii. 636.
Cross (Crosse) :
Mr., of Chew, minister, ii. 982.
Dr., of Magdalene College, Oxford, ii. 974.
Joshua, ii. 1441.
Robert, of Lincoln College, B.D. i. 182.
Crossing :
Richard, ii. 33, 296, 464, 661, 1066, 1323, 1366, 1430.
—— alderman of Exeter, i. 1236.
—— junior, i. 461, 545.
—— of Exeter, i. 137, 964, 1081.
Thomas, alderman of Exeter, i. 90, 111, 147, 228.
Crosthwait (Crostwait, Grosthwait) :
John, ii. 295, 463, 659.
Thomas, i. 963, 1080, 1142.
—— of Cockermouth Castle, ii. 1135.
Croston, co. Lancaster, ii. 626, 628.
Crostwait. *See* Crosthwait.
Crouch (Crooch, Crowch), Richard, i. 977, 1095, 1244 ; ii. 45, 312, 481, 678, 1084, 1381.
Crow :
—, alderman of London, ii. 1363.
Bozome, ii. 1076.
Crowland (Croyland), co. Lincoln, ii. 99, 102.
garrison of, i. 566, 567, 744.
governor of. *See* Dodson.
Crowland Bridge, co. Lincoln, ii. 131.
Crowle (Crowl), co. Lincoln, riot at, ii, 575.
Crowley. *See* Crawley.
Crown, William, ii. 120, 307, 475, 673.
Crowther :
Bryan, ii. 16.
Thomas, ii. 1437.
William, i. 967, 1084, 1237.
Croxden (Cockston, Crockston, Croxton) Abbey, co. Stafford, ii. 42, 307, 476, 673.
Croxton, co. Cambridge, ii. 969.
Croxton :
Thomas, i. 1079, 1235 ; ii. 757, 1040, 1063, 1321, 1365, 1428.
Colonel Thomas, i. 1112 ; ii. 119, 294, 462, 659.
—— governor of Chester, ii. 1064.
Croydon, Mr., junior, senior of Trinity College, Cambridge, i. 831.
Croyland. *See* Crowland.
Crozer, Mr., of Bridlington, ii. 979.
Cruchley. *See* Crutchley.
Cruchlowe (Crichley, Crichloe) :
John, ii. 1334.
—— alderman of Coventry, ii. 1381.
—— mayor of Coventry, ii. 1334.
Cruckton (Cracton), co. Salop, ii. 475, 673.
Crue. *See* Crew.
Crumbland near Trelleck Grange (Crymland, Crymlands), co. Monmouth, ii. 543, 544.
Crumlin, co. Dublin, ii. 600.
Crump, Mr., ii. 980.
Crumpton. *See* Crompton.
Crumwell. *See* Cromwell.
Crunan (Cruning), Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Crunrin, co. Carmarthen, ii. 15.
Cruse :
Henry, ii. 660, 1065.
Robert, ii. 464.
Crutchley (Cratchey, Cruchley), Ralph, i. 979, 1097 ; ii. 46, 313, 482, 679.
Cruttenden (Crattenden, Crewtenden, Crutenden, Cruttendon), Anthony, i. 451, 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1242 ; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
Cruwys (Chruse) Morchard, co. Devon, ii. 296.
Cruyssen, William van der, ii. 899.
Crymland, Crymlands. *See* Crumbland.
Cuatty, John, ii. 1366.
Cubalda, co. Brecon, ii. 1382.
Cubhan (Cubban), Thomas, ii. 37, 301, 469, 666.
Cubit (Cubitt), Richard, ii. 1330, 1375.
Cudderstone. *See* Cothelstone.
Cuddington, John, ii. 1082.
Cudmore, Zachary, ii. 1065.
Cudworth :
Dr., ii. 1027.
Ralph, ii. 356.
—— master of Clare Hall, Cambridge, i. 830.
Cuerdale (Cuesdal), co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Cufley, Mr., of Arundel, minister, ii. 983.
Cugley, Henry, alderman of Gloucester, i. 1136, 1237 ; ii. 664, 1069.
Culham, co. Oxford, ii. 1440.
Culham, Thomas, ii. 1443.
Culhampton. *See* Cullompton.
Cullam (Cullum) :
Thomas, alderman of London, i. 279, 969 ; ii. 38.
—— commissioner and governor of Excise, i. 203, 366, 578, 611, 861 ; ii. 422.
Cullen (Collen), Banffshire, assessment of, ii. 1143, 1239, 1359.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1146, 1386.
magistrates of, ii. 1146, 1386.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
Cullen :
Abraham, ii. 271.
William, ii. 1040, 1071, 1326, 1371, 1433.
—— of Dover, ii. 972.
Cullerne. *See* Colerne.
Cullier. *See* Collier.

Culliford, William, ii. 1430.
Cullior. *See* Collier.
Culloden (Colodin), Inverness-shire, ii. 1151, 1390.
Cullompton (Culhampton), co. Devon, ii. 624.
Culpeper (Culpepper):
Sir Cheyney, Knt., i. 1238; ii. 403, 1290, 1374.
Sir Edward, Bart., i. 976.
Sir John, i. 609, 612; ii. 16.
—— late of Hollingbourn, ii. 520.
Thomas, ii. 658.
Sir William, Bart., i. 1094.
Culpho (Cullpho), co. Suffolk, i. 168, 235.
Culross (Calrosse, Coleross, Colross), Perthshire:
assessment of, ii. 1145, 1241, 1362.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1153, 1393.
bailiffs of, ii. 1153, 1393.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
Culverwell, Mr., senior of Trinity College, Cambridge, i. 831.
Cumberford, Francis, ii. 673.
Cumberland, co., i. 645, 703, 704, 739; ii. 391.
assessment of, i. 88, 225, 553, 630, 632, 705, 959, 1073, 1108; ii. 27, 52, 287, 290, 458, 654, 903, 1030, 1059, 1235, 1357.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 90, 147, 228, 544, 643, 707, 962; ii. 32, 295, 463, 659, 1064, 1366.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 969.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 979.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1142, 1235; ii. 1322, 1449.
committee of sequestration in, i. 111.
committee for taking accompts in, i. 739.
impropriations and revenues in, ii. 377.
judges appointed in, ii. 757.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Grey.
maintenance of preaching ministers in, i. 671.
members of parliament for, i. 1141.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
raising of forces in, i. 704, 705.
rents and revenues due to the King or Queen in, i. 1176.
sequestration of delinquents' estates in, i. 708.
suppressing of theft, &c. in, ii. 1262, 1265.
Cumberland, Earl of. *See* Clifford.
Cuncliffe. *See* Cunliffe.
Cund. *See* Cound.
Cuney. *See* Caney.
Cunliffe (Concliff, Conliff, Cowliff, Cuncliffe, Cunliff):
Nicholas, i. 92, 114, 149, 232, 546, 759, 968, 1085, 1239.
Robert, i. 92, 114, 232, 546, 759, 968, 1085; ii. 666.
Cunningham:
—, of Craigends, i. 1154, 1393.
Adam, Lieut.-Colonel, i. 13.
John, of Baidland, ii. 1147, 1385.
—— the elder, of Brounhill, ii. 1147, 1387.
Minian, i. 815.
William, ii. 1147, 1385.
—— Earl of Glencairn, ii. 876, 877, 885.
Cunny. *See* Caney.
Cupar (Couper, Cowper), Fifeshire:
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1149, 1389.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1149, 1389.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
Cuppledike. *See* Copledike.
Curlet, Captain, i. 451.
Curne. *See* Carne.
Currants, i. 25, 209, 393, 396, 630, 656.
importation from the Turks' dominions, i. 375.
Cephalonia, i. 397.
Zante, i. 393, 397.
Curre. *See* Carr.
Current. *See* Carrent.
Currer (Currar):
Henry, ii. 1067, 1367, 1446.
Hugh, ii. 1436.
—— of Flasby, i. 738.
Currey (Cury), Thomas, i. 397; ii. 303, 471.
Curridge in Chieveley (Cowridge, *alias* Priors Court), co. Berks, ii. 259, 260.
Curringham. *See* Corringham.
Cursellis. *See* Corsellis.
Curson. *See* Curzon.
Curtein (Curteene):
John, ii. 42, 307, 476.
William, i. 578.
Curtis:
Norton, ii. 1371.
Robert, i. 383.
Thomas, ii. 1320.
Curwen (Curwin, Curwyn):
Robert, i. 92, 114, 232, 546, 642, 968.
Thomas, i. 1235.
—— senior, ii. 32, 295, 463, 659.
—— of Sella Park, i. 962, 1079, 1142.
Cury. *See* Currey.
Curzon (Curson):
Sir George, Knt. and Bart., i. 540, 686.
John, ii. 1429.
Sir John, Knt. and Bart., i. 111, 228, 621, 637, 691, 783, 839, 905, 963, 1080, 1235, 1238; ii. 1064, 1429, 1434.
Cusack, James, ii. 599.
Cusp, Andrew, alderman of Berwick-upon-Tweed, ii. 1087, 1384.
Cust:
Richard, ii. 667, 704, 1072, 1327.
Samuel, i. 232, 539, 546, 622, 641, 969, 1086; ii. 37, 302, 470, 667, 759, 1072, 1327, 1372.
—— of Boston, ii. 972.

Customs :
collectors of, i. 84, 1037, 1060 ; ii. 206.
commissioners of, i. 163, 393, 667, 1037, 1060 ; ii. 206, 367, 1124, 1353, 1417.
Cuthbert (Carthbert), David, dean of Guild, ii. 1151, 1391.
Cuthbertson, Laurence, ii. 1438.
Cutler :
Sir Jervis, i. 91, 148.
John, ii. 1073, 1373.
Robert, ii. 1087, 1384, 1448.
Thomas, ii. 1381.
Cutlit, Lieut.-Colonel, ii. 1308.
Cutterel, Peter, ii. 666.
*Cf.* Cotterel.
Cuttinge (Cuttein, Cuttyn) :
Nicholas, ii. 1375, 1439.
—— of Yarmouth, i. 1240.
Cutts (Cuts) :
John, ii. 1428.
Sir John, Knt., i. 90, 111, 146, 227, 243, 293, 538, 621, 637.
Richard, i. 1237 ; ii. 467, 663, 1068, 1368.

## D.

Daberon, John, ii. 1082.
Dabs, Samuel, ii. 195.
Dacre (Dacres) :
Lord. *See* Lennard.
Thomas, i. 960, 967, 1077, 1084, 1238 ; ii. 1432, 1433.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 91, 113, 119, 140, 148, 231, 294, 530, 622, 638, 692, 853, 927, 967, 1084, 1209, 1237, 1238 ; ii. 942, 1432.
—— of Cheshunt, i. 1165.
—— of Lanercost, ii. 635, 639.
Dade, Thomas, ii. 1443.
Dagly, Robert, of Alsham, i. 171.
Daincourt. *See* Deincourt.
Daintrey, Daintry. *See* Daventry.
Dalby, Little (Parva), co. Leicester, ii. 1327, 1372.
Dale :
James, i. 1057.
Richard, of Monyash, ii. 295, 463, 660.
Roger, ii. 41, 306, 475, 673.
Dalender. *See* Dallender.
Dalevell. *See* Delavall.
Dalhousie, Earl of. *See* Ramsay.
Dalkeith, Edinburghshire, deputies at, assent to the Union, ii. 872.
Dallender (Dalender, Dullender), Nicholas, ii. 479, 676, 1248.
Dallevell. *See* Delavall.
Dallison :
Maximilian, ii. 1433.
Robert, i. 1043.
Dallwell. *See* Delavall.
Dallyel. *See* Dalyel.
Dalrymple (Dalrimpill, Dalrimple), James, of Stair, ii. 1155, 1395.
Dalston, Sir George, Knt., i. 90, 147.
Dalton, co. Lancaster, i. 875 ; ii. 626.
tithes issuing out of, payable to the minister of Upholland, i. 874.
Dalton-in-Furness, co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Dalton, North, co. York, ii. 520.
Dalton (Daulton) :
John, ii. 1065.
—— alderman of Derby, ii. 1322, 1366, 1429,
Joseph, i. 356 ; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 1070, 1370.
—— of Hertford, i. 967, 1084.
Michael, i 961, 1078, 1234 ; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658.
—— junior, i. 90, 111, 146, 228, 293, 538, 621, 637.
—— senior, i. 621, 637.
Thomas, late of Thurnham, ii. 627, 636.
William, ii. 1446.
Dalyel (Dallyel) Thomas, late Major-General in the Scottish Army, ii. 876, 877, 885.
Dalzell, Gavin, Earl of Carnwath, ii. 1151, 1391.
Dalziel (Dassel, Dalzell), Lanarkshire, ii. 1152, 1391.
Dammer, John, ii. 661.
Danby :
Edmund, of Borrowby, ii. 633, 638.
John, of Leake, ii. 633, 638.
Thomas, ii. 1446.
—— of Carr, ii. 632, 638.
Dancer :
—, ii. 44, 310, 676.
Thomas, of Putney, ii. 608.
Dancy (Dancey, Dantazie, Dantefey, Dantesey, Daucy) :
John, ii. 315, 343, 484, 681, 761, 977, 1087, 1328, 1384.
—— junior, ii. 1328.
Dandy :
John, i. 422, 423.
Thomas, i. 975, 1093.
Dangs, William, ii. 300, 468, 665.
Daniel (Daniell) :
George, of Thorpe Brantingham, ii. 634, 638.
Jacob, ii. 295, 463, 659, 757, 1064. 1322, 1366.
Jeffery, ii. 45, 312, 481, 678, 1084, 1381.
John, ii. 343, 976.
Lionel, ii. 273.
Thomas, i. 1077 ; ii. 30, 1321, 1365, 1428.
William, ii. 1040, 1153, 1248, 1393, 1434.
Dannet, Thomas, of Bosbury, ii. 119, 299.
Dannington. *See* Donington.
Dantazie, Dantefey, Dantesey. *See* Dancy.
Danton, Richard, ii. 38.
Danvers (Danver, D'Anvers, Deanvars) :
Colonel, ii. 1327.
Edward, of Berryhill, ii. 42, 307, 476, 673.
Henry, ii. 37, 143, 144, 301, 371, 470, 667, 1331, 1373.
John, ii. 1381.

Danvers—*cont*,
Sir John, Knt., i. 232, 383, 400, 460, 475, 536, 556, 623, 853, 927, 965, 970, 972, 977, 1082, 1087, 1088, 1090, 1095, 1177, 1208, 1239, 1244, 1245, 1254; ii. 2, 33, 38, 39, 41, 45, 139, 152, 297, 303, 304, 306, 311, 465, 471, 472, 474, 480, 661, 668–670, 672, 677.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
*Cf.* Davers.
Samuel, i. 50.
Sir Samuel, Bart., i. 970, 1088.
—— Knt. i. 233.
William, i. 49, 92, 114, 149, 232, 546, 622, 968, 1085; ii. 37, 301, 470, 667, 758.
Dany. *See* Davy.
Danzig (Danzicke), cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
Danzy, John, ii. 15.
Darby (Derby):
Richard, i. 738.
William, i. 964, 1081.
Darcy:
Conniers, junior, i. 705.
James, ii. 1446.
Patrick, ii. 599.
Thomas, ii. 1080, 1333, 1379.
Darenth (Darente), co. Kent, ii. 1246, 1326, 1433.
Dark. *See* Dawick.
Darke. *See* Drake.
Darkey, Richard, i. 706.
Darkin. *See* Dorking.
Darley (Darly):
Mr., i. 937.
Francis, i. 1141.
Henry, i. 91, 112, 147, 230, 544, 644, 706, 914, 965, 1082, 1245; ii. 33, 139, 297, 465, 500, 662, 1324, 1367, 1407, 1446.
—— commissioner for Scotland, i. 197, 198.
Richard, i. 91, 112, 147, 230, 544, 644, 964, 1081, 1254; ii. 34, 297, 465, 662, 970, 1067, 1324, 1368, 1446.
Sir Richard, Knt., i. 190, 644, 706, 964, 965, 1081, 1082, 1141, 1245; ii. 33, 34, 297, 465, 662.
Darlin, Thomas, ii. 669.
Darnell (Darnal, Darnel), Ralph, ii. 529, 669, 1070, 1074, 1290, 1325, 1369, 1370, 1374, 1432, 1437.
Darras Hall (Darrashal), co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Dartford (Datford), co. Kent, ii. 1371.
Dartmouth (CliftonDartmouthHardness), co. Devon, i. 347, 498; ii. 464, 660, 970.
mayor of, i. 963, 1080; ii. 32, 296, 464, 660, 1066, 1430.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Darwen, William, of Wavertree, ii. 625, 636.
Dashwood (Dashword):
Richard, i. 1246; ii. 1290, 1374.
William, i. 268, 1011, 1246; ii. 21, 1290, 1294, 1374.
Dassel. *See* Dalziel.
Datford. *See* Dartford.
Daucy. *See* Dancy.
Daulton. *See* Dalton.
Davenport:
Captain, the younger, i. 1244.
Alice, widow, ii. 265.
Christopher, i. 1244.
James, i. 815, 1246.
Peter, of Bramhall, ii. 1064.
Robert, ii. 271.
Daventry (Daintrey, Daintry), co. Northampton, ii. 472, 670, 759, 973.
Daverel. *See* Deverel.
Davers (Daver) [? Danvers], Sir John, Knt., i. 542, 636, 706.
David:
John, ii. 484, 681.
William, of St. Tillany, ii. 1328, 1383.
Davie (Davis, Davy, Davye), Sir John, Bart., i. 90, 147; ii. 1065, 1322, 1366, 1429.
Davies. *See* Davis.
Davill:
Thomas, ii. 1446.
Captain Thomas, ii. 971.
Davis (Davies, Davise, Davyes):
—, ii. 1040.
Mr., minister, ii. 984.
David, minister, ii. 984.
Edmund, i. 963, 1080; ii. 32, 296.
Edward, of Lamyatt, ii. 631, 637.
Evan, ii. 1448.
John, ii. 1063, 1322, 1366.
—— fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, i. 831.
—— of Bryngwyn, i. 980, 1098.
—— of Carrickfergus, i. 777–779, 781–783.
—— of Dover, ii. 980.
Maurice, of Oswestry, ii. 1078.
Sir Paul, Knt., i. 1147, 1150, 1151.
Priamus, ii. 971, 1432, 1441, 1448.
Captain Priamus, i. 1237.
Richard, i. 979, 1057, 1097; ii. 1290, 1374.
Samuel, ii, 1070.
Thomas, ii. 1070, 1087, 1384.
—— of Wigmore, i. 170.
William, i. 962, 978, 980, 1079, 1096, 1098, 1247; ii. 36, 315, 484, 681.
—— governor of Dumbarton Castle, ii. 1148, 1387.
—— town clerk of Haverfordwest, ii. 1087, 1384.
*See also* Davie; Davy; Dawges.
Davison (Daveson):
David, ii. 1436.
Thomas, ii. 1440.
William, i. 662, 740.
Davy (Dany, Davis, Davye):
John, of Cannonteign, ii. 1065, 1430.
Rice, of Cardiff, ii. 1328, 1383, 1448.
William, i. 1240; ii. 474.
—— alderman of Norwich, ii. 1076, 1439.
—— mayor of Norwich, ii. 1330, 1375.
*See also* Davie; Davis.
Dawbon, Major, ii. 1332.
Dawborn, Major John, ii. 1333.
Dawdon (Dawden), co. Durham, ii. 624.

Dawes, Richard, i. 1130.
Dawges (Davis):
William, i. 967, 1084.
—— commissioner for surveying Ashdown forest, ii. 1116, 1139.
Dawick in Drummelzier (Dark) Peeblesshire, ii. 1153, 1392.
Dawkins:
Jenkin, ii. 1248.
Rowland, i. 979, 1097, 1137; ii. 15, 46, 47, 313, 314, 343, 482-484, 679-681, 761, 976, 1085, 1086, 1447.
Dawks, William, ii. 1325, 1370.
Dawlman, Robert, ii. 120, 310, 479, 676.
Dawney (Dawny):
Mr., of Cowick, i. 1141.
John, ii. 1067, 1367, 1445.
Thomas, i. 1131, 1146; ii. 105.
Dawning. *See* Downing.
Dawson (Dawsan):
Mr., of Farlington, ii. 1446.
Bryan, ii. 970, 1368.
—— alderman of York, ii. 1068, 1324, 1446.
Charles, Captain of Foot, i. 13.
George, i. 643, 1241; ii. 273, 759, 1330, 1376.
—— alderman of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, i. 973, 1090, 1142; ii. 41, 305, 474, 672, 1041, 1077, 1440.
Henry, i. 1241.
—— alderman of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, i. 973, 1090, 1142; ii. 41, 305, 474, 672.
John, ii. 1067.
Rowland, i. 95, 117, 151, 236, 543, 708, 978, 1095.
Stephen, alderman of Lincoln, i. 93, 114, 149, 232, 294, 539, 622, 642.
Thomas, alderman of Lincoln, ii. 1073.
William, i. 1241.
—— alderman of Lincoln, ii. 1073.
—— alderman of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, i. 707, 973, 1090, 1142.
Day:
Mr., ii. 1333, 1379.
George, ii. 273.
Matthew, ii. 1020.
Sucklin, i. 171.
Thomas, ii. 263, 1076, 1329, 1375, 1439.
Dayes, Walter, alderman of Bristol, ii. 1079.
Dayhurst. *See* Dryhurst.
Daynes, Thomas, ii. 1076.
Deacon:
Thomas, ii. 664, 1070, 1370.
William, hackney coachman, ii. 923.
Deals, ii. 1199.
Dean, co. Bedford, ii. 30, 293, 460.
Dean (Deane), co. Gloucester:
forest of, i. 1125; ii. 811.
mitigation of the forest laws in, ii. 1114.
Dean (Den), co. Southampton, i. 540.
*See also* Deane; Deene.
Dean:
Gabriel, ii. 1332.
John, ii. 757, 1320.
Dean—*cont.*
Mary, relict of General, ii. 1135.
Richard, ii. 666, 1034, 1075, 1290, 1327.
—— treasurer-at-war, ii. 707, 835, 838, 1407.
Colonel Richard, commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 17.
—— to act as Admiral and General of the Fleet, ii. 504.
Deane in Wingham, (Dean), co. Kent, i. 336, 451, 541, 1238; ii. 971, 1071, 1371.
Deare, Richard, i. 1254.
Dearing. *See* Dering.
Deathick. *See* Dethick.
Debnam, Christopher, i. 678.
Debridge, Mr., minister, ii. 979.
Dedham, co. Essex, i. 182; ii. 980.
Dee Mills, near Chester, i. 878.
Deeble, Walter, ii. 1066, 1323, 1367.
Deene (Dean), co. Northampton, ii. 261.
Deer, William, ii. 680. *Cf.* Peer.
Deerham. *See* Dereham.
Deerhurst, co. Gloucester, ii. 261.
Deich, Sir Edward, Knt., i. 621.
Deighton. *See* Dighton.
Deincourt (Daincourt), Lord. *See* Leke.
Delahay, Thomas, ii. 1325.
De la March, John, i. 182.
Delamott, Joseph, alderman of Southampton, ii. 1443.
Delanoy (Delaney, Delannoy, Delanory):
Benjamin, i. 733.
Peter, i. 1010, 1123; ii. 44, 195, 310, 479, 676, 1082, 1312, 1379, 1436.
De la Place, Samuel, i. 182.
Delavall (Dalevell, Dallevell, Dallwell, Delaval, Delavale, Doleval):
John, ii. 1375.
Sir John, Knt., i. 93, 115, 150, 233, 547, 707, 972, 1089, 1241.
Ralph, i. 707; ii. 40, 305, 474, 671, 1076, 1330, 1376, 1440.
—— of Seaton Delaval, i. 1241.
Robert, ii. 297, 465, 661, 1076, 1440.
Thomas, ii. 1067, 1323, 1367, 1430.
De la Warr (Delaware), Lord. *See* West.
Delicques (De Liques), Peter, i. 263, 264, 689.
Delves:
Captain, ii. 1064.
Henry, i. 962, 1079.
Sir Henry, Knt. and Bart., i. 1235; ii. 31, 969, 1321, 1365, 1428.
Thomas, ii. 1064.
Dempster (Dempter, Demyster, Dumpster):
Robert, ii. 1150, 1390.
—— of Balbougie, ii. 1149, 1389.
Demsey, Lysagh, of Kings County, ii. 600.
Den (Denne, Denns):
John, i. 451.
Thomas, i. 1062, 1120.
—— recorder of Canterbury, i. 336, 451, 541, 620, 640, 968, 1085; ii. 36, 301, 469, 666.
Vincent, ii. 1071, 1246, 1371.
—— alderman of Canterbury, ii. 1433.
*See also* Dean, Denne.

Denbigh, co., i. 179, 180, 379; ii. 207, 208, 210.
assessment of, i. 88, 225, 960, 1075, 1110, 1184; ii. 29, 54, 208, 289, 292, 460, 656, 905, 1032, 1061, 1237, 1359.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 979, 1097; ii. 46, 313, 482, 679, 1085, 1249, 1383.
commissioners for the better propagation and preaching of the gospel in, ii. 343.
commissioners to take account of the money received for the preaching of the gospel in, ii. 991.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 976.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 983.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1247; ii. 1335, 1448.
committee of defence in, i. 178, 1183.
judges appointed in, ii. 761.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Feilding.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 816.
reduction of, i. 177.
sheriff of. *See* Sentley.
Denbigh (Denby). Earl of. *See* Feilding.
Dendron in Furness, co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Dendy:
Edward, ii. 39, 303, 472, 669, 1074, 1290, 1333, 1374.
—— arrears due to, ii. 998.
—— serjeant-at-arms, estates of, in the barony of Slane, ii. 1109.
—— junior, i. 1011; ii. 20.
Denham:
Edward, ii. 671.
John, ii. 545.
—— late of Egham, son of Sir John, ii. 521.
Denman (Denham, Deuman):
Michael, alderman of Kingston-upon-Hull, ii. 34.
Nicholas, i. 92, 112, 149, 232, 546, 706.
—— alderman of Kingston-upon-Hull, i. 191, 739, 965, 1082, 1142, 1246; ii. 298, 466, 662, 1068.
Denne (Den, Denn, Deune), near Horsham, co. Sussex, i. 335, 451, 540, 624, 640, 976.
Dennis:
—, governor of Weem, ii. 1153, 1393.
Edward, i. 230, 780, 975, 1092; ii. 675.
Philip, ii. 1065.
Robert, i. 1057; ii. 75.
Captain Robert, ii. 123.
Thomas, i. 973, 1090; ii. 672, 1077, 1441.
Denns. *See* Den.
Denny:
Lieut.-Colonel, ii. 671.
Edward, i. 91; ii. 671, 1075, 1439.
Sir Edward, Lieut.-Colonel, i. 13.
Dent:
Giles, i. 1130.
John, i. 91, 112, 148, 230, 544.
Robert, of Byker, ii. 630, 637.
Denton, co. Huntingdon, ii. 131.
Denton East, co. Northumberland, ii. 591.
Denton:
Sir Alexander, i. 227.
Edmund, ii. 658, 1062.
Edward, of Ditton, ii. 627, 636.
John, of Widnes, ii. 625, 636.
Denure, Thomas, recorder of Canterbury, i. 1238.
Deptford, co. Kent, ii. 469, 666.
land near the dockyard in, ii. 1230.
Deram. *See* Dereham.
Derby (Darby), i. 644; ii. 627, 628.
aldermen of. *See* Bennet; Cole; Dalton; Ford; Hallowes; Large; Mellor; Sleigh; Whittington.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 621, 638.
mayor of, i. 963, 1080, 1236; ii. 32, 295, 660, 1065, 1429.
—— *See also* Whittington.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
recorder of. *See* Gell.
Derby, co., i. 49, 50, 644; ii. 101, 102.
assessment of, i. 61, 62, 86, 90, 224, 532, 615, 632, 686, 743, 959, 1073, 1108; ii. 27, 52, 287, 290, 458, 654, 903, 1030, 1059, 1235, 1357.
collection in, for the relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 147, 228, 540, 621, 637, 686, 963, 1080, 1112; ii. 32, 119, 295, 463, 659, 1064, 1245, 1366.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 969.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 979.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1235; ii. 1322, 1429.
committee of defence in, i. 49.
committee of sequestration in, i. 111.
defence of, i. 686.
judges appointed in, ii. 758.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Manners.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
provision of draught horses in, i. 654.
sheriff of, ii. 32.
—— *See also* Morewood.
Derby, Earl of. *See* Stanley.
Derby. *See* Darby.
Dereham (Deerham, Deram), co. Norfolk, i. 171; ii. 131, 473, 1076.
Dering (Dearing), Sir Edward, ii. 1433.
Derllysk, co. Carmarthen, ii. 1248.
Derper Corner, Ashman John de, of Middelburg, i. 220.
Derry, Bishop of. *See* Bramhal.
Derry. *See* Londonderry.
Derwas, Hugh, i. 979, 1097.
Desborough (Desberow, Desborow, Desbrow, Disborough Disborow, Disborrow, Disbrow):
General, ii. 1063, 1071, 1122, 1139, 1245, 1268, 1324.
Major-General, ii. 619, 1064.
Isaac, ii. 969.

Desborough—*cont.*
Isaac, the elder, ii. 1063.
James, ii. 1063.
John, i. 1254; ii. 462, 659, 702, 969, 970, 974, 1027, 1273, 1321, 1325, 1327.
Captain John, i. 138.
Colonel John, ii. 463, 660, 1332.
General John, ii. 1065, 1069, 1079.
Major-General John, ii. 1245, 1320.
—— commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 708, 812.
Samuel, ii. 878, 1040, 1063, 1246.
—— member of the Council in Scotland, ii. 1148, 1152, 1154.
Desmond (D'Esmond, Desmont), Earl of. *See* Feilding.
Dethick (Deathick, Dethicke):
Henry, ii. 1436.
Humphrey and Elizabeth his wife, ii. 264, 268.
John, i. 698, 1129, 1261; ii. 38, 75.
—— alderman of London, ii. 105, 180, 362, 532, 595, 647, 1294, 1347, 1372.
—— treasurer-at-war, i. 656, 1015, 1020, 1021; ii. 64.
Sir John, Knt., ii. 1073, 1247.
—— alderman of London, ii. 1039.
Detton. *See* Ditton.
Deuman. *See* Denman.
Deune. *See* Denne.
Devaux (Devanx), Thomas, ii. 39, 303, 472.
Devenish:
Francis, of Gillingham, ii. 296, 464, 661, 1066, 1323.
John, of Weston Zoyland, minister, ii. 982.
Deverel (Daverel, Deverell, Deveril), John, i. 961, 1078; ii. 31, 293, 461, 658, 757, 968, 1062, 1321, 1364, 1427.
Devereux:
George, ii. 1087, 1384.
Leicester, i. 975, 1093, 1237, 1243, 1244; ii. 43.
—— Viscount Hereford, ii. 309, 478, 675, 1443, 1444.
Colonel Nicholas, i. 781.
Robert, Earl of Essex, i. 37, 75, 156, 161, 167, 189, 251, 260, 372, 455, 521, 669, 684, 685, 691, 705, 706, 737, 811, 839, 843, 852, 859, 947.
—— —— Captain-General of the army, i. 14, 20, 21, 487.
—— —— Lord General, i. 47, 51, 52, 54, 59, 60, 125, 126, 173, 174, 178, 179, 271, 272, 298, 306, 328, 333, 334, 373, 375, 376, 382, 398, 403–405, 413, 414, 417, 427, 437, 444–446, 513–515, 554, 581, 653.
—— —— Lord Chamberlain, Lord Lieutenant of co. Stafford and Lichfield, i. 2–4.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of co. Montgomery, i. 2–4.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of co. York, the city of York, and Kingston upon Hull, i. 2–4.
Sir Walter, Knt. and Bart., i. 507, 542.
Devereux—*cont.*
Walter, Viscount Hereford, i. 905, 927, 937, 1208, 1237, 1243, 1247.
Deveveir, Anthony, ii. 1067.
Devizes, co. Wilts, i. 1244; ii. 1248.
mayor of. *See* Pierce.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Devon, co., i. 52, 67, 69, 101, 131, 459, 495, 685.
assessment of, i. 64, 87, 224, 532, 757, 758, 959, 1073, 1108; ii. 27, 52, 287, 290, 458, 654, 903, 1030, 1059, 1235, 1357.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 90, 147, 228, 460, 545, 781, 963, 1080, 1113; ii. 32, 295, 463, 660, 1065, 1245, 1366.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 970.
—— minsters as assistants to, ii. 979.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1236; ii. 1322, 1429.
committee of sequestration in, i. 111, 129, 136, 137.
defence of, i. 489, 490.
delinquents in, i. 129, 136.
deputy Lieutenants of, i. 65.
judges appointed in, ii. 758.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Russell.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
raising of horses in, i. 514.
Dew, Richard, ii. 30, 293, 461, 657, 1062, 1426.
Dewell (Dewel):
Henry, i. 383.
—— commissioner for surveying Ashdown forest, ii. 1116, 1139.
D'Ewes (Dewes, Dewesl), Sir Simonds, Knt. and Bart., M.P., i. 343, 624, 639, 839, 905, 975, 1093, 1243.
Dewey:
James, ii. 33, 296, 464, 661, 970, 1040, 1066.
Captain James, ii. 1323.
Dewick (Duick):
Francis, ii. 34, 298, 466, 663.
—— alderman of Kingston-upon-Hull, ii. 1068, 1368, 1447.
Dials of wood and bone, ii. 1199.
Diamond (Dimond, Dymond), Tristram, i. 621, 637, 962, 1079, 1234; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 757, 1063, 1321, 1365, 1428.
Dicer, Robert, i. 1131.
Dichley. *See* Ditchley.
Dickenson (Dickinson):
Thomas, i. 230, 706, 965, 1082, 1141; ii. 34, 297, 465, 662, 1074, 1324, 1427, 1436.
—— alderman of York, i. 643, 706, 965, 1082, 1141, 1245; ii. 34, 298, 466, 970, 1040, 1324, 1446.
—— of Kirby Hall, i. 738; ii. 465.
Sir Thomas, Knt., ii. 1067, 1068.
—— Lord Mayor of York, ii. 1068.
William, ii. 1073.
Dickering, Sir Gilbert. *See* Pickering.
Dickinson. *See* Dickenson.
Dickson, Jeremy, ii. 970.

Dier. *See* Dyer.
Diffron Mela, co. Denbigh, ii. 1383.
Digby :
George, Lord Digby [afterwards Earl of Bristol], ii. 520, 539, 542.
John, i. 317.
—— Earl of Bristol, ii. 520, 539, 542.
Diggs, Maurice, ii. 1433.
Dighton (Deighton) :
Job, i. 1136.
John, i. 1237.
Dike. *See* Dyke.
Dillingham :
John, ii. 1073, 1372.
—— of the Isle of Axholme, ii. 1327.
[William], master of Emmanuel College, Cambridge, ii. 1027.
Dillington :
Ralph, i. 1092.
Robert, i. 91, 113, 230, 780, 975 ; ii. 42, 43, 308, 477, 675, 1333.
Sir Robert, Bart., i. 975, 1092 ; ii. 42, 43, 308, 477, 675, 760, 1080, 1333, 1378.
Dillon :
James, ii. 600.
—— Earl of Roscommon, ii. 599.
Robert, i. 1113 ; ii. 464, 660.
—— of Heanton, ii. 296.
[Thomas], Viscount of Costello-Gallen, ii. 600.
Dilston, co. Northumberland, ii. 591.
Dilworth, co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Dimity, ii. 1199.
Dimmock, Dimock. *See* Dymock.
Dimond. *See* Diamond.
Dimples, co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Dinckley (Dinkley), co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Dinehead. *See* Donhead.
Dineley :
Mr., ii. 970.
Robert, ii. 1067.
Dinellut. *See* Dunolly.
Dingestow (Dingastow), co. Monmouth, ii. 591.
Dingley (Dingly, Dugley) :
Edward, i. 95, 117, 151, 236, 977 ; ii. 1082, 1380, 1444.
Sir John, Knt., i. 94, 116, 140, 150, 234, 335, 451, 541, 624, 636, 731, 975, 976, 1092, 1093, 1243 ; ii. 43, 44, 308, 310, 477, 479, 675, 676, 975, 1080, 1332, 1333, 1378.
Robert, minister, ii. 983.
Samuel, ii. 120, 311, 480, 677.
William, i. 977, 1095 ; ii. 44, 120, 310, 311, 479, 480, 677.
Colonel William, i. 1244, 1245.
Dingwall (Dingwell), Ross-shire :
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1151, 1391.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1151, 1391.
Dinkley. *See* Dinckley.
Dinsdale, co. York, ii. 633.
Dintley, co. Carnarvon, i. 1183.
Dinton (Dynton), co. Buckingham, i. 182,
Dippar, William, ii. 21.
Disborough, Disborow, Disborrow, Disbrow. *See* Desborough.
Diser, Robert, ii. 1436.
Disher, William, ii. 1325, 1370.
Dishes of china, ii. 1199.
Disney (Disny, Disnye) :
Colonel, ii. 998.
John, i. 662, 740, 1086 ; ii. 37, 302, 470, 667, 759, 972, 1072, 1073, 1327, 1372, 1435.
—— senior, i. 294, 539.
Molineux, i. 294, 539, 622, 641, 968, 969, 1086.
Thomas, i. 622, 641, 969.
—— fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, i. 831.
Captain Thomas, i. 1238.
William, ii. 37, 302, 1072.
Disserth (Dissert), co. Radnor, i. 980, 1098 ; ii. 47, 315, 484, 681.
Ditcheat (Ditchet), co. Somerset, ii. 982.
Ditchley near Charlbury (Dichley, Dickley, Ditchly), co. Oxford, i. 122, 306, 475, 672, 974 ; ii. 1040.
Ditton, co. Lancaster, ii. 627.
Ditton (Detton), co. Salop. ii. 630.
Ditton :
Humphrey, i. 460, 475, 542, 977, 1095, 1244 ; ii. 45, 312, 481, 678, 976, 1084, 1381, 1445.
—— senior, ii. 1248.
Dives, Sir Lewis, late of Bromham, Knt., ii. 520.
Dixie, Beaumont, ii. 1434.
Dixon :
Edward, i. 1090 ; ii. 41, 306, 474, 672.
—— *Cf.* Dynon.
Thomas, ii. 1247.
Tobias, i. 1131.
William, senior, i. 356.
Dixwell (Dixwel, Dizwell) :
Captain, i. 336.
Sir Basil, Knt., i. 92, 148.
John, i. 620, 639, 967, 1084, 1238, 1255 ; ii. 36, 300, 469, 666, 758, 972, 1071, 1273, 1326, 1371, 1433.
Captain John, i. 674, 692.
Mark, i. 113, 168.
Maxwell, i. 231.
Dobbhill. *See* Dobhill.
Dobbin, Thomas, junior, of East Looe, ii. 1366.
Dobbins (Dobins) :
Daniel, i. 977, 1095, 1113, 1245 ; ii. 120, 311, 480, 677.
Captain Daniel, i. 507, 542.
Lieut.-Col. Daniel, i. 1136.
Dobey (Dody), Sir Robert, of Stoney Hill, ii. 1149, 1388.
Dobhill (Dobbhill), Laird of, ii. 1149, 1389.
Doble :
John, ii. 1065.
William, ii. 476, 674, 1079, 1378, 1442.
Dobson :
Mr., i. 1246.
—— minister, ii. 978.
Charles, i. 1240.

Dobson—*cont.*
Hugh, of Leagram, ii. 627, 636.
Richard, i. 971, 1088; ii. 39, 304, 473.
William, ii. 1368, 1447.
—— alderman of Kingston-upon-Hull, i. 643; ii. 298, 466, 662, 1068.
Docker, co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Dockery (Dockory, Dockrey, Dockwary, Docwray), Thomas, i. 967, 1084, 1238; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 1070, 1432.
Dod (Dodd):
Mr., ii. 1063, 1428.
John, ii. 105.
Pierce, of Broxton, ii. 623, 635.
Timothy, i. 522.
—— minister, ii. 982.
Dodderidge (Doddridge, Doddrigg, Doggeridge):
John, i. 963, 1080, 1209, 1236; ii. 32, 296, 1065.
—— recorder of Bristol, ii. 1079.
Dodding (Dodinge), George i. 92, 114, 149, 232, 546, 642, 707, 758, 968, 1085, 1142, 1239; ii. 37, 301, 469.
Doddington (Dodington):
Edward, i. 335, 540, 696, 974, 1092.
Sir Francis, late of Barrow, Knt., ii. 520.
George, ii. 1079, 1378.
John, i. 91, 113, 230, 335, 450, 540.
Doddleston. *See* Dodleston.
Doddridge, Doddrigg. *See* Dodderidge.
Dodinge. *See* Dodding.
Dodington. *See* Doddington.
Dodleston (Doddleston), co. Chester, ii. 623.
Dods, John, i. 556.
Dodson:
Lieut.-Colonel, governor of Crowland, i. 744, 745.
George, ii. 1290, 1374.
Lieut.-Colonel William, i. 1235.
Dodsworth:
Anthony, ii. 1067.
Francis, ii. 1321.
Robert, i. 643, 707.
Dody. *See* Dobey.
Doe, John, i. 678.
Doget. *See* Dogget.
Doggeridge. *See* Dodderidge.
Dogget, Doget, John, ii. 1070, 1370.
Doile (Doiley, Doily). *See* Doyley.
Doill, Sutherlandshire, ii. 1155, 1394.
Dolbury (Dolberie, Dolebury), Richard, i. 1241; ii. 465, 661, 1066, 1430.
Dolebank, co. York, ii. 633.
Doleman (Dolman):
—, junior, ii. 1062.
Humphrey, i. 961, 1078; ii. 30, 293, 461, 657, 1062, 1426.
Marmaduke, of Bottesford, ii. 629, 637.
—— of Middleton, ii. 633, 638.
Philip, ii. 633, 638.
Robert, i. 318.
—— of Badsworth, ii. 592.
Thomas, ii. 1364, 1426.
—— of Duncote, ii. 633, 638.
William, of Duncote, ii. 632, 638.
Doleval. *See* Delavall.
Dollabran. *See* Dolobran.
Dolman. *See* Doleman.
Dolobran (Dollabran, Dolobren, Dolobron, Doslebrane), co. Montgomery, i. 979, 1097; ii. 1087, 1335, 1384.
Dolphin, Richard, ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 1369.
Dolphinton (Dolphington), Lanarkshire, ii. 1152, 1391.
Domvile (Dumvill):
Nicholas, ii. 608, 714.
William, ii. 1436.
Donaldson, David, ii. 1150, 1390.
Doncaster, co. York, i. 706; ii. 662.
Done. *See* Dove.
Donegal (Dovegol, Dungall), co.:
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1363.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Donhead (Dinehead), co. Wilts, ii. 983.
Donington (Dannington), co. Lincoln, ii. 972.
Donnel, Henry, ii. 1148, 1387.
Dooley, Mr., of Alveston, minister, ii. 983.
Dooman, William, ii. 759.
Doon, John, i. 122, 296, 464, 661.
Dorchester, co. Dorset, i. 181, 229; ii. 464, 661, 1066.
committee of sequestration in, i. 112.
mayor of, i. 112, 229.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Dorchester, Anne, countess of, executors of, ii. 262.
Dorchester, James, of Puckington, ii. 631, 637.
Dore, Philip, ii. 1080.
Dorislaus, Dr., minister to the Netherlands, murder of, ii. 575.
Dorking (Darkin), co. Surrey, ii. 1333.
Dormer:
Evesby, ii. 660.
John, i. 507, 542, 961, 1078, 1095, 1234, 1245; ii. 30, 293, 310, 461, 479, 523, 657, 677, 1062, 1321, 1329, 1334, 1364, 1380, 1407, 1427, 1444.
Peter, i. 456, 542.
Robert, ii. 1427, 1440.
—— Earl of Carnarvon, ii. 1427.
Dormet, John, i. 977.
Dorney (Dorny):
Major, ii. 1152, 1391, 1392.
John, i. 546, 966, 1083, 1136, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 758, 971, 1069, 1325, 1431.
Dornoch (Dornock), Sutherlandshire, ii. 1242, 1362.
assessment of, ii. 1145.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1155, 1395.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1155, 1395.
Dornock (Dornick), Dumfriesshire, ii. 1148, 1388.
Dorny. *See* Dorney.
Dorrand, Mr., minister, ii. 983.
Dorrel, Henry, of Worthen, ii. 41.
Dorrington, John, i. 148.

Dorset, co., i. 52, 459, 495, 685; ii. 869.
assessment of, i. 87, 224, 532, 757, 758, 959, 1073, 1108; ii. 27, 52, 287, 290, 458, 654, 904, 1030, 1059, 1235, 1357.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 90, 140, 147, 170, 229, 460, 544, 781 964, 1081; ii. 33, 296, 464, 661 1066, 1245, 1367.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 970.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 979.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1236; ii. 1323, 1430.
committee of sequestration in, i. 111.
defence of, i. 489, 490.
judges appointed in, ii. 758.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Cecil.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
raising of horses in, i. 514.
sheriff of. *See* Henley.
Dorset, Earl of. *See* Sackville.
Dorvis, Richard, ii. 1380.
Dosham, Agnun, ii. 270.
Doslebrane. *See* Dolobran.
Doubledays, Edmund, ii. 264.
Doughty (Doughtey):
Charles, ii. 1331, 1377.
Henry, of Thornley, ii. 625, 636.
Robert, ii. 671, 1076, 1330, 1375.
—— of Aylsham, ii. 473, 1439.
Samuel, ii. 1249.
Thomas, ii. 980.
William, of Dereham, ii. 1076.
Douglas (Dowglass):
Alexander, ii. 1149, 1388.
Dr. Alexander, ii. 1040, 1145, 1146, 1385, 1386.
Archibald, Lord Angus [Earl of Ormond], eldest son of the Marquess of Douglas, ii. 881.
—— of Dornock, ii. 1148, 1388.
—— of Lumsden, ii. 1146, 1386.
Sir Archibald, ii. 1154, 1394.
James, Earl of Queensberry, ii. 881.
Sir James, Lord Mordington, ii. 877.
John, ii. 1149, 1389.
—— of Kayston, the younger, ii. 1148, 1387.
Sir Joseph, of Dundas, the elder, ii. 1152, 1392.
William, Earl of Selkirk [afterwards Duke of Hamilton], ii. 881.
—— Marquess of Douglas, ii. 881.
—— of Morton, ii. 1148, 1388.
Sir William, of Kilhead, ii. 1148, 1388.
Dounstafnack. *See* Dunstaffnage.
Dounton, Richard, i. 536, 623, 637.
Douse. *See* Dowse.
Dove (Done):
Mr., i. 937; ii. 562, 689.
—— of Appleton, ii. 980.
Colonel, ii. 1373, 1374.
Francis, i. 977, 1095; ii. 45, 312, 481, 678, 1445.
—— alderman of Salisbury, ii. 1334, 1381.
Dove—*cont.*
John, i. 460, 977, 1095, 1244, 1255; ii. 42, 45, 139, 152, 308, 312, 477, 481, 674, 678, 760, 1084, 1334, 1381, 1437, 1445.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
Robert, ii. 675.
—— of East Bergholt, ii. 43, 309, 478.
Thomas, ii. 1335, 1381.
Dovegol. *See* Donegal.
Dover, co. Kent, i. 234, 336, 451, 541, 611, 630, 1040; ii. 36, 300, 469, 972, 980, 1246.
castle, i. 674, 692.
—— Constable of, ii. 1470.
—— Lieutenant of. *See* Boys.
erection of a French or Walloon church in, i. 845.
garrison of, ii. 99.
importation of bullion in the port of, ii. 495.
mayor of, i. 846, 968, 1085; ii. 119, 301, 469, 666, 1433.
merchant-strangers trading in, ii. 368.
port of, i. 20, 262, 391.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
unlicensed posts and carriers of letters to be suppressed, ii. 1012.
weekly post to and from Portsmouth, ii. 1010.
Dowdal, Laurence, of Athlumney, ii. 600.
Dowdeswell, Richard, ii. 261.
Dowglass. *See* Douglas.
Dowhill, Lanarkshire, ii. 1152, 1392.
Dowlam. *See* Downham.
Dowlton (Downton), co. Somerset, ii. 1378, 1442.
Dowman (Downham):
John, i. 186, 522.
William, i. 969, 1086; ii. 37, 302, 470, 667, 1072, 1327, 1372, 1435.
Down, co., ii. 740, 927.
assessment of, ii. 1244, 1363.
forfeited lands in, ii. 723, 743.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Downe [? Dowse], Edward, i. 1092.
Downeall, Thomas, i. 317.
Downer, Joseph, i. 383, 556.
Downes. *See* Downs.
Downhall, William, i. 1088.
Downham (Dowlam, Downam), co. Lancaster, i. 114, 968.
Downham. *See* Dowman.
Downing (Dawning):
Mr., ii. 1268.
—— late bailiff of Kirkcudbright, ii. 1155, 1395.
Calibute, i. 186.
Dr. Calibute, of Hackney, i. 182.
George, ii. 1040, 1064, 1067, 1074, 1084.
Downs (Downes):
Mr., minister, ii. 983.
Colonel, ii. 64, 562, 689.
Griffith, ii. 1336.

Downs—*cont.*
John, i. 94, 116, 151, 234, 335, 451, 540, 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1242, 1255; ii. 44, 310, 479, 523, 652, 668, 669, 673, 676, 696, 703, 973, 974, 1078, 1273, 1327, 1333, 1374, 1444.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
Colonel John, ii. 471, 1290, 1373, 1380, 1403, 1436.
Richard, ii. 668, 676, 1248, 1294, 1312, 1333, 1334, 1349, 1379.
—— commissioner of Excise, ii. 422.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
William, ii. 270.
Downstasnake. *See* Dunstaffnage.
Downton, co. Wilts, i. 1244; ii. 976, 1084, 1334, 1381, 1445.
*See also* Dowlton.
Downton (Dunton):
John, ii. 303.
Richard, i. 93, 114, 149, 232, 383, 400, 556, 970, 1087, 1177, 1239; ii. 471, 668, 973, 1040, 1073, 1327, 1373, 1436.
Dowsdale (Dowsedale), near Crowland, co. Lincoln, ii. 131.
Bank, fort at, i. 566.
Dowse (Douse):
Anthony, i. 1131.
Edward, i. 451, 624, 640, 696, 974, 976, 1094; ii. 477.
—— *See also* Downe.
Thomas, of Eldon, i. 335, 450, 540, 696, 975, 1092; ii. 477.
—— of Wall, i. 1092.
Dowsedale. *See* Dowsdale.
Doyley (Doile, Doiley, Doily, Doylie, Doyly):
Mr., i. 927.
Bray, of Adderbury, ii. 1331.
Charles, ii. 803, 973, 1040, 1073, 1373.
Lieut.-Colonel Charles, ii. 1294.
John, i. 456, 542, 961, 972, 973, 1078, 1090, 1241; ii. 1376, 1440.
Richard, ii. 1367.
Sir William, Knt., i. 623, 641, 971, 1089; ii. 40, 304, 473, 670, 1075, 1080, 1375, 1439.
—— Bart., ii. 1329.
Draffgate (Drafegate, Drafgate), Richard, i. 94, 116, 235, 543, 974, 1091.
Drake (Darke):
Mr., i. 905, 937, 1227, 1268.
Dr., ii. 981, 1459.
Francis, i. 94, 116, 150, 234, 335, 451, 541, 625, 636, 731, 854, 961, 976, 1078, 1093, 1209, 1234, 1243; ii. 975, 1081.
Sir Francis, Bart., i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 963, 1080, 1236; ii. 32, 296, 1065, 1429.
John, i. 963, 1080; ii. 32, 296, 1065, 1322, 1366.
—— of Ash, i. 963, 1080, 1236; ii. 32, 296, 464, 660, 1430.
—— of Ivybridge, ii. 1430.
Drake—*cont.*
Lawrence, of Isle Abbotts, ii. 631, 637
Dr. Roger, of St. Andrew's, Holborn i. 797, 874, 1191.
Thomas, i. 1236; ii. 1065, 1429.
—— of Wiscombe, i. 228, 963, 1080; ii. 32, 296, 464, 660, 1322, 1366.
William, ii. 119, 297, 465, 970, 1067
Sir William, Knt., i. 50; ii. 1427.
—— Bart., i. 1234.
Draper:
Henry, i. 90, 112, 147, 229, 544.
Robert, i. 356.
William, i. 925, 973, 1090, 1238, 1241; ii. 41, 119, 301, 306, 469, 474, 672, 1077, 1330, 1376, 1440.
Drapery, i. 276, 277.
Drawing boxes, ii. 1197.
Drayden, Draydon, Dreiden. *See* Dryden.
Drew, William, ii. 660.
Drewry. *See* Drury.
Dreyden, Dreydon, Driden. *See* Dryden.
Drimsynie in Lochgoilhead (Drumfinie), Argyllshire, ii. 1145.
Dring:
Richard, alderman of Nottingham, ii. 1075.
William, alderman of Nottingham, ii. 670.
Dringhoe (Dring), co. York, ii. 1067.
Drinkstone (Drington), co. Suffolk, i. 235.
Drinkwater, John, ii. 264.
Drogheda (Tredagh), co. Louth, i. 1149, 1153, 1154, 1164; ii. 733.
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1363.
parliameniary representation of, ii. 932.
Droghedaly, Ireland, i. 1056.
Droitwich, co. Worcester, ii. 632.
Drugs, i. 276; ii. 848, 1188.
[list of], ii. 1200–1206.
Drum in Liberton (Drun), Edinburghshire, ii. 1152, 1391.
Drumaston, Wigtownshire, ii. 1155, 1395.
Drumer. *See* Drymen.
Drumfinie. *See* Drimsynie.
Drummond (Drumond), Perthshire, governor of. *See* Elsmoore.
Drummond (Drumond):
David, of Invermay, ii. 1153, 1393.
George, of Carlowrie, ii. 1152, 1392.
James, Lord Drummond [afterwards Earl of Perth], ii. 881, 1153, 1393.
—— of Machany, ii. 881.
John, of Balloch, ii. 1153, 1393.
—— Earl of Perth, ii. 881.
Sir Robert, of Midhope, ii. 1152, 1392.
[*afterwards* Ker], William, Earl of Roxburghe, ii. 881, 1150, 1390.
Drumsin, Argyllshire, ii. 1386.
Drun. *See* Drum.
Drury (Drewry):
Anthony, ii. 190.
John, ii. 1133.
Robert, ii. 1076.
Thomas, ii. 1076, 1330, 1375, 1439.
William, i. 539, 622, 639, 967, 1084; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 1071, 1326, 1370.

Drury—*cont.*
William, alderman of Nottingham, i. 50, 642 ; ii. 670, 1075, 1329, 1375, 1439.
Dry, Thomas, ii. 1308.
Dryden (Drayden, Draydon, Dreiden, Dreyden, Dreydon, Driden) :
Erasmus, i. 547, 971, 1088 ; ii. 39. 304, 472,669.
John, ii. 1326, 1370, 1433.
Sir John, Knt. and Bart., i. 50, 93, 115, 150, 233, 528, 547, 620, 636, 804, 853, 970, 1084, 1088, 1208, 1240 ; ii. 39, 304, 472, 669, 973, 1026, 1074.
Sir Robert, Bart., ii. 1329, 1374, 1438.
William, i. 971, 1088 ; ii. 39, 304, 472, 669.
Dryhurst (Dayhurst) :
Francis, ii. 273.
Richard, ii. 312, 481, 678.
Drymen (Drumer), Stirlingshire, ii. 1148, 1387.
Dublin, i. 181, 286, 1056, 1149, 1153, 1154, 1164 ; ii. 746.
alderman of. *See* Tigh.
archbishop of, ii. 357.
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1362.
castle, i. 195, 1150 ; ii. 1104.
free school in, ii. 356.
governor of. *See* Hewson.
manors and lands of the late archbishop and of the dean and chapter of St. Patrick vested in trustees, ii. 356.
packet boats from and to Chester, ii. 1009.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
recorder of. *See* Bice.
Trinity College, ii. 356, 1108.
Dublin, co., ii. 736, 749, 750, 753.
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1362.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
rebels' lands in, ii. 820.
Ducey. *See* Ducy.
Duchall near Port Glasgow (Duchele), Renfrewshire, ii. 1154, 1393.
Duck (Ducke) :
Arthur, ii. 259.
Nicholas, ii. 1065, 1430.
Richard, i. 1236 ; ii. 660, 1065.
Robert, ii. 1065.
Duckenfield (Duckinfield, Duckingfield) :
James, ii. 1072, 1434.
Robert, i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 543, 642, 962, 1079, 1235, 1254 ; ii. 31, 294, 343, 462, 482, 483, 658, 679, 680, 969, 1063, 1086, 1321, 1365, 1383.
Colonel Robert, ii. 1335.
William, ii. 1041.
Ducket (Duckett) :
Thomas, i. 111, 228, 243, 293, 538, 621, 637, 745, 961, 1078, 1234 ; ii. 31, 139, 294, 462, 658, 757, 1063, 1321, 1365.
—— the elder, ii. 1427.
—— the younger, ii. 1321, 1365, 1427.
William, ii. 678, 1381, 1445.
Duckinfield, Duckingfield. *See* Duckenfield.
Ducy (Ducey, Duse), Richard, alderman of Bath, ii. 308, 476, 477, 674.
Duddingston (Dudiston), Linlithgowshire, ii. 1152, 1392.
Dudhope (Dudope), Viscount. *See* Scrimgeour.
Dudiston. *See* Duddingston.
Dudley, co. Worcester, ii. 632.
Dudley (Dudeley) :
Dud, of Greenlodge, ii. 631, 638.
Colonel Dud, of Dudley, ii. 632, 638.
William, ii. 1074, 1375.
Duffus, Lord. *See* Sutherland.
Dugley. *See* Dingley.
Duhallow (du Hawley), Barony of, co. Cork, forfeited lands in, ii. 726.
Duick. *See* Dewick.
Duilly, William Lloid, i. 1247.
Duke :
Captain, i. 336, 541.
Edward, ii. 1248.
Sir Edward, Knt., i. 235, 537.
George, i. 451, 1062, 1120, 1238 ; ii. 36, 300, 469, 665, 1071, 1326, 1371, 1433.
Richard, i. 1080 ; ii. 1065, 1322, 1366, 1430, 1433.
Robert, i. 1236.
—— of Otterton, i. 963, 1080 ; ii. 32, 296, 464, 660.
Duleek (Dulick), Barony of, co. East Meath, forfeited lands in, ii. 723, 743.
Dullender. *See* Dallender.
Duloe (Dulo), co. Cornwall, ii. 1429.
Dumbarton (Dunbarton) :
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
castle, governor of. *See* Davis.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1148, 1387.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1148, 1387.
Dumbartonshire :
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1148, 1387.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Dumbermeire. *See* Combermere.
Dumfernling. *See* Dunfermline.
Dumfries (Dumfrees, Dumfrieze) :
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
committee for assessment of, ii. 1148, 1388.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1148, 1388.
Dumfriesshire :
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1148, 1388.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
suppression of theft, &c. in, ii. 1263, 1265.
Dumpster. *See* Dempster.
Dumvill. *See* Domvile.
Dun. *See* Dunn.

Dunbar (Dumbar), Haddingtonshire:
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1151, 1390.
bailiff of, ii. 1151, 1390.
battle of, ii. 877.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
Dunbar (Dunbarr):
—, of Westfield, ii. 1149, 1388.
Alexander, ii. 1149, 1151, 1389, 1391.
David, ii. 1149, 1388.
—— of Baldon, ii. 1155, 1395.
Henry, Viscount, of Holderness, ii. 592.
John, ii. 1155, 1395.
—— of Mochrum, ii. 1155, 1395.
Patrick, of Sidree, ii. 1155, 1394.
William, ii. 1149, 1389.
Dunbarton. *See* Dumbarton.
Duncan, Duncane. *See* Duncombe.
Duncannon Fort, co. Wexford, i. 499.
Dunch (Dunsh):
Edmund, i. 170, 227, 455, 456, 541, 542, 961, 972, 1078, 1090, 1234, 1241; ii. 30, 41, 293, 306, 461, 474, 657, 672, 1061, 1077, 1246, 1364, 1369, 1376, 1381.
Hungerford, ii. 1426, 1440.
John, ii. 1062, 1080, 1442.
Samuel, i. 925, 961, 1078; ii. 30, 293, 461, 657, 1026, 1061, 1364.
—— of Pusey, ii. 968.
Duncoats. *See* Duncote.
Duncombe (Duncan, Duncane, Duncomb, Duncome, Duncon, Duncumb, Dunscombe):
Mr., ii. 1333, 1379.
George, i. 976, 1094; ii. 676, 1082, 1379, 1443.
—— of Shalford, i. 1223, 1243.
Lieut.-Colonel George, ii. 1333.
Sir John, Knt., ii. 1426.
Robert, i. 168, 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093, 1243; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675, 1080, 1081, 1333, 1379.
Roger, ii. 1082, 1443.
Thomas, ii. 1062.
—— of Broughton, ii. 657, 1321, 1364, 1427.
William, i. 50, 169, 227, 543, 620, 635, 960, 1077.
—— the elder, ii. 1150, 1389.
Duncote (Duncoats), co. York, ii. 632, 633.
Dundas, Linlithgowshire, ii. 1152, 1392.
Dundas, George, of Duddingston, ii. 1152, 1392.
Dundee, Forfarshire:
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1150, 1389.
magistrates of, ii. 1150, 1389.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
Dunet, Thomas, i. 1112.
Dunfermline (Dumfernling), Fifeshire:
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1149, 1389.
Dunfermline—*cont.*
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost, and bailiffs of, ii. 1149, 1389.
Dungall. *See* Donegal.
Dunham, Great, co. Norfolk, ii. 981.
Duning, William, of Cold Ashton, i. 182.
Dunkirk, ii. 496.
Dunkirkers, French, i. 33.
Dunlop (Dunlope), Ayrshire, ii. 1147, 1385.
Dunlop (Dunlep, Dunlepe, Dunlope):
Allan, ii. 1147, 1386.
James, ii. 1147, 1385.
John, ii. 1147, 1386.
Dunlugus, Banffshire, ii. 1145, 1386.
Dunn (Dun):
Mr., ii. 973.
George, i. 1130; ii. 198.
Thomas, ii. 1247.
Dunnally, co. Tipperary, ii. 600.
Dunolly in Kilmore and Kilbride (Dinellut), Argyllshire, ii. 1145, 1386.
Dunscombe. *See* Duncombe.
Dunsh. *See* Dunch.
Dunsmore, Lord. *See* Leigh.
Dunstable - Houghton. *See* Houghton-Regis.
Dunstaffnage (Dounstafnack, Downstasnake), Argyllshire, ii. 1145, 1386.
Dunteer, James, ii. 1308.
Dunton. *See* Downton.
Dunwich, co. Suffolk, parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Duppy (Duppe), William, i. 1011, 1246.
Durant, Mr., of Canterbury, ii. 980.
Durdand, Andrew, ii. 259.
Durell (Dural, Durel):
Aaron, i. 460, 964, 1081, 1241; ii. 33, 297, 465, 661, 1066.
—— alderman of Poole, i. 111, 229.
Moyses, ii. 1066, 1323, 1430.
Durham (Duresme), i. 546; ii. 624, 969.
abolition of the title of bishop of, i. 879, 887.
bishop of, i. 831, 832.
—— *See also* Morton.
bishopric of, i. 171, 173, 703, 704.
—— chancellor of, i. 832.
cathedral of, i. 670.
dean and chapter of, possessions of, i. 670, 671, 813.
judges to hold an Assize at, ii. 517, 907, 1305.
maintenance of preaching ministers in, i. 669, 812.
mayor of, i. 964, 1081, 1142; ii. 1067.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Durham (Duresm), co., i. 173, 435, 645, 739, 832; ii. 391.
assessment of, i. 88, 225, 533, 630, 632, 705, 959, 1073, 1108; ii. 27, 52, 288, 290, 458, 654, 904, 1030, 1059, 1235, 1357.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 90, 147, 229, 544, 643, 707, 964, 1081, 1112; ii. 33, 297, 465, 661, 1066, 1246, 1367.

Durham, co.—*cont.*
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 969.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 979.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1142, 1236; ii. 1323, 1430.
committee of sequestration in, i. 112.
committee for taking accompts in, i. 739.
impropriations and revenues in, ii. 377.
judges appointed in, ii. 758.
justices of, ii. 518.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Vane.
maintenance of preaching ministers in, i. 670.
members of parliament for, i. 1141.
—— *See also* Vane.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
raising of forces in, i. 704, 705.
rents and revenues due to the King or Queen in, i. 1176.
sequestration of delinquents' estates in, i. 708.
sheriff of, ii. 518, 908, 1307.
—— *See also* Vane.
Durham [? Downham, co. Lancaster], i. 546.
*See also* Dyrham.
Durie in Scoonie (Dury), Fifeshire, ii. 1149, 1389.
Durley, Charles, ii. 299, 468, 664.
Duse. *See* Ducy.
Dutch officers, ii. 99.
Dutch Protestant churches, i. 196.
Dutton, co. Chester, ii. 623.
Dutton:
Peter, ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 1063.
Richard, alderman of Chester, i. 876.
—— of Kefennern, ii. 634, 638.
William, ii. 1246, 1431.
Dyer (Dier):
George, i. 1113; ii. 678, 1084.
—— of Heytesbury, ii. 481.
Dyke (Dike):
Daniel, ii. 856, 980.
Robert, i. 451, 540.
Thomas, i. 169.
Sir Thomas, ii. 1444.
William, ii. 1082.
Dykes, Leonard, ii. 1429.
Dymer, John, ii. 1332.
Dymock (Dimmock, Dimock, Dymmock, Dymot):
—, ii. 991.
Charles, ii. 1435.
Humphrey, i. 1184; ii. 47, 209, 211, 313, 483, 679.
Thomas, i. 979, 1097, 1184; ii. 47, 209, 211, 314, 483, 680, 976, 1086, 1383.
Dymond. *See* Diamond.
Dynon [? Dixon], Edward, i. 972.
Dynton. *See* Dinton.
Dyrham (Durham), co. Gloucester, ii. 1431.
Dysart (Dysert), Fifeshire:
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1149, 1389.
Dysart—*cont.*
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1149, 1389.
Dyver, Robert, i. 1146.

# E.

Eade, Dr., ii. 1063.
Eaden. *See* Eden.
Eakins, Mr., of Fensham, ii. 293, 461.
Eales. *See* Eeles.
Ealing, co. Middlesex, manors and lands of Sir John Penruddocke, Knt., in, i. 785.
Eames (Eamis, Emis, Emys, Ennis):
Edward, alderman of Lincoln, i. 969, 1086, 1239; ii. 38, 302, 470, 667, 1073, 1327, 1372, 1435.
John, i. 317.
Eamly, Walter, ii. 678.
Earbery. *See* Irby.
Eare. *See* Eure.
Earith (Erith), co. Huntingdon, ii. 131.
Earle (Earl, Erle):
Christopher, i. 964, 1081; ii. 33, 296, 464, 661, 663, 1069, 1324, 1368.
Daniel, ii. 1075, 1375, 1438.
Erasmus, i. 538, 971, 1089.
—— serjeant at law, i. 1240; ii. 40, 304, 305, 473, 474, 670, 1039, 1439.
—— recorder of Norwich, ii. 671, 1076, 1330, 1375.
—— steward of Norwich, i. 623, 640, 972, 1089.
John, of Bishopstone, i. 182.
Sir Richard, Bart., i. 622, 641, 969, 1086, 1239; ii. 37, 302, 667, 1072, 1372, 1435.
Thomas, i. 111, 460, 544, 964, 1080, 1081, 1236, 1241.
Sir Walter, Knt., i. 90, 111, 139, 140, 147, 229, 394, 460, 544, 669, 723, 804, 853, 905, 964, 1081, 1209, 1236, 1241; ii. 970, 1066, 1430.
—— lieutenant of the Ordnance, i. 484, 579, 581, 737.
Earls (Earles) Colne, co. Essex, ii. 1324.
Earlston (Earleston), Kirkcudbrightshire, ii. 1155, 1395.
Earnley (Earnely, Ernley):
John, ii. 1248, 1381.
—— junior, ii. 1445.
Thomas, ii. 260.
Walter, ii. 1381.
Earnslaw in Eccles (Erislaw), Berwickshire, ii. 1146, 1386.
Earsby, William, i. 383, 556.
Earsham, Ersham [co. Norfolk], i. 171.
Earth or clay used in fulling not to be transported, i. 1059.
Earthenware, i. 277; ii. 849, 1189.
Easmore in Hanley Castle, co. Worcester, ii. 377.
Eason, John, of Bedford, ii. 30, 293, 461.
East Beachworth. *See* Betchworth.
East Grinstead, co. Sussex, parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.

East Indies, ii. 613.
Eastbury, co. Berks, ii. 623.
Eastcott, co. Wilts, ii. 120, 312, 481.
Eastcourt. *See* Estcourt.
Easter Moncreiff (Moncrith), Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Easthomeley, i. 182.
Easthop. *See* Estop.
Eastington (Effington, Estington) co. Gloucester, i. 181; ii. 980.
Eastleigh (Eastly), co. Southampton; ii. 631.
Eastlow. *See* Looe, East.
Easton:
John, ii. 1426.
—— alderman of Bedford, ii. 293, 461, 656, 1061, 1320, 1364.
Eastquantonhead. *See* Quantoxhead, East.
Eastwell. *See* Eriswell.
Eastwich. *See* Estwick.
Eastwick [in Criftins], co. Salop, ii. 630. *See also* Estwick.
Eatale. *See* Etal.
Eaton. *See* Eton.
Eaton (Eatan, Eaten):
John, minister, ii. 979.
Philip, ii. 1072.
—— of Great Hale, ii. 1372.
Samuel, minister, ii. 978.
Thomas, i. 1237; ii. 971.
Eaton Bridge. *See* Edenbridge.
Eatons [in Ashurst] co. Sussex, ii. 1380.
Ebarall. *See* Eboral.
Ebison, Robert, alderman of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, ii. 1077.
Ebony wood, ii. 1206.
Eboral (Ebarall, Ebral, Ebrall):
Samuel, ii. 1248, 1381, 1445.
—— of Coventry, ii. 1334.
Eccleston, co. Lancaster, ii. 626–629.
Eccleston Magna, co. Lancaster, ii. 629.
Eccleston:
John, i. 961, 1078.
Richard, ii. 1294.
Echt near Aberdeen (Aight), ii. 1146, 1385.
Eckington (Ekington), i. 181.
co. Worcester, ii. 262.
Eckwood, Selkirkshire, ii. 1154, 1394.
Edderston. *See* Edgerston.
Eddrington, Richard, i. 1081.
Eden in Easington (Edrue), Little, co. Durham, i. 707.
Eden (Eaden, Edon):
Dr., i. 621, 637, 783.
Henry, ii. 293, 460, 656, 1066, 1430.
John, i. 169, 170. 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 965, 1083, 1237; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 1068, 1368, 1431.
Dr. Thomas, i. 487, 669.
Edenbridge (Eaton Bridge), co. Kent, ii. 1071.
Edenhall (Ednol), co. Cumberland, ii. 623.
Edgar (Edger):
John, of Wedderlie, ii. 1146, 1386.
Thomas, ii. 309, 478, 675, 1080, 1333, 1379.
Edgbury, John, i. 979, 1097.
Edge, co. Chester, ii. 1428.
Edge:
Major Oliver, ii. 1326, 1371.
Timothy, ii. 1078, 1331, 1377, 1441.
—— of Horton, ii. 42, 307, 476, 673.
Edgefield (Edgfield), co. Norfolk, ii. 981.
Edgel, Edgell. *See* Edzell.
Edger. *See* Edgar.
Edgerston (Edderston), Roxburghshire, ii. 1154, 1394.
Edinburgh (Edenburgh, Edinborough), i. 198.
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1149, 1388.
deputies at, assent to the union, ii. 872.
Exchequer at, ii. 1263.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provosts and bailiffs of, ii. 1149, 1388.
town clerk of. *See* Thompson.
Edinburghshire:
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1148, 1388.
Edington, Berwickshire, ii. 1146, 1386.
Edington, co. Wilts, ii. 1445.
Edisbury, John, i. 1247; ii. 1086, 1383, 1448.
Edlesborough, co. Buckingham, ii. 1321.
Edlin (Edlyn):
Edmund, ii. 472, 669.
Samuel, i. 383, 556.
Thomas, ii. 1438.
William, ii. 1328.
Edmeston. *See* Edmonstone.
Edmonds (Edmunds):
Edward, i. 317; ii. 1084, 1381.
George, ii. 1082, 1380.
John, ii. 1427.
Simon, i. 1087.
—— alderman of London, i. 38, 970, 1007.
—— —— commissioner and governor of Excise, i. 203, 279, 366, 578, 611, 861; ii. 422.
William, ii. 1082.
Edmondthorpe, co. Leicester, ii. 1072.
Edmonstone (Edmeston), James, Lord of Woolmet, ii. 876, 877, 885.
Edmonton, co. Middlesex, ii. 1436
Ednol. *See* Edenhall.
Edon. *See* Eden; Eydon.
Edrue, Little. *See* Eden, Little.
Edwards:
Mr., i. 937; ii. 64.
—— eldest son of William, ii. 1245.
Anthony, alderman of Gloucester, ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 737, 738, 1069, 1325, 1369, 1431.
Humphrey, i. 447, 450, 452, 623, 624, 637, 640, 905, 970, 973, 976, 1011, 1087, 1091, 1094, 1112, 1243, 1254; ii. 20, 38, 39, 41, 153, 303, 306, 461, 467, 471, 472, 475, 479, 523, 562, 657, 663, 668, 669, 673, 676, 689.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
James, the elder, ii. 1245.
John, ii. 1070.

Edwards—*cont.*
Ralph, ii. 1078.
Richard, i. 169, 543, 853, 1077, 1209, 1234; ii. 30, 293, 345, 460, 523, 656, 968, 1061, 1085, 1320, 1364, 1383.
—— of Pentrewarn, ii. 630, 637.
Simon, ii. 475, 673.
Thomas, ii. 761, 1078.
—— of Kilhenery, ii. 119, 307, 475, 673.
William, i. 111, 228, 543, 962, 1079; ii. 658, 1063.
Col. William, alderman of Chester, i. 1235; ii. 1428.
—— —— appointed mayor of Chester, i. 877.
Edzell (Edgel, Edgell), Forfarshire, ii. 1150, 1389.
Eeles (Eales, Eels):
Nathaniel, ii. 980.
William, i. 356, 1238; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 1070, 1370.
Eelin, Arthur, of Bradfield, ii. 968.
Effington. *See* Eastington.
Egermon. *See* Egremont.
Egerton (Eggerton):
Sir Charles, Knt., i. 965, 973, 1082, 1091, 1245.
John, Earl of Bridgewater, i. 852, 1208; ii. 1427.
Sir John, Bart., i. 970, 1088.
Peter, i. 92, 114, 149, 232, 546, 707, 758, 968, 1085, 1142, 1239.
—— member of Parliament for co. Lancaster, i. 711.
Philip, ii. 1428.
Randolph, ii. 1347, 1412.
Richard, i. 979, 1097; ii. 31, 46, 294, 313, 462, 482, 659, 679.
—— of Ridley, ii. 623, 635.
Eggleton. *See* Egleton.
Egham (Eggham), co. Surrey, i. 181; ii. 521, 983.
Egiocke (Egioke, Egyock), John, i. 1113, 1244; ii. 44, 310, 480, 677, 1082, 1380, 1444.
Eglesfield, Thomas, i. 1246.
Egleton (Eggleton), Christopher, i. 961, 1078; ii. 31, 293, 461, 657, 757, 968, 1062, 1321, 1364, 1427.
Eglinton (Egglintoun), eldest son of the Earl of. *See* Montgomerie.
Egremont (Egermon), co. Cumberland, ii. 623.
Egton, co. York, ii. 634.
Egwicke, John, i. 1095.
Egyock. *See* Egiocke.
Eir, Eire, Eires. *See* Eyre.
Eithie (Eithy), Earl of. *See* Carnegie.
Elcock (Elliock), Francis, ii. 1368, 1446.
Eld, Francis, ii. 673, 1078.
Eldon (Elden), co. Southampton, i. 335, 450, 540, 696, 975, 1092; ii. 477.
Eldred, John, i. 169, 170, 229, 243, 292, 537, 621, 638, 965, 1083; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 1068, 1431.
Eldrige, Robert, ii. 1062.
Elector, Prince. *See* Charles Lewis.
Elephants' teeth, i. 214; ii. 1206.
Elford, co. Devon, ii. 1065.
Elford:
Mr., of West Monkton, minister ii. 982.
John, i. 963, 1080; ii. 32, 296, 660, 970, 1065, 1366, 1430.
Elgin (Elgen):
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1149, 1389.
magistrates of, ii. 1149, 1389.
parliamentary representation of, i. 931.
Elginshire:
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1149, 1388.
parliamentary representation of ii. 930.
Elgin, Earl of. *See* Bruce.
Elham, co. Norfolk, i. 171.
Elies. *See* Ellis.
Eliot. *See* Elliot.
Eliston, John, of Gestingthorp, i. 243.
Elkenhard, Edward, ii. 1371.
Elkenhead, Edward, ii. 1431.
Elks hair for saddles, ii. 1211.
Ellaston (Ellison):
Jeffrey, ii. 1327, 1373.
Lieut.-Colonel Jeffrey, ii. 1326.
Ellel, co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Ellerker, John, ii. 1067.
Ellesdon, Anthony, ii. 661.
Ellesworth. *See* Elsworth.
Ellice. *See* Ellis.
Ellingham, co. Northumberland, ii. 1077.
Elliock. *See* Elcock.
Elliot (Eliot, Elliott, Ellyot, Elyot):
Lieut.-Colonel, of Stobs, ii. 882.
Edward, i. 461, 545, 962, 1079; ii. 31, 294, 463, 659, 1064, 1322, 1366, 1429.
Francis, burgess of Selkirk, ii. 1154, 1394.
Sir Gilbert, ii. 1154, 1394.
John, i. 443, 461, 540, 545, 696, 962, 1079, 1235, 1248; ii. 15, 47, 314, 1428.
—— junior, ii. 1087, 1384.
—— senior, ii. 1087, 1336, 1384.
—— of Ringwood, i. 451.
Julian, ii. 267.
Samuel, i. 388.
William, i. 1223, 1243; ii. 1333, 1443.
Sir William, Knt., i. 94, 116, 150, 234, 451, 624, 636, 731, 976, 1093, 1243.
Ellis (Elies, Ellice, Ellys):
Mr., i. 658, 1016.
—— minister, ii. 978, 984.
Andrew, i. 1184; ii. 209, 343, 761, 976, 1086, 1335, 1383, 1448.
Edmund, i. 740, 1086, 1239; ii. 37, 302, 345, 470, 667, 1072.
Edward, of Gilfield, B.D., i. 182.
John, i. 112, 544; i. 1149, 1331, 1376, 1388, 1432.
—— junior, i. 186.
Dr. John, minister, ii. 345, 984.
Matthew, ii. 659.
Robert, i. 388; ii. 301, 469, 1079.
—— of Paulharburn, ii. 624, 635.
—— of Towthorpe, ii. 632, 638.

Ellis—*cont.*
Roger, i. 979, 1097 ; ii. 47, 314, 483, 679.
Thomas, ii. 1247, 1327, 1332, 1335.
—— of Wellingore, ii. 1372, 1435.
—— of Wyham, ii. 1435.
William, i. 114, 294, 539, 546, 622, 641, 691, 797, 839, 853, 969, 1086, 1209, 1239 ; ii. 37, 302, 470, 523, 667, 1327, 1372.
—— recorder of Boston, i. 969, 1086.
—— Solicitor-General, ii. 1072, 1435.
—— of Coton, ii. 631, 638.
Ellison :
Robert, i. 643, 973, 1090, 1236, 1241 ; ii. 1066, 1430, 1440.
—— sheriff of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, i. 707, 739.
*See also* Ellaston.
Elliston :
Peter, ii. 759, 762, 911, 944.
—— a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 753, 762, 911, 912.
Ellridge. *See* Elridge.
Ellyot. *See* Elliot.
Ellys. *See* Ellis.
Elm Leam near Upwell (Elme Leame), co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Elmes (Elms) :
Richard, ii. 1326, 1370, 1433.
Thomas, i. 529, 547, 620, 636 ; ii. 39, 304, 472, 669.
—— of Greens Norton, ii. 1375, 1438.
—— of Warmington, ii. 1329, 1375, 1438.
—— senior, i. 970, 1088.
Elmines, Edward, alderman of Worcester, ii. 760.
Elmington. *See* Elmton.
Elmley (Elmly), co. Worcester, ii. 262.
Elms. *See* Elmes.
Elmsall (Empsal), co. York, i. 705.
Elmton in Eythorne (Elmington), co. Kent, i. 336, 451, 541, 1062, 1119.
Elphinstone :
Alexander, Lord Elphinstone, ii. 882.
James, Lord Coupar, ii. 882, 1150, 1153, 1389, 1393.
Elridge (Ellridge), John, alderman of Bristol, i. 797, 798.
Elsden (Elseden), John, ii. 1066, 1367.
Elsdon in Lyonshall (Elston), co. Hereford, ii. 1070, 1369.
Elsing, co. Norfolk, ii. 1439.
Elsing (Elsinge, Elsyng, Elysynge) :
Henry, i. 1246 ; ii. 851, 870.
—— clerk of Parliament, i. 187, 930.
—— keeper of the records concerning the bishops' lands, i. 894, 895, 911, 949, 1015, 1122, 1123, 1216.
Elsinore (Elsnore), Denmark, cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
Elsmoore (Elsinore), George, governor of Drummond, ii. 1153, 1393.
Elston, co. Nottingham, ii. 970.
Elston, John, ii. 265.
Elswick, co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Elsworth (Ellesworth), co. Cambridge, i. 181.
Elsyng, Elsynge. *See* Elsing.
Eltherington, Richard, i. 1082.
Elton, co. Durham, ii. 624.
Elton, co. Huntingdon, ii. 978.
Elton :
Ambrose, i. 95, 151 ; ii. 1369.
—— junior, i. 170, 1237 ; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664.
—— senior, i. 966, 1084.
Lieut.-Colonel Richard, ii. 1248.
Eltonhead, co. Lancaster, ii. 627.
Eltonhead :
Edward, ii. 139, 1071.
Richard, of Eltonhead, junior, ii. 627, 636.
Elvins (Elvines) :
Edward, ii. 1334.
—— alderman of Worcester, i. 1245 ; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 976, 1083, 1444.
—— of Worcester, ii. 1134.
Elwes (Elvis, Elways, Elwayes, Elwys) :
Jervase, ii. 668, 1443.
John, ii. 657, 1062, 1426.
Elwick, co. Durham, ii. 624.
Elwood, Walter, i. 1113 ; ii. 41, 306, 474, 672, 759, 974, 1077, 1330, 1376.
Ely :
bishop of. *See* Wren.
mayor of. *See* Balaam.
Ely (Eley), Isle of, i. 51, 86, 190, 244, 245, 297, 298, 483, 644 ; ii. 99, 102.
assessment of, i. 224, 273, 292, 309, 323, 329, 352, 353, 369, 432, 516, 532, 615, 631, 742, 763, 810, 851, 958, 1073, 1108 ; ii. 27, 52, 287, 290, 458, 654, 903, 1030, 1058, 1234, 1356.
collection in, for the relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 140, 637, 765, 962, 1079 ; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 1063, 1245, 1365.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 969.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 978.
commissioners of a high court of justice sitting at Norwich Castle, ii. 492.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1234 ; ii. 1321, 1428.
committee of defence in, i. 243.
committee to execute martial law on deserters in, i. 715.
committee of Parliament in, i. 218, 248, 249.
defence of, i. 462.
deserters from the army in, i. 820
draining the great level of the Fens in, ii. 130, 899.
garrison of, i. 744.
governor of. *See* Russell.
judges appointed in, ii. 757.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* North.
maintenance of the forces in, i. 160.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
providing draught horses in, i. 654.
raising of forces in, i. 215, 216, 473, 736.
sequestration of delinquents' estates in, i. 309.
seizing goods of malignants in, i. 138.

Ely, Viscount Loftus of. *See* Loftus.
Ely, Thomas, ii. 1330, 1375.
Elyot. *See* Elliot.
Embo, Sutherlandshire, ii. 1155, 1394.
Emerson (Emmerson):
Alexander, i. 294, 539, 622, 641, 969, 1086; ii. 37, 302, 470, 667, 1072.
John, alderman of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, ii. 1440.
Robert, of Ludwel, ii. 624, 635.
Emery (emerie) stones, ii. 1206.
Emis. *See* Eames.
Emmerson. *See* Emerson.
Emperor, William, ii. 1330, 1375.
Empsal. *See* Elmsall.
Empson:
Charles, i. 232, 294, 539, 622, 642; ii. 37, 302, 470.
—— alderman of Boston, i. 969, 1086.
Francis, i. 622, 642, 969, 1086; ii. 1246.
John, ii. 1435.
Thomas, of Goole, ii. 633, 638.
Emys. *See* Eames.
Enderby, Daniel, i. 383, 556.
Enfield (Endfield, Enfeild), co. Middlesex, ii. 38, 303, 471, 668.
Chase, commissioners for surveying, ii. 1116, 1117, 1139.
—— one third to be sold, ii. 997.
manors and lands of Robert Jason in, i. 785.
England, Union of, with Scotland, ii. 871.
England, George, ii. 1375, 1439.
Englefield, Henry, of Ditton, ii. 630, 637.
Engleton. *See* Ingleton.
English:
Robert, ii. 1136.
Thomas, i. 460, 545, 1092; ii. 42, 307, 476, 674.
Enishcattery. *See* Scattery.
Eniskellen. *See* Enniskillen.
Ennington, co. Southampton, ii. 631.
Ennis (Ennise):
Edward, ii. 1070, 1370.
*See also* Eames.
Enniskillen (Inneskellyn), co. Fermanagh, parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Enniskillen (Eniskellen), Baron of. *See* Maguire.
Enosh, George, ii. 672.
Enterkine in Tarbolton (Ontisbin), Ayrshire, ii. 1147, 1385.
Entwistle, John, ii. 1371.
Envermay. *See* Invermay.
Epplely, co. York, ii. 633.
Epps, Allen, i. 968, 1085.
Epworth, co. Lincoln, ii. 629.
Erbury, Erby, Erbye. *See* Irby.
Erisey (Eresey, Eresy, Erisie, Errisey, Erysey):
James, i. 962, 1079; ii. 31, 294, 296, 462, 464, 659, 660, 970, 1065, 1322, 1365, 1366, 1429.
Richard, i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 461, 545, 962, 1079, 1235; ii. 31, 294, 462, 659, 1064, 1322, 1365, 1428.
Erislaw. *See* Earnslaw.
Eriswell (Eastwell), co. Suffolk, ii. 130.
Erith. *See* Earith.
Erle. *See* Earle.
Ermin, Ermine. *See* Armyne.
Ernley. *See* Earnley.
Errington:
Henry, of Beaufront, ii. 591.
John, of Elton, ii. 624, 635.
—— of Rudby, ii. 624, 635.
Lancelot, of East Denton, ii. 591.
Nicholas, of Ponteland, ii. 591.
Thomas, ii. 1440.
Errisey. *See* Erisey.
Erroll (Arroll), Earl of. *See* Hay.
Ersfeild, Ersfield. *See* Eversfield.
Ersham. *See* Earsham.
Ershfield. *See* Eversfield.
Erskine:
Alexander, Earl of Kellie, ii. 876, 885
James, Earl of Buchan, ii. 881.
Sir Charles, of Alva, ii. 1147, 1387.
Erysey. *See* Erisey.
Escote, Captain, i. 170.
Escough. *See* Aiscough.
Escours, Thomas, of Pinkney, ii. 1248.
Escourt. *See* Estcourt.
Esher (Eshur), co. Surrey, ii. 631.
Esind Bourn. *See* Glyndbourn.
Esmond, Sir Thomas, Knt., of co. Wexford, ii. 599.
Essex, co. i. 14, 51, 245, 272, 291, 325, 386, 423, 462, 625, 644, 651, 1252, 1258.
assessment of, i. 86, 144, 224, 292, 309, 323, 329, 352, 353, 368, 432, 515, 516, 530, 531, 615, 631, 651, 742, 763, 810, 851, 959, 1073, 1108; ii. 27, 52, 288, 290, 458, 654, 904, 1031, 1059, 1235, 1357.
collection in, for the relief of the Irish clergy, i. 285, 286.
—— for the relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 90, 140, 147, 169, 229, 246, 536, 621, 638, 765, 781, 965, 1082, 1112; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 1068, 1246, 1368.
commissioners of defence in, i. 51, 242, 243, 289, 291, 292, 745.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers, in, ii. 971.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 980.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1236; ii. 1324, 1431.
committee to execute martial law on deserters in, i. 715.
committee of Parliament in, i. 217, 248, 249.
committee of sequestration in, i. 112, 170.
deputy Lieutenants of, i. 161, 652.
deserters from the army in, i. 820.
judges appointed in, ii. 758.
justices of the peace in, i. 1140; ii. 350.
Lord Lieutenant of, i. 161, 652.
—— *See also* Rich.
maintenance of the forces in, i. 160.
manors and lands of William Lord Petre in, i. 784.

Essex—*cont.*
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
provision of draught horses in, i. 654.
raising of forces in, i. 215, 216, 245, 472, 736.
rebellion in, i. 1223.
scandalous clergy in, i. 371.
sequestration of delinquents' estates in, i. 309.
sheriff of. *See* Wiseman.
tumults in, ii. 319, 320.
unpaid assessment in, i. 161.
Essex, Earl of. *See* Devereux.
Essex, Charles, colonel, i. 13.
Essington :
—, ii. 1248.
Thomas, ii. 1333, 1379.
Estcourt (Eastcourt, Escourt) :
Richard, ii. 678.
Thomas, i. 230, 546, 966, 1083, 1136, 1237 ; ii. 35, 45, 299, 312, 467, 481, 664, 678, 1069, 1369, 1381, 1431, 1445.
—— of Sherston, i. 1095.
*Cf.* Escours.
Estington. *See* Eastington.
Estoft, Thomas, i. 644.
Estop (Easthop), Foulke, i. 1245 ; ii. 120, 311, 480, 677, 1083.
Estwick (Eastwich, Eastwick) :
Stephen, i. 5, 105, 880, 881, 888, 990, 1007, 1130, 1146, 1150, 1151, 1259, 1261 ; ii. 38, 82, 83, 92, 201, 302, 434, 917, 1070.
—— alderman of London, ii. 619, 973.
—— commissioner of Customs, i. 164.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Etal (Eatale), co. Northumberland, ii. 1076.
Etherington (Ethrington), Richard, ii. 33, 297, 465, 662.
Ethridge, William, ii. 266.
Eton (Eaton), co. Buckingham, ii. 31, 294, 461, 1020.
College, i. 984, 1077, 1095 ; ii. 85, 318, 490, 687.
—— election of scholars in, i. 758.
—— exemption from assessment, ii. 1401.
—— fellows of, ii. 1020.
—— provost of. *See* Rous.
—— *See also* Index of Subjects.
Ettingshall (Ettinsals), co. Stafford, ii. 42, 307, 476, 673.
Eure (Eare, Ewer, Ewre) :
Captain, i. 1141, 1245.
George, i. 965, 1082 ; ii. 33, 297, 465, 662, 1436.
—— Lord Eure, ii. 971, 1039, 1067, 1323, 1367, 1446.
Isaac, i. 1254.
Robert, i. 621, 637, 963, 1080.
Stephen, i. 383, 556.
William, late Lord Eure, ii. 633, 638.
Euxton, co. Lancaster, ii. 626, 628.
Evans :
David, ii. 1249.
Ellis, ii. 1383.
Herbert, ii. 991, 1086, 1448.
Hugh, ii. 1335.
John, ii. 1447.
Peter, ii. 47, 314, 483, 676, 679, 1082.
Rice, ii. 679, 1085, 1382.
Richard, i. 129, 461, 545, 963, 964, 1080, 1081 ; ii. 33, 296, 464, 660, 661, 680, 1086, 1323, 1367, 1430.
Captain Richard, i. 64.
Roger, ii. 475, 673, 759, 974, 1078, 1331, 1377, 1441.
Thomas, i. 335, 540, 978, 1096 ; ii. 21, 41, 47, 307, 314, 483, 680, 973, 1447, 1448.
—— of Han or Ham, ii. 1328, 1383.
—— of Illan, ii. 1086.
Eveleigh :
Gilbert, ii. 1065.
Nicholas, ii. 1323, 1367.
Evelyn (Evelin, Eveling, Evelyng) :
Arthur, i. 450 ; ii. 41, 119, 293, 306, 461, 474, 672, 1062, 1290, 1320, 1374.
Major Arthur, ii. 657.
George, i. 94, 116, 335, 451, 1243 ; ii. 973, 1443.
—— of Kingston, i. 234.
—— of Wotton, i. 116, 150, 234, 541, 625, 636, 731, 976, 1093.
John, ii. 1444.
Sir John, Knt., i. 94, 95, 116, 117, 151, 181, 234, 236, 541, 624, 636, 658, 696, 723, 731, 815, 853, 905, 974, 976, 977, 1016, 1092, 1093, 1095, 1208, 1209, 1243, 1244 ; ii. 45, 139, 311, 480, 677, 976, 1381, 1418, 1442, 1443, 1445.
—— of Godstone, i. 1165.
—— junior, i. 669, 839.
Richard, ii. 1444.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 1094 ; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1379.
Everard :
John, ii. 671.
Jonathan, ii. 1329.
Richard, ii. 1437.
Sir Richard, Knt. and Bart., i. 90, 112, 140, 147, 229, 243, 292, 536, 621, 638, 1082, 1236 ; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 1068, 1109, 1324, 1368, 1431.
Sir Robert [? Richard], Bart., i. 965.
Thomas, ii. 1330.
Everden. *See* Evernden.
Evered, Edward, ii. 264, 267.
Everet :
John, i. 1043, 1130, 1146 ; ii. 105.
Richard, i. 318.
Everingden. *See* Evernden.
Evernden (Everden, Everenden, Everingden, Everrenden) :
Captain, i. 234.
John, i. 624, 640, 976, 1094 ; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
Simon, i. 1242 ; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1082, 1334, 1380, 1444.
Captain Simon, i. 335, 540, 624, 640, 976, 1094.

Evernden—*cont.*
Walter, ii. 1380.
—— of Sedlescombe, ii. 1444.
—— senior, ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1082.
Eversden (Eversdon):
Joseph, ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 969.
Joshua, ii. 1063.
Eversfield (Ersfeild, Ersfield, Ershfield):
Thomas, of Dover, Knt., i. 234.
Sir Thomas, of Denne, i. 335, 451, 540, 624, 640, 976.
—— of Hollington, i. 1094.
Everton, Captain, i. 116.
Every. *See* Avery.
Evesham (Eversham), co. Worcester, i. 1113; ii. 983.
mayor of, i. 1113; ii. 120, 311, 480, 677, 1083, 1380.
Evirson, Charles, i. 546.
Evonds, Richard, i. 129.
Evyat, James, executor of, i. 678.
Ewbank, co. Westmorland, ii. 632.
Ewen, Thomas, ii. 345.
Ewens, Captain Emanuel, ii. 1332.
Ewer. *See* Eure.
Ewing, Patrick, ii. 1148, 1387.
Ewood [in Halifax], co. York, ii. 970.
Ewre. *See* Eure.
Excester. *See* Exeter.
Exchequer, i. 65, 133, 299, 629, 805, 1013, 1036, 1060, 1218; ii. 396, 517, 617, 908, 949, 993, 1005, 1012, 1016, 1263, 1306, 1466.
barons of, i. 301, 822, 1013, 1041, 1060, 1219; ii. 5, 62, 108, 139, 146, 149, 162, 165, 207, 333, 334, 375, 385, 562, 564, 852, 1039, 1182.
—— *See also* Atkins; Gates; Nicholas; Parker; Thorpe.
chief baron of, ii. 511, 1039.
—— *See also* Wilde.
officials to take solemn League and Covenant, i. 374.
remembrancers and clerks, of, ii. 206.
treasurer and chancellor of, ii. 1017.
Exchequer of Receipt, i. 65, 133, 299, 301; ii. 5, 918–921, 1414.
Excise:
auditors of, i. 287; ii. 206, 228.
—— *See also* Bond; Fauconberg.
commissioners of, i. 203, 278, 346, 366, 399, 476, 484, 501, 508, 512, 513, 528, 578, 626, 645, 691, 692, 725, 734, 745, 748, 768, 770–772, 775, 776, 788, 808, 809, 847, 861, 897, 899, 918, 951, 989; ii. 159, 213-234, 422, 823, 828, 850, 1350, 1353.
—— *See also* Manton.
commissioners for sequestering estates of defaulting farmers of, ii. 1342.
comptroller of, i. 847.
office of, i. 203, 651, 769.
treasurer for, in Broad Street, ii. 1277.
Exeter (Excester, Exceter, Exon), co. Devon, i. 52, 64, 65, 87. 129, 136, 137, 182, 459, 499, 500, 685; ii. 464, 625, 660, 979, 1323, 1366, 1367.
Exeter—*cont.*
aldermen of. *See* Bennet; Clarke; Crossing; Hackwell; Saunders; White.
assessment of, i. 224, 532, 757, 758, 959, 1073, 1108; ii. 27, 52, 287, 290, 458, 654, 904, 1030, 1059, 1235, 1357.
bishop of. *See* Brownrigg.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 90, 147, 228, 461, 545, 781, 964, 1081; ii. 32, 122, 296, 464, 660, 1066, 1245, 1366.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 970.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 979.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1236; ii. 1323, 1430.
committee of sequestration in, i. 111, 136, 137.
defence of, i. 489, 490.
deputy Lieutenants of, i. 65.
governor of. *See* Saunders.
judges appointed in, ii. 758.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Russell.
mayor of, i. 65, 90, 964, 1081, 1236; ii. 33, 296, 464, 661, 1245, 1430.
—— *See also* Clarke; White.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
receiver in, ii. 1066.
recorder of, i. 1236.
—— *See also* Bampfield; Prideaux.
sheriff of, ii. 1066, 1245.
—— *See also* Gould.
Exeter, Earl of. *See* Cecil.
Exmouth, co. Devon, ii. 463.
Exon. *See* Exeter.
Exton (Exon):
Edward, i. 231, 696, 975, 1092, 1093.
—— alderman of Southampton, i. 335, 345, 451, 540; ii. 43, 675, 1443.
John, judge of the Court of Admiralty, ii. 510.
Richard, ii. 308, 477.
Extron. *See* Oxstrand.
Eydon (Edon, Eyden), co. Northampton, ii. 1374, 1438.
Eye (Aye), co. Suffolk, ii. 975.
Eyre (Airs, Ares, Aries, Ayes, Ayre, Ayres, Eire, Eires, Eyers, Eyres):
—, i. 802.
Adam, ii. 99, 100, 102, 1067.
—— commissioner for surveying Sherwood forest, ii. 1116, 1139.
Anthony, ii. 1438.
Giles, i. 1244; ii. 312, 481, 678, 1084.
Henry, ii. 1248, 1381.
John, i. 707; ii. 33. 296, 464, 1323.
—— of Little Chalfield, ii. 678.
—— of Lyme Regis, ii. 464.
—— of Purbeck, ii. 1066.
—— of Renscombe, ii. 661.
Nathaniel, ii. 1067.
Robert, i. 540, 1235; ii. 32, 265, 295, 463, 660, 1064, 1248, 1322, 1366, 1429.
Rowland, of Hassop, ii. 521.
Captain Samuel, ii. 1334, 1381.

Eyre—*cont.*
Thomas, i. 456, 542, 800, 889, 961; ii. 87, 176, 198, 359, 692, 895, 942, 1074, 1084, 1327, 1334, 1373, 1381.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— of Bromham, ii. 312, 481, 678.
Sir Thomas, i. 1078.
William, i. 1095, 1244; ii. 312, 481, 678, 1084.
—— of Neston, ii. 1334, 1381.
—— of Salisbury, minister, ii. 983.
Colonel William, ii. 1445.
Eyton:
Philip, ii. 482, 679, 1435.
—— of Great Hale, ii. 1327.
Robert, ii. 1383.
Sir Robert, Knt., ii. 1078.
Eyves, Richard, of Bradley and Fishwick, ii. 627, 636.

## F.

Fagg (Fag, Fagge):
Colonel, ii. 1433.
John, i. 451, 624, 640, 1094, 1242, 1254; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1082, 1326, 1333, 1371, 1444.
(? Hagg), John, i. 976.
—— of Wiston, ii. 975.
Colonel John, ii. 1379.
Fail in Tarbolton (Foyle), Ayrshire, ii. 1147, 1385.
Fairbank, co. Cumberland, ii. 623.
Fairclough (Faircloth, Faircloth):
Mr., of Kenton, minister, ii. 983.
John, ii. 1325, 1370.
Litton, i. 119, 170.
Richard, of Mells, minister, ii. 982.
Samuel, ii. 856.
Fairdre in Llandyssil (Vaerdriff, Vairdriff, Veardriff, Verdreffe), co. Cardigan, ii. 313, 482, 679, 977, 1085.
Fairefax. *See* Fairfax.
Faireweather. *See* Fairweather.
Fairfax (Fairefax, Faireffax):
Charles, i. 91, 112, 148, 230, 544, 644, 705, 965, 1082, 1141, 1245; ii. 34, 297, 465, 662, 970, 1067, 1324, 1367, 1446.
—— of Menston, ii. 1040.
Ferdinando, Lord Fairfax, i. 91, 112, 148, 174, 189, 229, 230, 231, 391, 544, 643, 644, 691, 705, 706, 785, 853, 964, 965, 1081, 1082; ii. 99, 998.
—— General of the forces in the northern parts, i. 59.
Henry, ii. 1324, 1367, 1446.
—— junior, ii. 1067.
Sir Thomas, 3rd Lord Fairfax, i. 91, 112, 148, 229–231, 544, 643, 644, 650, 651, 653, 654, 656, 659, 685, 688, 705, 706, 712, 715, 727, 735, 740, 743, 745, 810–812, 822, 842, 844, 857–861, 940, 958, 964, 965, 984, 1008, 1081, 1082, 1132, 1141, 1149, 1245, 1254, 1255; ii. 2, 33, 34, 100, 102, 121, 297, 298, 335, 393, 465, 466, 661, 662, 970, 971, 997, 1067, 1068, 1273, 1290, 1323, 1324, 1332, 1367, 1368, 1373, 1418, 1437, 1445, 1446.
—— army of, i. 761, 764, 765, 766, 786, 788, 817, 818, 820, 843, 850, 958, 1015, 1020, 1025, 1026, 1051, 1058, 1063, 1107, 1111, 1125, 1128, 1132, 1170, 1174, 1223, 1251, 1256; ii. 22, 56, 121, 123, 168, 193, 196, 236, 237, 285.
—— chaplain to the regiment of. *See* Smalwood.
—— commander-in-chief of the army, i. 614, 660–662, 675, 676, 1006.
—— constable of the Tower, i. 1058.
—— governor of Hull, i. 714, 858.
—— member of Parliament for the West Riding of Yorkshire and the city of York, i. 711.
—— ordinance granting power to, to press soldiers, i. 696.
—— to appoint his inferior officers, i. 653.
William, ii. 1446.
Sir William, Knt., i. 91, 112, 148, 229, 230.
Fairweather (Faireweather, Fawether):
Samuel, ii. 675.
—— of Halesworth, i. 975, 1093; ii. 43, 309, 478.
Fairwel, Fairwell. *See* Farewell.
Fakenham (Takenham), co. Norfolk, ii. 981.
Falconberge, Falconbridge. *See* Fauconberg.
Falconer (Falconare):
of Moyness, ii. 1152, 1322.
Sir Alexander, Lord Falconer of Halkertoun, ii. 1151, 1391.
Faldoe:
Thomas, ii. 263.
William, alderman of Bedford, ii. 1061.
Falkener (Fankner, Faulkner, Faulkoner):
Evered, i. 1090.
Edward, ii. 41, 306, 475, 673, 1077.
John, ii. 675, 1247, 1436.
Falkinham. *See* Folkingham.
Falkland (Faulkland), Viscount. *See* Carey.
Fallerton, —, late bailiff of Kirkcudbright, ii. 1155, 1395.
Fallowayes, Nathaniel, i. 228.
Fallowes, Major William, ii. 1428.
Fallowfield, John, ii. 46, 312, 481, 678.
Falmouth (Fallmouth), co. Cornwall, i. 104, 347, 498, 500.
Falson. *See* Polson.
Falthorp, Falthrop. *See* Fulthorp.
Fan and Strange *alias* Rochford Tower, co. Lincoln, ii. 261.
Fancault. *See* Faucult.
Fane:
Sir Francis, Knt., ii. 16.
Sir Henry, senior, i. 336.
Fankner. *See* Falkener.
Fans, ii. 1207.

Fanshaw :
Lionel, i. 1112 ; ii. 32, 295, 463, 660.
Richard, of Barking, ii. 625, 635.
Thomas, of Barking, ii. 1431.
Fant le Roy. *See* Fauntleroy.
Far. *See* Farr.
Farcet (Fasset), co. Huntingdon, ii. 131.
Farenden, Peter, i. 335, 540.
Farer. *See* Farrer.
Farewell (Fairwell, Farewel, Farwell) :
George, i. 116, 335, 451, 541, 624, 636, 731, 962, 976, 1079, 1093 ; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1428, 1437.
Sir George, Knt., i. 69, 94, 116, 151, 235, 974.
John, i. 335, 451, 541, 625, 636, 731, 976, 1093.
Sir John, Knt., i. 1091.
Thomas, of Holbrook, ii. 476.
Fargison. *See* Ferguson.
Farleigh Hungerford (Farley, Farloe) Castle, co. Somerset, ii. 1335, 1381, 1442.
Farley (Furley) :
John, alderman of Colchester, ii. 119, 299, 467, 663.
William, ii. 1369, 1436.
Farlington, co. York, ii. 1446.
Farloe. *See* Farleigh.
Farlow, Lieut.-Colonel William, ii. 1325.
Farmer :
Arthur, alderman of Bristol, ii. 1079, 1378, 1442.
Edward, i. 50, 93, 115, 150, 233, 529, 971, 1088, 1240 ; ii. 39, 304, 472, 669, 1074, 1329, 1374, 1438.
—— of Daventry, ii. 759, 973.
—— sheriff of co. Northampton, i. 547, 620, 636.
Sir Edward, ii. 39.
John, ii. 1434.
Ralph, i. 1011, 1246.
—— minister, ii. 982.
Roger, i. 1247.
Farmington, Thomas, i. 234.
Farmoy du Hawley. *See* Duhallow ; Fermoy.
Farnaby, Master, i. 186.
Farnden (Farnedon, Farven), Peter, i. 234, 451, 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1242 ; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
Farnham Castle, co. Surrey, garrison of, i. 726.
Farquhar (Farquar, Forquar, Forquhar) :
Sir Robert, ii. 882.
—— of Mounie, ii. 1146, 1147, 1385.
Farquharson (Borynson, Ferguson), Robert, of Invercauld, ii. 1146, 1385.
Farr (Far, Farre) :
Henry, i. 169, 170, 229, 536.
John, i. 965, 1082.
—— of Epworth, ii. 629, 637.
Farrar (Farer, Farrer, Farror, Ferrer) :
Constance, Captain of Foot, i. 13.
Henry, ii. 1063, 1321, 1365, 1428.
Sir Henry, of Skellingthorpe, ii. 592.
John, i. 91, 112, 148, 230, 544, 644, 705, 738, 1141, 1245 ; ii. 119, 1323, 1367.
Farrar—*cont.*
Susanna, ii. 272.
William, ii. 1067, 1367, 1446.
—— of Ewood, ii. 970.
Farrold, George, minister, ii. 983.
Farroll, George, ii. 1074.
Farrow, John, ii. 1431.
Farskan (Farskam), Banffshire, ii. 1145, 1386.
Farven. *See* Farnden
Farwell. *See* Farewell.
Fasset. *See* Farcet.
Fauconberg, Lord. *See* Belasyse.
Fauconberg (Falconberge, Falconbridge, Faulconberg, Faulconbridge, Faulkenberge, Fawconebridge, Fawkenbridge) :
— of Westminster, i. 280.
Roger, ii. 1068.
Thomas, i. 301, 366, 383, 623, 637, 970, 1087, 1246 ; ii. 20, 38, 39, 303, 471, 472, 668, 669, 917.
—— auditor of the Excise, i. 287, 861.
—— comptroller of the office of Excise and of the Excise of London, i. 769–771.
—— of Westminster, i. 796, 873, 1191.
Faucult (Fancault, Fawcult), Claudius, i. 263, 264, 689.
Faukland, Sir Henry, i. 644.
Faulkland. *See* Falkland.
Faulkner, Faulkoner. *See* Falkener.
Faunham, John, i. 90, 147.
Faunt, George, ii. 1434.
Fauntleroy (Fant le Roy), Moor, i. 696, 975, 1092.
Faversham (Feversham), co. Kent, ii. 625.
woods lying near, i. 424.
Fawcely. *See* Fawsley.
Fawcet, Samuel, late of Broad Street, London, ii. 629, 637.
Fawconebridge. *See* Fauconberg.
Fawether. *See* Fairweather.
Fawkenbridge. *See* Fauconberg.
Fawley, co. Southampton, i. 345.
Fawley, Sir Thomas, Knt. and Bart., i. 623.
Fawsley (Fawcely, Fawzley), co. Northampton, i. 50, 529.
Fawson, Thomas, i. 1057 ; ii. 123.
Fawtrey (Fawtery, Fortrey) :
Mr., of Oakington, ii. 658.
Samuel, ii. 1063, 1245, 1321, 1365, 1427.
Fay, Herbert, i. 94.
Fazakerley in Sefton (Fizakerley), co. Lancaster, ii. 627, 628.
Fazakerley (Fizakerley) :
Nicholas, late of Fazakerley, ii. 627, 636.
Robert, of Walton, ii. 627, 636.
Feathers, ii. 1207.
Featherston. *See* Fetherston.
Featly, Dr. Daniel, of Lambeth, i. 182.
Feild. *See* Field.
Feilder. *See* Fielder.

Feilding :
Basil, Lord Feilding of Newnham Paddox [*afterwards* 2nd Earl of Denbigh] Bazill Lord Newenham, Lord Lieutenant of co. Denbigh, i. 2-4.
—— Lord Lieutenant of co. Flint, i. 2-4.
—— Earl of Denbigh, i. 487, 507, 609, 612, 658, 691 723, 783, 804, 839, 840, 852, 905, 914, 927, 937, 1016, 1047, 1208, 1227, 1244, 1247; ii. 2, 45, 149, 311, 335, 480, 677, 1083, 1334, 1444.
George, Earl of Desmond, i. 556, 622, 636, 970, 1087, 1239; ii. 38, 303, 471, 668.
Feimige. *See* Fenning.
Fell :
George, ii. 1371, 1433.
Thomas, i. 92, 114, 149, 546, 707, 739, 758, 968, 1085, 1239; ii. 301, 469, 666, 758, 972, 1072.
—— commissioner of the seal of the county and duchy of Lancaster, ii. 722, 845, 916.
Felsham, Robert, of Sculthorpe, i. 171.
Felstead, co. Essex, ii. 980.
Felton, i. 182.
co. Northumberland, ii. 634.
Felton, Sir Henry, Bart., ii. 1080, 1333, 1443.
Feltwell, co. Norfolk, ii. 130.
Fen, Sir Robert, ii. 270.
Fence, co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Fendall (Fendal), Josias, i. 114, 815, 1246; ii. 21.
Fennel, Dr., ii. 599.
Fennick. *See* Fenwick.
Fenning (Feimige, Fening, Fenninge, Fennynge), John, i. 169, 170, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 35, 299, 466, 663, 758, 971, 1246.
Fenrick. *See* Fenwick.
Fens, draining the Great Level of the, ii. 130, 899.
Fensham, co. Bedford, ii. 293, 461.
Fenton :
Lieut.-Colonel, ii. 739.
Edward, of Stanton, i. 972, 1090, 1142.
John, ii. 1327.
Lieut-Colonel John, i. 1131; ii. 1294.
Morris, ii. 1041.
William, ii. 1312.
Sir William, ii. 1041.
Fenwick (Fennick, Fenrick, Fenwich, Fenwicke) :
Charles, ii. 298, 466, 662, 1067.
Cuthbert, ii. 1077.
—— of East Heddon, ii. 1330, 1376, 1440.
Edward, i. 1241; ii. 40, 305, 474, 671, 1076, 1330, 1376, 1440.
—— of Stanton, i. 972, 1142; ii. 1041.
George, i. 643, 707, 840, 854, 972, 973, 1090, 1142, 1209, 1241, 1255; ii. 33, 40, 41, 297, 305, 465, 474, 661, 671, 672, 969.
—— of Brinkburn, i. 1241.
Fenwick—*cont.*
John, i. 643, 739; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 677, 1081.
—— of Bray, ii. 1320.
—— of Crookdean, ii. 630, 637.
Sir John, Knt. and Bart., i. 93, 115, 150, 233, 547, 707, 972, 1089, 1241; ii. 40, 305 474, 671, 1076.
Martin, ii. 1077.
Robert, i. 707, 972, 1090, 1142, 1241; ii. 32, 87, 176, 295, 359, 463, 659, 692, 895, 969, 1330, 1376.
—— of Bedlington, ii. 1041.
—— of London, i. 889.
—— of West Matfen, ii. 630, 637.
Colonel Roger, ii. 1134.
Samuel, i. 974, 1091.
Thomas, of Prestwick, ii. 630, 637.
William, i. 643, 972, 1090; ii. 40, 305, 474, 671, 1440.
—— of Blagdon, ii. 630, 637.
—— of Stanton, i. 707.
—— of Wallington, i. 707, 1241; ii. 1041, 1076.
—— —— member of Parliament for Northumberland and Newcastle-upon-Tyne, i. 711.
Sir William, Knt., ii. 1440.
—— of Meldon, ii. 630, 637.
—— of Scremerston, ii. 624, 635.
Ferguson (Fargison, Forgison) :
Robert, of Craigdarroch, ii. 1148, 1388.
Thomas, of Caitloch, ii. 1148, 1388.
*See also* Farquharson.
Fermanagh (Fermahagh) co. :
assessment of, ii. 1244, 1363.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Fermoy (Farmoy), Barony of, co. Cork, forfeited lands in, ii. 726.
Fermoy (Fernjoy), Viscount. *See* Roche.
Fernes, Henry, of Walberswick, ii. 634, 639.
Ferney, Fifeshire, ii. 882.
Fernjoy. *See* Fermoy.
Ferrars (Ferrors), John, ii. 969, 1064, 1429.
Ferrensby (Ferringsby), co. York, ii. 634.
Ferrer. *See* Farrar.
Ferrey, Robert, i. 336, 541.
Ferris, Richard, i. 228.
Ferryers, Richard, bailiff of Yarmouth, i. 497.
Festiniog (Festinioge), co. Merioneth, i. 1184.
Fetherston (Featherston) :
John, ii. 1083, 1445.
William, ii. 1083, 1248.
Fetherstonehaugh, Albany, ii. 1076.
Fettiplace (Fetiplace, Phettiplace) :
Mr., ii. 1376.
Charles, ii. 1062, 1364.
—— of Upper Lambourn, ii. 657.
Edmund, ii. 41, 474, 672.
Edward, ii. 306.
John, i. 169, 546, 966, 1083, 1136, 1237; ii. 259, 481, 678, 1426, 1427, 1431, 1440.
Thomas, i. 90, 110, 146, 227, 961, 1078, 1234; ii. 30, 293, 461, 657, 968, 1062, 1364, 1426.

Feversham. *See* Faversham.
Fice, James, ii. 1084.
Fich. *See* Fitch.
Fiddleford in Okeford Fitzpaine (Fittle ford), co. Dorset, ii. 625.
Fiddles for children, ii. 1207.
Field (Feild) :
Captain Daniel, i. 289.
Edmund, ii. 1432.
Henry, ii. 119, 303, 472, 669, 1074.
Nathaniel, i. 678.
Thomas, ii. 293, 460, 656, 1061, 1320, 1364.
William, i. 356 ; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 1070, 1370.
Field Place [in Goring], co. Sussex, ii. 975, 1082, 1334, 1380, 1444.
Fielder (Feilder, Filder) :
Edward, ii. 277, 1439.
John, i. 91, 113, 148, 230, 335, 450, 540, 696, 975, 1092, 1242 ; ii. 42, 153, 308, 472, 477, 500, 674, 1332, 1378, 1440, 1442.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
Colonel John, ii. 1330, 1376.
Mary, ii. 271.
Fiennes (Fienes, Fiennis, Fiens, Fines, Finnes, Fyennes, Fynes) :
—— alderman of Cambridge, i. 621, 637.
Francis, i. 294, 539, 622, 641.
*alias* Clinton, Francis, i. 968, 1086, 1239 ; ii. 37, 302, 972, 1040, 1072, 1073, 1435.
Sir Henry, ii. 269.
James, i. 456, 542, 853, 927, 966, 972, 1083, 1090, 1136, 1209, 1237, 1241 ; ii. 1077, 1376, 1432, 1440.
John, i. 230, 456, 542, 972, 1090 ; ii. 971, 974, 1040.
*alias* Clinton, John, ii. 1432.
Nathaniel, i. 84, 85, 148, 777, 779, 839, 854, 927, 937, 968, 1016, 1085, 1209, 1239, 1241 ; ii. 37, 139, 302, 972, 974, 1026.
—— commissioner of the Great Seal ; ii. 1072, 1077, 1122, 1268.
Colonel Nathaniel, governor of Bristol, i. 230.
Norris, ii. 635, 639.
(or Tin), Sondder or Souder, i. 974, 1091.
William, Viscount Saye and Sele, i. 181, 343, 382, 437, 487, 658, 669, 691, 804, 839, 853, 905, 927, 937, 1016, 1047, 1136, 1208, 1235, 1237, 1241 ; ii. 41, 306, 974, 1026, 1440.
—— —— commissioner of the West Indies, i. 331, 332.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of co. Oxford, i. 2–4.
*See also* Clinton.
Fifeshire :
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1149, 1389.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Figs, i. 209.
Filder. *See* Fielder.
Files, ii. 1207.
Filkin (Filtkin), Richard, i. 662, 740 ; ii. 37, 302, 470, 667.
Fillingham :
John, alderman of Nottingham, ii. 1439.
—— mayor of Nottingham, ii. 1329.
Filman, William, i. 540.
Filtkin. *See* Filkin.
Finch :
Mr., of Belleau, ii. 981.
Mrs., children of, ii. 263.
Edward, ii. 1433.
—— of Tenterden, ii. 666.
Francis, ii. 1232.
Heneage, ii. 1436.
—— Earl of Winchilsea, ii. 1433.
Henry, i. 383, 556.
John, i. 383, 556 ; ii. 119, 301, 469, 666, 1071.
—— of Wallsteed, ii. 468.
—— of Watford, i. 356.
William, i. 289, 356, 383, 556.
Fincham, Thomas, i. 1235 ; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 1063.
Fincher :
Richard, ii. 1040, 1062, 1320.
Major Richard, ii. 657, 1426.
—— of Chieveley, ii. 968.
Finchingfield (Finchinfield), co. Essex, i. 181 ; ii. 980.
Finchstock. *See* Finstock.
Findlater, Earl of. *See* Ogilvy.
Findowrie (Findaurie Findawrie), near Brechin, Forfarshire, ii. 1150, 1389.
Findrassie in Spynie (Finrasie, Finrassie), Elginshire, ii. 1151, 1391.
Fines. *See* Fiennes.
Fingall, Earl of. *See* Plunkett.
Fining. *See* Fyning.
Finlow, Mr. ii. 1136
Finnes. *See* Fiennes.
Finrasie, Finrassie. *See* Findrassie.
Finsbury, co. Middlesex, printing press for Bibles and Psalms at, ii. 249.
Finstock (Finchstock), co. Oxford, ii. 261.
Fintry (Fintrie), Stirlingshire, ii. 1150, 1389.
Fisgill. *See* Physgill.
Fish, i. 1034 : ii. 443, 560, 1099.
Fish (Fishe) :
Humphrey, i. 169, 227, 620, 635, 960, 1077.
—— mayor of Bedford, i. 543.
Thomas, ii. 975.
Fisher :
Mr., of Sheffield, ii. 979.
Anthony, ii. 1428.
Francis, i. 662, 740.
John, ii. 120, 476.
—— alderman of Northampton, i. 93, 115, 150, 233, 547, 620, 636, 971, 1088.
—— of Chute, ii. 120.
Nicholas, i. 95, 117, 151, 236, 543, 978, 1095.
Peter, i. 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093, 1243 ; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675, 1081.
Thomas, i. 1130.
William, i. 90, 111, 140, 146, 228, 293, 538, 962, 1079, 1234 ; ii. 1428.

Fishwick, co. Lancaster, ii. 626, 627.
Fisk :
John, ii. 309, 478, 675, 1081.
William, ii. 43.
Fitch (Fich) :
Thomas, ii. 1041.
Colonel Thomas, ii. 295, 463, 659.
Fitsmorris. *See* Fitzmorris.
Fittleford. *See* Fiddleford.
Fitton, Alexander, ii. 1428.
Fitz, William, ii. 1070.
Fitz Gerald, Sir Luke, of Tecroghan, Knt., ii. 599.
Fitz Gerard, Piers, of Ballisonan, commonly called MacThomas, ii. 600.
Fitz Herbert, William, alderman of Bristol, i. 797.
Fitz James :
Joan, daughter of Leweson Fitz-James, of Leweston, ii. 540.
John, i. 90, 147, 229, 1236 ; ii. 1367, 1430.
—— junior, i. 460, 544, 964, 1081.
—— of Leweston, i. 140 ; ii. 296, 661, 1066, 1079, 1378.
FitzMaurice, Patrick, Lord Kerry, Colonel, i. 13, 32.
Fitz Morris (Fitsmorris), Richard, captain of Foot, i. 32.
Fitz Patrick :
Florence, of Queen's co., ii. 599.
Colonel John, son of Florence, ii. 599.
Fitz William :
William, i. 50.
—— Lord Fitz-William, i. 528, 636, 970, 1088, 1240 ; ii. 39, 304, 472, 669.
Fizakerley. *See* Fazakerley.
Flacket (Flacet, Fleket) :
John, i. 113 ; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 758, 971.
—— junior, i. 780, 967, 1084, 1237.
—— senior, i. 967, 1084.
Flamank (Flamanck, Flamick, Flamock) :
Robert, ii. 1366.
Thomas, of Gwendon, ii. 295, 463, 659.
William, ii. 1365.
Flamborough, co. York, ii. 979.
Flamick, Flamock. *See* Flamank.
Flanders, ii. 496.
English agents in. *See* Thelwall ; Walker.
transporting bullion to, ii. 495.
Flasby (Flashby), co. York, i. 738.
Flax, i. 467 ; ii. 848, 1189, 1207.
Fleeming. *See* Fleming.
Fleet, Commander of the. *See* Rich, Robert, Earl of Warwick.
Fleetwood (Fleetewood) :
Charles, i. 975, 1013, 1093, 1240, 1243 ; ii. 40, 41, 43, 306, 309, 474, 477, 538, 592, 672, 675.
—— Captain, i. 138.
—— Colonel, i. 487, 842, 1112.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
—— Lieut.-General, ii. 500, 670, 671, 1080, 1272, 1312, 1329, 1330, 1332, 1333.
Fleetwood—*cont.*
Charles, Lieut.-General and Commander-in-Chief, ii. 1283, 1352, 1416.
—— Lieut.-General of the army in Ireland, ii. 723, 741, 927, 1100, 1254, 1257.
—— Lord, ii. 1327.
—— Lord deputy of Ireland, ii. 1074, 1075, 1077.
Edmund, i. 642.
Edward, ii. 1371.
Frances, wife of Charles, ii. 538, 592.
George, i. 456, 541, 961, 1078, 1284, 1255 ; ii. 30, 293, 461, 657, 704, 968, 1026, 1321, 1364, 1427.
Colonel George, ii. 1020.
Sir George, Knt., ii. 1040, 1062.
Henry, i. 759.
Miles, ii. 1075, 1077, 1247, 1438, 1440.
William, ii. 1364, 1427.
Flegg (Fleg), co. Norfolk, ii. 1330, 1375.
Fleket. *See* Flacket.
Fleming (Fleeming, Flemming, Flemyng) :
[Charles], Baron Slane, ii. 599.
Daniel, ii. 1429, 1445.
Edward, ii. 1080, 1379.
James, of Oxgang, ii. 1148, 1387.
John, ii. 1368.
—— of —, co. Cumberland, ii. 632, 638.
—— Earl of Wigtoun, ii. 1148, 1387.
Patrick, of Barochan, ii. 1154, 1393.
Thomas, ii. 1442.
William, ii. 15, 46, 313, 482.
——, of Rydal, ii. 632, 638.
Flesh victuals, i. 578, 1004 ; ii. 443.
Fletcher (Flesher) :
Sir Andrew, of Innerpeffrey, ii. 881.
Anthony, i. 82.
Sir George, Bart., ii. 1064, 1429.
Henry, captain of Foot, i. 32.
John, ii. 105.
—— of Burscough, ii. 627, 636.
Lancelot, ii. 1064, 1429.
Miles, i. 1129.
Sir Robert, of Salton, ii. 1150, 1390.
Thomas, i. 383, 384, 556 ; ii. 1335, 1382.
William, i. 1130.
Flint (Flynt) co., i. 179, 180, 379 ; ii. 207, 208, 210.
assessment of, i. 88, 225, 534, 960, 1075, 1110, 1184 ; ii. 30, 54, 208, 289, 292, 460, 656, 905, 1032, 1061, 1237, 1359.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 979, 1097 ; ii. 46, 313, 483, 679, 1086, 1383.
commissioners for propagation of the Gospel in, ii. 343.
commissioners to take account of money received for preaching of the Gospel in, ii. 991.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 976.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 983.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1247 ; ii. 1335, 1448.

Flint—*cont.*
committee of defence in, i. 178, 1184.
judges appointed in, ii. 761.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Feilding.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 816.
reduction of, i. 177.
sheriff of. *See* Hanmer.
Flintost, William, of Scarborough, ii. 632, 638.
Floid. *See* Floyd; Lloyd.
Flood, Richard, of St. Peter's, Cheap, i. 794, 871, 1190.
Florence, cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
Flower:
George, i. 678.
Stephen, i. 428.
Flower roots, ii. 1207.
Flowerdew, Alice, i. 678.
Floyd (Floid, Floy, Floyde, Lloyde):
Mr., of Woodford, minister, ii. 982.
Andrew, of Aston, i. 94, 116, 151, 235, 542, 973, 1090.
Colonel John, ii. 1447.
Richard, i. 1129; ii. 105.
*See also* Lloyd.
Flyer:
Ralph, ii. 300, 468.
—— sheriff of co. Hertford, ii. 35.
Richard, i. 1242; ii. 42, 307, 476, 673, 759, 1078.
William, of Llantilio Pertholey, ii. 629, 637.
Foach (Foch, Foche):
Lieut.-Colonel, ii. 1294.
John, ii. 160.
Thomas, ii. 119, 301, 469, 666, 1071, 1326, 1371, 1433.
—— of the Isle of Thanet, ii. 971.
Captain Thomas, i. 1238.
Foard. *See* Ford.
Foch, Foche. *See* Foach.
Fockerby, co. York, ii. 633.
Fog:
Orlando, minister, ii. 984.
Robert, minister, ii. 984.
Foley (Folley, Foly):
Richard, ii. 1083.
Thomas, ii. 42, 307, 476, 673, 976, 1083, 1444.
Folkestone, co. Kent, i. 968, 1085; ii. 36, 300, 469.
Folkingham (Falkinham), co. Lincoln, ii. 981.
Folley, Foly. *See* Foley.
Fones, John, i. 507, 542.
Foodham. *See* Fordham.
Foord. *See* Ford.
Foot (Foote):
Thomas, i. 1087.
—— alderman of London, i. 192, 552, 969, 1007, 1029, 1137, 1261; ii. 38, 942, 1039, 1062, 1069, 1073, 1082, 1268, 1294, 1372.
—— —— commissioner and governor of Excise, i. 203, 279, 366, 578, 611, 734, 861.
—— Lord Mayor of London, commissioner of Excise, ii. 422.
Forbes, Aberdeenshire, ii. 1146, 1385.
Forbes:
Alexander, ii. 1147, 1385.
—— of Boyndlie, ii. 1146, 1385.
—— Lord Forbes, ii. 101.
Arthur, of Echt, ii. 1146, 1385.
Duncan, ii. 1151, 1391.
John, ii. 1151, 1391.
—— of Byth, ii. 1146, 1385.
(Forbus), John, of Culloden, ii. 1151, 1390.
Robert, ii. 1147, 1385.
—— tutor of Craigievar, ii. 1147, 1385.
Thomas, of Aquhorthies, ii. 1146, 1385.
William, the younger, of Leslie, ii. 1146, 1385.
Forbus. *See* Forbes.
Forcer, John, of Arbour House, ii. 591.
Ford (Foord, Fore), Haddingtonshire, ii. 1150, 1390.
Ford (Foard, Foord, Fourd):
Mr., of Exeter, minister, ii. 979.
Edward, ii. 464, 660.
Henry, alderman of Worcester, i. 977, 1095, 1245; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 1083.
—— mayor of Worcester, i. 95, 151, 236.
Humphrey, i. 1146.
John, i. 317.
Phillip, i. 738.
Robert, of Crewkerne, ii. 631, 637.
Thomas, ii. 32, 122, 295, 296, 464, 661, 1065, 1066.
—— alderman of Derby, ii. 463, 660.
Forden, Laurence, i. 317.
Fordham (Foodham), co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Fordy, Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Fore. *See* Ford.
Forest. *See* Forrest.
Forester (Forrister):
Francis, senior, ii. 1141.
—— of Watling Street, i. 1243.
Forfar (Forfarr), assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1150, 1390.
magistrates of, ii. 1150, 1390.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
Forfarshire:
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1150, 1389.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Forgison. *See* Ferguson.
Formby (Fornby), co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Formiter, Andrew, ii. 1369.
Forquar, Forquhar. *See* Farquhar.
Forres, (Forras), Elginshire, assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1149, 1389.
magistrates of, ii. 1149, 1389.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.

Forrest (Forest):
George, ii. 1151, 1390.
Thomas, alderman of Coventry, i. 1244.
Forrester, Lord. *See* Baillie.
Forrister. *See* Forester.
Forster (Froster):
Mr., of Brentford, ii. 629.
William, ii. 1320, 1426.
*See also* Fosfer.
Fortescue:
Arthur, ii. 32, 295, 296, 463, 660, 1065, 1322, 1366, 1430.
Sir Faithful, captain of Horse Troops, i. 13.
Hugh, i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 963, 1080, 1236; ii. 32, 296, 464, 660, 1065.
James, ii. 464, 660.
John, i. 963, 1080, 1236.
—— of Buckland Filleigh, ii. 296, 464, 660.
Colonel Richard, arrears due to, ii. 998.
Robert, ii. 1430.
William, of Buckland Filleigh, ii. 1065.
Fortrey. *See* Fawtrey.
Foscot (Fosket), William, ii. 658, 1062.
Foster (Forster):
— alderman of Canterbury, ii. 1326.
Anthony, of Rathmell, ii. 1067.
Arthur, ii. 1064, 1322, 1366, 1429.
Bazil, ii. 271.
Francis, i. 973, 1091.
Isaac, i. 1130.
Richard, i. 643, 707, 1241; ii. 305, 474, 671, 1076, 1330, 1376, 1440.
Sir Robert, removal from his judgship, i. 805.
Thomas, ii. 1290, 1374, 1438.
William, ii. 1330, 1376.
Fostersmith, Philip, ii. 1078.
Fothergil (Fothergell), John, ii. 675, 1039, 1081, 1333.
Fotherston, John, of Packwood, ii. 760.
Fouke. *See* Fowke.
Foule. *See* Fowle.
Foulforth. *See* Fulford.
Foulis in Kiltearn (Fowles, Fowlis, Fowls), Ross-shire, ii. 1151, 1155, 1391, 1394.
Foulis (Foules, Fowles, Fowlis):
Sir David (Davis), Bart., ii. 1067, 1446.
Sir Henry, Bart., i. 91, 112, 147, 230.
John, ii. 403.
Foulk, Foulke. *See* Fowke.
Foulthorp:
Christopher, i. 964, 1081.
Clement, i. 964, 1081.
Fountain (Fountaine):
Brigg or Brigs, i. 93, 115, 149, 233, 293.
John, i. 963, 1080; ii. 32, 296, 660, 702.
—— serjeant-at-law, commissioner of the great seal, ii. 1437.
Thomas, i. 227, 456, 542.
Fourd. *See* Ford.
Fovant, co. Wilts, ii. 481, 983.
Fovel, Fowel, Fowell. *See* Fowle.
Fowen, Thomas Parry, of. *See* Parry.
Fowey (Foy), co. Cornwall, ii. 979.
Fowke (Fouke, Foulke, Fowk, Fowks, Fowlkes, Fowlks, Fulks):
—, ii. 36.
Francis, ii. 1041.
—— captain of Foot, i. 13.
John, i. 5, 1087; ii. 702, 1041, 1069.
—— alderman of London, i. 38, 104, 880, 887, 899, 930, 949, 969, 990, 1007, 1042, 1219, 1255, 1261: ii. 38, 103, 149, 403, 619, 942, 1294, 1372.
—— —— commissioner of Customs, i. 164.
—— of Gunston, ii. 1078.
Colonel John, ii. 1078.
Peter, ii. 47, 314, 483, 680.
Fowle (Foule, Fovel, Fowel, Fowell Fowl):
Anthony, i. 234, 451, 624, 640, 976, 1094.
Edmund, i. 963, 1080; ii. 660, 1064, 1065, 1430.
Sir Edmund, Knt., i. 111, 147, 228, 460, 853, 963, 1209, 1236; ii. 32, 295, 1429.
Sir Edward, Knt., i. 90, 1080.
Henry, of Abbotts Ann, ii. 631, 637.
John, ii. 1065, 1430.
Robert, ii. 1444.
—— of Billington, ii. 627, 636.
William, i. 963, 1080; ii. 32, 296, 464, 660, 1065, 1430.
Colonel William, ii. 1323, 1366.
Fowler, co. Oxford, ii. 261.
Fowler (Powler):
Mr., of Reading, minister, ii. 978.
—— of Thwing, ii. 979.
Daniel, ii. 1151, 1391.
James, ii. 1151, 1391.
John, i. 356.
Richard, i. 980, 1097, 1247; ii. 1087, 1384.
Stephen, i. 169, 230, 546, 966, 1083, 1136, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 1069.
—— of Crick, minister, ii. 982.
Thomas, ii. 658, 1063.
Sir Thomas, Knt. and Bart., i. 170, 232, 383, 400, 536, 636, 970, 1087, 1239; ii. 38, 303, 471, 668.
Walter, of St. Thomas, ii. 592.
William, i. 1247.
—— of Westerleigh, ii. 980.
Fowles, Fowlis. *See* Foulis.
Fowlkes, Fowlks. *See* Fowke.
Fowls. *See* Foulis.
Fownes (Fowns), John, ii. 120, 311, 480, 677, 1083, 1380, 1444.
Fox:
Captain, ii. 1320.
Adoniah, ii. 264.
Anthony, ii. 1081, 1333.
Captain Arthur, of Crumlin, ii. 600.
Charles, ii. 1082, 1437.
Edward, of Rheteskin, ii. 634, 638.
Captain Edward, ii. 1442.
John, ii. 666, 1064, 1072, 1322, 1326, 1365, 1429, 1434.
—— of Pendennis, ii. 969.

Fox—*cont.*
Colonel John, i. 507, 542.
Matthew, i. 1131, 1146.
Thomas, ii. 1083, 1441.
—— of Tamworth, ii. 974.
Foxcroft :
George, ii. 1290, 1353, 1374.
—— commissioner of Excise, ii. 850.
John, ii. 1445.
—— of Gotham, i. 182.
Foxdenton [in Chadderton], co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Foxfield. *See* Froxfield.
Foxley :
Samuel, ii. 1328.
Thomas, ii. 545.
William, alderman of Kingston-upon-Hull, ii. 1068, 1447.
Foxton, co. Cambridge, ii. 1365, 1428.
Foxton, Richard, i. 243, 621, 637, 961, 1078.
Foxwist (Foxuist) :
William, i. 967, 978, 1084, 1183, 1238, 1246 ; ii. 665, 1040, 1070, 1085, 1370, 1383, 1432, 1448.
—— recorder of St. Albans, i. 967, 1084 ; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665.
Foxworthy :
Richard, ii. 32, 295, 463, 660, 1065.
Major Richard, ii. 1322, 1366.
Foy. *See* Fowey.
Foy :
John, i. 964, 1081 ; ii. 33.
Walter, i. 964, 1081 ; ii. 33, 296, 464, 661, 758, 970, 1066.
Foyle. *See* Fail.
Framlingham, co. Suffolk, ii. 1131.
Framlington, co. Suffolk, ii. 975.
Frampton, John, i. 1011.
France, i. 913.
governor and company of merchants of London trading into, i. 1224–1226.
Francis (Frances) :
Benjamin, hackney coachman, ii. 923.
John, i. 68, 69.
—— of the Wardrobe, London, ii. 629, 637.
Philip, i. 461, 545, 963, 1080 ; ii. 32, 296, 463, 660, 1065
Thomas, i. 460, 545 ; ii. 1442.
Franckfaln. *See* Wimborn Franckfaln.
Frank (Franck, Francks, Frankes, Franks) :
—, ii. 1074.
Charles, of Thetford, minister, ii. 981.
Edward, ii. 271.
Francis, i. 1245 ; ii. 120, 311, 480, 677, 760.
—— of Worcester, ii. 976.
—— alderman of Worcester, ii. 1083.
Marmaduke, of Kneeton, ii. 632, 638.
Robert, commissioner for surveying Needwood forest, ii. 1116, 1139.
William, mayor of Leicester, ii. 1327, 1372.
Frankfort, cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
Frankland (Franckland, Francklin, Franklin) :
Henry, i. 965, 1082 ; ii. 33, 297, 465.
Sir Henry, Knt., i. 706, 965, 1082 ; ii. 33, 297, 465.
William, of Woodhall, ii. 632, 638.
Franklin (Francklin, Francklyn, Frankleh, Franklen, Franklyn, Franlyn) :
Mr., i. 336, 541.
Edward, ii. 1290, 1374.
George, ii. 1074.
Henry, ii. 1335, 1381.
Jenkin, ii. 343, 680, 976, 1085.
John, i. 383, 556.
Sir John, Knt., i. 93, 114, 140, 149, 232. 383, 400, 536, 556, 623, 636, 854, 970, 1087.
Richard, ii. 45, 312, 481, 678, 1084, 1432.
—— of Sherston, i. 1095.
Thomas, i. 247, 248, 451, 620, 640, 692.
Franks. *See* Frank.
Fraoch Elan or Freuch, in Loch Awe (French), Argyllshire, ii. 1155, 1395.
Fraser (Frazer), Aberdeenshire, ii. 1146, 1385.
Fraser (Frazer, Freaser, Frenser) :
—, of Belladrum, junior, ii. 1151, 1390.
Alexander, of Philorth, ii. 1146, 1385.
Hugh, of Struy, ii. 1151, 1390.
Fraysel, Bartlet, minister, ii. 982.
Frazer, Freaser. *See* Fraser.
Freborn. *See* Freeborn.
Freckenham (Freckingham), co. Suffolk, ii. 131.
Frederick (Fretherick) :
deputy, i. 1146.
John, alderman of London, ii. 1372.
Fredville in Nonington (Frednill, Fredoile, Fretfield, Fretirle, Fretvile, Friswell), co. Kent, i. 620, 639, 674, 967, 1084, 1238 ; ii. 1433.
Freebody, John, i. 1131.
Freeborn (Freborn, Freeburne, Friborne, Fryborn, Frybourne), Samuel, i. 112, 966, 1083 ; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 1368.
Freebridge Marshland, Hundred of, co. Norfolk, trained bands of, i. 190.
Freeman :
Edmund, ii. 664.
Edward, i. 1112 ; ii. 1369, 1432.
Colonel Edward, ii. 1448.
Gabriel, of Thirsk, ii. 632, 638.
Henry, i. 971, 1088 ; ii. 304, 472, 670, 1374, 1438.
Ralph, i. 91, 113, 119, 148, 231, 243, 294, 539, 622, 638, 967, 1084, 1238 ; ii. 35, 300, 468, 1432.
William, i. 451, 624, 640, 781, 976, 1094, 1242 ; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 760, 1040, 1061, 1082, 1117, 1118, 1444.
—— of Cowfold, ii. 975.
—— of Stotfold, ii. 1426.
Captain William, ii. 1380.

Freemantle, Andrew, ii. 1324, 1369.
Freer. *See* Frere.
Freeston. *See* Freston.
Freke, Thomas, ii. 1430.
French. *See* Fraoch Elan.
French :
—— alderman of Cambridge, i. 621, 637, 961, 1078 ; ii. 969.
Mr., minister, ii. 984.
—— of Strood, ii. 980.
Edward, ii. 1326.
—— of Preston, ii. 1434.
Dr. Peter, Prebendary of Christ Church, Oxford, ii. 982, 1027.
Thomas, i. 90, 111, 146, 228, 294, 538 ; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 664, 665, 1063, 1428, 1432.
—— alderman of Cambridge, ii. 1321, 1365.
Captain Thomas, ii. 1437.
Frenser. *See* Fraser.
Frere (Freer, Frier, Fryar, Fryer) :
—, of Rainham, ii. 1246.
Anthony, ii. 1070.
Robert, of Newbridge in Netherdale, ii. 632, 638.
Tobias, i. 170, 233, 293, 538, 623, 972, 1089, 1240 ; ii. 40, 305, 473, 492, 671, 973, 1076.
William, of Craike, ii. 1368.
Freston (Freeston, Friston, Froston), co. Suffolk, i. 94, 115, 150, 168, 234, 242, 293, 537, 1243.
Fretfield. *See* Fredville.
Fretherick. *See* Frederick.
Fretirle, Fretvile. *See* Fredville.
Frewen :
John, alderman of Reading, ii. 1062.
Dr. Stephen, late of Oxford University, ii. 623, 635.
Friarside, High [in Tanfield] (Overfrierside), co. Durham, ii. 624.
Friborne. *See* Freeborn.
Frie. *See* Fry.
Frier. *See* Frere.
Frip, Edward, ii. 1084.
Friston. *See* Freston.
Friswell. *See* Fredville.
Frith :
Mr., of Mansfield, minister, ii. 979.
Roger, ii. 781, 1073.
Frodingham, co. York, ii. 632.
Frognall [in Teynham], co. Kent, ii. 625.
Frome Selwood (Brome Selwood), co. Somerset, suppressing riotous persons in, i. 139.
Frome Vauchurch (Froom Vawchurch), co. Dorset, ii. 542.
Frost :
Anne, ii. 262.
Walter, i. 1011 ; ii. 20.
—— (Gualter) the younger, i. 1102, 1117.
Froster. *See* Forster.
Froston. *See* Freston.
Frowd, John, of Sedghill, ii. 1248.
Froxfield (Foxfield), co. Wilts, ii. 120, 312, 481.
parsonage of, ii. 1021.
Fry (Frie, Frye) :
John, i. 1081, 1254 ; ii. 139, 296, 464.
William, i. 111, 228, 461, 545, 963, 1080, 1081, 1083, 1236 ; ii. 32, 295, 463, 660, 970, 1065, 1322, 1366, 1430.
Fryar. *See* Frere.
Fryborn, Frybourne. *See* Freeborn.
Fryer. *See* Frere.
Fryth wood, co. Monmouth, ii. 544.
Fuchet, William, ii. 294.
Fulford (Foulforth), co. York, ii. 633.
Fulham, co. Middlesex, i. 737 ; ii. 471, 668.
Fulham, Edward, ii. 265.
Fullarton (Fullerton, Fullertoun), Ayrshire, ii. 1147, 1385.
Fullarton (Fullertone, Fullertoun), James, of Fullarton, ii. 1147, 1385.
Fuller :
Dowce, i. 230.
Dunch, i. 91.
Francis, ii. 1444.
Fullers-earth not to be transported, i. 1059.
Fulmodestone (Fulmerston), co. Norfolk, i. 171.
Fulthorp (Falthorp, Falthrop, Fulthorpe, Fulthrop, Fulthropp) :
Christopher, i. 707, 832, 964, 1081, 1142.
Clement, i. 90, 112, 229, 544, 707, 739, 964, 1081, 1142, 1236 ; ii. 33, 297, 465, 661, 1067, 1323, 1367.
Fulwood, co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Fulwood (Fullwood) :
Mr., i. 745.
Gervase, i. 243, 539, 1084 ; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 969, 1071, 1326, 1370, 1433.
Furley. *See* Farley.
Furmantle. *See* Freemantle.
Furness, co. Lancaster, ii. 625, 626, 628, 629.
Furs [list of], i. 211 ; ii. 1207–1209.
Fust, Edward, ii. 664, 1069.
Fustians [list of], ii. 1209.
Fyennes. *See* Fiennes.
Fyle, John, ii. 1326.
Fynes. *See* Fiennes.
Fyning (Fineing, Fining, Vineing, Vining), in Rogate, co. Sussex, i. 335, 451, 540, 624, 640, 976, 1094 ; ii. 44, 310, 479, 667, 1334, 1380.

## G.

Gabettas, Thomas, ii. 1445.
Gace, John, i. 1138.
Gadgirth (Gaitgirth), Ayrshire, ii. 1147, 1385.
Gaeler. *See* Galer.
Gage :
Edmund, ii. 1247.
William, of Bentley, ii. 631, 638.
Gainford, co. Durham, ii. 624.
Gainsborough [co. York], i. 242.
Gaire. *See* Gayer.
Gaitgirth. *See* Gadgirth.

Galcross (Calcross), Banffshire, ii. 1145, 1386.
Gale :
John, i. 289, 356.
Captain Peter, i. 1057.
Robert, of Acomb Grange, ii. 633, 638.
Thomas, i. 335, 450, 540, 696, 975, 1092 ; ii. 477, 675, 1080.
Galer (Gaeler), John, ii. 976, 1086.
Galethorpe. *See* Calthrop.
Galhampton, Richard, of Newton Ferrers, ii. 624, 635.
Galley (gally) dishes, ii. 1209.
Gallop (Gallopp) :
George, i. 231, 696, 975, 1092, 1093 ; ii. 43, 308, 477, 1332.
—— alderman of Southampton, i. 113, 335, 345, 451, 540.
Roger, ii. 1080, 1378, 1442, 1443.
Thomas, ii. 661, 1066.
—— junior, ii. 1066.
Galloway. *See* Galway.
Galloway, New, Kirkcudbrightshire :
assessment of, ii. 1145, 1242, 1362.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1156, 1395.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1156, 1395.
Galloway, Earl of. *See* Stewart.
Galls (gauls), ii. 1209.
Galthrop. *See* Calthrop.
Galtrim (Galtrym), co. Meath, ii. 600.
Galway (Galloway), i. 194.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 933.
Galway, co., i. 600.
assessment of, ii. 1244, 1363.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 933.
Gamage (Gamadge, Gammage) :
Edmund, ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 1249, 1328, 1447.
Edward, ii. 1383.
Joseph, commissioner for surveying Ashdown forest, ii. 1116, 1139.
Gamble (Gambel, Gemble) :
Henry, ii. 293, 461, 656.
Michael, ii. 1152, 1392.
Thomas, alderman of Nottingham, ii. 670, 1075, 1329, 1375, 1439.
*See also* Campbell.
Games :
Edmund, i. 978, 1096, 1136.
Edward, ii. 15, 46, 312, 482, 678, 977.
Hoo, ii. 16, 1248.
Hore, i. 978, 1096.
John, of Aberbran, ii. 1085.
—— of Llanfeigan, ii. 1248.
Roger, ii. 313, 482, 679, 1084, 1382.
Gammage. *See* Gamage.
Gammon, Hannibal, of Mawgan, i. 181.
Gamull (Gamul) :
Francis, of Chester, ii. 623, 635.
—— alderman of Chester, i. 876, 878, 879.
Leonard, ii. 1078.
Gande, Henry, ii. 1323, 1367.
Ganton (Gunton), co. York, ii. 1324.
Gapper, Captain William, ii. 1332.
Garden (Carden, Cardine, Gardine), in Kippin, Stirlingshire, ii. 881, 1150, 1389.
Garden, Brampton. *See* Gurdon.
Gardiner (Gardener, Gardner) :
Captain, i. 1142 ; ii. 100.
Christopher, of Tinhead, ii. 312, 481, 678.
Edward, ii. 1432.
Francis, ii. 1431.
James, master of the ship *Elizabeth*, i. 689.
John, ii. 267.
—— of Sleaford, ii. 1327, 1372.
Samuel, i. 1095, 1245 ; ii. 45, 311, 480.
Captain Samuel, i. 507, 542 ; ii. 100.
Thomas, i. 1091 ; ii. 41, 307, 475, 673, 1377, 1431.
Sir Thomas, i. 609, 612.
William, ii. 1070.
—— of Weymouth, ii. 624, 635.
Captain William, ii. 300, 468, 665.
Gardny, Alexander, of Troup, ii. 1145, 1386.
Gardock. *See* Cradock.
Gardon. *See* Gordon.
Garford (Garforth, Gasforth), Richard, i. 1043 ; ii. 105, 471, 668, 1073, 1373.
Garland :
Mr., ii. 64.
Augustine, i. 1255 ; ii. 34, 152, 298, 466, 469, 524, 562, 663, 665, 689, 1324, 1326, 1368, 1371.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
Garmburrye. *See* Goranberry.
Garnet (Garnett) :
Anthony, of Kendal, ii. 632, 638.
Peter, ii. 1445.
William, ii. 760, 1084, 1335, 1382.
—— of Casterton, ii. 969.
Garnish (Garneys), John, ii. 1081, 1333, 1379, 1439, 1443.
Garrad, Garrard, Garrat, Garret, Garrett. *See* Gerrard.
Garroway, Sir Henry, Knt., of London, i. 435, 436.
Garston, co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Garth (Sarth), co. Montgomery, ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 1335.
Garthland (in Lochwinnoch), Renfrewshire, ii. 878.
Garthwait, Mr., of Carnaby, ii. 979.
Gartside, James, ii. 969, 1064, 1428.
Garumbery. *See* Goranberry.
Gascoigne (Gascoign, Gasconne, Gascoun) :
George, ii. 1248.
Rowland, ii. 1153, 1393.
Gascony (Gascoigne), Lord High Admiral of. *See* Rich (Robert), Earl of Warwick.
Gase, John, of St. Andrew Hubbard, i. 794, 871.
Gasforth. *See* Garford.
Gasly, William, of Holcan, i. 171.
Gastlin, William, i. 538.

Gataker (Gattaker, Gottaker):
Thomas, i. 186.
—— minister, of Rotherhithe, i. 182, 796, 873, 1191.
Gates (Gate):
Geoffrey, i. 91, 112, 147, 230, 544, 644, 706.
John, i. 289, 356.
Richard, i. 781.
Thomas, serjeant-at-law, appointed a baron of the Exchequer, i. 1227.
Gatherson, Daniel, ii. 479.
Gathorne, co. Westmorland, i. 978, 1095.
Gattaker. *See* Gataker.
Gaudey, Gaudy. *See* Gawdy.
Gausall, Gausell, Gausey. *See* Gawsell.
Gaven, John, i. 1078.
Gawden, Dennis, i. 1129.
Gawdy (Gaudey Gaudy):
Sir Charles, Knt., i. 815.
Edward, i. 623, 641, 972, 1089; ii. 40, 305, 473, 671, 1439.
Framlingham, i. 623, 641, 971, 1089, 1240.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 233, 242, 293, 623, 641, 971, 1089; ii. 40, 304, 473, 670.
Gawen, William, ii. 262.
Gawfell. *See* Gawsell.
Gawler, John, ii. 1328, 1448.
Gawrintilley. *See* Grantully.
Gawsell (Gausall, Gausell, Gausey, Gawfell, Gawsel):
Gregory, i. 93, 149, 233, 242, 293, 538, 623, 641, 971, 1089, 1240; ii. 305, 473, 658, 670.
—— sheriff of Norfolk, ii. 40.
Robert, ii. 1329, 1375, 1439.
Gawsworth (Gosworth), co. Chester, ii. 623, 978.
Gay:
John, ii. 674, 1332, 1368.
—— of London, ii. 608.
Peter de, i. 1242.
Richard, junior, ii. 1332.
—— of Lyncombe, ii. 631, 637.
Gaydoil, Kelway, i. 1087.
Gayer (Gaire, Gayre):
Sir John, Knt., alderman of London, i. 5, 620, 636.
—— Lord Mayor of London, i. 969.
Gayes, John, of London, i. 808.
Gayhurne. *See* Guyhirne.
Gayler, William, of Whitchurch, ii. 624, 635.
Gaylerd, William of Thorne, ii. 631, 637.
Gayre. *See* Gayer.
Gayton in Heswall (Geyton, Gleyton, Griton), co. Chester, ii. 1321, 1365, 1428.
Gayton, co. Northampton, ii. 982.
Gayton, co. Stafford, ii. 673.
Gayton, John, of Kirk Ella, ii. 298, 466, 663.
Gaywood, co. Norfolk, i. 171.
Gearing, John, ii. 664, 1069.
Gedling, co. Nottingham, ii. 979.
Gedney, co. Lincoln, ii. 981.
Gee:
Mr., ii. 980.
Thomas, i. 1129.
William, i. 706; ii. 1446.
—— of Bishop Burton, i. 1245.
Geeler. *See* Giler.
Geers, Thomas, ii. 1369.
Gefferay, Geffery, Geffray, Geffreys. *See* Jeffreys.
Geldart (Geldard, Geldart, Gelder, Gelderd, Geldhard):
John, i. 544; ii. 662.
—— alderman of York, i. 706, 965, 1082, 1141, 1245; ii. 34, 298, 466, 970, 1040, 1068.
Geldings, ii. 1044.
Gell (Gill):
John, ii. 32, 295, 463, 659, 1064, 1322, 1366, 1429.
—— junior, ii. 969.
Sir John, Bart., i. 50, 111, 228, 540, 621, 637, 686, 963, 1080, 1235.
Thomas, i. 50, 228, 540, 686, 1235.
—— recorder of Derby, i. 621, 638, 963, 1080.
*See also* Gill.
Gellibrand, Thomas, of Chorley, ii. 627, 636.
Gemble. *See* Gamble.
Gembridge. *See* Bainbrigg.
Geneson. Gennison.
Gennings. *See* Jennings.
Gennison (Geneson):
Matthew, ii. 1075.
Ralph, ii. 1440.
Gennor. *See* Jenner.
Genoa, cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
Gent:
Thomas, ii. 1331, 1377.
—— of Leek, ii. 42, 307, 476, 673.
William, ii. 974.
George:
John, i. 91, 113, 148, 169; ii. 1325, 1369.
Owen, i. 1091; ii. 41, 307, 475, 673.
*See also* Gorges.
Georges. *See* Gorges.
Germin. *See* Jermyn.
Gerrard (Garrad, Garrard, Garrat, Garret, Garrett, Gerard, Gerrat, Jerrard, Jerrat):
Charles, of Halsall, ii. 625, 636.
Edward, i. 1246.
Francis, i. 970, 1087, 1239; ii. 1436, 1437.
Sir George, Knt., alderman of London, i. 969, 1087.
Gilbert, i. 383, 556, 970, 1087; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 1322, 1436.
Sir Gilbert, Knt. and Bart., i. 22, 93, 114, 149, 232, 382, 383, 400, 437, 456, 536, 542, 556, 581, 622, 636, 658, 691, 737, 785, 804, 839, 853, 914, 927, 937, 961, 970, 1016, 1078, 1087, 1177, 1209, 1234, 1239, 1246; ii. 140, 1109, 1122, 1139, 1418, 1435–1437.
—— commissioner of the West Indies, i. 331, 332.
—— treasurer at war, i. 20, 21, 144, 376, 399, 402, 484, 659, 818, 1017.

Gerrard—*cont.*
Sir Jacob, Knt., ii. 1110.
—— alderman of London, i. 5, 620, 636, 969, 1087.
John, ii. 122, 306, 475, 672, 1331, 1376.
Sir John, Knt. and Bart., i. 91, 113, 119, 148, 231, 243, 289, 294, 356, 538, 622, 638, 967, 1084, 1238; ii. 35, 260, 300, 468.
Thomas, ii. 671, 759, 973, 1076, 1330, 1426.
William, ii. 1247.
—— of Ashton, Baronet, ii. 627, 636.
Gervais, Gervase, Gervis, Gervoice, Gervois, Gervoyse. *See* Jervoise.
Gery, Mr., minister, ii. 983.
Gesson. *See* Jesson.
Gestingthorpe (Gesthorp, Gestrop), co. Essex, i. 243; ii. 170, 359, 692.
Get, Richard, ii. 671.
Gethin (Gething, Gethings, Gothing):
Maurice, i. 928, 1007, 1042, 1129, 1146; ii. 38, 100, 105, 302, 470, 667, 973, 1073, 1247, 1290, 1374.
Robert, i. 979, 1097.
Rowland, ii. 977, 1249.
Gewen (Guen):
Mr., i. 1227.
Thomas, i. 111, 129, 228, 461, 545, 962, 1079, 1235; ii. 1064, 1365, 1428.
Geyton. *See* Gayton.
Ghest (Gheste), Captain Charles, i. 507, 542.
Gib, Gibb. *See* Gibbs.
Gibbon (Gibbons, Gibon, Gibons):
Mr., of Bury, minister, ii. 983.
—— of Waltham, i. 182.
John, i. 170; ii. 1114, 1371.
Robert, ii. 666, 972, 1071, 1371, 1433.
Colonel Robert, ii. 1326.
Simon, ii. 267.
Thomas, ii. 1065, 1323, 1366.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 538.
Gibbs (Gib, Gibb, Gibbes, Gibs, Gip, Gipps, Gips, Gypp):
George, of Aylestone, i. 182.
Henry, i. 91, 113, 148, 230, 460, 545, 974, 1092, 1234; ii. 674.
—— alderman of Bristol, ii. 42, 308, 1079, 1378, 1442.
John, ii, 47, 314, 483, 680.
—— of Herringers, i. 356.
Richard, i. 1129; ii. 38, 302, 471, 668, 1073.
Samuel, ii. 1069.
Thomas, i. 116, 293, 975, 1243; ii. 43, 309, 478, 676, 1320, 1364.
—— of Bury St. Edmunds, i. 975, 1093; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675.
William, i. 5, 1087, 1129; ii. 675, 975, 1333, 1379, 1443.
—— of London, ii. 309, 478.
—— alderman of London, i. 880, 887, 892, 907, 908, 928, 930, 949, 969, 990, 1007, 1042, 1137, 1261; ii. 38.
Gibon, Gibons. *See* Gibbon.
Gibraltar, Straits of, i. 1224.
Gibson:
Mr., minister of St. Margaret's, Westminster, i. 796, 873, 1191.
Sir Alexander, of Durie, ii. 1149, 1389.
Edward, ii. 1063.
Job, ii. 1321, 1427.
John, ii. 1446.
Laurence, ii. 264, 265, 268.
Samuel, of Burley, i. 182.
(? Gibbon), Thomas, ii. 1430.
Giffan. *See* Giftane.
Gifford (Gifferd, Gyfford, Jefford):
Mr., of Gayton, minister, ii. 982.
Benjamin, ii. 1381.
John, i. 169, 230; ii. 1375.
—— alderman of Northampton, i. 547, 620, 636, 971, 1088; ii. 1075, 1438.
—— of Eastbury, ii. 623.
—— of Marston, ii. 631, 638.
—— of Wolverhampton, ii. 521, 631, 635, 638.
Peter, of Chillington, ii. 591.
Richard, i. 475, 542, 977, 1095.
Walter, of Hyon, ii. 631, 638.
Giftane (Giffan), William, ii. 1147, 1385.
Gilbert:
Richard, i. 461, 545, 963, 1080.
Thomas, minister, ii. 981, 982.
Gilborn (Gilbert):
Sir Edward, Knt., ii. 36, 300, 469, 666.
William, ii. 1071.
Gilder, Thomas, ii. 261.
Gildridge, Nicholas, i. 234.
Giler (Geeler), co. Denbigh, ii. 1086.
Giles (Gyles):
Edmund, i. 977, 1095; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 944, 1083, 1380, 1444.
—— junior, ii. 976, 1334, 1380, 1444.
—— senior, ii. 1334.
—— a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 912.
—— master in Chancery, ii. 1083.
—— of White Ladies Aston, ii. 760.
Francis, ii. 635, 639.
John, i. 977, 1095; ii. 677.
—— of Astley, i. 507, 542; ii. 45, 311, 480.
Walter, ii. 1334.
Gilfield, i. 182.
Gill (Gell):
Edward, ii. 32, 295, 463, 660, 835, 969, 1065, 1067, 1324, 1429, 1446.
Colonel George, ii. 739.
William, of Taunton, ii. 1378, 1442.
*See also* Gell.
Gillesbie near Lockerby (Kilespie, Killespie), Dumfriesshire, ii. 1155, 1395.
Gilliam, John, ii. 666.
Gillibrand, Roger, ii. 1072.
Gillingham (Killingham), co. Dorset, ii. 296, 464, 661, 1066.
Gillot, Francis, ii. 1427.
Gilpin:
Alan, i. 643, 708.
Christopher, of Kentmere, ii. 632, 638.
George, i. 95, 117, 151, 236, 543.
Richard, minister, ii. 979.

Gilston (Gilstone), co. Hertford, i. 1238.
Gilwater, Mr., of Malden, ii. 1368.
Ginger, ii. 1128.
Ginse, William, i. 169.
Gip. *See* Gibbs.
Gipping (Gippin), co. Suffolk, i. 243.
Gipps, Gips. *See* Gibbs.
Girdles, ii. 1209.
Girsby-in-Appleton-upon-Wiske (Grisby), co. York, ii. 633.
Gladman :
Mr., minister, ii. 978.
John, ii. 1070.
Captain John, ii. 1325.
Ralph, ii. 971, 1070, 1370.
Glamorgan, co., i. 428, 518 ; ii. 16.
assessment of, i. 88, 225, 534, 960, 1075, 1110 ; ii. 30, 54, 289, 292, 460, 656, 905, 1032, 1061, 1237, 1359.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 979, 1097 ; ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 1086, 1249, 1383.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 976.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 984.
commissioners for propagation of the Gospel in, ii. 343.
commissioners to take account of money received for preaching of the Gospel in, ii. 991.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1136 ; ii. 1328, 1447.
judges appointed in, ii. 761.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Herbert.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 816.
raising of forces in, i. 680.
sequestration of, ii. 14.
Glan Brân in Llanfair-ar-y-bryn (Glantrane, Lanbraine, Lanbrane, Lanbrave), co. Brecon, i. 978, 1096, 1136 ; ii. 46, 312, 482.
Glan-yr-afon in Llanbeblig (Glanrafon, Glanrason, Glanrosen), co. Carnarvon, ii. 1085, 1383, 1448.
Glancarn. *See* Glencairn.
Glanderston in Neilston (Chamneristoun, Channeristoun), Renfrewshire, ii. 1154, 1393.
Glanfield, Francis, ii. 660.
Glanlinrguy. *See* Glenorchy.
Glanmaleer. *See* Clanmalier.
Glanochy. *See* Glenorchy.
Glanrafon, Glanrason, Glanrosen. *See* Glan-yr-afon.
Glantrane. *See* Glan Brân.
Glanvile (Glanvil), Francis, ii. 660, 1065.
Glapthorn, Glapthorne. *See* Clapthorn.
Glascock. *See* Glasscock.
Glascrig, co. Cardigan, ii. 313, 482, 679.
Glasgow (Glasquo), Lanarkshire :
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1152, 1392.
dean of the guild in, ii. 1152, 1392.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1152, 1392.
University of, ii. 1134.
Glass, i. 172, 173, 277, 806 ; ii. 847, 849, 1188, 1190.
for windows, ii. 1209.
Glasscock (Glascock) :
Edward, ii. 1431.
Thomas, i. 678.
William, ii. 1431, 1432.
Glasses, [list of], ii. 1209, 1210.
Glasses, drinking (Venice, Flanders and French), ii. 1209.
Glassington, John, ii. 270.
Glatton, co. Huntingdon, ii. 131.
Gleg :
Edward, ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 1063.
—— of Grange, ii. 1365, 1428.
Captain Edward, of Gayton, ii. 1321, 1365, 1428.
William, ii. 1063.
—— of Grange, ii. 1321.
Glemsford (Glempsford), co. Suffolk, ii 983.
Glencairn (Glancarn, Glencarn), Earl of. *See* Cunningham.
Glendal, Mr., of Chester, minister, ii. 978.
Glenorchy (Glanlinrguy, Glanochy, Glenurgh, Glenurghy), Argyllshire, ii. 1145, 1153, 1386, 1393.
Glest (Gliest), Robert, ii. 37, 301, 469.
Gleyton. *See* Gayton.
Glide. *See* Glyde.
Gliest. *See* Glest.
Glin. *See* Glynn.
Glinbourne. *See* Glyndbourn.
Glisson, Dr., ii. 1431.
Globes, ii. 1210.
Gloucester (Glocester), i. 79, 418, 678.
aldermen of. *See* Brewster ; Capell ; Clutterbuck ; Collet ; Cugley ; Edwards ; Hill ; Jordan ; Maddox ; Nurse ; Pury ; Singleton ; Stephens ; Wise.
assessment of, i. 87, 91, 225, 518, 519, 532, 959, 1073, 1108 ; ii. 28, 52, 288, 290, 458, 654, 904, 1031, 1059, 1235, 1357.
bishop of. *See* Goodman.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 140, 148, 169, 230, 546, 781, 966, 1083 ; ii. 35, 119, 299, 467, 664, 1069, 1369.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 971.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 980.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1136, 1237 ; ii. 1325, 1431.
committee for, i. 679, 812.
committee of sequestration in, i. 113.
garrison of, i. 397, 428, 630, 656, 679, 680.
governor of. *See* Massey.
judges appointed in, ii. 758.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Brydges.
mayor of, i. 169, 230, 428, 546, 966, 1083, 1136, 1237 ; ii. 35, 299, 467 664, 1069.
—— *See also* Jordan ; Tither.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
raising of forces in, i. 473.
recorder of, i. 428, 1136, 1237.
—— *See also* Lenthall.

Gloucester—*cont.*
relief of, i. 260.
sheriffs of, i. 1083, 1136, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664.
siege of, ii. 738.
town clerk of, ii. 35, 299, 467, 664.
Gloucester, co., i. 79, 84, 428, 680.
assessment of, i. 87, 225, 518, 519, 532, 812, 959, 1073, 1108; ii. 28, 52, 288, 290, 458, 654, 904, 1031, 1059, 1235, 1357.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 91, 140, 148, 169, 546, 781, 966, 1083; ii. 35, 299, 467, 663, 1069, 1246, 1369.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 971.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 980.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1136, 1237; ii. 1324, 1431.
committee of sequestration in, i. 113, 169.
deputy Lieutenant of, i. 79.
judges appointed in, ii. 758.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Brydges.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
planters of tobacco in, ii. 718.
raising of forces in, i. 473, 680.
sheriff of. *See* Stephens.
Gloucester, Duke of, title abolished, ii. 1036.
Glover:
Mr., of Finchingfield, ii. 980.
John, i. 388; ii. 260.
Gloverbill, Dumbartonshire, ii. 1148, 1387.
Glyde (Glide, Glyd):
Richard, i. 698, 880, 888, 930, 949, 1042, 1131, 1138; ii. 105.
—— junior, ii. 1082.
Glyer, Richard, i. 928.
Glyn, co. Merioneth, ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 1086, 1383, 1448.
Glyndbourn in Glynde (Esind Bourn, Glinbourne), co. Sussex, ii. 1082, 1333, 1444.
Glynllifon in Llandwrog (Glynulluine), co. Carnarvon, i. 978.
Glynn (Glin, Glyn):
Edmund, i. 978; ii. 46, 208, 211, 313, 482, 679, 761, 1085, 1383, 1448.
Captain Edmund, i. 1183, 1247.
Griffith, ii. 209, 211.
John, i. 114, 140; ii. 1382.
—— Lord Chief Justice of the Upper Bench, ii. 1077, 1081, 1084–1086, 1268.
—— recorder of London and Westminster, i. 181, 232, 382, 383, 437, 536, 623, 624, 636, 637, 731, 804, 839, 840, 853, 969, 970, 976, 978, 1183, 1208, 1235, 1239, 1246, 1247.
—— serjeant-at-law, ii. 1383, 1436, 1437, 1440, 1444, 1448.
Nicholas, ii. 1429.
Richard, i. 979, 1097.
Robert, ii. 1322.
—— of Wescot, ii. 1366.
Thomas, i. 978, 1096; ii. 757.
—— of Glynllifon, i. 978.
Glynn—*cont.*
William, i. 962, 1079, 1097; ii. 1086, 1448.
—— of Llyer, ii. 1248.
Glynulluine. *See* Glynllifon.
Goade, Thomas, ii. 1364.
Goats' hair, ii. 1211.
Godard. *See* Goddard.
Godbold, John, of Hatfield Peverel, ii. 1069.
Godbolt, John, ii. 1431.
Goddard (Godard):
Edward, i. 95, 117, 151, 236, 450, 460, 475, 542, 974, 977, 1092, 1095, 1242; ii. 45, 312, 480, 1381, 1442.
—— of Upham, i. 140.
Guibon, ii. 671, 1075, 1439.
Henry, i. 422-424.
John, i. 460, 475, 542, 977, 1095.
—— of Berwick, ii. 1084.
Dr. John, ii. 974.
Dr. Jonathan, ii. 356.
—— warden of Merton College, Oxford, ii. 1027.
Thomas, i. 460, 475, 542, 622, 968, 977, 1085, 1095; ii. 758, 1246, 1335, 1381, 1434.
Vincent, ii. 657.
William, i. 1130.
Godfred, William, ii. 1069.
Godfrey (Godfery, Godfree):
Mr., ii. 1268.
Austin Berry, ii. 1437.
Lambert, i. 168, 336, 451, 541, 620, 640, 674, 692, 967, 1062, 1085, 1119, 1238; ii. 36, 300, 469, 665, 758, 972, 1071, 1371, 1433.
Peter, ii. 469, 666, 1071, 1371, 1433.
Sir Peter, Knt., i. 231, 336, 451, 541, 620, 640, 692, 967, 1085, 1238; ii. 36, 301, 469, 666.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 336, 451, 541, 620, 639, 967, 1084.
William, i. 1239; ii. 37, 302, 1072.
Godman. *See* Goodman.
Godolphin (Goodalphin):
Francis, i. 90, 147.
—— of Treveneague, i. 111, 228, 461, 545, 962, 1079, 1235; ii. 31, 294.
Dr. John, judge of the Court of Admiralty, ii. 713, 1039, 1272, 1316.
Godstone, co. Surrey, i. 1165.
Godwin. *See* Goodwin.
Goffe (Goff, Gough):
Major-General, ii. 1063, 1074, 1082, 1268.
Jervis, i. 317.
Robert, i. 974, 1091; ii. 975, 1080, 1379, 1442.
William, i. 1254; ii. 781, 856, 972, 1040, 1062, 1080.
Captain William, ii. 1332.
Colonel William, ii. 711.
*See also* Gough.
Golborne. *See* Goulborn.
Gold, ii. 847, 1190.
Gold and Silver for various purposes, i. 211, 806, 863, 1169.
Gold. *See* Gould.
Gold-foil, ii. 1210.

Goldegay (Goldegan, Gouldegay):
Gawen *or* Gaven, i. 1010; ii. 195.
Lieut.-Colonel Gawen, i. 1123.
Golden Grove (in Llanfihangel Aberbythych), co. Carmarthen, ii. 1447.
Goldhanger (Goldanger), co. Essex, ii. 625.
Goldingham (Gouldingham), William, i. 91, 112, 147, 229, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083.
Goldman, Robert, i. 1246.
Goldsborough (Goldsbrough), Mr., ii. 1324, 1368.
Goldstone (Goulston, Gulston):
Richard, ii. 1070, 1325, 1370, 1432.
Sackvile, ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
Goldwell (Goldwel, Golwell), John, i. 968, 1085; ii. 36, 301, 469, 666, 1071.
Gonning (Gunning):
John, i. 974, 1092.
—— alderman of Bristol, ii. 1079, 1378, 1442.
—— mayor of Bristol, i. 798, 802.
Gonson. *See* Gunston.
Gooch (Gootch, Gooth):
—— Charles, bailiff of Great Yarmouth, i. 972.
John, ii. 1081.
—— junior, ii. 1076.
Leonard, ii. 1330, 1375.
Robert, ii. 1376.
—— of Elham, i. 171.
Thomas, ii. 40, 305, 473, 671, 1076.
—— alderman of Great Yarmouth, i. 1089.
William, ii. 1333, 1379, 1443.
Good:
Robert, i. 475, 542, 977, 1095; ii. 45, 312, 481, 678, 1248, 1445.
Sebastian, ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
Thomas, ii. 1369.
Goodale, Robert, i. 384, 556.
Goodalphin. *See* Godolphin.
Goodhay, Samuel, ii. 1369.
Goodier. *See* Goodyer.
Goodin, Goodine. *See* Goodwin.
Goodknap (Goodnap, Goodnapp):
— alderman of Lincoln, i. 969, 1086.
William, alderman of Lincoln, ii. 38, 302, 470, 667.
Goodlad, Nathaniel, ii. 195.
Goodman (Godman):
Charles, ii. 1086, 1383, 1448.
Godfrey, bishop of Gloucester, i. 106.
John, i. 49, 92, 114, 169, 470, 546, 622, 642, 968, 1238; ii. 37, 301, 470, 667, 972, 1072, 1327, 1372, 1434.
—— alderman of Leicester, i. 1085.
William, of Bramham, ii. 632, 638.
Goodnap, Goodnapp. *See* Goodknap.
Goodrick:
William, i. 706; ii. 1067.
Major William, ii. 1446.
Goodroeck, Daniel, Serjeant-Major, i. 13.
Goods, William, of Biggleswade, ii. 1061.
Goodwin (Godwin, Goodin, Goodine, Goodwyn):
Mr., of the Minster Yard, York, ii. 662.
Goodwin—*cont.*
Arthur, i. 50, 90, 111, 146, 227.
Benjamin, i. 71; ii. 1379.
—— commissioner of Excise, ii. 1350, 1353.
—— of London, i. 1150, 1151.
Deane, ii. 1333, 1444.
Henry, i. 973, 1090; ii. 41, 306, 474, 672, 1077, 1331, 1376.
John, i. 94, 116, 140, 149, 150, 232, 234, 335, 451, 541, 625, 636, 731, 976, 1093, 1243; ii. 44, 101, 102, 139, 153, 310, 479, 667, 676, 1069, 1081, 1321, 1325, 1333, 1379, 1443.
Philip, ii. 980.
—— vicar of Watford, i. 672.
Richard, of Ilminster, ii. 631, 637.
Robert, i. 32, 33, 116, 234, 335, 451, 540, 541, 624, 636, 723, 731, 914, 976, 1093, 1243; ii. 44, 310, 479, 500, 524, 676, 975, 1041, 1082, 1298, 1333, 1380.
—— commissioner for Scotland, i. 738.
Sir Robert, Knt., ii. 1444.
Thomas, ii. 270.
—— of London, B.D., i. 181; ii. 856.
Dr. Thomas, minister, ii. 982.
—— President of Magdalene College Oxford, ii. 1027.
Tobias, i. 1246.
William, ii. 122, 306, 475, 672, 1080.
Goodyer (Goodier):
Edmund, ii. 41, 306, 474, 672.
Henry, ii. 1040.
Moses, i. 129.
Googe. *See* Gouge.
Gookin (Gooking):
Samuel, ii. 522, 527, 592, 639, 1346.
Vincent, i. 230; ii. 1041.
—— commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 812.
Goole in Snaith (Goul), co. York, ii. 633.
Goor, Goore. *See* Gore.
Goosnargh (Goosenargh), co. Lancaster, ii. 627, 628.
Goosnargh cum Whittingham, co. Lancaster, ii. 625, 626.
Gootch, Gooth. *See* Gooch.
Goranberry (Crambury, Garmburrye, Garumbery, Jaumberry), in Castleton, Roxburghshire, ii. 1148, 1154, 1388, 1394.
Gordon (Crodon, Gardon, Gourdan, Gourden, Gourdon, Gurden, Gurdon):
Mr., i. 804, 914, 927.
Brampton, i. 115, 168, 235, 537; ii. 173, 478, 492, 671, 1075, 1329, 1333, 1375, 1379, 1439, 1443.
—— junior, i. 293, 624, 639, 745, 975, 1093, 1244; ii. 43, 309.
—— senior, i. 293, 624, 639, 975, 1093, 1243; ii. 43, 309.
Charles, ii. 1149, 1388.
George, Lord Strathnaver [*afterwards* Earl of Sutherland], ii. 1040, 1155, 1394.
—— of Auchintoul, ii. 1145, 1386.
—— of Conclarachy, ii. 1146, 1385.

Gordon—*cont.*
John, i. 94, 115, 150, 168, 234, 293, 537, 624, 639, 691, 853, 975, 1093, 1209, 1243, 1254; ii. 43, 139, 309, 500, 524, 675, 760, 975, 1080, 1146, 1333, 1379, 1386, 1443.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
—— Earl of Sutherland, ii. 1155, 1394.
—— of Rusco, ii. 1155, 1395.
Sir John, of Haddo, ii. 1146, 1385.
Sir Ludowick, ii. 1148, 1149, 1387, 1388.
Robert, ii. 675, 975, 1248, 1333, 1379, 1443.
—— Viscount of Kenmure, ii. 876, 877, 885.
Sir Robert, of Embo, ii. 1155, 1394.
Thomas, ii. 1147, 1385.
William, of Chirmers, ii. 1155, 1395.
—— of Craiglaw, ii. 1155, 1395.
—— of Doill, ii. 1155, 1294.
—— of Earlston, ii. 1155, 1395.
Laird of Rothiemay (Rothemegordon), ii. 882.
*Cf.* Gawden.

Gore (Goor, Goore):
Edward, of Altcar, ii. 627 636.
Humphrey, ii. 1432.
Sir John, Knt., ii. 1432.
—— junior, ii. 1070, 1370.
—— senior, ii. 1070.
—— of Gilston, i. 1238.
William, i. 335, 450, 540, 696, 975, 1092; ii. 477, 1330, 1375.

Gorges (George, Georges, Gorge):
Edward, ii. 1079, 1378.
Lady Jane, ii. 1135.
John, ii. 674, 974, 1040, 1079.
Sir Robert, Knt., i. 335, 451, 460, 541, 545, 624, 636, 974, 976, 1093, 1243.
Theobald, i. 75.
Thomas, ii. 307, 476, 674, 974, 1040, 1065, 1079, 1378, 1442.

Goring (Goringe):
Charles, son of George Lord Goring, ii. 576.
George, Lord, ii. 576.
George, son of George Lord Goring, ii. 576.
John, of Croxden Abbey, ii. 42, 307, 476, 673.
Sir William, Bart., i. 335, 540.

Gorl, Robert, ii. 1083.

Gormanston (Gormanstown), Viscount. *See* Preston.

Gorsuch, James, of Scarisbrick, ii. 627, 636.

Goscoy, Robert, ii. 1063.

Gosford, Mr., ii. 670.

Gosfrid, Laird of, ii. 882.

Goslet, John, ii. 1069.

Gosling:
Anthony, of Morestead, ii. 631, 637.
John, ii. 1439.

Gosnold, Edmund, the younger, ii. 1062.

Gospright, George, ii. 1294.

Gosse, William, ii. 1437.

Gosselin, William, alderman of Norwich, i. 1113.

Gosworth. *See* Gawsworth.

Got. *See* Gott.

Gotchel, Robert, ii. 1065.

Gotham [co. Nottingham], i. 182.

Gothing. *See* Gethin.

Gott (Got):
Mr., i. 905, 937, 975.
Samuel, i. 853, 1209, 1242; ii. 1082, 1244.

Gottaker. *See* Gataker.

Gouge (Googe, Goudge):
Mr., of St. Sepulchre's, Holborn, ii. 981.
William, ii. 1320, 1364.
Dr. William, i. 522.
—— of Blackfriars, i. 181.
—— minister of Blackfriars, i. 286, 793, 797, 870, 1189.

Gough:
Gilead, ii. 1368, 1447.
William, ii 1040.
*See also* Goffe.

Goul. *See* Goole.

Goulborn (Golborne):
Nicholas, ii. 969.
Richard, ii. 1064, 1428.

Gould (Gold):
George, ii. 1332.
Henry, ii. 31, 294, 461, 658, 757, 1062, 1321, 1364, 1427.
Humphrey, i. 1130.
James, i. 228, 964, 1081, 1236; ii. 661, 1323, 1366.
—— sheriff of Exeter, i. 90, 111, 147.
John, ii. 1081, 1444.
—— of Clapham, ii. 1333.
—— of Upway, ii. 661.
Nicholas, i. 388, 1130; ii. 100, 153, 1294.
William, i. 129, 228.
Captain William, i. 64.

Gouldegay. *See* Goldegay.

Gouldingham. *See* Goldingham.

Gouldney, Thomas, ii. 1332.

Goulston. *See* Goldstone.

Gourdan, Gourden, Gourdon. *See* Gordon.

Gourley, Sir Thomas, ii. 1149, 1389.

Govan, Little (Little Cowan, Littlegowan), Lanarkshire, ii. 1152, 1391.

Gover. *See* Gower.

Gowen, William, of Horsington, ii. 631, 637.

Gower, co. Glamorgan, ii. 544.
Anglicana, co. Glamorgan, manor and lordship of, ii. 544.
Wallicana, co. Glamorgan, manor and lordship of, ii. 544.

Gower (Gover, Gowar, Gowre):
Colonel, ii. 1073, 1373.
—— of London, i. 956, 957; ii. 1294.
Robert, i. 538; ii. 40, 305.
—— of Great Yarmouth, i. 623.
—— alderman of Great Yarmouth, i. 972, 1089.
Stanley, i. 522.
—— minister, ii. 979.
—— of Brampton Bryan, i. 181.

Gower—*cont.*
Thomas, ii. 461, 658, 942, 1067, 1323, 1328.
Colonel Thomas, i. 842, 928.
Gowley, Thomas, ii. 1370.
Goyner, John, ii. 21.
Grace :
Anthony, ii. 123.
John, i. 928.
Graces (Graves, Grayes), in Baddow, co. Essex, i. 169, 170, 965, 1082, 1237 ; ii. 34, 298, 466, 1068, 1324, 1368.
Gradel, William, of Ulnes Walton, ii. 627, 636.
Graford, co. Berks, ii. 657.
Grafton, Ralph, of Cornhill, ii. 160.
Graham (Grahame) :
David, of Fintry, ii. 1150, 1389.
John, ii. 1152, 1392.
Sir Robert, ii. 1151, 1391.
—— of Morphie, ii. 882.
Thomas, hackney coachman, ii. 923.
Grain, ii. 1045.
Grain or scarlet powder, ii. 1210.
Graine (Grains), Major, ii. 1334, 1381.
Grainge. *See* Grange.
Grainger. *See* Granger.
Graisly. *See* Gresley.
Graister, Thomas, ii. 1064.
Grames, Richard, i. 556.
Grange, co. Chester, ii. 1321, 1365.
Grange, co. Kent, ii. 635.
Grange (Grainge), William, of St. Leonard, ii. 31, 294, 461, 658, 968, 1062, 1321, 1364, 1427.
Granger (Grainger), Lancelot, ii. 122, 306, 475, 672, 1376.
Grant, river, ii. 130.
Grantham, co. Lincoln, ii. 972, 981.
aldermen of, i. 59, 969, 1086 ; ii. 122, 302, 1073, 1372, 1435.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
Grantham (Grantam) :
Richard, of Halle, ii. 623, 635.
Thomas, i. 92, 93, 114, 149, 232, 294, 539, 622, 641, 706, 968, 969, 1086, 1239 ; ii. 37, 38, 302, 470, 667.
—— alderman of Lincoln, i. 1239.
Grantully in Dull (Cawrintilley, Gawrintilley), Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Grasforth, Richard, i. 1131.
Graston-Leigh, co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Grathill or Grotthill, Edinburghshire, ii. 1149, 1388.
Gratwick (Gratwicke) :
John, of Eatons, ii. 1380.
Robert, [Roger ?], i. 976.
Roger, i. 335, 452, 540, 624, 640, 1094, 1242, 1255 ; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 760.
Graunt, Henry, ii. 263.
Grauntane, John, and Elizabeth his wife, ii. 263.
Gravely, Norton, i. 231.
Gravers, ii. 1210.
Graves. *See* Graces.
Graves (Greeves, Greves) :
Edward, ii. 991.
Joseph, i. 678,
Graves—*cont.*
Richard, i. 383, 1011 ; ii. 20, 1290, 1328, 1374.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Thomas, i. 95, 117, 151, 236, 977, 1095.
*See also* Greaves.
Gray (Grey) [Andrew], Lord Gray, ii. 881.
*See also* Grey.
Grayden, John, of Earnslaw, ii. 1146, 1386.
Grayes. *See* Graces.
Grazeley, co. Derby, ii. 624.
Greasly. *See* Gresley.
Greathead, Thomas, ii. 100, 102.
Greaves, Richard, ii. 1081.
*See also* Graves.
Greehalgh, John, of Bramblesholm, ii. 625, 636.
Green (Greene) :
Mr., i. 691, 927 ; ii. 1441.
—— of Poulton, ii. 1064.
Captain, ii. 1432.
Deputy, i. 1146.
Edmund, ii. 674.
—— of Milton Clevedon, ii. 476.
Edward, ii. 651, 1074, 1347, 1374.
George, i. 452, 624, 640, 976, 1094 ; ii. 669.
Giles, i. 460, 544, 669, 853, 964, 1081, 1209, 1236.
—— commissioner of the Navy, i. 27.
Henry, i. 962, 1079, 1129 ; ii. 31, 294, 462, 659, 757.
James, of Tyldesley-cum-Astley, ii. 627, 636.
John, i. 624, 637, 698, 714, 973, 1043, 1090, 1111, 1130 ; ii. 31, 41, 294, 306, 461, 475, 658, 673, 1062, 1321, 1331, 1364, 1377, 1427, 1441.
—— alderman of Bedford, ii. 293.
—— serjeant at law, i. 856.
—— —— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— of Pencombe, i. 181.
Joshua, ii. 305, 973, 1076, 1330, 1375.
—— alderman of King's Lynn, ii. 473, 671.
—— mayor of King's Lynn, ii. 1439.
Nicholas, i. 75 ; ii. 45, 312, 481, 678, 1040, 1084, 1334.
Ralph, ii. 195.
Richard, ii. 969, 1069, 1084.
—— alderman of Colchester, ii. 467, 663.
—— of Aspull, ii. 1326.
—— of Bowerhouse, ii. 627, 636.
—— of Congleton, ii. 623, 635.
—— of Poulton, ii. 1321, 1365, 1428.
Simon, ii. 270.
Thomas, ii. 305, 473, 671.
—— of King's Lynn, ii. 1247.
—— of Marden, i. 451, 540, 624, 640, 976, 1094.
William, ii. 39, 303, 472, 669, 1290, 1374.
—— of Landmoth, ii. 633, 638.
—— of Torrisholme, ii. 625, 636.
Captain William, ii. 1155, 1395.

Greencroft, co. Durham, ii. 624.
Greenfield :
—, ii. 1026.
Edward, i. 1111.
Greengnew. *See* Greenknowe.
Greenhalgh, Thomas, ii. 1434.
Greenhead, co. Northumberland, ii. 1040.
Greenhill (Greenhil) :
Mr., i. 956, 957.
Simon, ii. 272.
Thomas, of Langley, i. 356.
William, i. 330, 383, 484, 556, 989, 1003, 1131 ; ii. 233, 856, 1328.
—— of Stepney, i. 182.
Greenknowe (Greengnew) in Gordon, Berwickshire, ii. 1146, 1386.
Greenland :
fishing on the coasts of, ii. 405.
trades adventurers to, i. 680.
whalebone and whale oil from, i. 680.
Greenland-House Fort [in Hambleden], co. Buckingham, i. 445, 446.
Greenlodge, co. Stafford, ii. 631.
Greenock (Grinock), Renfrewshire, ii. 1154, 1393.
Greenowes, John, ii. 975, 1080.
Greens Norton, co. Northampton, ii. 1375, 1438.
Greensmith :
Mr., i. 802.
John, ii. 277, 767, 942, 1342, 1347.
—— minister of Colwich, ii. 982.
William, ii. 1308.
Greenstead, co. Essex, woods in, i. 424.
Greenvile. *See* Grenvile.
Greenwich, co. Kent, ii. 521.
castle, ii. 189.
—— sale of, ii. 691.
house and the Queen's new buildings, sale of, ii. 189, 691.
park, ii. 189, 496.
—— sale of, ii. 691.
Greenwich, East, tenure as of manor of, i. 881, 1018, 1150 ; ii. 83, 136, 189, 201, 540, 592, 639, 693, 783, 994.
Greenwood :
Captain, ii. 32, 295.
George, i. 925, 1113 ; ii. 672, 1440.
Hunt, ii. 1322, 1366.
John, ii. 40.
—— aldernan of Norwich, ii. 305.
—— sheriff of Norwich, i. 243.
Robert, ii. 463, 660, 1065, 1429.
Thomas, ii. 1333, 1379.
William, of Yarmouth, ii. 403.
Greeves. *See* Graves.
Gregg (Creg, Greg), Robert, i. 962, 1079 ; ii. 119, 294, 462, 659, 969, 1063, 1064, 1322, 1365, 1428.
Gregor, John, ii. 31, 295, 463, 659.
Gregory (Gregorie) :
Alexander, of Cirencester, ii. 980.
John, i. 93, 115, 150, 234, 388, 547, 971, 1088, 1130, 1142 ; ii. 39, 304, 473, 670, 759.
William, ii. 1369, 1370, 1432.
Gregson (Grigson) :
John, of Lathom, ii. 627, 636.
Richard, alderman of Bristol, i. 797, 798.
Greimes. *See* Grimes.
Greisley. *See* Gresley.
Grendon, William, ii. 1329.
Grenvile (Greenvile, Grenevill) :
Edward, ii. 1062, 1364.
Richard, i. 50, 90, 110, 146, 227, 961, 1078, 1234 ; ii. 30, 293, 461, 657, 1062, 1321, 1364, 1427.
Sir Richard, late of Stowe, Knt., ii. 520.
Gresely. *See* Gresley.
Gresham :
Sir Edward, Knt., i. 234.
Marmaduke, ii. 1443.
Gresley (Graisly, Greasly, Greisley, Gresely, Grisley) :
Sir George, Knt. and Bart., i. 50, 228, 540, 621, 637, 686, 963, 1235.
Thomas, i. 50.
Sir Thomas, Knt. and Bart., ii. 1064, 1429.
Greswold, Humphrey, i. 1113.
Greves. *See* Graves.
Greville, Robert, Lord Brooke, i. 125 ; ii. 1444.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of co. Warwick and Coventry, i. 2–4, 10, 53, 54.
Grevis, Richard, ii. 1082, 1380.
Grew (Grue) :
Dr., of Coventry, minister, ii. 983.
John, ii. 30, 293, 968.
—— alderman of Bedford, i. 461. 656, 1061.
—— of Bedford, ii. 1040.
William, ii. 1148, 1388.
Grey (Gray) :
Lord, ii. 64, 152, 562, 689.
Alexander, of Creich, ii. 1155, 1394.
Anchitel, ii. 1065, 1429, 1438.
Edward, alderman of York, i. 1082, 1142, 1245 ; ii. 298, 466.
—— late of Chillingham, ii. 521.
George, i. 707, 964, 1081, 1142, 1236 ; ii. 1323, 1367.
—— the elder, ii. 491.
Henry, Lord Grey de Ruthyn, *afterwards* Earl of Kent, i. 92, 114, 149, 232, 487, 658, 691, 723, 731, 783, 839, 852, 905, 925, 937, 1016, 1047, 1208, 1227, 1234, 1238, 1243.
—— —— commissioner of the Great Seal, i. 1107.
—— Earl of Stamford, i. 51, 68, 691, 853, 905, 914, 927, 937, 1047, 1208, 1238, 1239, 1241 ; ii. 1434.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of county Leicester, i. 1, 3, 4.
James de, i. 623, 641, 972, 1089, 1240 ; ii. 40, 305, 473, 670.
John, i. 623, 640. 972 ; ii. 1150, 1390.
Ralph, i. 93, 150, 233, 1011 ; ii. 21, 474, 672, 1440.
—— of Trumblehill, ii. 624, 635.
Robert, ii. 1155, 1395.
—— of Arboe, ii. 1151, 1155, 1391, 1394.
—— of Skibo, ii. 1155, 1394.
Sir Robert le, Bart., i. 538.
Theophilus, i. 470, 622, 642 968. 1085 ; ii. 37, 301, 470, 667.
Col. Theophilus, i. 1238.

Grey—*cont.*
Thomas, ii. 1147, 1385.
—— Lord Grey, i. 622, 642, 968, 1085.
—— Lord Grey of Groby, son of Lord Stamford, i. 49, 50, 92, 114, 149, 232, 470, 546, 623, 637, 714, 973, 1090, 1238, 1241, 1254; ii. 2, 37, 41, 301, 304, 306, 335, 470, 472, 475, 500, 667, 669, 672, 1072.
William, i. 335, 540; ii. 1150, 1390.
—— Lord Grey of Werke, i. 487, 613, 691, 707, 853, 905, 914, 927, 937, 1047, 1141, 1208, 1227, 1235, 1236, 1241; ii. 2, 100, 1068, 1431.
—— —— commissioner of the Great Seal, i. 1107.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of Cumberland, i. 1, 3, 4.
—— —— Major-General, i. 52.
*See also* Gray.
Grice (Grise), William, i. 973, 1090; ii. 41, 306, 475.
Grierson (Crierson, Grior):
Sir John, of Lag, ii. 1148, 1388.
William, of Bargattoun, ii. 1155, 1395.
Griffith (Griffeth, Griffin, Griffine Griffiths):
Mr., of Bloxham, ii. 41, 306, 474, 672.
—— of the Charterhouse, ii. 981.
—— minister, ii. 984.
Abel, i. 1096; ii. 314, 484, 681, 761, 977, 1085, 1087, 1335, 1382, 1384.
—— alderman of Cardigan, i. 978.
—— of Cardigan, ii. 313, 482, 679.
Brockwell, i. 979, 1097.
Edmund, ii. 1062.
George, ii. 1459.
—— of the Charterhouse, ii. 1026.
—— fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, i. 831.
George William, i. 444, 980, 1098.
Herbert, ii. 1085, 1383.
Hugh, ii. 46, 313, 482, 679.
—— of Madrinyssa, i. 1183, 1247.
James, ii. 1332.
John, ii. 1064, 1077, 1328, 1335, 1383.
—— of Kerry, ii. 680.
—— of Oswestry, ii. 673.
—— of Turstry, ii. 307, 475.
Maurice, ii. 1085, 1383.
—— of Madrinyssa, ii. 1335.
Peirce, i. 1183.
Peter, ii. 1438.
Richard, i. 979, 1097, 1184, 1247; ii. 47, 209, 211, 314, 483, 680, 1085, 1328, 1331, 1377, 1383, 1384, 1448.
—— of Sutton, i. 979, 1097.
Robert, i. 979, 1097, 1184, 1247; ii. 47, 209, 211, 314, 343, 483, 680, 761, 976, 1086, 1087, 1335, 1384, 1447, 1448.
William, ii. 1248.
Dr. William, i. 978, 1096.
Griger, William, i. 1112.
Grigg (Grig), William, i. 974, 1092, 1234; ii. 42, 308, 1079, 1117, 1118, 1378, 1442.
Grigson. *See* Gregson.
Grimby. *See* Grimsby.
Grime (Gryme), Mark, ii. 664, 1069, 1325, 1369.
Grimes (Greimes, Grymes):
Elias, i. 461, 545, 963, 1080.
George, i. 1129.
Lewis, i. 963, 1080.
Richard, ii. 1438.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 234.
Grimesdale, William, ii. 968.
Grimet (Crimet), Ayrshire, ii. 1147, 1385.
Grimlington, co. York, ii. 632.
Grimsargh (Grimzargh), co. Lancaster, ii. 627.
Grimsby, Great (Grimby), co. Lincoln:
mayor of, ii. 302, 470, 667, 1073, 1372, 1435.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
Grimsditch, John, ii. 1148, 1388.
Grimshaw:
Nicholas, of Clayton, ii. 627, 636.
Robert, of Clayton, ii. 627, 636.
Thomas, of Clayton, ii. 627, 636.
Grimston (Grimstone):
Mr., i. 927, 937.
Francis, ii. 1067.
Harbottle, i. 91, 112, 147, 229, 292, 536, 537, 621, 638, 853, 965, 1082.
—— recorder of Colchester, i. 170, 292, 621, 638, 966, 1083.
Sir Harbottle, Knt. and Bart., i. 112, 169, 229, 292, 536, 621, 638, 965, 1082, 1208, 1228, 1236; ii. 1070, 1370, 1418, 1431, 1432.
Marmaduke, i. 644, 738.
Grindle-stones, ii. 1210.
Grindon, —, of Blakesley, ii. 973.
Grinnel, Thomas, senior, ii. 36, 300, 468, 665.
Grinock. *See* Greenock.
Grior. *See* Grierson.
Grisby. *See* Girsby.
Grise. *See* Grice.
Grisley. *See* Gresley.
Grismont. *See* Grosmont.
Grisold, Humphrey, i. 1095.
Griton. *See* Gayton.
Groats, i. 535.
Grocery, i. 276; ii. 848.
Grocery wares [list of], ii. 1210, 1211.
Grofts, John, ii. 971.
Groiston. *See* Croiston.
Gronfryn, co. Carnarvon, ii. 46, 313, 482, 679.
Groom:
George, ii. 1080.
John, ii. 120, 309, 478, 675, 1078, 1325, 1331.
Captain John, ii. 1081.
Grosmont (Grismont), co. Monmouth, manor and castle of, ii. 543.
Grosthwait. *See* Crosthwait.
Grosvenor:
Colonel, ii. 1073, 1078.
Quarter Master General, ii. 1074.
Edward, ii. 1074, 1437.
Colonel Edward, ii. 1072.
Roger, ii. 1428.

Grotthill *or* Grathill, Edinburghshire, ii. 1149, 1388.
Grove :
Mr., i. 927.
Major, ii. 1075.
Humphrey, ii. 1074.
John, ii. 1438.
Thomas, i. 75, 964, 974, 977, 1081, 1091, 1095, 1209, 1243, 1244 ; ii. 42, 307, 476, 976, 1084, 1381, 1430, 1445.
William, i. 1095.
Groves, Humphrey, i. 815.
Grub (Grubb), John, i. 289, 356 ; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665.
Grubham, George. *See* Howe.
Grue. *See* Grew.
Grundy, Ralph, ii. 15.
Gryme. *See* Grime.
Grymes. *See* Grimes.
Gubbs, Mr., ii. 1323, 1366.
Guen. *See* Gewen.
Guendon. *See* Gwendon.
Guerdon, Aaron, master worker of money, ii. 282.
Guernevett. *See* Gwernyfed.
Guernsey (Garnsey), ii. 20, 201, 566.
abolition of collegiate offices, &c. in, ii. 82.
commissioners to try persons accused of compassing the death of the Protector in, ii. 1039, 1042.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
reduction of, ii. 3, 336, 501.
Guibon (Guibbon, Guybon) :
Mr., ii. 1459.
John, i. 233, 293, 538.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 233, 293, 623, 641, 971, 1089, 1240 ; ii. 40, 304, 473, 670, 1075, 1439.
Guidot (Guider, Guydet, Gwydot), Keilway, ii. 119, 303, 472, 669, 1247, 1373.
Guienne (Gurnes, Gwines), Lord High Admiral of. *See* Rich (Robert), Earl of Warwick.
Guildford, co. Surrey, ii. 514–516, 1444.
mayor of, ii. 514–516, 1082.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Guilliam. *See* Gwilliam.
Guilliams. *See* Gwilliams.
Guillim, Guillin, Guilling. *See* Gwillin.
Guinnet, George, ii. 1325.
Guissheer, co. Cardigan, ii. 1447.
Gunning. *See* Gonning.
Guise (Guyes, Guyse) :
Christopher, ii. 1069, 1431.
George, of Sandhurst, ii. 625, 635.
Guissheer, co. Cardigan, ii. 1447.
Gulson, John, ii, 473, 671.
Gulston. *See* Goldstone.
Gundry, John, ii. 1431.
Gunpowder, i. 737 ; ii. 1046.
saltpetre for making, i. 320, 418, 578, 828 ; ii. 699.
Gunson. *See* Gunston.
Gunstal, Jackson, ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
Gunston, co. Stafford, ii. 1078.
Gunston (Gonson, Gunson, Gunstone), Sackford, i. 336, 451, 541, 625, 636, 731, 976, 1094 ; ii. 1082, 1333, 1379, 1444.
Gunter :
Bodenham, of Gwenddwr, ii. 634, 638.
James, i. 1123 ; ii. 195.
John, ii. 1382, 1447.
Gunton. *See* Ganton.
Gunton, Nicholas, commissioner for surveying Enfield Chase, ii. 1116, 1139.
Gurden, Gurdon. *See* Gordon.
Gurnal, Mr., of Lavenham, minister, ii. 983.
Gurnes. *See* Guienne.
Gurney, Sir Richard, ii. 103.
Gurthgynuer, co. Merioneth, ii. 761.
Gutch (Gush) :
Captain Henry, ii. 1332.
John, ii. 674, 760, 1079, 1332.
Gutherson, Daniel, ii. 44, 310.
Gutrick, Lieut.-Colonel, ii. 1068.
Guy :
Edmund, ii. 46, 312, 481, 678.
James, ii. 264.
John, ii. 35, 299, 467, 663, 1069.
Robert, ii. 1074, 1329.
—— of Isham, ii. 973.
Samuel, ii. 1321.
Guybon. *See* Guibon.
Guydet. *See* Guidot.
Guyes, Guyse. *See* Guise.
Guyhirne near Wisbech (Gayhurne), co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Gwenddwr (Gwenthor), co. Brecon, ii. 634.
Gwendon (Guendon), co. Cornwall, ii. 295, 463, 659.
Gwernyfed in Glasbury (Guernevett), co. Brecon, ii. 1447.
Gwersyllt (Gwersey), co. Denbigh, ii. 521.
Gwilliam (Guilliam), John, ii. 470.
Gwilliams (Guilliams), Peter, i. 1246 ; ii. 21.
Gwillin (Guillim, Guillin, Guilling), Ruddal, ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 1369.
Gwin. *See* Gwynn.
Gwines. *See* Guienne.
Gwinfryn, John Wynn de, i. 1183.
Gwydot. *See* Guidot.
Gwydyr (Gwydar), co. Carnarvon, ii. 1085.
Gwynn (Gwin, Gwinn, Gwyn, Win) :
Charles, i. 978, 1096, 1247 ; ii. 679, 991, 1085.
Daniel, i. 978, 1096.
George, i. 1247 ; ii. 679, 991, 1040, 1085, 1087, 1328, 1374, 1384, 1448.
—— recorder of Cardigan, i. 978, 1096.
Howell, i. 978, 1096, 1247 ; ii. 1447.
—— of Glan Brân, i. 978, 1096, 1136 ; ii. 46, 312, 482.
Lewis, ii. 47, 314, 483, 680.
—— of Bala, ii. 761, 1086, 1383.
Rice, ii. 1085, 1382.
Richard, ii. 1085, 1335, 1382.
Robert, i. 979, 1097.

Gwynn—*cont.*
Roderick, i. 1098, 1247.
Rowland, i. 978, 979, 1096; ii. 1335. 1382, 1447.
—— of Taliaris, ii. 1447.
Thomas, ii. 1328, 1447.
William, i. 979.
Gyes, John, of St. Andrew Hubbard, i. 1190.
Gyfford. *See* Gifford.
Gyles. *See* Giles.
Gypp. *See* Gibbs.

## H.

Haach. *See* Hatch.
Haberdashery, i. 277; ii. 848.
Haberfield (Haberfeild), William, i. 268, 1246; ii. 21, 1290, 1374, 1437.
Haberhouse. *See* Arbour House.
Hacch. *See* Hatch.
Haccombe (Hackcom), co. Devon, ii. 1430.
Hacker:
Colonel, ii. 1075, 1077.
Francis, i. 169, 232, 470, 546, 622, 642, 968; ii. 37, 301, 470, 667, 972, 1040, 1072, 1327, 1372, 1434, 1438.
Colonel Francis, i. 1238; ii. 297, 465, 661.
Sir Francis, i. 1085.
John, ii. 1117, 1118, 1329, 1375.
Thomas, ii. 1372.
Hacket:
Dr. John, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, i. 182.
Thomas, alderman of Worcester, ii. 1083.
Hackney, co. Middlesex, i. 182, 752, 795, 872, 1191, 1194; ii. 981.
minister of. *See* Spurstow.
Hackney, John, ii. 1075, 1329.
Hackwell (Hackwel, Hakewill):
John, i. 964, 1081; ii. 33, 296, 464, 661.
—— alderman of Exeter, i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 1236.
Robert, i. 1057.
Captain Robert, ii. 123.
Hacsel. *See* Hatsel.
Hadden (Haldane?), John, of Enterkine, ii. 1147, 1385.
Haddington (Hadington):
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1150, 1390.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1150, 1390.
Haddington, Earl of. *See* Hamilton.
Haddingtonshire:
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1150, 1390.
Haddo (Hadder), Aberdeenshire, ii. 1146, 1385.
Haddockstone, co. York, ii. 633.
Hadghead, Thomas, of Milwich, ii. 42, 307, 476, 673.
Hadham (Haddam) Hall, co. Hertford, i. 1165.
Hadleigh (Hadley), co. Suffolk, ii. 43, 309, 478, 675, 1333, 1379.
Hadley, co. Middlesex, ii. 1117.
Hadley, George, i. 1130.
Hadlow (Hadlor), co. Kent, ii. 1371.
Hadsley, Edward, ii. 1246.
Hagg (Fagg?), John, i. 976.
Haggat (Hagett, Hagget, Haggot):
Bartholomew, i. 1246.
John, i. 974, 1092, 1234; ii. 42, 308, 477, 674, 974, 1040, 1079, 1335, 1382.
—— justice for Wales, ii. 991, 1332, 1447.
Haggerston, co. Northumberland, ii. 521.
Haggerston, Sir Thomas, late of Haggerston, ii. 521.
Hagget, Haggot. *See* Haggat.
Haies, Haighes. *See* Hayes.
Haighton (Hayton), co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Hailes. *See* Hale.
Hain. *See* Hayne.
Hain:
Joachim, naturalization of, ii. 1134.
—— settling lands in Scotland on, ii. 1133.
Haines (Hains, Haynes, Heins, Heynes, Heyns):
Major, i. 775.
Major-General, ii. 1268.
Henry, ii. 260.
Hezekiah, ii. 971, 973, 1040, 1068, 1075, 1245, 1321, 1330, 1365, 1375.
Major Hezekiah, ii. 711, 1324, 1330, 1375.
John, ii. 1290, 1374, 1438.
Robert, i. 974, 978, 1092.
Haining in Selkirk (Hanning, Hauning), ii. 1154, 1394.
Haire. *See* Hare.
Haisley, Deputy, i. 1146.
Hakewill. *See* Hackwell.
Halberton, co. Devon, i. 228.
Halcarton, Halcartone. *See* Halkertoun.
Halcraig near Carluke (Salcraig, Selkraig), Lanarkshire, ii. 1152, 1391.
Halcroft. *See* Holcroft.
Haldenby, Daniel, of London, i. 808.
Hale (Hail, Halle):
co. Chester, ii. 623.
co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Hale, Great, co. Lincoln, ii. 1327, 1372.
Hale (Hailes, Haleg, Hales, Hayle, Hayles):
Christopher, i. 1094, 1244; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 1083.
Edward, ii. 1071.
—— of Boughton, ii. 1433.
Sir Edward, Knt. and Bart., i. 92, 113, 149, 231, 418.
John, i. 54, 58, 94, 116, 151, 235, 543, 620, 641, 976, 1094, 1244; ii. 45, 120, 311, 480, 677, 1065, 1322, 1366, 1430.
—— of London, ii. 163.

Hale—*cont.*
Matthew, i. 815 ; ii. 702.
—— justice of the Common Pleas, justice of assize of the county Palatine of Lancaster, ii. 845, 921.
—— serjeant at law, ii. 1324.
Richard, ii. 1443.
Robert, i. 620, 639, 674, 692, 967, 1062, 1084, 1120, 1238 ; ii. 36, 41, 300, 303, 306, 469, 471, 474, 666, 668, 672, 1071, 1371, 1432.
—— clerk in Chancery, ii. 950.
Sir Robert, Bart., ii. 1433.
Thomas, i. 973, 1090 ; ii. 41, 306, 474, 672.
William, ii. 1432.
Halesworth (Halfworth, Holworth), co. Suffolk, i. 975, 1093 ; ii. 43, 309, 478.
Haley (Hally, Haly) :
Henry, i. 383, 556.
Humphrey, i. 1130.
John, i. 383, 556.
Halford (Holford, Hollford, Hawford) :
Charles, ii. 1441.
John, ii. 44, 311, 480, 677, 760, 975, 1083, 1334, 1381, 1445.
Peter, i. 1079.
Richard, i. 1090, 1242 ; ii. 306, 475 673, 1078, 1331, 1377, 1434, 1441.
Captain Stephen, ii. 1444.
Thomas, i. 979, 1097.
Sir Thomas, Bart., ii. 1434.
Halfworth. *See* Halesworth.
Halghton, co. Flint, i. 1247.
Halifax (Hallifax), co. York, ii. 633 980.
parliamentary representation of, ii 815.
Halkertoun (Halcarton, Halcartone), Lord. *See* Falconer.
Halkie, Sir James, ii. 1149, 1389.
Hall in Bishop's Tawton, co. Devon, ii. 1065.
Hall (Hull), co. Southampton, ii. 675, 1247, 1332.
Hall :
Mr., of Heveringham, minister, ii. 981.
—— of Kettlethorpe, i. 294, 539.
Andrew, ii. 272.
Anthony, ii. 1073.
Bartholomew, i. 460, 544, 964, 973, 1081, 1090 ; ii. 41, 306, 1077, 1331, 1376.
—— attorney of the Duchy [of Cornwall], ii. 474, 475, 672.
—— of the Middle Temple, i. 925.
Charles, i. 622, 641, 968, 1086, 1239 ; ii. 37, 302, 1072, 1327, 1372, 1435.
Edmund, i. 969, 1086.
Edward, ii. 195, 1233, 1312.
Captain Edward, ii. 1437.
Francis, i. 1112 ; ii. 1070.
—— of Ledbury, ii. 119, 299, 468, 664.
George, i. 336, 451, 541, 1062, 1119 ; ii. 36, 300, 469.
Henry, i. 1245, 1246 ; ii. 1067–1069, 1324, 1368, 1371, 1446.
—— of Lilling, i. 706 ; ii. 662.
Hall—*cont.*
Henry, of Norwich, B.D., i. 182.
John, i. 972, 1011, 1142, 1241 ; ii. 40 305, 474, 671, 1233.
—— of Otterburn, i. 707.
Joseph, bishop of Norwich, i. 106.
Joshua, i. 92, 112, 149, 232.
Nathaniel, i. 1043, 1129, 1138.
Ralph, i. 970, 1087 ; ii. 38, 39, 303, 471, 472, 669, 797, 1000, 1074, 1290, 1374, 1432, 1437.
Reynell, i. 1239.
Thomas, i. 114, 232, 546, 622, 642, 969, 1057, 1086, 1239, 1246 ; ii. 37, 123, 302, 470, 667, 1073, 1083, 1327, 1372, 1435.
—— of Donington, ii. 972.
Captain Thomas, i. 294, 539.
William, alderman of Lincoln, ii. 1073, 1435.
—— of Greencroft, ii. 624, 635.
Hallardes. *See* Allardes.
Halle. *See* Hale.
Hallman. *See* Holman.
Hallowes (Hallois, Hallows, Hollows) :
Mr., i. 937 ; ii. 562, 689.
Nathaniel, i. 50, 111, 540, 638, 853, 1209, 1235 ; ii. 32, 295, 463, 542, 660, 669, 758, 969, 1065, 1322, 1366, 1429.
—— alderman of Derby, i. 621, 686, 963, 1080.
Hallworthy, Richard, alderman of Bristol, i. 91, 113, 148, 230.
Hally. *See* Haley.
Halsall (Halsal), co. Lancaster, ii. 625.
Halsall (Halsell) :
Ralph, ii. 1438.
Robert, ii. 1074.
Halse, Matthew, of Elford, ii. 1065.
Halseter, Thomas, ii. 980.
Halsey :
Mr., minister, ii. 979.
—— of Hurst, minister, ii. 978.
John, commissioner for surveying Kingswood forest, ii. 1116, 1139.
William, ii. 1041.
—— and Alice his wife, ii. 1255.
Halstead (Halsted), co. Essex, ii. 980.
Halstead (Halsteed) :
John, i. 642 ; ii. 37, 301, 469, 666, 1434.
—— of Rowley, i. 968, 1085.
Halton, Miles, i. 739, 962, 1079, 1142 ; ii. 32, 295, 463, 659.
Halton Blechford, co. Lincoln, ii. 261.
Haly. *See* Haley.
Ham, co. Essex, ii. 1368.
Ham or Han, co. Glamorgan, ii. 1328, 1383.
Ham, John, ii. 758, 1065.
Hambden. *See* Hampden.
Hambleton. *See* Hamilton.
Hamburg (Hamborough, Hambrough), i. 809.
cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
Hamden. *See* Hampden.
Hame, Mr., of Flamborough, ii. 979.
Hamersley, Thomas, i. 317.
Hamersmith. *See* Hammersmith.

Hamerton (Hammerton), co. Huntingdon, ii. 978.
Hamerton, Philip, of Purston, ii. 634, 638.
Hamilton (Hambleton):
—, of Preston, ii. 882.
Lady Anne, eldest daughter of James, Duke of Hamilton, ii. 878.
Elizabeth, Duchess of, widow, ii. 878.
Gavin, of Raploch, ii. 1152, 1391.
James, Earl of Cambridge, Duke of Hamilton, ii. 1, 521, 876, 877, 885.
—— of Dalziel, ii. 1152, 1391.
—— of Halcraig, ii. 1152, 1391.
—— of Woodhall, ii. 1152, 1391.
Sir James, of Orbiston, ii. 1148, 1152, 1153, 1387, 1391, 1393.
Jean, wife of Lord Bargeny, ii. 880.
John, bailiff of Arran, ii. 1146, 1387.
—— Earl of Haddington, ii. 1150, 1390.
Sir John, Lord Bargeny, ii. 876, 877, 880, 885.
Robert, ii. 1146, 1386.
—— of Barnes, ii. 1148, 1387.
Sir Robert, ii. 1152, 1391.
Lady Susan, daughter of James, Duke of Hamilton, ii. 878.
Thomas, of Preston, ii. 1150, 1152, 1390, 1391.
William, brother of James, late Earl of Cambridge, ii. 521.
—— late Duke of Hamilton, ii. 876, 885.
Hammer. *See* Hanmer.
Hammersmith (Hamersmith), co. Middlesex, ii. 1373.
Hammerton. *See* Hamerton.
Hammond (Hammon, Hamond):
Mr., of Newcastle, minister, ii. 979.
Anthony, i. 968, 1085.
Dr. Henry, of Penshurst, i. 182.
John, ii. 307.
Robert, i. 1235; ii. 462, 658, 1063, 1321, 1365, 1427.
—— of Broadstreet, ii. 739, 748.
Colonel Robert, lands in Ireland settled on, ii. 1134.
Thomas, i. 1255; ii. 303, 471, 668, 1082.
—— Lieutenant-General of the Ordnance, ii. 149.
Hamner. *See* Hanmer.
Hamond. *See* Hammond; Heyman.
Hamor, Richard, ii. 680.
Hampden, Hambden [co. Buckingham] i. 182.
Hampden (Hambden, Hamden):
Colonel, executors of, ii. 100.
Edmund, ii. 1427.
Elizabeth, ii. 269.
John, i. 50, 90, 111, 146, 777, 779.
Richard, ii. 1062, 1364, 1427, 1440.
Hampole (Hampsal), co. York, ii. 633.
Hampson, Robert, ii. 658, 1063, 1245, 1246.
Hampton, Robert, i. 383, 556.
Hampton Court, co. Middlesex, ii. 15, 188, 691.
Bushy Park at, ii. 188, 691.
House Park at, ii. 188, 691.
Middle Park at, ii. 188, 691.
Hams, Josias, i. 1129.
Han or Ham, co. Glamorgan, ii. 1328, 1383.
Hanbury (Hawbury):
Edward, i. 50, 233, 529, 970, 1088.
John, i. 169, 970, 1087, 1136, 1237.
Thomas, i. 335, 540.
Hanch, Robert, i. 1130.
Hancock (Hancocks):
Mr., minister, ii. 979.
Giles, ii. 299, 467, 664, 971, 1069.
John, of Coombe Bissett, ii. 678.
—— of Compton Bassett, ii. 481.
Thomas, ii. 481, 678.
—— junior, ii. 312.
William, ii. 261.
Hand, Jeremy, ii. 1320.
Handkerchiefs (handkerchers), ii. 1211.
Hanford-Knollis, Mr., ii. 981.
Hanger, George, i. 1130.
Hanham (Hannam):
John, i. 111, 229; ii. 661, 1367.
—— of Wimborne, ii. 1066.
Thomas, junior, ii. 33.
Hanhisham. *See* Llanychan.
Hankin:
Joseph, ii. 32.
Richard, of Harwich, i. 292.
Hanley Castle (Hundley), co. Worcester, ii. 976.
parish and rectory of, ii. 377.
Hanmer (Haumer), co. Flint, ii. 976, 984, 1134.
Hanmer (Hammer, Hamner, Harmer, Haumer, Henmar):
John, ii. 1086, 1383.
—— of Caerfallwch, ii. 991.
—— of Northop, ii. 1335.
Roger, i. 979, 1097; ii. 47, 209, 211, 314, 483, 679.
—— sheriff of Flint, i. 1184.
William, of Hanmer, ii. 1134.
Hanmore, Jonathan, of Barnstaple, minister, ii. 979.
Hannam. *See* Hanham.
Hanning. *See* Haining.
Hanshaw, Thomas, ii. 1082.
Hanshut, Thomas, of Hinxworth, i. 356.
Hansley. *See* Hauxley.
Hanson, John, of Abingdon, ii. 461, 657.
Hantkine, Joseph, i. 545.
Hanwell, i. 182.
Harbackenden. *See* Harlackenden.
Harbert. *See* Herbert.
Harbey. *See* Harby.
Harbin (Harbyn):
Henry, mayor of Poole, i. 229.
Robert, i. 94, 116, 151, 235, 974.
Harblin, Harbling. *See* Horbling.
Harby (Harbey):
Edward, i. 50, 150, 529, 620, 636, 970, 1088, 1240; ii. 39, 304, 472, 669, 759, 1074, 1329, 1374, 1438.
Erasmus, ii. 1432.
Sir Job, Knt., ii. 805
Harbyn. *See* Harbin.
Harcopp. *See* Hartop.
Harcourt (Harecourt):
Lady Anne, ii. 100.
Henry, i. 233.
Philip, ii. 1440.

Harcourt—*cont.*
Sir Simon, relict of, ii. 1142.
Vere, of Plumtree, minister, ii. 979.
William, ii. 1064.
Hardcastle, Edward, of Biggin, ii. 632, 638.
Hardees. *See* Hardres.
Harden [? in Roberton, Roxburghshire], ii. 882.
Harders. *See* Hardres.
Harding. *See* Hawarden.
Harding:
Giles, ii. 1381.
Grace, i. 1130.
Henry, i. 964, 1081, 1241; ii. 33, 297, 465.
Dr. John, ii. 356.
Robert, ii. 608.
Hardings, Mistress, i. 268, 269.
Hardington, Lanarkshire, ii. 1152, 1391.
Hardmeat, Richard, i. 1130.
Hardres (Hardees, Harders, Hardresse):
Sir Richard, Knt. and Bart., i. 113, 168, 231, 336, 451, 541, 620, 639, 675, 967, 1062, 1084, 1119.
Colonel Sir Richard, i. 692.
Hardwick:
co. Gloucester, ii. 261.
co. Monmouth, ii. 544, 629.
Hardwick (Hardwicke):
Colonel, i. 842.
Henry, i. 625, 636, 731, 976, 1094.
John, ii. 44, 195, 310, 479, 676, 781, 1081.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Colonel John, i. 1010, 1123.
Thomas, of Shadwell, ii. 632, 638.
Hardy (Hardye):
John, ii. 1323, 1367.
—— minister, ii. 979.
—— of Compton, ii. 661, 1066.
Robert, ii. 1329, 1375.
William, of Hale, ii. 623, 635.
Hare (Haire):
John, ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 1368.
Sir Ralph, Bart., i. 971, 1089, 1240; ii. 304, 473, 670, 1075, 1329, 1375, 1439.
Harecourt. *See* Harcourt.
Harel, Sir Ralph, Knt., ii. 40.
Hareley, Harely. *See* Hazeleigh.
Harford (Hartford):
Anthony, minister, ii. 979.
Dr. Bridstock, ii. 119, 299, 468, 664, 1070, 1325.
Richard, i. 1010, 1123; ii. 195.
Harington. *See* Harrington.
Haris. *See* Harris.
Harison. *See* Harrison.
Harlackenden (Harbackenden, Harlachenden, Harlarkinden, Harlockenden, Herlackenden, Herlakenden, Hurlakenden):
Richard, i. 91, 112, 147, 229, 243, 292, 423, 424, 536, 621, 638, 745, 965, 1083, 1237; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 971, 1068, 1246, 1368, 1431.
Harlackenden—*cont.*
William, i. 169, 170, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 35, 298, 466, 663, 1068, 1368, 1431.
—— of Earls Colne, ii. 1324.
Harlaxton (Harlaxden), co. Lincoln, ii. 629, 981.
Harley (Harly):
Colonel Edmund, ii. 1070.
Edward, i. 170, 428, 966, 1084, 1237; ii. 971, 1369, 1432, 1441, 1444, 1448.
Colonel Edward, i. 780; ii. 1418.
Robert, i. 1098, 1237, 1247; ii. 1369, 1370, 1432, 1448.
Sir Robert, K.B., i. 92, 113, 148, 231, 428, 507, 542, 691, 780, 804, 853, 905, 927, 966, 980, 1084, 1097, 1208, 1228, 1237, 1247; ii. 101, 102, 971.
Thomas, ii. 1335, 1369, 1432, 1448.
Harlington. *See* Hartington.
Harlockenden. *See* Harlackenden.
Harlowe, Colonel Edward, ii. 1437.
Harman (Harmon, Herman):
Nicholas, ii. 306, 475, 672, 1077.
—— sheriff of co. Oxford, ii. 122.
Ralph, ii. 33, 296, 464, 661, 1066, 1323, 1367, 1430.
Richard, i. 293, 538, 623, 640, 692.
—— alderman of Norwich, i. 233.
*Cf.* Hereman.
Harmer, Mr., of Saxlingham, minister, ii. 981.
*See also* Hanmer.
Harn, Mr., ii. 675.
Harnes (Harnesse, Harnis), Theophilus, ii. 470, 667, 1072, 1435.
Harnham, co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Harpenden, co. Hertford, ii. 260.
Harper (Harpor, Harpur):
George, ii. 1245.
Henry, ii. 1063.
John, i. 1129; ii. 1079, 1149, 1332, 1378, 1388.
—— advocate, ii. 885.
—— of Dutton, ii. 623, 635.
Roger, ii. 671, 973.
Harpton, cos. Hereford and Radnor, ii. 1448.
Harrington, co. Lincoln, ii. 972.
Harrington (Haringtон):
Lieut.-Colonel, ii. 1373.
Edward, i. 50.
Sir Edward, Knt., i. 93, 115, 150, 234, 547.
—— of St. Olave, Hart Street, i. 796, 872, 1191.
Sir Edward, Knt. and Bart., i. 623, 637, 714, 973, 1090, 1242; ii. 41, 306, 475, 672.
James, i. 662, 740, 969, 1086; ii. 1290, 1373.
—— of Staines, ii. 1328.
Sir James, Knt., i. 114, 232, 383, 400, 487, 536, 556, 623, 636, 637, 714, 842, 970, 972, 973, 1087, 1090, 1177, 1239, 1241, 1242, 1254; ii. 2, 20, 38, 39, 41, 152, 303, 335, 471, 472, 474, 500, 668, 669, 672, 1077, 1273, 1290, 1330, 1373, 1376.

Harrington—*cont.*
Sir James, Knt., governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
Sir James, Knt. and Bart., ii. 972, 1327, 1329, 1331, 1373, 1377, 1440, 1441.
John, i. 68, 69, 94, 114, 116, 151, 232, 235, 294, 539, 546, 622, 641, 745, 802, 969, 974, 1086, 1091, 1239, 1243; ii. 37, 42, 302, 307, 470, 476, 667, 974, 1072, 1079, 1332, 1378, 1442.
—— junior, ii. 308, 476, 674.
Captain John, i. 294.
Robert, ii. 260.
William, ii. 1294, 1327, 1349, 1353, 1372, 1417.
Harriot:
Harry, ii. 271.
Paul, ii. 1074, 1329.
Harris (Haris, Harry):
Agnes, widow, ii. 270.
Charles, ii. 273, 1231.
Christopher, of Chipping, ii. 627, 636.
Cranmer, ii. 1433.
Francis, i. 973, 1091; ii. 475, 673, 1078, 1331, 1377, 1441.
Giles, ii. 41, 306, 475.
John, i. 978, 1096, 1247; ii. 1442.
—— of Cruckton, ii. 475, 673.
—— of Hayne, i. 460, 545, 963, 1080, 1236.
Dr. John, warden of Winchester college, i. 182.
Nicholas, ii. 1083.
Philip, i. 461, 545, 963, 1080; ii. 1065, 1322, 1366.
Richard, i. 815, 973, 979, 1091, 1097; ii. 41, 307, 475, 673, 1330.
—— of Barnstaple, ii. 464, 1065.
—— mayor of Barnstaple, i. 1080.
Robert, i. 925.
—— minister of St. Botolph, Bishopsgate, i. 795, 872, 1190.
—— of Hanwell, B.D., i. 182.
Dr. Robert, president of Trinity College, Oxford, ii. 982, 1026.
Thomas, i. 1131; ii. 1079.
—— of Colerne, ii. 1381.
—— of Prescott, ii. 673, 1078.
Sir Thomas, Bart., i. 1221.
William, i. 1129.
Harrison (Harison):
Mr., ii. 980.
—— senior of Trinity College, Cambridge, i. 830.
Captain, ii. 1321, 1365.
Major, i. 937.
Major-General, ii. 562, 689.
Brian, i. 392.
Edmund, ii. 943.
John, ii. 298, 466, 663, 669, 1426.
—— alderman of Reading, ii. 119, 293, 461, 657, 1062.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— of Beech Hill, ii. 1426.
—— of Scarborough, ii. 1368.
Sir John, Knt., i. 231; ii. 805.
Ralph, ii. 781, 994.
Harrison—*cont.*
Ralph, alderman of Colchester, i. 293, 622, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 119, 299, 467, 663.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— of London, ii. 170, 359, 692.
Colonel Ralph, i. 842; ii. 38, 303, 471, 668.
—— of Highgate, ii. 619.
Richard, ii. 658, 1063.
—— of High Friarside, ii. 624, 635.
Robert, ii. 1446.
Thomas, i. 1254; ii. 299, 312–315, 467, 481–484, 664, 678–681, 971, 1068, 1083, 1246, 1326, 1446.
—— of South Mimms, ii. 1073, 1373, 1436.
—— of Speke, ii. 627, 636.
Colonel Thomas, ii. 343.
Major-General Thomas, ii. 500.
Captain William, arrears due to, ii. 998.
Harrock [in Wrightington], co. Lancaster, i. 759.
Harrogate (Harrowgate), co. York, ii. 634.
Harrop near Macclesfield (Harup), co. Chester, ii. 623.
Harrow, co. Middlesex, i. 182.
Harrowgate. *See* Harrogate.
Harry, Robert, i. 1084.
*See also* Harris.
Harsnet:
Colonel, i. 487.
Samuel, i. 223, 990.
—— of St. Bartholomew Exchange, i. 795, 872, 1191.
Colonel Samuel, i. 842.
Hart (Heart):
Anthony, hackney coachman, ii. 923.
George, i. 974, 1092, 1234; ii. 1079.
Steven, ii. 1290.
Theophilus, ii. 972, 1072, 1435.
William, of Christchurch, London, i. 794, 871, 1190.
Hartfeild. *See* Horfield.
Hartfell (Hartfield) Earl of. *See* Johnston.
Hartfield. *See* Hatfield.
Hartford. *See* Harford.
Hartington (Harlington), co. Derby, ii. 295.
Hartland, co. Devon, rectory of, ii. 1133.
Hartley (Hoortley):
John, ii. 301, 469, 666.
——, of Strangeways, ii. 1434.
Ralph, i. 1130.
William, ii. 1062.
Hartoake, William, i. 1085.
Harton, Christopher, i. 50.
Hartop (Harcopp, Hartopp):
Sir Edward, Knt., i. 49, 92, 114, 149, 232, 546.
—— junior, i. 470.
—— senior, i. 622, 642, 968, 1085.
Sir Edward, Bart., senior, i. 1238.
Sir John, Bart., ii. 1327, 1372, 1434.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 49, 92, 114, 149, 232, 546, 622, 642, 968, 1085, 1238, 1241; ii. 37, 301, 470, 667, 1331, 1372, 1377, 1434, 1441.

Hartop—*cont.*
William, ii. 37, 301, 470, 667, 1072, 1434.
—— of Little Dalby, ii. 1327, 1372.
Hartshead in Dewsbury (Herthead), co. York, ii. 633.
Harup. *See* Harrop.
Harvey (Harvy, Harvye, Hervey):
Mr. of Lincoln, ii. 972.
Colonel, i. 905, 937, 1228; ii. 100, 1333.
Daniel, ii. 1443.
Edmund, i. 94, 115, 150, 168, 234, 243, 293, 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093, 1244, 1255; ii. 38, 43, 152, 302, 303, 309, 470, 471, 478, 524, 667, 668, 675, 972, 1080, 1327, 1443.
—— of Hinton, ii. 1081.
Captain Edmund, i. 77, 78.
Colonel Edmund, i. 842, 1007, 1239, 1261; ii. 1373.
Edward, i. 93, 115, 233, 547.
Francis, ii. 1074, 1329, 1375, 1438.
—— alderman of Northampton, ii. 1075.
George, ii. 1436.
James, ii. 43, 309, 478, 675, 1080.
John, i. 383, 543, 556, 619, 621, 635, 638, 960, 966, 1077, 1083, 1092, 1234; ii. 30, 293, 460, 656, 968, 1061, 1320, 1364, 1426.
Richard, i. 171; ii. 671, 1076.
—— of Bawburgh, ii. 473.
Robert, i. 243, 1237; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 1071.
Samuel, ii. 1373.
William, ii. 470, 667, 1327, 1372.
William, Lord, ii. 270.
Harward, Robert, of Sutton Scotney, i. 450.
Harwell, Henry, alderman of Coventry, i. 977.
Harwell Wood, co. Worcester, ii. 262.
Harwich, co. Essex, i. 292, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 35, 298, 466.
governor of. *See* Hunter.
harbour, i. 689.
mayor of, i. 689; ii. 1431.
Harwood (Horwood):
—, of Winchester, ii. 975.
George, i. 91.
John, of Stourton, ii. 42, 307, 476, 673.
William, alderman of Winchester, ii. 1081.
Harwood Dale (Hurwoodale), co. York, ii. 632.
Hasel, Samuel, ii. 1081.
Haselbury (Hazelborough), co. Dorset, ii. 33.
Haselden (Haseldon, Hasledine, Hasledyne, Hazeldon), John, ii. 30, 293, 461, 656, 1061, 1320, 1364.
Haseley. *See* Hazeleigh.
Haseley:
—, i. 112.
Henry, ii. 671.
Hasely. *See* Hazeleigh.
Hasfield (Hatfield), co. Gloucester, ii. 1369.
Hasilrigg (Haselrig, Haselrigg, Hasilrig, Haslerigg, Hazelrig, Hazlerigg, Heselrig, Heselrigg, Hesilrig, Hesilrige, Hesilrigs, Hesselrigge):
Arthur, ii. 1329, 1374.
Sir Arthur, Bart., i. 49, 92, 114, 135, 149, 232, 382, 437, 470, 487, 546, 622, 642, 658, 691, 707, 783, 853, 914, 937, 968, 1016, 1085, 1090, 1112, 1142, 1209, 1236, 1238, 1241, 1254; ii. 2, 32, 33, 37, 40, 41, 64, 152, 295, 297, 301, 305, 335, 463, 465, 470, 474, 500, 562, 659, 661, 667, 671, 672, 689, 969, 972, 1066, 1072, 1272, 1322, 1323, 1327, 1330, 1335, 1352, 1366, 1367, 1371, 1376, 1381, 1429, 1430, 1434, 1440, 1445.
—— commissioner of the West Indies, i. 331, 332.
Robert, ii. 1430.
Thomas, i. 49, 232, 470, 622, 642, 968, 1085, 1238; ii. 37, 297, 301, 465, 470, 661, 1327, 1333, 1371, 1380, 1434, 1440.
William, ii. 1076.
Hasket, Stephen, ii. 308, 476, 1079, 1378.
Hasledine, Hasledyne. *See* Haselden.
Haslefoot, Henry, ii. 266.
Haslerigg. *See* Hasilrigg.
Haslewood. *See* Hazlewood.
Haslye. *See* Hazeleigh.
Hason. *See* Hazon.
Hassard:
Mr., minister, ii. 982.
Peter, i. 82.
Hassel, Cornet, ii. 1333.
Hassop, co. Derby, ii. 521.
Hastings, co. Sussex, ii. 631.
mayor of, ii. 1380.
Hastings:
Ferdinando, Earl of Huntingdon, ii. 762, 1137.
Henry, i. 317; ii. 271, 661.
Martin, ii. 671, 1075.
—— of Hindringham, ii. 973.
Hatch (Haach, Hacch):
—, of Satterleigh, ii. 296.
Robert, ii. 660, 1065.
Thomas, i. 1080; ii. 32, 296, 464.
Hatcher (Hatchet, Hatter):
John, i. 624, 637, 714, 973, 1090, 1242; ii. 41, 306, 475, 672, 1372, 1435.
Thomas, i. 114, 232, 294, 539, 622, 641, 853, 914, 968, 969, 1086, 1209, 1239; ii. 37, 302, 1072, 1372, 1435.
—— commissioner for Scotland, i. 197, 198, 738.
Sir Thomas, i. 1086.
Hatfell, Henry, i. 1092.
Hatfield (Hartfield), co. Hertford, ii. 980.
Hall, co. Hertford, ii. 36, 300, 468, 665.
Hatfield Broad Oak (Hatfild Broadock), co. Essex, ii. 980.
Hatfield Chase, co. York.
riot in, ii. 575.
Hatfield Peverel, co. Essex, ii. 1069, 1324.
*See also* Hasfield; Horfield.

Hatfield :
Anthony, ii. 297, 465.
John, ii. 1067.
Hatford, Richard, ii. 41.
Hather, John, ii. 1444.
Hathwait. *See* Huthwaite.
Hatler *or* Hatley, John, of St. Magnus i. 794, 871, 1190.
Hatley :
Mr., i. 802.
John, i. 1146.
Hats, i. 466, 467.
Beaver, i. 212.
Demy-Caster, i. 212.
Dutch, i. 212.
French, i. 212.
Monmouth-Caps, i. 466, 467.
Hatsel (Hacsel), Henry, ii. 660, 970, 1039, 1065, 1079, 1322.
Hatten, Richard, ii. 1444.
Hatter. *See* Hatcher.
Hatton :
Sir Christopher, i. 609, 612.
George, i. 1149.
Peter, of co. Chester, ii. 635, 639.
Robert, i. 1094.
Sir Robert, late of Benefield Lawn, Knt., ii. 521.
Haughton, co. Lancaster, ii. 626, 627.
Haughton, Lord. *See* Holles.
Haughton. *See* Houghton.
Haukin. *See* Hawkins.
Haumer. *See* Hanmer.
Hauning. *See* Haining.
Hautrey. *See* Hawtrey.
Hauxley (Auxley, Hansley, Hausley), co. Northumberland, ii. 1077, 1330, 1376.
Havard. *See* Howard.
Haveningham, Mr., i. 94.
Haverd, Roger, ii. 679.
Haverfordwest, co. Pembroke, i. 88.
aldermen of, ii. 484, 681.
assessment of, i. 226, 534, 960, 1076, 1111 ; ii. 30, 54, 289, 292, 460, 656, 906, 1032, 1061, 1237, 1359.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 980, 1098 ; ii. 48, 120, 122, 315, 484, 681, 1087, 1384.
commissioners for the Militia of, ii 1336, 1448.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Percy.
mayor of, ii. 315, 484, 681, 1087 1384.
parliamentary representation of, ii 816.
town clerk of. *See* Davis.
Haverhill (Haverill), co. Suffolk, i. 243.
Haviland, Mr., ii. 1459.
Havre (Newhaven), France, cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
Haward. *See* Howard.
Hawarden (Harding), co. Flint, i. 182 ; ii. 984.
Hawbury. *See* Hanbury.
Hawes (Haws, Hawse) :
John, ii. 1436.
Dr. John, i. 1240 ; ii. 1076.
Captain Nathaniel, i. 289.
Colonel Nathaniel, i. 356.
Robert, i. 620, 635, 960, 1077.
Hawes—*cont.*
Thomas, i. 620, 960, 1077.
Hawford. *See* Halford.
Hawis, John, ii. 1248.
Hawkesworth. *See* Hawksworth.
Hawkhurst (Haukhurst), co. Kent, ii. 1433.
Hawkins (Haukin, Hawkin) :
James, i. 1136, 1237 ; ii. 1069.
John, ii. 1381, 1445.
Peter, of Carperby, ii. 634, 638.
Richard, i. 537 ; ii. 1290, 1374.
—— of Harwich, i. 621, 638, 966, 1083 ; ii. 35, 298, 466.
William, i. 623, 970, 1087, 1150, 1151 ; ii. 38, 39, 303, 471, 472, 658, 668, 669, 757, 942.
—— of Iver, i. 1147, 1150, 1151.
—— of Westminster, i. 747.
Hawks, ii. 1211.
hoods, ii. 1211.
Hawksworth (Hawkesworth) :
Mr., minister, ii. 983.
Joseph, ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 975, 1040, 1083, 1334, 1380.
Colonel Joseph, ii. 1445.
Sir Richard, Knt., i. 644, 705, 1141, 1245 ; ii. 662.
Walter, ii. 662, 1067, 1446.
Hawkwel, Griffith, ii. 680.
Hawley :
Humphrey, i. 1043.
James, i. 383, 556 ; ii. 38, 303, 668, 1073, 1373, 1436.
John, ii. 471.
Hawnes (Hawns), co. Bedford, ii. 978.
Hawood, Robert, of Sutton, i. 335, 540.
Haworth, Richard, i. 759, 1142, 1239 ; ii. 301, 469, 666, 972, 1072.
Haws, Hawse. *See* Hawes.
Hawsted. *See* Horsted, Little.
Hawton. *See* Houghton.
Hawtrey (Hautrey, Hawtree) :
John, i. 970, 1087, 1239 ; ii. 38, 303, 1073.
Ralph, ii. 1436.
Hay (Haye, Hey) :
—, of Naughton, ii. 882.
Alexander, of Baro, ii. 1150, 1390.
Francis, of Balhousie, ii. 882.
Gilbert, Earl of Erroll, ii. 881, 1146, 1385.
Herbert, i. 116, 151, 234, 335, 451, 540, 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1242.
James, ii. 1151, 1391.
—— of Ballandolloch, ii. 1145, 1386.
Sir James, ii. 1150, 1390.
John, ii. 1149, 1380, 1389.
—— Earl of Tweeddale, ii. 1040, 1148-1150, 1153, 1388-1390, 1392.
—— of Glyndbourn, ii. 1082, 1333, 1444.
—— of Hayston, ii. 1153, 1392.
Peter, of Lees, ii. 1153, 1393.
Sir Peter, of Megginch, the elder, ii. 1153, 1393.
William, i. 335, 451, 540, 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1242 ; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1082, 1333, 1380, 1444.
—— junior, ii. 1334, 1380.

Haydon (Heyden, Heydon):
John, i. 92, 113, 119, 140, 148, 231, 243, 294, 356, 539, 622, 638, 745, 967, 1084, 1238; ii. 35, 300, 468, 1070, 1325, 1370, 1432.
Sir John, ii. 191.
Haydon, East. *See* Heddon.
Hayes (Haies, Haighes, Hays, Heighs, Heyes, Heys):
Mr., of Papworth, minister, ii. 978.
Colonel, i. 1146; ii. 1328.
Alexander, ii. 1020.
Edward, ii. 477, 675, 1080, 1379, 1442.
James, ii. 1079, 1378.
—— junior, ii. 1378.
—— of St. Benet Sherehog, i. 793, 870, 1190.
John, i. 1131; ii. 149, 619, 781.
—— alderman of London, commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Colonel John, i. 1261.
Nicholas, ii. 42, 308, 477.
Thomas, ii. 1331, 1377.
—— of Shrewsbury, ii. 120, 307, 475, 673.
William, of Little Horsted, ii. 975.
Hayle. *See* Hale.
Hayler, John, of Bewdley, ii. 976.
Hayles. *See* Hale.
Haym. *See* Hayne.
Hayman. *See* Heyman.
Hayne (Hain, Haym, Karne), co. Devon, i. 460, 545, 963, 1080, 1236.
Haynes. *See* Haines.
Hays. *See* Hayes.
Hayston (Haystoune), near Peebles, ii. 1153, 1392.
Hayton. *See* Haighton.
Hayward (Heyward):
Edward, i. 623, 641, 971, 1089; ii. 40, 305, 473, 670.
George, i. 444, 980, 1098.
John, ii. 1081.
Richard, i. 707.
Rhoads, ii. 1081.
Thomas, ii. 1374.
Haywood, Elizabeth, widow, ii. 266.
Hazard, Thomas, ii. 265.
Hazel (Hazell), John, i. 1057; ii. 123.
Hazelborough. *See* Haselbury.
Hazeleigh (Hareley, Harely, Haseley, Hasely, Hasle, Haslye), co. Essex, i. 169, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 34, 35, 298, 466, 663.
Hazell. *See* Hazel.
Hazelrig, Hazlerigg. *See* Hasilrigg.
Hazlewood (Haslewood), co. York, ii. 592.
Hazon (Hason), co. Northumberland, ii. 1330, 1376.
Header, Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Heal, Heale. *See* Hele.
Healey. *See* Hely.
Healing. *See* Heling.
Healy. *See* Hely.
Heams, James, ii. 271.
Heanton, co. Devon, ii. 296.
Hearing. *See* Herring.
Hearl. *See* Herle.
Hearn. *See* Herne.
Hearon, John, ii. 1247.
Hearsent. *See* Hersent.
Heart. *See* Hart.
Heason, George, ii. 1077.
Heath:
Mr., minister, ii. 982.
Edmund, ii. 1325.
Nicholas, of Little Eden, i. 707.
Robert, i. 624, 640, 976, 1094; ii. 1083.
Sir Robert, ii. 262.
—— removed from his judgeship, i. 805.
Roger, ii. 1379.
Dr. Thomas, master in the Court of Chancery, i. 886.
William, ii. 1377.
Heath for brushes, ii. 1211.
Heath and Reach (Heathen Renth), co. Bedford, i. 169.
Heather, John, ii. 1379.
Heaton, co. Lancaster, ii. 635.
Heaton, Major, ii. 1246.
Hebblethwayte:
Robert, ii. 1445.
Thomas, ii. 1446.
Hebden, John, of Clint, ii. 634, 638.
Heber, Thomas, ii. 297, 465, 1067, 1324.
Hebers, Richard. *See* Herbert.
Hebrion, Thomas, of Humbie, ii. 1148, 1388.
Heckfield (Heckfeild), co. Southampton, i. 335, 450, 540, 696, 975, 1092.
Heckington (Hickington), co. Lincoln, ii. 1327, 1372.
Heckwich, Peter, ii. 295.
Heddon (Haydon, Heydon), East, co. Northumberland, ii. 1330, 1376, 1440.
Hedge, Abraham, ii. 273.
Hedge Grove Wood in Kennesbarn, co. Hertford, ii. 260.
Hedges, William, i. 1130.
Hedley, Mr., ii. 1063.
Heecock. *See* Hitchcock.
Heel. *See* Hele.
Heely. *See* Hely.
Heighington (Heytin), co. Lincoln, ii. 981.
Heighs. *See* Hayes.
Heins. *See* Haines.
Heldstretnam, co. Cheshire, ii. 978.
Hele (Heal), co Devon, ii. 660.
Hele (Heal, Heale, Heel):
John, ii. 1333, 1379, 1443.
—— of Clawton, ii. 1065.
—— of Wisdom, ii. 1065.
Matthew, i. 963, 1080; ii. 32, 296, 464, 660, 1065, 1322, 1366, 1430.
Sampson, i. 228, 963, 1080; ii. 32, 296.
Helgey. *See* Hilgay.
Helham Lands. *See* Hillam Lands.
Heling (Healing):
John, i. 967, 1084.
—— of Gray's Inn, i. 925.
Hellamland. *See* Hillam Lands.
Helm, Mr., of Winchcomb, ii. 980.
Helmer, Henry, of St. Mary Magdalene, Bermondsey, i. 796, 873, 1191.
Helston, co Cornwall, ii. 623, 659.

Hely (Healey, Healy, Heely, Hilley):
George, ii. 1435.
Haviland, i. 460, 545, 964, 1081, 1241; ii. 33, 297, 465, 661, 1066, 1323, 1367, 1430.
—— alderman, of Poole, i. 111, 229.
James, ii. 976, 1084, 1335, 1381.
—— alderman of Salisbury, ii. 1040, 1381.
Hemberey, Captain Stephen, ii. 1294.
Hemel Hempstead (Hemsted), co. Hertford, ii. 971.
Hemp, i. 467; ii. 848, 1189, 1211.
Hempburne. *See* Hepburn.
Hemsby. *See* Humbie.
Hemsted. *See* Hemel Hempstead.
Hemsworth (Hensworth), co. Dorset, ii. 464, 661, 1066.
Hemsworth, George, of Roach, ii. 632, 638.
Hen. *See* Henn.
Henage. *See* Heneage.
Henbury in Sturminster Marshall, co. Dorset, ii. 624.
Hender:
Lieut.-Colonel, ii. 1429.
William, ii. 659.
Henderson, Alexander, i. 609, 612.
Hendley. *See* Henley.
Hendon (Henden), co. Middlesex, ii. 540.
manors and lands of Sir Percy Herbert in, i. 785.
Hendred, co. Berks, ii. 978.
Hendred, West, co. Berks, ii. 657, 968.
Hendrevaur, North Wales, ii. 1448.
Hendrick. *See* Kendrick.
Hendure, co. Merioneth, ii. 1086, 1383.
Heneage (Henage, Henneage, Hennedge):
Edward, ii. 673.
Richard, ii. 974, 1331, 1377.
Hening. *See* Henning.
Henley, co. Oxford, ii. 982.
Henley (Hendley, Henly):
George, of London, i. 342.
Henry, i. 68, 69, 94, 116, 151, 235, 460, 544, 545, 964, 974, 1081, 1091, 1236, 1243; ii. 42, 296, 307, 464, 476, 661, 970, 974, 1367, 1430.
—— sheriff of Dorset, ii. 33.
John, ii. 111, 170, 229.
Robert, ii. 132, 133, 135–138, 1231, 1247.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 976, 1094.
Walter, ii. 1082, 1380.
Henmar. *See* Hanmar.
Henn (Hen, Henne):
Christopher, i. 456, 542, 961, 1078; ii. 31, 293, 461, 658, 1062, 1321, 1364, 1427.
Henry, ii. 1427.
Henneage, Hennedge. *See* Heneage.
Henning (Hening), Richard, ii. 1083, 1380.
Henningham. *See* Heveningham.
Henrick. *See* Kendrick.
Henrietta Maria, Queen of Charles I., i. 843, 1013, 1014; ii. 365, 366, 413, 576, 833, 875.
*See also* Index of Subjects.
Henry Stuart, third son of Charles I., allegiance to, renounced, ii. 1036.
correspondence with, prohibited, ii. 1039.
Henshaw (Henshawe), Thomas, i. 451, 624, 640, 976, 1094; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1380.
Hensman, Thomas, ii. 293, 460, 656.
Henson, Henry, ii. 670.
Hensworth. *See* Hemsworth.
Hepburn (Hempburne, Hepburne):
Dr., ii. 1150, 1390.
Francis, of Benstoun, ii. 1150, 1390.
John, of Smeaton, ii. 1150, 1390.
Robert, of Keith, ii. 1150, 1390.
Thomas, of Humbie, ii. 1150, 1390.
Hepisley. *See* Hippesley.
Hepkins, William, minister, ii. 979.
Heraldry, names of licencers for printing books of, i. 186.
Herbert, Lord. *See* Somerset.
Herbert (Harbert, Hebers):
—, Knight of the shire of Monmouth, i. 780.
Colonel, ii. 100.
Edward, i. 979, 1097; ii. 15, 39, 304, 343, 472, 669, 973, 1040, 1074, 1328.
—— Lord Herbert of Chirbury, ii. 1086.
Sir Edward, Knt., late of Parsons Green in Fulham, ii. 520.
Henry, i. 691, 970, 1087, 1136; ii. 15, 39, 303, 343, 472, 562, 669, 679, 689, 973.
James, i. 698, 854, 977, 1095, 1209, 1244; ii. 1427, 1437, 1440, 1445.
John, i. 970, 979, 1087, 1097, 1136, 1137; ii. 15, 16, 47, 314, 343, 483, 680, 976, 1086, 1328, 1373.
Matthew, i. 966, 1083, 1087; ii. 467, 471, 664, 668, 1078, 1441.
Morgan, ii. 1447.
Sir Percy, Knt., manors and lands of i. 785.
—— son of Lord Powys, ii. 520, 540.
Philip, 4th Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery, i. 181, 459, 475, 487, 490, 491, 609, 612, 658, 669, 691, 696, 705, 706, 708, 723, 804, 839, 852, 883, 905, 914, 927, 937, 1016, 1047, 1136, 1141, 1208, 1227, 1234, 1236, 1238, 1242–1246; ii. 2, 45, 47, 64, 139, 152, 311, 314, 341.
—— —— commissioner of the West Indies, i. 331, 332.
—— —— governor of the Isle of Wight, i. 187, 188.
—— —— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of co. Carnarvon, i. 2–4.
—— —— —— Merioneth, i. 2–4.
—— —— —— Southampton and the Isle of Wight, i. 2–4.
—— —— —— Wilts, i. 2–4.
—— —— restored to the Chancellorship of Oxford University, i. 995, 996.

Herbert—*cont.*
Philip, Lord, afterwards 5th Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery, i. 475, 542, 691, 839, 977, 979, 1095, 1097, 1136, 1244; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 680, 976, 1083, 1086, 1328, 1334, 1381, 1383, 1437, 1445, 1447.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of co. Brecon, i. 2–4.
—— —— —— Glamorgan, i. 2–4.
—— —— —— Monmouth, i. 2–4.
Richard, i. 978, 1096; ii. 1085, 1087, 1382, 1384, 1448.
—— of Lwyngercoeth, ii. 1447.
—— Lord Herbert of Chirbury, i. 853; ii. 15.
Thomas, i. 970, 1087; ii. 39, 303, 472, 609, 669, 1041.
—— commissioner of Parliament in the army for Ireland, ii. 236, 237.
Colonel Thomas, i. 1136.
William, i. 233, 970, 979, 1087, 1097; ii. 15, 39, 303, 343, 472, 1086, 1374, 1437, 1447.
—— Lord Powys, ii. 623, 635.
—— of Cogan, ii. 47, 314, 483.
Colonel William, i. 1136, 1137.
Hereford:
alderman of. *See* Philpots.
assessment of, i. 87, 225, 533.
bishop of. *See* Coke.
cathedral, ministers appointed in place of the Dean and Chapter in, i. 841.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 92, 148, 231, 780; ii 119, 299, 468, 664, 1070, 1246, 1370.
committee of, ii. 101, 102.
committee of sequestration in, i. 113.
judges appointed for, ii. 758.
mayor of, i. 1112; ii. 468, 664, 1070, 1432.
—— *See also* Hill; Seaborne.
minister appointed to—
All Hallows Church, i. 841.
St. Nicholas Church, i. 841.
St. Peter's Church, i. 841.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
preaching ministers appointed in, i. 840.
Hereford, co., i. 428, 518; ii. 519.
assessment of, i. 87, 225, 533, 959, 1074, 1108; ii. 28, 52, 288, 291, 458, 654, 904, 1031, 1059, 1235, 1357.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 92, 148, 231, 966, 1084, 1112; ii. 35, 119, 299, 467, 664, 1070, 1246, 1369.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 971.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 980.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1237; ii. 1325, 1432.
committee of sequestration in, i. 113, 170.
judges appointed in, ii. 758.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Lennard.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Hereford, co.—*cont.*
preaching ministers appointed in, i. 840, 841.
raising of forces in, i. 680.
Hereford, Viscount. *See* Devereux.
Hereford, Roger, ii. 1070.
Hereman, Richard, i. 1057.
Hering. *See* Herring.
Herl. *See* Herle.
Herlakenden. *See* Harlackenden.
Herle (Hearl, Herl):
Mr., i. 286; ii. 980.
Charles, i. 186.
—— of Winwick, i. 182.
Edward, i. 962, 1079, 1235; ii. 1322, 1365, 1428.
Herman. *See* Harman.
Hern, co. Surrey, ii. 631.
Herne (Hearn, Hern, Kern):
James, i. 91, 112, 147; ii. 293, 461, 657, 757, 1062, 1364.
Robert, ii. 1076.
Heron, John, ii. 1368.
Herrick (Herricke):
Mr., ii. 980.
Richard, of Manchester, i. 182.
William, ii. 1327, 1372.
Herring (Hearing, Hering):
Mr., of Maston, minister, ii. 979.
—— of York, ii. 980.
John, i. 1112, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 343, 467, 664, 1070.
Michael, i. 1131; ii. 942.
—— of London, i. 315, 326.
—— of St. Mary Woolchurch, i. 794, 871, 1190.
—— treasurer at Goldsmith's Hall, i. 701, 703, 914.
Nathaniel, ii. 1073.
Herringers, co. Hertford, i. 356.
Herrings, ii. 560.
Herris (Herrys):
Mr., minister, ii. 979.
Edward, ii. 1431.
Hersent (Hearsent), Daniel, ii. 43, 308, 477, 675, 975, 1080.
Hersy, John, ii. 1364.
Hertford, i. 243, 356, 967, 1084; ii. 971, 1325, 1370.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1071.
mayor of, i. 119, 170, 1112; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 1071.
—— *See also* Turner.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Hertford (Hartford), co., i. 51, 117, 245, 290, 291, 325, 386, 625, 644, 1258.
assessment of, i. 86, 117, 144, 224, 273, 292, 309, 323, 329, 352, 353, 368, 432, 516, 530, 532, 615, 631, 742, 763, 810, 851, 959, 1074, 1108; ii. 28, 52, 288, 291, 458, 654, 904, 1031, 1059, 1235, 1357.
collection in, for the relief of the Irish clergy, i. 285, 286.
—— for the relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 91, 119, 140, 148, 231, 538, 622, 638, 781, 967, 1084, 1112; ii. 35, 119, 300, 468, 665, 1070, 1246, 1370.

Hertford, co.—*cont.*
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 971.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 980.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1238 ; ii. 1325, 1432.
committee of defence in, i. 242–244, 291, 294, 745.
committee to execute martial law on deserters in, i. 715.
committee of Parliament in, i. 218, 248, 249.
committee of sequestration in, i. 113, 170.
committee for volunteers in, i. 289, 356.
defence of, i. 117, 462.
deputy Lieutenant of, i. 161.
deserters from the army in, i. 820.
judges appointed in, ii. 758.
justices of the peace in, i. 1140 ; ii. 350.
Lord Lieutenant of, i. 161.
—— *See also* Cecil.
maintenance of the forces in, i. 160.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
provision of draught horses in, i. 654.
raising of forces in, i. 215, 216, 473, 736.
scandalous clergy in, i. 371.
sequestration of delinquents' estates in, i. 309.
sheriff of. *See* Flyer.
Hertford, Marquis of. *See* Seymour.
Herthead. *See* Hartshead.
Hervey. *See* Harvey.
Hesbeth :
Anne, wife of Thomas, ii. 266.
Thomas, ii. 266.
Hesketh, William, of North Meols, ii. 627, 636.
Heselrig, Heselrigg, Hesilrig, Hesilrige, Hesilrigs. *See* Hasilrigg.
Hesleyside near Bellingham (Hesleside), co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Hesselrigge. *See* Hasilrigg.
Hester, William, i. 1010, 1123 ; ii. 195, 1312.
Hetton, co. Northumberland, ii. 1077.
Heveningham (Henningham, Hevenningham, Heveringham, Hevingham) :
William, i. 93, 115, 140, 149, 150, 168, 170, 234, 293, 530, 537, 538, 623, 624, 639, 641, 971, 975, 1089, 1093, 1240, 1243, 1254 ; ii. 2, 40, 43, 304, 309, 335, 473, 478, 670, 675, 1075, 1329, 1333, 1375, 1379, 1439, 1443.
Sir William, i. 233.
Heveringham, co. Norfolk, ii. 981.
Heward, Mr., of Hawnes, minister, ii. 978.
Hewer, William, i. 470.
Hewett (Hewet, Hewit, Newett) :
Sir John, Knt. and Bart., i. 50, 92, 113, 148, 231, 294.
Richard, ii. 1068.
—— alderman of York, ii. 1324, 1446.
Hewett—*cont.*
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 1238 ; ii. 669, 1070, 1370, 1432.
William, i. 50, 92, 149, 232, 546, 622, 642, 968, 1085, 1238 ; ii. 1439.
Hewley :
Christopher, ii. 1324.
—— alderman of York, ii. 1446.
John, ii. 297, 465, 662, 1067, 1446.
Sir John, ii. 33.
Hewson :
Colonel, ii. 1071, 1133.
John, ii. 1041, 1082.
Colonel John, governor of Dublin, ii. 738.
Hey. *See* Hay.
Heyborn, Richard, ii. 923.
Heyden, Heydon. *See* Haydon.
Heydon (Heyden), co. Norfolk, ii. 973.
Heydon, East. *See* Heddon.
Heyes. *See* Hayes.
Heylein, Alice, ii. 273.
Heylin, John, i. 447, 1011 ; ii. 20.
Heyling, John, of Gray's Inn, ii. 87.
Heyman (Hamond, Hayman) :
Sir Henry, Knt. and Bart., i. 92, 113, 140, 148, 231, 247, 248, 336, 451, 487, 541, 620, 640, 853, 967, 1083, 1085, 1113, 1209, 1238 ; ii. 34, 36, 298, 301, 466, 469, 562, 663, 666, 689.
Peter, ii. 119, 301, 469, 666, 1246, 1371, 1433.
Heynes, Heyns. *See* Haines.
Heys. *See* Hayes.
Heytesbury, co. Wilts, ii. 481.
Heytin. *See* Heighington.
Heyward. *See* Hayward.
Heyworth, Richard, ii. 1371.
Hiccock, Hiccocks, Hiccox, Hichcott, Hichhocks, Hickcocks. *See* Hitchcock.
Hickington. *See* Heckington.
Hickman :
Henry, i. 1131 ; ii. 1073, 1373.
William, i. 289 ; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 971, 1070, 1325, 1370.
Sir William, Bart., ii. 1435, 1438.
Willoughby, i. 92, 114, 149.
Hickocks, Hickox. *See* Hitchcock.
Hicks :
Ascanus, i. 678.
Jasper, of Landrake, i. 181 ; ii. 978.
John, i. 780.
Richard, mayor of Coventry, ii. 1381, 1445.
William, ii. 120, 295, 311, 463, 480, 659.
—— of Paul, ii. 1365.
Sir William, Bart., i. 91, 112, 147, 229, 292, 536, 621, 638, 965, 966, 1082, 1083.
Hicocks. *See* Hitchcock.
Hide. *See* Hyde.
Hides [list of], ii. 1211.
Hidson, Robert, ii. 1437.
Hieron, John, minister, ii. 979.
Higgins (Higgens) :
Captain, ii. 1376.
John, ii. 1083.
Robert, ii. 299, 468, 664.

Higgons:
Edward, i. 116, 234.
Stephen, i. 114.
Higgs, Mr., minister, ii. 984.
Higham, Clement, ii. 1443.
Higham Ferrers, co. Northampton, mayor of, ii. 1375.
Highes, George, of Plymouth, minister, ii. 979.
Highgate, co. Middlesex, ii. 619.
Highland:
Mr., ii. 1268.
John and Susan his wife, ii. 271.
Highnam, co. Gloucester, ii. 619.
Hiland. *See* Hyland.
Hilbishops. *See* Bishops Hull.
Hildersham:
Samuel, minister, ii. 982.
—— of Felton, i. 182.
Hildesley (Hildersley, Hildersly, Hildesly, Hildsley, Hilsley):
John, i. 696, 975, 1092, 1242; ii. 42, 308, 477, 675, 824, 828, 835, 869, 975, 1039, 1080, 1092, 1378, 1442.
Mark, i. 1007, 1130, 1146, 1261; ii. 38, 75, 82, 83, 105, 201, 666, 781, 856, 917, 1073, 1308, 1373.
—— alderman of London, commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Hilgay (Helgey) Bridge, co. Norfolk, ii. 131.
Hill House near Chatham, co. Kent, ii. 99.
Hill (Hills):
Major, ii. 1333.
Master, treasurer at the Guildhall, i. 259.
Adam, i. 967, 1084.
Arthur, ii. 1041.
Christopher i. 383, 556.
—— of Enfield, ii. 38, 303, 471, 668.
Emery, ii. 1074, 1290, 1374, 1437.
Francis, i. 170.
Henry, of Broadheath, ii. 760.
John, i. 112, 383, 392, 460, 544, 556, 964, 1098; ii. 664, 1070, 1151, 1390.
—— mayor of Hereford, ii. 1370.
—— of Dorchester, i. 229.
—— of Goldhanger, ii. 625, 635.
—— of Taunton, ii. 1378, 1442.
Miles, ii. 119, 299, 467, 468, 664, 1070, 1325, 1369.
Richard, i. 9, 10, 460, 733, 802, 1149, 1259; ii. 481, 678, 1084, 1181.
Robert, ii. 1325, 1369.
—— of Woodbury, ii. 624, 635.
Roger, i. 94, 116, 151, 235, 343, 460, 544, 839, 854, 914, 964, 1081, 1209, 1255; ii. 661, 1332, 1442.
—— justice of the Upper Bench, ii. 1369, 1378, 1432.
—— serjeant at law, ii. 1039, 1079.
—— junior, i. 1243.
—— of Poundisford, i. 460, 545, 974, 1091; ii. 42, 307, 476, 674, 974.
—— of Taunton, i. 68, 69, 101, 460, 545, 1091; ii. 308, 476, 1079.
Rowland, i. 973, 1091.
Hill—*cont.*
Thomas, i. 966, 1083.
—— alderman of Gloucester, i. 1136, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664.
—— master of Trinity College, Cambridge, i. 830.
—— of Titchmarsh, B.D., i. 182.
William, ii. 119, 293, 461, 658, 757, 1062, 1078, 1082, 1321, 1364, 1427.
—— of Guildford, ii. 1444.
Hillam Lands (Helham Lands, Hellamland), co. Dorset, ii. 464, 661, 1323, 1367.
Hilland. *See* Hyland.
Hillersdon in Columpton (Hillersden), co. Devon, ii. 1430.
Hilley. *See* Hely.
Hilliard:
Captain Thomas, ii. 1332.
William, ii. 1079.
Hills. *See* Hill.
Hilsley. *See* Hildesley.
Hilton:
Berwickshire, ii. 1146, 1386.
co. Durham, ii. 624.
Hilton:
Anthony, ii. 975.
—— of Billingshurst, minister, ii. 983.
Henry, of Durham, i. 435, 436.
John, of Hilton, ii. 624.
William, ii. 1072.
Hincher, Thomas, ii. 1436.
Hinckleson. *See* Hintlesham.
Hinckley, James, ii. 1441.
Hinde (Hine):
John, ii. 1444.
Captain John, ii. 1294.
Peter, i. 678.
Hinderskelf, co. York, ii. 466.
Hindley, co. Lancaster, ii. 627.
Hindringham, co. Norfolk, ii. 973.
Hine. *See* Hinde.
Hingham, co. Norfolk, ii. 981.
Hinston *alias* Powell, William, ii. 1369, 1432.
Hintlesham (Hinckleson), co. Suffolk, ii. 120, 309, 478, 675.
Hinton:
co. Berks, ii. 978.
co. Suffolk, ii. 1081.
Hinton:
Thomas, ii. 122, 306, 475, 672, 1331.
—— alderman of Oxford, ii. 1376.
Hinxworth (Hinckworth), co. Hertford, i. 356.
Hippesley (Hepisley, Hippesley, Hippisley, Hippisly, Hipsley):
John, i. 68, 69, 94, 116, 151, 235, 1243; ii. 307, 476, 674, 1079, 1331, 1378, 1442.
Sir John, Knt., i. 93, 114, 149, 232, 383, 400, 536, 556, 623, 636, 970, 1087, 1177, 1239, 1246; ii. 20, 32, 38, 39, 42, 295, 303, 307, 463, 471, 472, 476, 659, 668, 669.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
Richard, i. 460, 545.

Hippesley—*cont.*
Robert, i. 460, 475, 542, 977, 1095; ii. 45, 312, 480, 678, 1084, 1381, 1445.
Thomas, i. 68, 69, 460, 545, 974, 1091; ii. 42, 974, 1079, 1378, 1442.
Hirbling. *See* Horbling.
Hirons, Michael, ii. 272.
Hisgill. *See* Physgill.
Hitcham, Sir Robert, Knt., lands and tenements devised to charitable uses by, ii. 1131.
Hitchcock (Heecock, Hiccock, Hiccocks, Hiccox, Hichcott, Hichhocks, Hickcocks, Hickox, Hicocks, Hitchcott):
Major, i. 1129.
Edmund, i. 92, 149.
William, i. 269, 802, 1010, 1113, 1123; ii. 44, 195, 310, 479, 676, 942, 1069, 1082, 1312, 1436.
Hitchin, Thomas, of Normanton, ii. 632, 638.
Hoard:
Mr., ii. 1376.
Thomas, ii. 1440.
Hoare, James, ii. 1436.
Hoast, Derrick, i. 220.
Hobart (Hobard, Hobbart, Hoberd, Hobert, Hubard, Hubbard, Hubbart, Hubberd, Hubbert, Hubert):
Dr., ii. 739.
George, i. 621.
James, i. 243, 293, 624, 639, 975, 1093, 1243, 1244; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675, 1080, 1333, 1379, 1443.
John, i. 90, 111, 146, 228, 243, 293, 538, 637, 745, 962, 1079, 1234; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 1375, 1439, 1443.
—— of Norwich, ii. 1379.
Sir John, Knt. and Bart., i. 93, 115, 140, 149, 233, 242, 293, 538, 623, 641, 905, 971; ii. 40, 304, 473, 670, 973, 1039, 1075, 1439.
Sir Miles, Knt., i. 93, 115, 149, 218, 233, 242, 293, 538, 623, 641, 971, 1089.
Thomas, i. 383, 970, 1057, 1073, 1087, 1246; ii. 38, 123, 303, 471, 668, 994, 1073, 1121, 1122, 1308, 1327, 1373.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— of Moorfields, ii. 170, 359, 692.
William, ii. 972, 1072, 1327, 1372, 1434.
Hobby. *See* Hoby.
Hoblin, Robert, ii. 1064.
Hobson:
—, ii. 36, 300, 468, 665.
Master, treasurer at the Guildhall, i. 259.
Edward, ii. 310, 479, 676, 1082, 1380.
John, i. 622, 641, 969, 1086, 1239; ii. 37, 302, 470.
Paul, ii. 1323.
Lieut.-Colonel Paul, ii. 297, 305, 465, 474, 661.
Richard, i. 92, 113, 148, 231.
Thomas, ii. 119, 1334.
Hobson—*cont.*
William, i. 223, 232, 294, 539, 622, 641, 800, 880, 888, 969, 990, 1007, 1086, 1239; ii. 37, 82, 83, 92, 201, 302, 434, 470, 667, 973, 1072, 1308, 1372, 1373, 1436.
Deputy William, ii. 1247.
Hoby (Hobby), Peregrine, i. 89, 110, 146, 227, 455, 541, 961, 1078, 1234; ii. 1426.
Hocker. *See* Hooker.
Hockley, William, hackney coachman, ii. 923.
Hockwold, co. Norfolk, ii. 130.
Hodford [in Hendon], co. Middlesex, ii. 259.
Hodges:
Mr., i. 658.
Don, ii. 1246.
John, i. 624, 639, 975, 1093, 1244; ii. 43, 309, 478.
—— of East Quantoxhead, ii. 631, 637.
Luke, i. 91, 113, 148, 230, 460, 545, 853, 974, 1016, 1092, 1209, 1234; ii. 42, 64, 153, 477, 524, 562, 674, 689, 974.
—— alderman of Bristol, ii. 308.
—— commissioner of Excise, ii. 823.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
—— late sheriff of Bristol, i. 801.
Thomas, i. 113, 388, 397, 428, 460, 475, 542, 545, 546, 656, 733, 853, 966, 974, 977, 1016, 1083, 1091, 1095, 1136, 1209, 1237, 1243; ii. 35, 45, 64, 299, 311, 467, 480, 664, 677, 758, 971, 1062, 1069, 1117, 1118, 1325, 1369, 1431.
—— of Kensington, i. 182.
William, ii. 261.
—— of Titchmarsh, minister, ii. 982.
Hodgeson. *See* Hodgson.
Hodgkey, Thomas, of Burwardsley, ii. 623, 635.
Hodgkins, Henry, i. 678.
Hodgson (Hodgeson, Hodson):
Christopher, ii. 1446.
John, i. 1235; ii. 198.
Captain John, ii. 1067.
Robert, ii. 1437.
Thomas, alderman of York, i. 91, 112, 148, 230.
Hogan (Hogon):
Mr., of King's Lynn, minister, ii. 981.
Henry, ii. 1076.
*See also* Huggon.
Hogg, William, of Harrogate, ii. 634, 638.
Hoggin. *See* Huggon.
Hoggindon. *See* Oakington.
Hoghton. *See* Houghton.
Hogon. *See* Hogan.
Hogsflesh, Thomas, i. 383, 556.
Hohnan. *See* Holman.
Hoile. *See* Hoyle.
Holbech, Martin, of Felstead, ii. 980.
Holborn. *See* London.
Holbrook, co. Somerset, ii. 476.
Holbrook, Edward, ii. 666.

Holburn (Holburne):
James, of Menstrie, ii. 1147, 1387.
Robert, ii. 1068, 1368.
Holcan, i. 171.
Holcroft (Halcroft, Holcraft, Holecroft):
Mr., of Ham, ii. 1368.
Sir Henry, Knt., i. 91, 112, 147, 229, 243, 292, 422, 423, 536, 621, 638. 965, 1082, 1237; ii. 34, 39, 143, 144, 149, 298, 303, 371, 372.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— of Longacre, ii. 170, 359.
John, i. 1239.
St. John, ii. 467, 1069.
Thomas, ii. 1326, 1371, 1433.
Holden *alias* Holm, co. Devon, ii. 624.
Holden, Joseph, ii. 1294.
Holder, Thomas, of South Wheatley, ii. 630, 637.
Holditch (Holdich), Walter, ii. 1323, 1367, 1430.
Holdsworth (Houldsworth, Oldsworth):
Andrew, i. 1123.
Dr. Richard, master of Emanuel College, Cambridge, i. 182.
*See also* Oldisworth.
Holecroft. *See* Holcroft.
Holeman. *See* Holman.
Holey, Thomas, ii. 1380.
Holford. *See* Halford.
Holhead (Holthead), John, i. 1090, 1242; ii. 41, 306.
Holl, Lionel, ii. 675.
Holland, i. 196, 393, 913.
subscriptions in, for Ireland, i. 220.
transporting bullion to, ii. 495.
Holland, co. Lincoln, i. 189, 297, 298.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 170, 546, 969, 1086.
committee of sequestration in, i. 114.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Clinton.
*See also* Upholland.
Holland, Earl of. *See* Rich.
Holland:
—, of Anglesey, ii. 991.
Cornelius, i. 455, 541, 691, 853, 914, 961, 1011, 1078, 1209, 1234, 1254; ii. 2, 20, 30, 44, 152, 293, 310, 335, 461, 479, 523, 652, 657, 676, 696, 703, 968, 1020, 1040, 1062, 1320, 1321.
—— commissioner of the West Indies, i. 331, 332.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
David, i. 875.
John, i. 392, 1062, 1120, 1259; ii. 75, 943.
—— commissioner of the Navy, i. 27, 28.
—— of Deptford, ii. 469, 666.
Sir John, Bart., i. 17, 93, 115, 149, 233, 293, 538, 623, 641, 853, 971, 1089, 1208, 1240; ii. 1418, 1439.
Owen, i. 978, 1096; ii. 481, 760; *cf.* Owen, Holland.
Richard, i. 92, 114, 149, 232, 546, 968, 1085, 1142; ii. 1071, 1326, 1434.
Colonel Richard, i. 1239.
Robert, i. 875.
Holland—*cont.*
Thomas, ii. 1086, 1448.
William, ii. 1065.
*See also* Hyland.
Holles (Hollis):
Mr., i. 723, 905, 937
Denzil, i. 111, 116, 459, 460, 475, 542, 544, 609, 612, 624, 636, 669, 707, 731, 815, 839, 853, 914, 927, 964, 971, 976, 977, 1208, 1234, 1236, 1240, 1244; ii. 1418, 1430, 1445.
—— Lord Lieutenant of Bristol, i. 2–4.
Francis, i. 1081, 1095, 1236, 1244; ii. 1066, 1083.
Sir Francis, Knt., ii. 1430, 1445.
Gilbert, Lord Haughton [afterwards Earl of Clare], ii. 1435, 1438.
John, i. 1244.
—— Earl of Clare, i. 707; ii. 1075, 1233, 1438.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of county Nottingham and Nottingham, i. 2–4.
Maccabæus, i. 1142; ii. 34, 298, 466.
—— alderman of Kingston-upon-Hull, i. 1246.
Hollester. *See* Hollister.
Hollford. *See* Halford.
Holliday, John, i. 698.
Hollin Hall near Kirkby Lonsdale (Hollinghow), co. Westmorland, ii. 632.
Hollingbourn, co. Kent, ii. 520.
Hollingshed, Edward, i. 1130.
Hollington, co. Sussex, i. 1094.
Hollinworth, Mr., ii. 980.
Hollis. *See* Holles.
Hollister (Holester, Hollester):
Daniel, ii. 477.
Dennis, i. 798, 974, 1092, 1234; ii. 42, 308, 674, 1332.
—— commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 708.
Holloway:
John, ii. 666, 668.
—— of North Chapel, ii. 975.
Hollows. *See* Hallows.
Hollway. *See* Holway.
Holm *alias* Holden, co. Devon, ii. 624.
Holman (Hallman, Hohnan, Holeman, Hollman, Hullman):
John, ii. 1082.
Michael, of Whitton, ii. 669.
Phillip, i. 50, 115, 233, 529, 547, 970, 1088, 1240; ii. 304, 472, 670, 1074, 1329, 1374, 1438.
Robert, i. 116, 234, 625, 636, 731, 976, 1094, 1243; ii. 676, 1379, 1444.
Holme (Holm), co. Bedford, ii. 260.
Holme, co. Huntingdon, ii. 131.
Holme (Holmes, Holms):
Abraham, ii. 1040.
Randall, the younger, i. 876.
Robert, ii. 1069, 1325, 1369.
—— alderman of Norwich, ii. 1376.
Thomas, ii. 664.
Holsworthy (Hostleworthy), co. Devon, ii. 979.
Holt, co. Worcester, ii. 1082, 1380, 1444.

Holt :
Peter, ii. 301, 469.
Sir Robert, Knt., ii. 1445.
Thomas, ii. 1062, 1376.
Holtby, Marmaduke, of Scackleton Grange, ii. 634, 638.
Holthead. *See* Holhead.
Holton, Nicholas, ii. 1290, 1374.
*See also* Horton.
Holway (Hollway, Holwey), Jeremy, ii. 674, 1079, 1332.
Holworth. *See* Halesworth.
Holycross, otherwise Cross Tipperary (Holicross), co. Tipperary, ii. 723.
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1363.
Holyhead (Holly Head), Anglesey, ii. 735.
Home (Hoom) :
George, of Ford, ii. 1150, 1390.
—— of Kames, ii. 1146, 1386.
—— of Kimmerghame, ii. 1146, 1386.
James, of Castlelaw, ii. 1146, 1386.
—— Earl of Home, ii. 1146, 1150, 1386, 1390.
John, of Blackadder, ii. 1146, 1386.
—— of Kelloe, ii. 1146, 1386.
—— of Renton, ii. 1146, 1386.
Homerston. *See* Humberston.
Homes, Abraham, ii. 1148, 1388.
Homphry. *See* Humphreys.
Honey, ii. 1211.
Honeywood. *See* Honywood.
Honiton (Honyton), co. Devon, ii. 979.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Honiwood, Honniwood, Honnywood. *See* Honywood.
Honor (Honer, Honner, Honnor, Hormer) :
John, i. 970, 1011, 1087 ; ii. 38, 303, 471, 472, 669.
—— treasurer for Westminster, i. 268.
Honywood (Honeywood, Honiwood, Honniwood, Honnywood, Hunniwood, Hunnywood) :
Edward, i. 1131 ; ii. 1246, 1433.
—— of St. Michael-le-Querne, i. 794, 871, 1190.
Henry, i. 1238 ; ii. 36, 300, 469, 666, 1071, 1326, 1371, 1433.
Colonel Henry, i. 620, 639, 674, 692, 967, 1084.
John, i. 541.
Sir John, Knt., i. 92, 113, 149, 231, 336, 451, 620, 639, 967, 1062, 1084, 1119.
Sir Ralph, ii. 1326.
Sir Robert, Knt., i. 231 ; ii. 1071, 1273, 1370, 1433.
—— junior, ii. 403, 666.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 91, 112, 140, 229, 243, 292, 423, 424, 621, 638, 965, 1082, 1237, 1254 ; ii. 34, 298, 466, 492, 663, 971, 1040, 1068, 1324, 1368, 1431.
Hood :
Robert, i. 1244.
Thomas, ii. 1434.
Hoogan. *See* Huggon,
Hooke (Hook) :
Henry, ii. 263.
Humphrey, ii. 1442.
—— alderman of Bristol, i. 797.
John, i. 113, 335, 450, 540, 696, 974, 1087, 1092, 1242 ; ii. 42, 308, 472, 477, 669, 675, 1080, 1332, 1378, 1442.
Hooker (Hocker) :
Edward, i. 880, 888 ; ii. 1378, 1442.
—— alderman of Winchester, ii. 1080.
—— of St. Mary-at-Hill, i. 794, 871, 1190.
Colonel Edward, i. 842, 928.
Major Edward, of Chilcomb, ii. 1332.
John, i. 970, 1087 ; ii. 39, 119, 303, 471, 472, 668, 669, 1073, 1074, 1437.
Margaret, late the wife of Nicholas, goldsmith of London, ii. 540.
Hookes, John, ii. 1085, 1383.
Hoom. *See* Home.
Hooper :
Edward, i. 335, 450, 540, 696, 974, 1092, 1236, 1242 ; ii. 675, 1245, 1367, 1430, 1442.
—— alderman of Southampton, i. 345.
—— junior, ii. 1379, 1442.
—— senior, ii. 1080, 1378.
—— of Pear Tree, ii. 1080.
James, ii. 267.
—— and Margaret, his wife, ii. 263.
Mary, widow, ii. 263.
William, i. 268, 1246.
Hoops of iron, ii. 1211.
Hoortley. *See* Hartley.
Hope :
Charles, ii. 668.
Dudley, i. 146.
Francis, ii. 1075.
George, ii. 1086.
—— of Dodleston, ii. 623, 635.
Sir James, of Hopetoun, ii. 1148, 1388.
Sir John, of Craighall, ii. 885.
Robert, ii. 463, 660, 1065, 1322.
Captain Robert, ii. 32, 295.
Sir Thomas, of Hopetoun, ii. 1154, 1394.
Hopesweek Marsh in Benfleet, co. Essex, ii. 260.
Hopetoun-in-Abercorn (Hopton), Linlithgowshire, ii. 1148, 1154, 1388, 1394.
Hopgood, Edward, i. 82.
Hopkin, Mr., of Evesham, minister, ii. 983.
Hopkins :
Edward, ii. 1000.
Richard, i. 1094 ; ii. 45, 120, 311, 480, 677, 1083, 1334.
—— alderman of Coventry, ii. 1381, 1445.
Thomas, of Tintinhull, ii. 631, 637.
William, i. 977.
Hopper, Edward, i. 91, 113, 230.
Hops (hopps), i. 466, 467 ; ii. 846, 1188, 1189.
Hopton. *See* Hopetoun.
Hopton :
Sir Ralph, i. 52, 64, 65, 67, 69, 100, 131, 136.

Hopton—*cont.*
Sir Ra'ph, late of Witham, K.B., ii. 520.
Richard, i. 113; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 1070.
William, ii. 664, 1069.
Hopwood, Edmund, ii. 666, 1071, 1326, 1371, 1433, 1434.
Horbling (Harblin, Harbling, Hirbling), co. Lincoln, ii. 972, 981, 1327, 1372.
Horfield (Hartfeild, Hatfield), co. Gloucester, i. 966, 1083.
Hormer. *See* Honor.
Hormerston. *See* Humberston.
Horn, William, alderman of Southampton, ii. 1443.
Hornby, George, of Standish, ii. 625, 636.
Horncastle, co. Lincoln, ii. 629.
Horner:
George, i. 974, 1091, 1243; ii. 1442.
Sir John, Knt., i. 68, 69, 94, 116, 139, 140, 151, 235, 460, 545, 974, 1091, 1243; ii. 974, 1332.
Robert, ii. 662, 1324.
—— alderman of York, i. 643, 706, 738, 965, 1082, 1141, 1245; ii. 34, 298, 466, 1068, 1446.
Samuel, i. 460, 545.
Horningsea (Horningsey), co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Horsbrught, William, of Horsburgh ii. 1153, 1392.
Horsburgh (Horsbrught), Peeblesshire, ii. 1153, 1392.
Horsely. *See* Horsley.
Horseman. *See* Horsman.
Horses and mares, ii. 1211.
Horses of wood, ii. 1211.
Horsey, John, of Compton-Dundon, ii. 631, 637.
Horsham, co. Sussex, 983.
Horsington, co. Somerset, ii. 631.
Horsley (Horsely, Horsly):
Henry, i. 643, 707, 739, 972, 1090, 1142, 1241; ii. 40, 305, 474, 671, 1076.
—— of Milburn Grange, ii. 1041.
Thomas, ii. 1076.
Horsman (Horseman):
Edward, i. 973, 1090, 1242; ii. 41, 306, 475, 672, 704, 835, 972, 1070, 1077, 1331, 1370, 1377.
—— commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 812.
Robert, i. 50, 93, 115, 150, 234, 547, 623, 637, 973, 1090, 1242; ii. 41, 306, 475, 672, 759, 972, 1077.
—— junior, i. 50, 93, 115, 150, 234, 547, 623, 637, 714.
—— senior, i. 714.
Horsted, Little (Hawsted), co. Sussex, ii. 975.
Horton:
co. Buckingham, ii. 1321, 1364, 1427.
co. Stafford, ii. 42, 307, 476, 673.
Horton (Holton):
Dr., ii. 856, 1459.
Christopher, i. 963, 1080; ii. 32, 295, 463, 659.
Edward, ii. 1335, 1381.
Horton—*cont.*
Jeremy, Lieutenant-Colonel, i. 13.
John, ii. 972, 1327, 1372.
Sir John, Knt., i. 546, 966, 1083; ii. 35, 299, 467, 663.
Sir Richard, Knt., i. 231.
Thomas, i. 522, 1255; ii. 15, 46.
Dr. [Thomas], president of Queen's College, Cambridge, ii. 1027.
Horwood. *See* Harwood.
Hoskin, James, alderman of Launceston, ii. 1366.
Hoskins:
Bennet, i. 1112, 1237; ii. 664, 1040, 1070, 1432.
—— justice of Wales, ii. 991.
Charles, i. 234.
Edmund, ii. 1444.
Thomas, ii. 303, 471, 669.
William, ii. 1444.
Host, Dierich, ii. 105.
Hostleworthy. *See* Holsworthy.
Hotham:
Captain, i. 191.
Durant, ii. 662, 760, 1067, 1324, 1368, 1446.
John, i. 91, 92, 112, 147, 149.
Sir John, Knt. and Bart., i. 91, 92, 112, 147, 149, 190, 191; ii. 1446.
—— governor of Kingston-upon-Hull, i. 14.
Hoton, Richard, i. 1246.
Hough, Ralph, i. 1042.
Houghton, co. Northampton, ii. 759.
Houghton (Haughton, Hawton, Hoghton):
Adam, i. 317.
Gilbert, of Brinscall, ii. 625, 636.
John, i. 93, 115, 149, 233, 293, 538, 623, 641, 971, 1089; ii. 40, 305, 473, 670.
—— of Parkhall, ii. 627, 636.
Richard, i. 642, 707, 758; ii. 42.
—— member of Parliament for Lancashire, i. 711.
Sir Richard, Bart., i. 1085, 1238; ii. 100, 972, 1071, 1371, 1433, 1434.
Robert, i. 116, 234, 623, 625, 636, 641, 731, 971, 976, 1010, 1089, 1094, 1123; ii. 40, 195, 198, 305, 473, 759, 762.
—— a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 754, 762.
—— of St. Olave, Southwark, i. 796, 873, 1191.
—— of Wolterton, ii. 1076.
Thomas, ii. 1380.
William, of Grimsargh, ii. 627, 636.
Houghton, Little, co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Houghton-Regis (Dunstable-Houghton), co. Bedford, ii. 30, 293, 461, 656.
Houland. *See* Howland.
Houldsworth. *See* Holdsworth.
Hoult, Richard, executor of, i. 678.
Hounsel, Mr., of Chilton, minister, ii. 983.
Hounslow, co. Middlesex, ii. 303, 471.
House, John, ii. 1076.
House of Commons:
Printer to, i. 807.
Speaker of, i. 188, 459; ii. 75, 511,

House of Commons—*cont.*
Speaker of. *See also* Lenthall; Pelham; Widdrington.
Serjeant-at-arms. *See* Birkenhead.
—— deputy to. *See* Stevenson.
House of Lords:
Printer to. *See* Wright.
Speaker of. *See* Carey; Montagu.
Houston (Houstone), Renfrewshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Houston (Hunston):
John, of Drumaston, ii. 1155, 1395.
Sir Lodovick, of Houston, ii. 1153, 1393.
Hovell (Hoval, Hovel, Howell):
Hogan, i. 698, 1130; ii. 38, 302, 471, 668, 759, 762, 1073.
—— a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 753, 762.
William, ii. 1439.
Hover, John, i. 815.
How. *See* Howe.
Howard (Havard, Haward):
Lord, i. 658, 723, 804, 905, 1016.
Charles, ii. 32, 295, 463, 659, 662, 671, 969.
—— member of the Council of Scotland, ii. 1148, 1154, 1388, 1394.
—— Earl of Nottingham, i. 691, 731, 804, 839, 840, 852, 905, 927, 937, 1047, 1208, 1227.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of Surrey, i. 2–4.
—— Lord, ii. 1066–1068, 1084, 1429, 1440, 1445.
—— of Naworth, ii. 1040.
Colonel Charles, ii. 1064.
Major-General Charles, ii. 1076, 1077.
Sir Charles, Knt., of Croglin, ii. 624, 635.
—— of Plenmeller, ii. 630, 637.
Edward, Lord, i. 1245; ii. 32, 295, 463, 465, 466, 468.
—— —— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
—— Lord Howard of Escrick, i. 181, 691, 706, 839, 853, 914, 927, 937, 1047, 1141, 1208, 1227, 1238; ii. 139, 152, 542.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of Worcestershire, i. 2–4, 507.
—— of Eccleston, ii. 627, 636.
Sir Francis, late of Naworth, Knt., ii. 521.
George, ii. 1087, 1384, 1448.
Henry, ii. 1135.
James, Earl of Suffolk, i. 691, 707, 723, 852, 905, 927, 937, 1208, 1236, 1243; ii. 270, 1431, 1442.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of Suffolk, i. 2–4.
Philip, ii. 1379, 1446.
—— senior, ii. 675.
Ralph, senior, of Sutton, ii. 627, 636.
Thomas, ii. 1290.
—— Earl of Arundel and Surrey, i. 852.
—— Earl of Berkshire, ii. 634, 638.
Howden, co. York, preaching minister at, i. 813.
Howden, John, of Grimlington, ii. 632, 638.
Howe (How):
George, ii. 1381.
—— of Berwick St. Leonard, ii. 976.
—— Grubbam, ii. 1248, 1445.
James, ii. 195.
John, ii. 44, 299, 310, 467, 479, 664, 676, 1082, 1439.
—— junior, ii. 1431.
—— senior, ii. 1069, 1431.
—— of Guildford, ii. 514–516.
Richard, ii. 1381.
Captain Richard, ii. 1437.
Richard Grubbam, ii. 1248, 1445.
William, of Gedney, ii. 981.
Howell (Howel):
Sir Edmund, Knt., i. 545.
Francis, minister, ii. 982.
—— fellow of Exeter College, Oxford, ii. 1027.
George, i. 978, 1096.
Jenkin, i. 980, 1098; ii. 484, 681.
Owen, ii. 315, 484, 681.
Thomas, of Truro, ii. 969.
*See also* Hovell.
Howells (Howels), Thomas, ii. 1335, 1382, 1447.
Howes, Job, ii. 1364.
Howick, co. Monmouth, ii. 544.
Howland (Houland):
Geoffrey, i. 1131.
Sir John, Knt., i. 94, 116, 150, 234, 624, 636, 731, 976, 1093; ii. 44, 310, 479.
Howlet, Richard, ii. 462, 658, 1063.
Hoxton, John, i. 1057, 1246; ii. 123, 1308, 1436.
Hoyle (Hoile, Hoyl):
Mr., i. 691, 783, 804.
Alderman, i. 914.
Dr., late of Dublin, i. 181.
John, alderman of York, i. 230, 643.
Dr. Joshua, minister of Stepney, i. 286.
Thomas, i. 965, 1082; ii. 33, 34, 297, 298.
—— alderman of York, i. 706, 1082, 1245; ii. 34.
[——] Lord Mayor of York, i. 544.
Hoyles, Thomas, i. 112.
Hubard, Hubbart, Hubberd, Hubbert. *See* Hobart.
Hubbert. *See* Hobart; Hulbert.
Hubbleshem, —, ii. 1153, 1392.
Huberfield, William, ii. 1074.
Hubert. *See* Hobart.
Hubland, James, ii. 975.
Huchinson. *See* Hutchinson.
Hucksley. *See* Huxley.
Hucksworth, Walter, ii. 297, 465.
Huddleston, Andrew, of Hutton John, ii. 624, 635.
Hudges. *See* Hughes.
Hudson:
Mr., of Capel, minister, ii. 983.
Christopher, i. 294, 539.
Daniel, i. 388.
John, i. 962, 1080, 1142; ii. 1064, 1322, 1366, 1429.

Hudson—*cont.*
Thomas, i. 625, 636, 731, 976, 1010; ii. 662, 1067.
—— alderman of Beverley, ii. 970.
—— of St. George's, Southwark, i. 873.
—— of St. Olave, Southwark, i. 796.
Huffet, —, alderman of Nottingham, ii. 1329.
Hugford, Edward, ii. 759.
Huggon (Hogan, Hogen, Hoggin, Hoogan, Huggen):
Thomas, ii. 670.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 93, 115, 149, 233, 242, 293, 538, 623, 641, 745, 971, 1089, 1240; ii. 40, 304, 473, 973.
*See also* Hogan.
Hughes (Hudges, Huges, Hughs):
Mr., of Hinton, minister, ii. 978.
—— of Marlborough, minister, ii. 983.
Ellis, ii. 761, 1086, 1383.
Eubule, ii. 1086.
George, of Plymouth, minister, ii. 979.
Howel, ii. 1335.
James, ii. 1294.
John, ii. 1331, 1335, 1376, 1382.
—— alderman of Carmarthen, ii. 1085.
—— mayor of Carmarthen, ii. 1447.
—— senior, ii. 1447.
Owen, i. 962.
—— alderman of Chester, i. 1079.
Ralph, i. 979, 1097; ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 761, 991, 1086, 1383.
Thomas, i. 780, 970, 1087; ii. 304, 472, 669, 1374.
—— of Llanvetherine, ii. 15.
Colonel Thomas, i. 1136.
Hugton, co. Lancaster, ii. 627.
Hulbert (Hubbert):
George, executor of, i. 678.
James, of Corsham, ii. 312, 481, 678.
Hull. *See* Kingston-upon-Hull.
Hull:
Edmund, ii. 1066.
*See also* Hall.
Hullman. *See* Holman.
Hulm, Randolph, alderman of Chester, ii. 31, 294, 462, 659.
Hulton:
Edward, i. 876.
William, ii. 1326, 1434.
Humberston (Homerston, Hormerston, Humberstone, Humerston):
John, i. 294, 539, 967, 1084.
—— senior, i. 170, 967, 1084.
Humbie (Hemsby, Humby), Haddingtonshire, ii. 1148, 1150, 1388, 1390.
Humfrevile. *See* Umfrevile.
Humphreys (Homphry, Humfrey, Humfry, Humphrey, Humphries, Humphryes):
Colonel, i. 487, 842.
John, i. 1010, 1123; ii. 20, 176, 195, 359, 759, 762, 973, 1000, 1074, 1327, 1373, 1436.
—— a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 753, 762.
—— of Westminster, ii. 160.
Nathaniel, ii. 472, 670.
Nicholas, i. 356.
Humphreys—*cont.*
Owen, ii. 1335.
Stephen, i. 234, 452, 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1242; ii. 44, 310, 1082.
—— junior, ii. 1380.
—— senior, ii. 310, 479, 676.
Thomas, ii. 1383.
Huncoat, co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Hundley. *See* Hanley Castle.
Hungate, Philip, of Saxton, ii. 592.
Hungerford, co. Berks, ii. 657, 968.
Hungerford:
Anthony, i. 1244.
Edmund, ii. 678.
—— of Chisbury, ii. 481.
Edward, ii. 1378, 1445.
—— of Farleigh Hungerford Castle, ii. 1335, 1381, 1442.
Sir Edward, K.B., i. 75, 76, 94, 117, 139, 140, 151, 236, 459, 460, 475, 542, 545, 853, 905, 970, 974, 977, 1087, 1091, 1095, 1209, 1244, 1246; ii. 139.
Giles, ii. 1436, 1442.
Henry, i. 460, 977, 1095, 1244; ii. 1084, 1248, 1381, 1445.
Hunkin (Huntkin, Huntkine):
John, ii. 464.
Joseph, i. 461, 963, 1080; ii. 296, 660, 1065, 1322, 1366.
Hunniwood, Hunnywood. *See* Honywood.
Hunscot, Joseph, i. 317.
Hunsden:
Mr., of Hunsdon, ii. 1325, 1370.
John, ii. 38, 303, 471, 668.
Hunsdon (Hunsden), co. Hertford, ii. 1325, 1370.
Hunsdon, Lord. *See* Carey.
Hunston. *See* Houstoun.
Hunt:
—, ii. 21, 974.
Captain, ii. 1077.
George, i. 623, 641, 972, 1089; ii. 40, 305, 473, 671.
Henry, i. 507, 542, 733, 977, 1095.
John, i. 94, 116, 151, 235; ii. 1331, 1376, 1438.
—— of London, ii. 170, 359, 692.
Nicholas, ii. 1074.
Richard, ii. 265, 267.
Richard le, ii. 47, 314, 484.
Colonel Richard le, i. 1248.
Robert, ii. 974, 1079, 1442.
Rowland, i. 759, 973, 979, 1091, 1097, 1184, 1247; ii. 41, 307, 475, 974, 1087, 1383, 1436.
—— alderman of Shrewsbury, i. 1243.
—— junior, ii. 1331, 1377, 1441.
Samuel, ii. 1331, 1377, 1441.
Thomas, i. 116, 126, 447, 542, 973, 977, 979, 1091, 1095, 1097, 1184, 1243; ii. 41, 45, 261, 271, 306, 312, 475, 481, 678, 974, 976, 1078, 1084, 1331, 1377, 1432, 1441, 1444, 1448.
Hunter:
Henry, i. 388.
John, i. 1246; ii. 1290, 1374.
Captain John, governor of Harwich, i. 689.

Hunter—*cont.*
Richard, of Frodingham, ii. 632, 638.
Robert, of Polmood, ii. 1153, 1392.
Huntingdon, ii. 138, 978.
garrison of, i. 763, 764, 862.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Huntingdon, co., i. 49, 50, 245, 625, 644.
assessment of, i. 61, 62, 86, 219, 224, 273, 292, 309, 323, 329, 352, 353, 369, 516, 532, 615, 631, 742, 763, 810, 851, 959, 1074, 1109; ii. 28, 52, 288, 291, 458, 654, 904, 1031, 1059, 1235, 1357.
collection in, for the relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 92, 140, 148, 231, 539, 622, 639, 765, 967, 1084; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 1071, 1246, 1370.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 969.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 978.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1237; ii. 1326, 1432.
commissioners to be a high court of justice sitting at Norwich Castle, ii. 492.
committee of defence in, i. 49, 242-244, 291, 294, 745.
committee to execute martial law on deserters in, i. 715.
committee of Parliament in, i. 218, 248, 249.
committee of sequestration in, i. 113.
defence of, i. 462.
deserters from the army in, i. 820.
draining of the great level of the Fens in, ii. 130, 899.
judges appointed in, ii. 758.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Montagu.
—— and deputy lieutenants of, i. 220.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
provision of draught horses in, i. 654.
raising of forces in, i. 215, 216, 473, 736.
scandalous clergy in, i. 371.
sequestration of delinquents' estates in, i. 309.
Huntingdon, Earl of. *See* Hastings.
Huntington:
Robert, ii. 1320, 1331, 1376.
Major Robert, ii. 1440.
Huntkin, Huntkine. *See* Hunkin.
Huntley:
Matthew, i. 966, 1083, 1136, 1237; ii. 299, 467, 664.
Thomas, ii. 969.
William, ii. 269.
Hunton, Mr., of Westbury, minister, ii. 983.
Hurdman, Francis, ii. 271, 272.
Hurl, Simon, ii. 1332.
Hurlakenden. *See* Harlackenden.
Hurlestone, Nicholas, ii. 1437.
Hurlock, George, ii. 267.
Hurry, Joseph, Captain of Horse Troops, i. 13.
Hurst, co. Huntingdon, ii. 978.
Hurst Castle, co. Southampton:
captain of. *See* Button.
garrison of, i. 141, 142.
Hurst:
John, ii. 1248.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Hurt, Roger, i. 1242.
Hurwoodale. *See* Harwood Dale.
Husbands:
Azariah, ii. 1040, 1080, 1332, 1378.
Martin, i. 170, 967.
Huskeley, John, i. 232.
Husley. *See* Hussey.
Huson, John, i. 1254.
Hussey (Husley, Husses, Hussie, Hussies, Hussy):
Dr., ii., 271.
Mr., of Shaftesbury, i. 229.
Charles, ii. 667, 1072, 1327, 1372, 1435.
Christopher, i. 971, 1088.
Edward, of Moyl Hussey, ii. 600.
George, ii. 1444.
Hugh, of Galtrim, ii. 600.
James, ii. 1380.
—— of Slinfold, ii. 1082, 1334.
Peter, ii. 1082, 1444.
Thomas, i. 974, 977, 1092, 1095, 1234, 1242, 1244; ii. 42, 45, 308, 312, 461, 477, 481, 657, 674, 678, 1062, 1080.
—— senior, ii. 38, 302, 471, 668.
Sir Thomas, Bart., ii. 1435.
William, i. 964, 977, 1081, 1095; ii. 33, 45, 296, 312, 464, 481, 661, 678, 1066, 1323, 1367.
—— minister, ii. 979.
Hustler, William, ii. 1446.
Hutchins:
Thomas, i. 388.
—— of St. Helen's, i. 795, 872, 1191.
William, late of Gawsworth, clerk, ii. 623, 635.
Hutchinson (Huchinson, Hutchenson, Hutchingson):
—, i. 1003; ii. 942.
Daniel, ii. 1133.
George, i. 50, 234, 707, 1240.
—— Sergeant Major, i. 13.
James, i. 544.
—— alderman of York, i. 91, 112, 148, 230, 643, 706.
John, i. 50, 115, 169, 234, 547, 707, 853, 971, 1088, 1209, 1240, 1254; ii. 2, 39, 304, 335, 472, 670, 1075, 1327, 1329, 1371, 1375, 1434, 1438.
Colonel John, i. 642.
Richard, i. 330, 484, 989, 1129, 1259; ii. 198, 233, 471, 668, 759, 762, 1073, 1081, 1373.
—— a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 754, 762.
Thomas, i. 93, 150.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 115.
Huthwaite (Hathwait, Huthwayte), Thomas, alderman of Nottingham, ii. 1075, 1375, 1439.

Hutton :
Henry, i. 182.
Richard, i. 544, 706.
Robert, i. 90, 112. 147, 229, 544, 964, 1081, 1142 ; ii. 295, 463, 659, 1064, 1067.
Captain Robert, ii. 297, 465, 661.
Thomas, ii. 1324.
Hutton John, co. Cumberland, ii. 624.
Huxley (Hucksley, Huxlie, Huxly) :
Mr., ii. 475, 673.
—— of the Franchise of Wenlock, ii. 120, 307.
Elizabeth, ii. 267.
John, i. 114, 170. 383,400, 536, 556, 623, 637, 970, 1087, 1177, 1239 ; ii. 38, 272, 303, 471, 668, 1073, 1078, 1328, 1373, 1436.
Hyde (Hide) :
Andrew, i. 1131.
Anthony, of Woodhouse, ii. 631, 637.
Arthur, i. 540, 974, 1092.
Edward, i. 1079, 1112, 1235 ; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 1063, 1321, 1365, 1428.
Sir Edward, i. 609, 612.
—— late of Purton, ii. 520.
George, ii. 1248, 1380.
Humphrey, ii. 271.
John, ii. 657, 1062.
Richard, ii. 665.
Robert, i. 1142, 1239 ; ii. 1365, 1371, 1434.
William, i. 961, 1078, 1234 ; ii. 119, 293, 461, 657, 1377, 1426.
—— captain of Foot, i. 32.
—— of Weighton, ii. 979.
Hyde Park. *See* London.
Hyland (Hiland, Hilland, Holland, Hylord), Samuel, i. 1010, 1081, 1123 ; ii. 44, 195, 310, 479, 676, 1312, 1333, 1379, 1436.
Hyon, co. Stafford, ii. 631.

# I.

Iago. *See* Jago.
Iceland, fishing on the coasts of, ii. 405.
Ickleton (Ikleton), co. Cambridge, rectory of, ii. 1021.
Icomb (Icom), co. Gloucester, rectory of, ii. 1021.
Ikleton. *See* Ickleton.
Iles, Henry, ii. 260.
Ilford, co. Essex, ii. 625.
Ilfracombe (Ilford-Comb), co. Devon, ii. 735.
Illan, co. Glamorgan, ii. 1086.
Ilminster (Ilmister), co. Somerset, ii. 631.
Ilsington (Islington), co. Devon, parsonage of, ii. 1021.
Ilsley, John, i. 540.
Ilston *alias* Lunnon, co. Glamorgan, manor and lordship of, ii. 544.
Imokilly (Ymokilly), Barony of, co. Cork, forfeited lands in, ii. 726.
Ince Blundell, co. Lancaster, ii. 591, 627.
Inch, Peter, of Donhead, minister, ii. 983.
Inchiquin (Inchequin), Baron. *See* O'Brien.
Indigo (Indico), ii. 1212.
Ingatestone (Ingerston), co. Essex, ii. 980.
Inge, William, ii. 758.
Ingelo, Nathaniel, ii. 1020.
Ingerston. *See* Ingatestone.
Ingleby (Ingoldsby, Ingolesby, Ingolsby) :
Francis, i. 1111, 1234 ; ii. 657, 1062, 1364, 1427.
George, ii. 1041.
Richard, i. 1234, 1254 ; ii. 30, 41, 293, 306, 461, 474, 657, 672, 968, 1077, 1321, 1364, 1427.
Colonel Richard, ii. 1062.
Sir Richard, Knt., i. 50, 90, 110, 146, 227, 456, 541, 961, 1078, 1234 ; ii. 293, 461, 657.
William, i. 705.
——, of Ripley, ii. 970, 1067.
Ingleton (Engleton), co. York, ii. 634.
Inglis (Inglish) :
Sir Alexander, of Ingliston, ii. 1148, 1388.
John, of Cramond, ii. 1149, 1388.
Ingliston, Edinburghshire, ii. 1148, 1388.
Ingoldsby, Ingolesby, Ingolsby. *See* Ingleby.
Ingram :
Sir Arthur, Knt., i. 148, 544, 644, 705, 706, 1113, 1141, 1245 ; ii. 262.
Hasting, ii. 1445.
Inkle (Incle), ii. 1211.
Inkling Green, co. Lancaster, ii. 625.
Innce (Iunce, Jaunce), William, mayor of Chester, i. 111, 228.
Innerkeithing, Innerkething. *See* Inverkeithing.
Innerness. *See* Inverness.
Innerpeffrey in Monzie (Inner Pether), Perthshire, ii. 881.
Innes (Inns, James, Junes) :
James, of Sandside, ii. 1147, 1387.
Robert, ii. 1149, 1388.
Sir Robert, the elder, ii. 1149, 1388.
Walter, of Auchlunkart, ii. 1145, 1386.
William, of Kinermony, ii. 1145, 1386.
Inneskellyn. *See* Enniskillen.
Invercauld near Braemar (Invercald, Inwercald), Aberdeenshire, ii. 1146, 1385.
Inverkeithing (Innerkeithing, Innerkething), Fifeshire :
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1149, 1389.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1149, 1389.
Invermay (Envermay), Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.

Inverness (Innerness):
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1151, 1391.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1151, 1391.
Inverness-shire:
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1151, 1390.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Inwercald. *See* Invercauld.
Inwood, John, ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1082.
Ipplepen, co. Devon, parsonage of, ii. 1021.
Ipswich, co. Suffolk, i. 168, 235, 242, 293, 537; ii. 983.
aldermen of, i. 94.
bailiffs of, i. 94, 115, 150, 168, 235, 293, 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093; ii. 43, 309, 478, 492, 675, 1081, 1443.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 168, 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093, 1112; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675, 1081.
commissioners for the Militia of, ii. 1443.
committee of defence in, i. 293.
judges appointed in, ii. 760.
loan of money for the navy, i. 284.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
recorder of. *See* Bacon.
Irby (Earbery, Erbury, Erby, Erbye, Ireby):
Sir Anthony, Knt., i. 114, 232, 294, 539, 546, 622, 641, 691, 853, 905, 914, 968, 969, 1086, 1112, 1208, 1239; ii. 37, 302, 1072, 1372, 1435, 1437.
Thomas, i. 294, 539, 546, 622, 641, 969, 1086, 1239.
William, i. 1095; ii. 45, 312, 481, 678.
Ireland, Attorney-General for. *See* Basil.
barons of the Exchequer in, ii. 1041.
chief baron of the Exchequer in, ii. 1041.
chief governor of, i. 32, 33.
chief justices of the Bench in, ii. 1041.
commissioners for the affairs of, ii. 1298.
commissioners to try persons accused of compassing the death of the Protector, ii. 1041.
commissioners of Parliament in the army for. *See* Herbert; Potter.
commissioners for making an assessment in, ii. 494.
deputy of, i. 11, 33.
distribution of the elections of members of Parliament, ii. 932.
fishing on the coasts of, ii. 405.
governor of. *See* Cromwell.
justices of, i. 32, 33; ii. 1041.
Lord Chancellor of, ii. 1041, 1042.
Ireland—*cont.*
Lord Deputy of, ii. 1042.
—— *See also* Fleetwood.
—— and council of, ii. 943, 1015, 1097, 1102–1106.
Lord High Admiral of. *See* Rich (Robert), Earl of Warwick.
Lord Lieutenant of, i. 11, 33; ii. 356, 357, 366.
—— *See also* Cromwell; Sidney.
ports of, i. 33.
President of the Council of, ii. 1042.
Ireland:
Charles, ii. 264.
Eleanor, ii. 266.
Francis, ii. 269.
Gilbert, i. 707, 758, 1239; ii. 666, 972, 1071, 1434.
—— sheriff of Lancashire, i. 1142.
Colonel Gilbert, ii. 1434.
Robert, i. 642.
William, ii. 268.
Ireton:
Clement, ii. 105, 759, 762, 944, 1294, 1373.
—— a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 754, 762, 912.
Henry, i. 93, 115, 150, 234, 547, 971, 978, 1088, 1095, 1142, 1246, 1254; ii. 39, 42, 304, 308, 312, 473, 477, 481.
—— Commissary General, ii. 139.
—— deputy general of Ireland, ii. 494, 736.
—— president of the province of Munster, ii. 356.
John, i. 1129; ii. 1073, 1081, 1349.
—— alderman of London, ii. 1039.
—— —— and sheriff of London, ii. 619.
—— —— Lord Mayor of London, ii. 1293.
Thomas, ii. 675.
Captain Thomas, governor of Land guard Fort, ii. 478.
Irmingland (Armingland), co. Norfolk, ii. 538.
Iron, English, i. 467; ii. 846, 1189, 1212.
invention for melting, ii. 509.
Swedish (Swethish), i. 214.
Irons:
John, ii. 1331, 1376.
Richard, i. 1131.
Thomas, ii. 1312.
Irvine (Irwin, Irwing), Ayrshire:
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1239, 1359.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1147, 1386.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1147, 1386.
Iscot, John, ii. 970.
Isham, co. Northampton, ii. 973.
Isham, Mr., of Hamerton, minister, ii. 978.
Island, Little, in the river of Waterford [Suir], ii. 736.
Islandshire, co. Durham, suppression of theft, &c., in, ii. 1263, 1265.
Isle Abbotts (Abbots), co. Somerset, ii. 631.

Isleham, co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Isles, Stephen, ii. 1294.
Isleworth (Twistleworth), co. Middlesex, i. 556; ii. 981.
with Twickenham (Istleworth cum Twickenham), co. Middlesex, parsonage of, ii. 1021.
Islington, co. Middlesex, St. Mary's, i. 753, 1194.
committee for the Militia of, i. 1011.
manors and lands of James Compton, Earl of Northampton in, i. 784.
manors and lands of Henry Bishopp in, i. 785.
*See also* Ilsington.
Islip, co. Oxford, ii. 261.
Istleworth. *See* Isleworth.
Italy, silk from, ii. 561, 562.
Iunce. *See* Innce.
Ivat, William, ii. 262, 264.
Ive, Thomas, ii. 1445.
Iveagh (Iveah), Viscount of. *See* Magennis.
Iver, co. Buckingham, i. 1147, 1150.
Ivy (Ivey, Ivoy, Ivye):
George, ii. 312, 481, 678, 1381.
John, i. 1244.
—— senior, i. 977, 1095; ii. 45, 312, 481, 678, 1381.
Robert, ii. 1375.
Ivybridge, co. Devon, ii. 1430.
Izod, Thomas, ii. 1327, 1372.

## J.

Jack (Jarck, Tark):
Gideon, ii. 1152, 1392.
Thomas, of St. Just, ii. 623, 635.
Jackman, Joseph, of Covent Garden, ii. 629, 637.
Jackson:
Mr., ii. 1459.
Lieut.-Colonel, i. 1138.
Arthur, i. 522; ii. 981.
—— minister of St. Michael, Wood Street, i. 794, 871, 1190.
Christopher, i. 815.
—— of Bold, ii. 627, 636.
George, ii. 37, 119, 301, 469, 666.
—— late of York, ii. 633, 638.
Henry, ii. 195.
John, i. 383; ii. 463, 660, 669, 1065, 1273, 1294, 1350, 1353, 1424.
—— of Maske, i. 182.
—— of Shap, ii. 632, 638.
Joseph, i. 974, 1092; ii. 674, 760.
—— alderman of Bristol, i. 1234; ii. 42, 308, 1079, 1378, 1442.
—— sheriff of Bristol, i. 91, 113, 148, 230.
—— of Edmonton, ii. 1436.
Margaret, ii. 262.
Miles, ii. 674.
—— alderman of Bristol, ii. 1079, 1378, 1442.
Philip, i. 974, 1091, 1242; ii. 1441.
Sir Robert, Knt., i. 93, 115, 233, 547, 707, 739.
Samuel, ii. 1073.
Stephen, ii. 1427.
Jackson—*cont.*
Thomas, i. 293, 624.
William, ii. 195.
Jacob:
John, senior, of Tavistock, ii. 624, 635.
Sir John, Knt., ii. 805.
Dr. William, alderman of Canterbury, ii. 1433.
Jacombe:
Mr., ii. 981, 1459.
Thomas, fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, i. 831.
Jago (Iago, Jagoe):
John, i. 962, 1079; ii. 31, 294, 463, 659.
Robert, minister, ii. 979.
James Stuart, Duke of York, 2nd son of Charles I., ii. 18, 19, 366, 833, 872, 875.
allegiance to, renounced, ii. 1036.
correspondence with, prohibited, ii. 1039.
James (Jambes, Janes):
Mr., i. 336, 541.
Alexander, alderman of Bristol, i. 797.
Higgins *or* Higgin, ii. 1246, 1325.
James, ii. 1073, 1373.
John, i. 620, 640, 967, 1084, 1237, 1240, 1244; ii. 35, 44, 299, 310, 343, 467, 479, 664, 677, 971, 976, 1070, 1328, 1334, 1369, 1384, 1432, 1444.
—— alderman of Nottingham, i. 50 93, 115, 150, 234, 547, 971, 1088, 1142; ii. 39, 304, 473, 670.
—— of Trippleton, ii. 1040.
Colonel John, ii. 1325.
Roger, ii. 1443.
Thomas, i. 1083, 1136, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 1069, 1431.
William, i. 113, 231, 451, 620, 621, 637, 640, 674, 692, 961, 968, 1062, 1078, 1085, 1112, 1119, 1238; ii. 31, 36, 294, 300, 462, 469, 658, 665. 758, 1071, 1326, 1371, 1433.
*See also* Innes.
Jamestown, co. Roscommon.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 933.
Janes. *See* James; Jones.
Janson (Johnson), Bryan, ii. 1329, 1374.
Janyon, George, of Blackrod, ii. 627, 636.
Jarck. *See* Jack.
Jarmyn, Daniel, ii. 1437.
*Cf.* Jermyn.
Jars, china, ii. 1211.
Jarvois, Jarvoyse. *See* Jervoise.
Jason, Robert, manors and lands, &c. of, i. 785.
Jasper, Richard Grace Mace, of King's County, ii. 600.
Jaumberry. *See* Goranberry.
Jaunce. *See* Innce.
Jay (Jaye):
Christopher, alderman of Norwich, ii. 1376, 1439.
John, ii. 1367, 1435.
—— of Earsham, i. 171.
—— of Hemsworth, ii. 464, 661, 1066.

Jean, Joseph, of Liskeard, ii. 623, 635.
Jeanes, George, ii. 1447.
Jedburgh (Jeddart), Roxburghshire :
assessment of, ii. 1145, 1242, 1362.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1154, 1394.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1154, 1394.
Jefford. *See* Gifford.
Jeffreys (Gefferay, Geffery, Geffray, Geffrey, Geffreys, Geffry, Jeffary, Jefferay, Jefferey, Jeffereyes, Jefferies, Jeffery, Jefferyes, Jeffrey, Jeffries, Jeffryes, Jeofferies, Jeoffries, Jephres, Jephreys) :
Alexander, ii. 1040, 1147, 1385.
—— of Kingwells, ii. 1146, 1385.
Henry, ii. 1380.
John, ii. 16, 1147, 1249, 1385, 1448.
Robert, ii. 608, 714.
Thomas, i. 335, 451, 540, 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1242 ; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1082, 1334, 1380.
William, i. 95, 117, 151, 236, 977, 1095, 1244 ; ii. 120, 311, 480, 677, 1082, 1380.
Jelliffe. *See* Jolliff.
Jelly, William, ii. 1294.
Jematt, Samuel, ii. 1364.
Jenkins (Jenkin, Jenking, Jenkyn) :
Mr., ii. 1459.
David, ii. 1374.
—— senior, of Cowbridge, ii. 521.
Hugh, ii. 758, 1070, 1325.
James, ii. 1064
John, ii. 1079.
Joseph, Captain of Foot, i. 13.
Matthew, minister, ii. 984.
Michael, ii. 680.
Peter, i. 962, 1079 ; ii. 31, 295, 1429.
Jenkinson :
—, ii. 1026.
Francis, ii. 1330, 1376.
John, ii. 1365, 1428.
Robert, i. 973, 1090, 1241 ; ii. 41, 306, 474, 672, 759, 1069, 1077, 1325, 1330, 1376, 1440.
Roger, i. 1129.
Jenner (Gennor, Jennor, Jennour) :
Mr., i. 658, 691.
Robert, i. 95, 117, 151, 236, 460, 475, 542, 853, 914, 977, 1016, 1208, 1244 ; ii. 45, 311, 480.
Thomas, ii. 105, 760, 1082, 1117, 1118.
Jennet [Jenner ?], Robert, i. 1095.
Jennings (Gennings, Jening, Jennins. Jennyngs) :
Edmund, ii. 1324, 1367, 1446.
Edward, ii. 119, 293, 461, 657, 1062, 1364.
John, of Malden, ii. 1431.
Jonathan, ii. 1324, 1446.
Marmaduke, i. 1092.
Richard, i. 91, 113, 119, 148, 231, 294, 539, 622, 638, 967, 1084, 1238 ; ii. 1432.
Roger, ii. 1365.
Jennor, Jennour. *See* Jenner.
Jennyngs. *See* Jennings.
Jeofferies, Jeoffries. *See* Jeffreys.
Jephcot, Mr., of Soham, minister, ii. 978.
Jephres, Jephreys. *See* Jeffreys.
Jephson (Jepson) :
Colonel, ii. 100.
William, i. 423, 424, 450, 696, 974, 1092, 1242 ; ii. 674, 1041.
Colonel William, i. 487, 723.
Jeremy. *See* Jermy.
Jermain. *See* Jermyn.
Jermy (Jeremy) :
Francis, i. 93, 115, 149, 233, 242, 293, 538, 623, 641, 971 ; ii. 40.
Robert, i. 233, 293, 538, 623, 641, 971, 1089, 1240 ; ii. 40, 305, 473, 492, 670, 1040, 1075, 1329.
Jermyn (Germin, Jermain, Jermin) :
Philip, serjeant-at-law, i. 452, 540, 624, 640, 976, 1094.
—— —— justice of the King's or Upper Bench, i. 1227 ; ii. 44, 310. 479, 492, 619, 676.
*Cf.* Jarmyn.
Jerrard, Jerrat. *See* Gerrard.
Jersey, i. 772 ; ii. 20, 160, 163, 201, 525, 566.
abolition of collegiate offices, &c in, ii. 82.
commissioners to try persons accused of compassing the death of the Protector, ii. 1039, 1042.
governor of. *See* Carteret.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
reduction of, ii. 3, 336, 501.
Jervoise (Gervais, Gervase, Gervis, Gervoice, Gervois, Gervoyse, Jarvois, Jarvoyse, Jervis, Jervoice, Jervois, Jervoyce, Jervoys, Jervoyse) :
Richard, i. 91, 113, 230, 335, 450, 540, 696.
Thomas, i. 317 ; ii. 42, 308, 477, 624, 635, 674, 1332, 1442.
—— of Bruton, ii. 631, 637.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 91, 113, 148, 230, 335, 450, 451, 507, 540, 542, 624, 636, 696, 731, 974, 976, 1092, 1093, 1242, 1244 ; ii. 42, 44, 308, 310, 477, 479, 674, 676.
William, i. 49.
Jeson. *See* Jesson.
Jesop. *See* Jessop.
Jesse (Jessee, Jessey, Jessy) :
Henry, ii. 856.
Robert, i. 536.
William, i. 460, 475, 542, 977, 1095.
Jesson (Gesson, Jeson, Jessam) :
Mr., i. 692.
Abraham, i. 1057 ; ii. 123, 1308.
Richard, i. 1094 ; ii. 45, 311.
William, i. 54, 94, 116, 151, 235, 543, 620, 641, 698, 968, 970, 976, 977, 1042, 1085, 1088, 1094, 1138, 1244 ; ii. 1083, 1331, 1377, 1441.
—— alderman of Coventry, i. 1094, 1244.
Jessop (Jesop) :
Constance, minister, ii. 979.
William, ii. 283, 1070.
—— of St. Andrew's, Holborn, i. 797. 874, 1191.
Jessy. *See* Jesse.
Jeston. William, ii. 105.

Joals. *See* Jools.
Jobber, Thomas, ii. 1441.
Joblin, John, ii. 1323.
Jocelyn (Joceline, Joceling, Jocelinne, Joselyn, Joslin, Josselyn, Josslin):
John, i. 292, 537, 621, 638, 965, 1083; ii. 34, 1431.
—— deputy recorder of Colchester, i. 292, 622, 966, 1083.
Robert, ii. 1431.
Tirrill, Terrill or Torrell, i. 50, 92, 113, 140, 148, 231, 243, 294, 539, 622, 639, 967, 1084.
Jodrel, Edmund, ii. 1064.
John IV., king of Portugal, ii. 449.
John, William, alderman of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, ii. 672.
Johnson (Johnston):
—, i. 1146.
Mr., of Lockinge, minister, ii, 978.
—— of King's Lynn, minister, ii. 981.
—— of Newcastle, ii. 969.
—— of Tinwell, ii. 981.
Captain, ii. 1327, 1372.
Deputy, ii. 1373.
Abraham, ii. 1436.
Alexander, i. 965, 1082, 1141, 1245; ii. 34, 297, 465, 662, 970, 1067, 1367, 1446.
Anthony, ii. 272.
Sir Archibald, ii. 1273.
—— of Warriston, i. 437; ii. 1148.
Edward, ii. 403.
Henry, ii. 271.
John, i. 1129.
—— alderman of Chester, i. 962, 1079; ii. 1064.
—— of St. Botolph, Aldersgate, i. 794, 871, 1190.
—— of Willoughby, ii. 629, 637.
Lancelot, i. 336, 451, 541, 625, 636, 976, 1094; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
Martin, i. 170, 232, 294, 539, 622, 969, 1086; ii. 470.
Merlin [Martin ?], i. 642.
Morgan, ii. 272.
Nicholas, ii. 657.
Peter, ii. 1369.
Ralph, i. 383, 556.
Richard, commissioner for surveying Ashdown forest, ii. 1116, 1139.
—— of Milton, ii. 461.
Robert, i. 191; ii. 979, 1330, 1376.
—— alderman of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, ii. 1077.
Thomas, i. 116, 168, 170, 171, 233, 293, 538, 639, 975, 1093, 1234; ii. 40, 470, 667, 980, 1434.
—— alderman of Norwich, ii. 671, 1076, 1376.
—— alderman of Yarmouth, i. 972, 1089.
—— of Aldeburgh, i. 235, 538, 1243; ii. 43, 309, 478, 676, 1081.
—— of Yarmouth, i. 623.
William, ii. 1330, 1376.
—— alderman of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, ii. 1041, 1077.
*See also* Janson.
Johnston:
Archibald, of Hilton, ii. 1146.
James, Earl of Hartfell [*afterwards* Earl of Annandale and Hartfell], ii. 881, 1148, 1388.
—— of Corhead, ii. 1148, 1388.
—— of Westraid, ii. 1148, 1388.
Richard, ii. 657.
Samuel, ii. 1148, 1388.
William, ii. 1061.
Joles. *See* Jools.
Joley, Jolley. *See* Jolly.
Jolliff (jelliffe):
Peter, ii. 659.
William, ii. 1083.
—— alderman of Coventry, ii. 1334 1381, 1445.
Jollopp, Robert, ii. 1439.
Jolly (Joley, Jolley):
James, ii. 1428.
Thomas, i. 977, 1095, 1244; ii. 44, 310, 480, 677, 1083, 1380.
William, i. 974, 1091, 1242; ii. 476, 673, 1078, 1331, 1377, 1441.
Jones (Janes):
Captain, i. 802; ii. 1246.
Colonel, ii. 1020.
Aaron, ii. 1308.
Alexander, i. 698, 746, 880, 881, 888, 990, 1007; ii. 38, 302, 471, 668, 942.
—— of St. John Baptist, London, i. 793, 870, 1190.
Anthony, ii. 1085, 1447.
Arthur, ii. 1440.
Charles, ii. 47, 314, 483, 680.
David, ii. 47, 314, 483, 680.
Edmund, i. 169, 543; ii. 679, 761, 1085, 1382.
Edward, i. 428; ii. 1433, 1448.
—— of Moches, ii. 47, 314, 483, 680.
Evan, of Stockton, ii. 625, 636.
Francis, i. 978, 1096.
Geoffrey, ii. 679.
George, i. 978, 1096, 1247; ii. 1085, 1335, 1382, 1447.
Gerrard, mayor of Chester, ii. 1322.
Griffith, i. 978, 1183, 1247; ii. 46, 313, 482, 761, 1085, 1087, 1382, 1384, 1448.
Henry, i. 780, 967, 1084; ii. 1041, 1335, 1440.
—— of Maynson in the parish of Ledbury, i. 170.
Dr. Henry, ii. 356, 1142.
Hugh, of Bridgwater, ii. 631, 637.
Isaac, ii. 668, 669.
James, i. 978, 1096, 1247, 1248; ii. 46, 313, 482, 1447.
—— of Llanvihangell Lanternam, ii. 15.
Jenkin, ii. 1328.
—— minister, ii. 345, 984.
John, i. 880, 881, 888, 922, 978, 1043, 1096, 1131, 1254; ii. 2, 46, 47, 105, 152, 208, 211, 313, 314, 335, 481–483, 494, 678–680, 723, 741, 976, 1084–1086, 1100, 1254 1257, 1273, 1382, 1383.
—— of Dingestow, ii. 591.
—— of Oswestry, ii. 1078.

Jones—*cont.*
Captain John, i. 928.
Colonel John, i. 979, 1097, 1183, 1184, 1247; ii. 343, 1268, 1298, 1335.
Lewis, i. 1136; ii. 15, 46, 313, 482, 679, 1084, 1086, 1328, 1382.
Colonel Michael, i. 1003; ii. 733.
Lieut.-General Michael, ii. 1142.
Morgan, ii. 1248, 1447.
Nathaniel, of Bridgwater, ii. 631, 637.
—— of Hendure, ii. 1086, 1383.
Peter, i. 698, 1138.
Philip, i. 979, 1097; ii. 15, 47, 313, 314, 482, 483, 679–682, 973, 976, 1085–1087, 1382, 1384, 1447.
Colonel Philip, i. 1137; ii. 343, 1268.
—— commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 812.
Sir Philip, Knt., ii. 15.
Rice, ii. 1074.
Richard, i. 979, 1097, 1137, 1248; ii. 47, 120, 307, 314, 343, 476, 483, 674, 680, 974, 1079, 1332, 1335, 1378, 1442, 1447.
—— of Beaumaris, ii. 760, 1335.
Robert, ii. 39, 304, 343, 472, 669, 973, 1074, 1328.
Samuel, ii. 669, 973, 984, 1074, 1331, 1377, 1438, 1441.
Colonel Samuel, i. 335, 541.
Sir Theophilus, ii. 1041.
Thomas, ii. 680, 1072, 1085, 1328.
—— of Llantrissent, ii. 629, 637.
—— of Newport, i. 444.
Thornton, ii. 1070.
Walter, ii. 679, 1085.
William, i. 780, 970, 978, 1087, 1091, 1096, 1136, 1243; ii. 15, 38, 39, 303, 345, 471, 472, 668, 669, 679, 977, 1069, 1074, 1085, 1326, 1377, 1382, 1441.
—— minister, ii. 984.
—— recorder of Shrewsbury, ii. 1247.
—— of Buckland, ii. 761, 1248, 1328.
—— of Coyty, ii. 1328.
—— of Hardwick, ii. 629, 637.
—— of Stapleton, ii. 1070.
—— of Usk, ii. 991.
*Cf.* Sone.
Jools (Joals, Joles, Jooles), Henry, ii. 119, 301, 469, 666.
Jordan (Jordaine, Jordon, Jurden):
Edmund, i. 234, 336, 451, 541, 731, 976, 1093; ii. 44, 310, 479.
—— sheriff of Surrey, i. 624, 636.
Richard, ii. 259.
Thomas, ii. 1077, 1082, 1331.
Tobias, ii. 1069, 1325.
—— alderman of Gloucester, ii. 1325, 1369.
—— mayor of Gloucester, ii. 1431.
Jordanhill (Jurdanhill), Renfrewshire, ii. 1154, 1393.
Joselyn, Joslin, Josselyn, Josslin. *See* Jocelyn.
Jossie (Josse), John, ii. 1149, 1388.
Joy, George, i. 1244.
Joyce:
George, ii. 1320.
—— of Portland, ii. 592.
Joyner:
Sir Andrew, ii. 1431.
Robert, i. 678.
Juce:
Nicholas, i. 876.
Richard, ii. 1083.
Jucks:
Thomas, ii. 1087.
William, ii. 120, 307, 475, 673.
Jumper, Matthew, ii. 271.
Junes. *See* Innes.
Juning, Thomas, ii. 675.
Jurdanhill. *See* Jordanhill.
Jurden. *See* Jordan.
Jurian (Jurion), John, i. 698, 1130.
Jurin (Juryn):
Jacob, ii. 105.
John, i. 1138.
Jurion. *See* Jurian.
Justice, John, ii. 1154, 1394.
Juxon:
Arthur, i. 1146.
Joseph, ii. 1326, 1370, 1433.
Nicholas, ii. 781, 1073, 1081, 1294, 1373.
Thomas, ii. 781, 1082, 1444.
Juxton:
Arthur, ii. 272.
Thomas, ii. 1375.

## K.

Kadwel. *See* Cadwell.
Kaeloch, Kaelock. *See* Caitloch.
Kains:
Alexander, of Radipole, ii. 625, 635.
William, of Radipole, ii. 521.
Kaly. *See* Cally.
Kames (Camier), Berwickshire, ii. 1146, 1386.
Kames (Kamis), Buteshire, ii. 1146, 1387.
Kanvigan. *See* Llanfeigan.
Karne. *See* Hayne.
Katchfreach. *See* Catchfrench.
Katchmey. *See* Catchmay.
Kathorp. *See* Catfoss.
Kathrene. *See* St. Catherine.
Katterel (Caterel), Peter, ii. 37, 301, 469.
Kattern, co. Middlesex, ii. 981.
*See also* St. Catherine.
Kayston in Kilpatrick (Raystoun), Dumbartonshire, ii. 1148, 1387.
Keate (Keat):
Edward, ii. 657, 1062.
Gilbert, i. 1130.
John, ii. 120, 306, 475, 672, 1077.
Keble (Ceeble, Keeble):
Richard, i. 1011, 1246.
—— commissioner of the Great Seal, commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— serjeant-at-law, commissioner of the Great Seal, ii. 619.
Keckwich, Keckwitch, Keckwith. *See* Kekewich.
Keeble. *See* Keble.
Keeling, Edward, ii. 1436.

Keen, co. Worcester, ii. 976.
Keeneere. *See* Keneer.
Keep, Andrew, of West Hendred, ii. 657, 968, 1062.
Kefennern, co. Flint, ii. 634.
Kefn. *See* Cefn.
Keightley (Kightley), Thomas, i. 539; ii. 300, 468, 665, 1070.
Keilway, Robert, master in Chancery, ii. 669.
Kein, Keins. *See* Keynes.
Keit. *See* Keyt.
Keith, Haddingtonshire, ii. 1150, 1390.
Keith:
Elizabeth, daughter of William, Earl Marischal, ii. 879.
Isabel, daughter of William, Earl Marischal, ii. 879.
Jane, daughter of William, Earl Marischal, ii. 879.
Mary, eldest daughter of William, Earl Marischal, ii. 879.
Robert, ii. 1151, 1391.
William, Earl Marischal, ii. 876, 879, 885.
Kekewich (Keckwich, Keckwitch, Keckwith, Kekewith, Kekwich):
George, i. 461, 545, 962, 1079.
—— of Catchfrench, ii. 1429.
Peter, ii. 31, 294, 659, 1322, 1365.
Samuel, ii. 463, 659.
Kelburne in Largs (Kelburn), Ayrshire, ii. 1146, 1147, 1385, 1387.
Kellanhoy. *See* Kelochie.
Kelldon, i. 169.
Kellet, Richard, late of Fishwick, ii. 627, 636.
Kelley. *See* Kelly.
Kellie (Kelley), Earl of. *See* Erskine.
Kelligrewe. *See* Killigrew.
Kelliow (Kellyo), Richard, ii. 1322, 1366.
Kelloe in Edrom (Kello, Kelso), Berwickshire, ii. 1146, 1386.
Kelly (Kelley), co. Devon, i. 461, 545, 963, 1080.
Kelly (Kelley):
John, of Kelly, i. 461, 545, 963, 1080.
William, ii. 1066.
Kellyhay. *See* Kelochie.
Kellyo. *See* Kelliow.
Kelochie (Kellanhoy, Kellyhay), Inverness-shire, ii. 1151, 1390.
Kelsey:
Lieut.-Colonel, ii. 306, 475, 672.
Major-General, ii. 1268.
Captain John, i. 356.
Thomas, ii. 41, 306, 474, 672, 972, 1071, 1326, 1333.
Lieut.-Colonel Thomas, commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 708, 812, 1277.
Kelso. *See* Kelloe.
Kelway, Thomas, ii. 481, 678.
Kem, Henry, ii. 1438.
Kemeis. *See* Kemys.
Kemeys (Kemis), co. Monmouth, ii. 15.
Kemlin. *See* Cemlyn.
Kemp (Kempe):
Sir George, Knt., ii. 260.
John, i. 91, 113, 230, 335, 450, 540, 696, 974, 975, 1092, 1242; ii. 42, 43, 308, 477, 674.
Kemp—*cont.*
Richard, of Staines, ii. 1328.
Sir Robert, Knt., i. 621, 638, 965, 1082; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 1246, 1431.
William, ii. 1246, 1431.
*Cf.* Kimpe.
Kempcairn in Keith (Kempharne, Kempkarn), Banffshire, ii. 1145, 1386.
Kempsey (Kemsey), co. Worcester, ii. 983.
Kempston (Kempson), co. Bedford, i. 50.
Kemys (Kemeis):
Sir Charles, Knt. and Bart., ii. 15.
Edward, of Kemeys, ii. 15.
Ken, George, i. 1083, 1136; ii. 35.
Kenchurch. *See* Kentchurch.
Kendal (Kendall), co. Westmorland, ii. 543, 632, 969, 979.
mayor of, i. 643, 708; ii. 1335, 1382, 1445.
—— *See also* Benson.
Kendal (Kendall):
John, ii. 757, 1064, 1076, 1366, 1429, 1439.
William, i. 800, 928, 1043, 1138; ii. 105.
—— of All Hallows, Bread Street, i. 793, 870, 1190.
Kendert, Kendort. *See* Kindeace.
Kendrick (Hendrick, Henrick, Kenderick, Kennerick, Kenrick, Kenwick, Kenwrick):
—, i. 451.
Alderman, i. 551.
Captain, i. 336, 541.
Andrew, i. 388, 1130.
John, i. 71, 1087.
—— alderman of London, i. 192, 223, 969, 990, 1029; ii. 38, 1372.
—— —— commissioner and governor of Excise, i. 203, 279, 366, 578, 611, 861; ii. 422.
William, i. 1062, 1119, 1238; ii. 37, 666, 994, 1121, 1122, 1326, 1377.
—— of —, co. Kent, ii. 170, 359, 692.
Colonel William, i. 620, 640, 674, 692, 967, 1084; ii. 119, 301, 469, 1433.
Keneer (Keeneere), Hugh, ii. 1155, 1395.
Keneth. *See* Kennet.
Kenmure, Viscount of. *See* Gordon.
Kennedy (Kenedie, Kennedie):
—, of Knockdow, ii. 1147, 1385.
Alexander, of Craigoche, ii. 1147, 1385.
John, ii. 1147, 1385.
—— of Colzean, ii. 1147, 1385.
—— Earl of Cassillis, ii. 1147, 1155, 1385, 1395.
Kennel, Edmund, of Haselbury, ii. 33.
Kennerick. *See* Kendrick.
Kennesbarn, co. Hertford, ii. 260.
Kennet (Keneth, Kenrith), Clackmannanshire, ii. 1147, 1387.
Kennet, Mr., of Leigh, ii. 972.
Kennington (Kenyngton), co. Surrey, manor of, i. 1150.
Kenrick. *See* Kendrick.
Kenrith. *See* Kennet.

Kensey :
John, ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 1070.
—— commissioner for surveying Needwood Forest, ii. 1116, 1139.
Lieut.-Colonel John, ii. 1325, 1370.
Kensington, co. Middlesex, i. 182 ; ii. 143, 365, 371, 471, 668, 781, 917, 1000, 1020, 1039.
Kent, co., i. 14, 165, 166, 272, 325, 413–415, 418, 423, 440, 564, 625, 644. 928, 1060, 1252, 1258.
assessment of, i. 86, 224, 323, 329. 415, 531, 615, 631, 660, 851, 959. 1074, 1109 ; ii. 28, 52, 288, 291. 458, 654, 904, 1031, 1059, 1235. 1357.
collection in, for the relief of the Irish clergy, i. 285, 286.
—— for the relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners and council of war in, i. 674, 692.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 92, 140, 148, 231, 336, 451, 541, 620, 639, 967, 1084 ; ii. 36, 119, 300, 468, 665, 1071, 1246, 1370.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 971.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 980.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1238 ; ii. 1326, 1433.
committee of indemnity in, i. 1061, 1062, 1119.
committee to execute martial law on deserters in, i. 715.
committee of Parliament in, i. 217.
committee of sequestration in, i. 113, 168.
defence of, i. 333, 334.
deputy Lieutenants of, i. 166, 167.
deserters from the army in, i. 820.
insurrection in, i. 247, 674, 692, 1223.
judges appointed in, ii. 758.
justices of the peace in, i. 1140 ; ii. 350.
Lord Lieutenant of, i. 166, 167.
—— *See also* Sidney.
manors and lands of Christopher Roper, Lord Teynham in, i. 785.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
provision of draught horses in, i. 654.
raising of forces in, i. 215, 216, 473, 736.
sheriff of. *See* Selby.
tumults in, ii. 319, 320.
Kent, Earl of. *See* Grey.
Kent, Griffith, ii. 1312.
Kentchurch (Kenchurch), co. Hereford, ii. 971, 1432.
Kentish, Mr., of Kattern, ii. 981.
Kentmere (Kentmire), co. Westmorland, ii. 632.
Kenton (Ketton), co. Suffolk, ii. 983.
Kenwick, Kenwrick. *See* Kendrick.
Kenyngton. *See* Kennington.
Kequick, Thomas, ii. 262, 266.
Kequide, George, ii. 270.
Ker. *See* Kerr.
Kerbey, Kerby. *See* Kirkby.
Kerle. *See* Kyrle.
Kerley. *See* Kirkley.
Kerley, Robert, i. 966.
Kermincham, co. Chester, ii. 1428.
Kern. *See* Herne.
Kerne :
Thomas, i. 148.
—— Colonel, i. 780.
Kerr (Car, Carre, Ker) :
Andrew, ii. 1040.
—— of Sunlaws, ii. 1154, 1394.
Sir Andrew, ii. 1154, 1394.
—— of Greenhead, ii. 1040.
Charles, Lord Kerr, afterwards Earl of Ancrum, i. 1223, 1243 ; ii. 1443.
Gilbert, ii. 1154, 1394.
Mark, of Moristoun, ii. 1146, 1386.
Robert, of Crailinghall, ii. 1154, 1394.
Sir Thomas, ii. 1154, 1394.
William, of Newton, ii. 1154, 1394.
—— Earl of Lothian, ii. 1148, 1154, 1388, 1394.
—— Earl of Roxburgh, ii. 1154, 1394.
*See also* Drummond.
Kerridge (Kerredge, Kirridge) :
Thomas, ii. 43, 309, 478, 675.
William, i. 170, 229, 460.
Kerrington, Roger, ii. 1248.
Kerry, co. Montgomery, ii. 680.
Kerry, co. [Ireland] :
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1363.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Kerry (Kirry), Lord. *See* Fitz Maurice.
Kerse, Mark, of Cockpen, ii. 1149, 1388.
Kersies, i. 395.
Kesteven, co. Lincoln :
commissioners for assessment of, i. 149, 969, 1086.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Clinton.
Ket (Kett) :
Richard, ii. 40, 305, 474, 1076, 1330, 1376.
Robert, of Wicklewood, i. 171.
Thomas, ii. 671, 1076.
Kete. *See* Keyt.
Ketilby. *See* Kettleby.
Ketlebeter, Major, ii. 1308.
Ketleby. *See* Kettleby.
Kett. *See* Ket.
Kettering, co. Northampton, ii. 973, 1374, 1438.
Kettle, Henry, of Thetford, i. 623, 641.
Kettleby (Ketilby, Ketleby), Thomas, i. 973, 1091, 1243 ; ii. 41, 306, 475, 673, 974, 1078, 1331, 1377, 1441.
Kettles (bashrons), ii. 1197.
Kettlethorpe, co. Lincoln, i. 294, 539.
Ketton, co. Durham, ii. 624.
*See also* Kenton.
Kevenhiley, Wales, ii. 15.
Key, John, of Walmersley, ii. 626, 636.
Keyes, Richard, of Holm, clerk, ii. 624, 635.
Keynes (Kein, Keins, Keyns), John, ii. 312, 481, 678, 1084, 1335, 1381.
Keyston, co. Huntingdon, ii. 978.
Keystyn, Nicolas, ii. 980.

Keyt (Keit, Kete, Kite):
John, i. 1083, 1245; ii. 35, 120, 299, 311, 467, 480, 664, 677, 1069.
Jonathan, ii. 1432.
William, ii. 1064.
Kid. *See* Kyrle.
Kidd (Kid), Alexander, ii. 1150, 1390.
Kidderminster (Kittermister), co. Worcester, ii. 632, 983.
bailiff of, ii. 1083.
Kidds, Christopher, of West Witton, ii. 633, 638.
Kiffin (Kiffen, Kyffin, Kyfin):
Captain, ii. 1294.
John, ii. 1087, 1384.
Watkin, i. 979, 1097, 1184; ii. 46, 209, 211, 313, 482, 679, 1086, 1383.
William, i. 1184, 1247; ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 1247, 1327.
Kightley. *See* Keightley.
Kilbarry in Waterford, ii. 738.
Kilbirnie (Kilburnie), Ayrshire, ii. 1154, 1393.
Kilcernan. *See* Kilcornin.
Kilchattan in Kingarth (Kilkaten, Kilkatin), Buteshire, ii. 1146, 1387.
Kilcon, Argyllshire, ii. 1145, 1386.
Kilcornin in Stradbally (Kilcernan), co. Galway, ii. 600.
Kilcoy in Killearnan (Kilcony, Kilcowey), Inverness-shire, ii. 1151, 1390.
Kildare (Kyldare) co., ii. 736, 749, 750, 753, 927.
adventurers' lands in, ii. 1101.
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1362.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
rebels' lands in, ii. 820.
Kildremy. *See* Kilrenny.
Kilespie. *See* Gillesbie.
Kilhead, Dumfriesshire, ii. 1148, 1388.
Kilhenery [? Kilhendre-in-Dudleston], co. Salop, ii. 119, 307, 475, 673.
Kilkaten, Kilkatin. *See* Kilchattan.
Kilkenny, ii. 598.
Kilkenny, co., assessment of, ii. 1243, 1362.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Killerby, Low (Lowkellerbey), co. York, ii. 632.
Killespie. *See* Gillesbie.
Killigrew (Killegrew, Kelligrewe):
Henry, of Landrake, ii. 592.
Sir Peter, ii. 1064, 1428.
Killingbeck, Mrs., of Killinghall, ii. 634, 638.
Killinghall, co. York, ii. 634.
Killingham. *See* Gillingham.
Killingworth, Luke, ii. 40, 305, 474, 671, 759, 1041, 1076, 1330, 1376, 1440.
Killrue, Wales, i. 444.
Killybegs (Callebecke), [co. Donegal], i. 499.
Kilmallock, co. Limerick, parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Kilmardinny (Kilmerdimry), Dumbartonshire, ii. 1148.
Kilmolee, Barony of, co. Cork, forfeited lands in, ii. 726.
Kilmore (Kilmote), Barony of, co. Cork, forfeited lands in, ii, 726,
Kilnocker, Barony of, co. Cork, forfeited lands in, ii. 726.
Kilrenny (Kildremy, Kilrein), Fifeshire:
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii 1149, 1389.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1149, 1389.
Kilrhedyn. *See* Cilrhedyn.
Kilrhiwe, co. Carmarthen. ii. 1085.
Kilsant, co. Carmarthen, ii. 1085.
Kilsyth (Kilsith), Stirlingshire, ii. 881.
Kilvey, co Glamorgan, manor and lordship of, ii. 544.
Kimbolton, co. Huntingdon, i. 181; ii. 978.
Kimbolton (Kymbolton), Lord. *See* Montagu.
Kime, Nightingale, ii. 261.
Kimmerghame in Edrom (Kinnergem, Kinnergen), Berwickshire, ii. 1146, 1386.
Kimninety. *See* Kinmenity.
Kimpe, Anthony, i. 978.
*See also* Knipe.
Kinaston. *See* Kynaston.
Kincaid (Kincade), Thomas, ii. 1149. 1388.
Kincardine (Kincardin, Kinkardine), co.:
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1151, 1391.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Kincardine (Kinkardine), Earl of. *See* Bruce.
Kincarochy (Kincherothy, Knicherothy), Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Kincraigie in Little Dunkeld (Kinkragy), Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Kindeace in Kilmuir-Easter (Kendert, Kendort), Ross-shire, ii. 1151, 1391.
Kinermony in Spynie (Kniermony), Elginshire, ii. 1145, 1386.
Kinersley. *See* Kinnersley.
Kinfauns (Kinfaunes), Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
King:
—, ii. 1320, 1364.
Dr., i. 231, 294.
Mr., of Oakham, ii. 981.
Edward, i. 232, 294, 539; ii. 664, 1069, 1435.
Henry, i. 170, 289, 356, 623, 640, 972, 1089; ii. 40, 305, 473, 474, 492, 670, 671, 973, 1040, 1076, 1329, 1330.
—— alderman of Norwich, i. 1240.
John, i. 243, 1130; ii. 293, 461, 656, 1041, 1070.
Captain John, i. 1057, 1246; ii. 123.
Dr. John, i. 119, 170, 539, 622, 638, 639, 745, 967, 1084; ii. 35, 36, 300, 468, 665, 1432.
—— of St. Albans, ii. 1325, 1370.
Nicholas, junior, i. 356.
Ralph, ii. 1041.
Richard, ii. 315, 343, 484, 681, 761, 1073, 1434.
—— alderman of London, ii. 1372,

King—*cont.*
Captain Robert, ii. 1334.
Dr. Robert, ii. 1081, 1443.
Sir Robert, Knt., i. 677, 1147, 1150, 1151 ; ii. 356, 1041.
William, ii. 41, 307, 475, 673, 1084, 1334.
Zachary, i. 289, 356.
King, title of, abolished, ii. 18, 1036.
King's Bench. *See* Bench.
King's Bowood. *See* Bowood.
King's county [Ireland], ii. 600, 740, 927.
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1362.
forfeited lands in, ii. 723, 743.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
King's Lynn. *See* Lynn, King's.
Kingfoot, Anthony, ii. 467.
Kinghorn, Fifeshire :
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1149, 1389.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1149, 1389.
Kinghorne, Earl of. *See* Lyon.
Kinglassie (Kinglessie, Kinglisse). Fifeshire. ii. 1149. 1389.
Kingscot (Kingscote, Kingscott, Kinscot), Anthony, i. 966, 1083, 1136, 1237 ; ii. 35, 299, 664, 971.
Kingsland, Major Alexander, ii. 1332.
Kingsley, co. Chester, ii. 623.
Kingsmill (Kingsmil, Kinsmell) :
Sir Richard, Knt., i. 91, 113, 230, 1242 ; ii. 42, 308, 477, 674, 1080.
Sir William, Knt., ii. 42, 308, 477.
Kingsterrie. *See* Kinsteary.
Kingsthorpe (Kingthorpe), co. Northampton, ii. 520, 629.
Kingston, i. 182.
co. Dorset, ii. 296.
co. Somerset, ii. 631.
co. Surrey, i. 234.
co. Sussex, ii. 1380.
Kingston (Kingstone), Viscount of. *See* Seton.
Kingston, Charles, of Naunton-Beauchamp, ii. 632, 638.
*See also* Kynaston.
Kingston-upon-Hull, co. York, i. 13, 14, 191, 644, 645, 704, 739 ; ii. 760.
aldermen of. *See* Barnard ; Berner ; Blades ; Chambers ; Denman ; Dewick ; Dobson ; Foxley ; Holles ; Peck ; Popple ; Raikes ; Ramsden ; Ripeley ; Rogers ; Roper ; Wood.
assessment of, i. 87, 225, 532, 632, 705, 959, 1073, 1108 ; ii. 27, 52, 288, 290, 458, 654, 904, 1031, 1059, 1235, 1357.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 92, 149, 231, 546, 643, 706, 965, 1082, 1112 ; ii. 34, 298, 466, 662, 1068, 1248, 1368.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers, ii. 970.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 979.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1142, 1245 ; ii. 1447.
committee for taking accompts in, i. 739.
Kingston-upon-Hull—*cont.*
committee of sequestration in, i. 112.
deputy governor of, i. 706.
garrison of, i. 714, 857–861.
governor of, i. 706.
—— *See also* Fairfax ; Hotham ; Overton.
judges appointed in, ii. 760.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Devereux.
mayor of, i, 643, 706, 739, 860, 965, 1082, 1142, 1245 ; ii. 1068.
—— *See also* Raikes ; Ramsden.
members of parliament for, i. 1141.
—— *See also* Boynton.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
raising of a body of Horse in, i. 704.
recorders of. *See* Lister ; Thorpe.
relief of, i. 13.
rents and revenues due to the King and Queen in, i. 1176.
sequestration of delinquents' estates in, i. 709.
sheriffs of, i. 860.
Kingston-upon-Hull, Earl of. *See* Pierrepoint.
Kingswood forest or chase, co. Gloucester, ii. 811.
commissioners for surveying, ii. 1116, 1117, 1139.
vested in trustees, ii. 994.
Kingthorpe. *See* Kingsthorpe.
Kingwells, Aberdeenshire, ii. 1147, 1385.
Kinhilt, Wigtownshire, ii. 1155, 1395.
Kinkardine. *See* Kincardine.
Kinkragy. *See* Kincraigie.
Kinmenity in Keith (Kimninety, Kinminety), Banffshire, ii. 1145, 1386.
Kinnaston. *See* Kynaston.
Kinnergem, Kinnergen. *See* Kimmerghame.
Kinnersley (Kinersley) :
Clement, ii. 163.
Hercules, i. 126, 973, 1091.
Thomas, ii. 1078.
Kinross-shire :
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of ii. 1149, 1389.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Kinsale (Kensale), co. Cork, i. 32, 499, 933, 1056, 1149, 1153, 1154, 1164 ; ii. 1260.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 933.
Kinscot. *See* Kingscot.
Kinsmell. *See* Kingsmill.
Kinsteary (Kingsterrie, Kinsteric), Nairnshire, ii. 1152, 1392.
Kipbie, Lanarkshire, ii. 1152, 1391.
Kippax (Kippas, Kypa, Skippar), co. York, i. 706 ; ii. 632, 1446.
Kirby Hall (Kirkby Hall), co. York, i. 738 ; ii. 465.
Kirby-Knowle, co. York, ii. 633.
Kircaldie. *See* Kirkcaldy.
Kirk Ella (Kirk Elvelah, Elvlagh), co. York, ii. 298, 466, 663.
Kirkaldie. *See* Kirkcaldy.

Kirkby (Kirby), co. Lancaster, ii. 628, 629.
Kirkby Lonsdale (Langsdale), co. Westmorland, ii. 979.
*See also* Kirkley.
Kirkby (Kerbey, Kerby, Kirby, Kirbye):
Captain, ii. 1075.
Francis, ii. 1436.
Robert, ii. 1329.
Thomas, of Upper Rawcliffe with Tarnicar, ii. 625, 636.
William, ii. 259.
Kirkcaldy (Kircaldie, Kirkaldie), Fifeshire:
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1149, 1389.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1149, 1389.
Kirkcudbright (Kirkowbright, Kirkudbright):
assessment of, ii. 1145, 1242, 1362.
bailiffs of. *See* Downing; Fallerton.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1155, 1395.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1155, 1395.
Kirkcudbright (Kirkowbright, Kirkowdbright), Lord. *See* Maclellan.
Kirkfield, Lanarkshire, ii. 1148, 1388.
Kirkham, Edward, ii. 270.
Kirkharle (Kirkhirle), co. Northumberland, ii. 1440.
Kirkland, co. Lancaster, ii. 629.
Kirkley (Kerley, Kirkby, Kirtley), co. Northumberland, ii. 305, 474, 671, 759, 1077, 1440.
Kirkowbright, Kirkowdbright. *See* Kirkcudbright.
Kirktown, Roxburghshire, ii. 1146, 1387.
Kirl, Kirle. *See* Kyrle.
Kirridge. *See* Kerridge.
Kirry. *See* Kerry.
Kirtley *See* Kirkley.
Kitchingman, Bryan, ii. 1063.
Kite. *See* Keyt.
Kittermister. *See* Kidderminster.
Kittle in Ilston (Kythal *alias* Kitle), co. Glamorgan, manor and lordship of, ii. 544.
Kittlewell, John, i. 451.
Kizlingberry, John, ii. 1233.
Knap:
Henry, i. 1113.
John, of Swinford, ii. 657.
Knapton:
Robert, i. 335, 540, 696.
William, ii. 1080, 1379, 1442.
Knatchbull (Knatchboll, Knatchbul):
Edward, ii. 265.
John, ii. 1433.
Sir Norton, Bart., i. 231; ii. 1433.
Knavesborough, John, of Ferrensby, ii. 634, 638.
Kneeton, co. York, ii. 632.
Knewton, William, ii. 1082.
Knicherothy. *See* Kincarochy.
Kniermony. *See* Kinermony.
Knight (Knights):
—, ii. 1062.
—— alderman of Canterbury, ii. 1326.
Sir Humphrey, i. 233.
Isaac, i. 969, 1086, 1239; ii. 37, 302, 981, 1072, 1327, 1372.
John, ii. 293, 671, 1076, 1330, 1376.
—— junior, ii. 1442.
—— senior, ii. 1442.
—— of St. Denys, ii. 1080.
—— of St. Lawrence, Waltham, ii. 461.
—— of Temple Street, Bristol, ii. 1378.
Ralph, ii. 1040, 1438.
Roger, i. 89, 110, 146, 227, 961, 1078, 1234; ii. 461, 657, 1426.
Thomas, i. 126, 456, 542, 972, 1090; ii. 41, 306, 474, 672, 1077, 1331, 1376.
—— of Lincoln's Inn, i. 925.
William, of Brington, ii. 623, 635.
Knightley (Knightly):
Mr., i. 723, 905, 927.
Richard, i. 93, 115, 150, 233, 528, 547, 620, 636, 691, 970, 980, 1088, 1097, 1240; ii. 139, 1074, 1374, 1418, 1437, 1438.
—— junior, i. 1240.
—— of Fawsley, i. 50, 529.
Samuel, i. 507, 542.
Thomas, ii. 35, 1370.
Knighton, co. Radnor, i. 980.
Knights. *See* Knight.
Knightsbridge, co. Middlesex, i. 753, 1194; ii. 262, 270.
Knightwick, co. Worcester, ii. 634.
Knipe (Kimpe, Knip, Knype):
Samuel, i. 643, 708.
William, i. 759, 978, 1096, 1142; ii. 301, 469, 666, 758, 1072, 1326, 1434.
Knives, ii. 1212.
Knockdow in Maybole (Knockdaw), Ayrshire, ii. 1147, 1385.
Knockhill, Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Knocktorum cum Woodchurch. *See* Noctorum.
Knollys (Knoles, Knolles, Knollis, Knolls, Knowles, Knowls):
Mr., minister, ii. 982.
Sir Francis, Knt., i. 227, 455, 541, 961, 1078, 1150; ii. 101.
—— junior, i. 89, 110, 140, 146.
—— senior, i. 146.
John, of Parr, ii. 627, 636.
Richard, i. 1111, 1234; ii. 1082, 1334, 1380, 1444.
—— of Watersfield, ii. 975.
Robert, ii. 1248.
Thomas, i. 1130, 1146; ii. 1080, 1087, 1336, 1384, 1442.
*See also* Hanford-Knollis.
Knostrop in Leeds (Knowstrop), co. York, ii. 1067.
Knottingley, co. York, ii. 1067.
Knowles, Knowls. *See* Knollys.
Knowstrop. *See* Knostrop.
Knoyle:
co. Wilts, ii. 632, 1084.
East, co. Wilts, ii. 983,

Knype. *See* Knipe.
Koed Lloyd. *See* Coed Lloyd.
Königsberg (Queenesbrough), Prussia, cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
Kreich. *See* Creich.
Krim, George, i. 1237.
Kyffin, Kyfin. *See* Kiffin.
Kynaston (Kinaston, Kingston, Kinnaston, Kynason):
George, of Eastwick, ii. 630, 637.
John, ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 761, 976, 991, 1335.
Samuel, i. 447; ii. 475, 673, 1331, 1377.
Thomas, of Ryton, ii. 119, 307, 475, 673.
Kypa *See* Kippax.
Kyrle (Kerle, Kid, Kirle, Kyrl):
Mr., i. 927.
Francis, i. 966, 1084, 1237; ii. 35.
James, i. 170, 231, 428, 780.
Sir John, Bart., i. 170, 966, 1084; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 1070, 1369.
Robert, i. 1083, 1084, 1136, 1237; ii. 35, 119, 299, 467, 664, 1369, 1432.
Colonel Robert, i. 1136.
Walter, i. 92, 113, 148, 231, 966, 1083, 1084, 1237.
Kythal *alias* Kitle. *See* Kittle.

# L.

Laburn, William, of Torrisholme, ii. 627, 636.
Lace:
Bone lace, i. 212; ii. 848, 1212.
Brittain, Britten lace, i. 212.
Cruel lace, i. 212.
Gold and silver lace, i. 212.
Pomate lace, i. 212.
Silk lace, i. 212; ii. 849, 1212.
Lacie. *See* Lacy.
Lacknow. *See* Lauchope.
Lacock, Philip, of Stoke, ii. 970.
Lacy (Lacie):
John, i. 383.
Nathaniel, commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Captain Nathaniel, i. 1130.
Thomas, of Sunderland, ii. 969.
William, ii. 1079, 1378, 1442.
Ladd (Lad, Ladé):
Mr., ii. 1071.
John, ii. 1326, 1371.
—— alderman of Canterbury, i. 620, 640, 968, 1085; ii. 36, 301, 469, 666, 1326, 1433.
Robert, i. 1062, 1120.
Lady Delahay. *See* Layer de la Hay.
Laford, John, ii. 1378.
Lag [in Dunscore], Dumfriesshire, ii. 1148, 1388.
Laiths. *See* Leathes.
Laiton. *See* Layton.
Lake:
—, i. 422, 423.
John, ii. 1370.
Lancelot, i. 1239; ii. 1436.
Thomas, ii. 1371, 1433.
Lakenheath (Laking Heath), co. Suffolk, ii. 130.
Laleham (Layleham), co. Middlesex, manors and lands of Sir Henry Spiller, Knt., in, i. 785.
Lamb, i. 365, 484, 485.
Lamb (Lambe):
John, ii. 672, 1071, 1441.
William, ii. 261.
—— of Thurnham, ii. 626, 636.
Lambel, George, ii. 1320.
Lambert:
Colonel, i. 230, 1245.
John, i. 644, 705, 1254; ii. 1027.
—— Lord, ii. 1067–1069, 1081, 1122, 1139, 1323, 1324.
Major-General John, i. 1176; ii. 190, 970, 971, 975, 1273, 1333.
—— chaplain to the regiment of. *See* Smalwood.
Lamberton, Berwickshire, ii. 882.
Lambeth, co. Surrey, i. 86, 182, 753, 1194.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 140.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1123; ii. 195, 1312, 1436.
Palace (House), i. 915, 924.
Lambourn (Lamborn), co. Berks, ii. 30, 293, 461, 657.
Lambourn, Upper (Uplamborn), co. Berks, ii. 657.
Lambrick, co. Somerset, ii. 631.
Lamot (Lamott), John, commissioner and governor of Excise, i. 203, 279, 366, 578, 611, 861; ii. 422.
Lamoth. *See* Landmoth.
Lamp-black, ii. 1197.
Lampen:
John, ii. 295, 463, 659.
—— junior, ii. 1064, 1322, 1366.
Lamperns for bait of cod-fish, i. 806, 807, 865.
Lampier, Michael, ii. 160.
Lamplough (Lampleigh, Lampley, Lamplugh):
George, ii. 1324.
—— alderman of York, ii. 1068, 1446.
Richard, ii. 1322, 1366, 1429.
Thomas, i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 544, 643, 707, 739, 962, 1079, 1142; ii. 32, 295, 463, 659, 1064, 1429.
Lampole, George, of Reading, ii. 968.
Lampriere. *See* Lempriere.
Lamsham. *See* Llanishen.
Lamyatt (Lamyet), co. Somerset, ii. 631.
Lanark (Lanerick, Lannerick, Lanrick):
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
bailiffs of, ii. 1152, 1392.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1152, 1392.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.

Lanarkshire :
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1151, 1391.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Lanarth. *See* Llanarth.
Lanbraine, Lanbrane, Lanbrave. *See* Glan Brân.
Lancaster, i. 762.
assizes at, i. 855–857 ; ii. 844, 1344.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
weekly post from and to Carlisle, ii. 1010.
Lancaster co., i. 514, 644, 703, 704, 739.
assessment of, i. 87, 225, 533, 632, 705, 959, 1074, 1109 ; ii. 28, 52, 288, 291, 459, 654, 904, 1031, 1059, 1235, 1357.
chancellor of, i. 857.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 92, 149, 232, 546, 642, 707, 968, 1085 ; ii. 37, 301, 469, 666, 1071, 1246, 1371.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 972.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 980.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1142, 1238 ; ii. 1326, 1433.
commissioners of the Seal of. *See* Bradshaw ; Fell.
committee of defence in, i. 178, 758.
committee for taking the accompts of, i. 739.
committee of sequestration in, i. 114.
judges appointed in, ii. 758.
justices of assize in, ii. 921, 1137.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Wharton.
members of Parliament for, i. 1141.
—— *See also* Egerton ; Houghton.
ordination of ministers in, i. 579.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
privileges and jurisdiction of, ii. 722, 844, 1137.
raising of forces in, i. 704, 705.
rents and revenues due to the King or Queen in, i. 1176.
sequestration of delinquents' estates in, i. 708.
sheriff of, i. 857.
—— *See also* Bradshaw ; Ireland.
—— oath of, i. 613.
Vice-Chancellor of, i. 857.
Duchy of, i. 65, 299 ; ii. 19, 169, 695, 783.
—— court of, i. 133 ; ii. 916, 1137.
—— fee-farm rents payable to, ii. 358, 412, 498, 581, 584, 616, 720.
—— forests, honors, manors, &c., of, ii. 994.
—— seal of, i. 579, 612.
—— Vice-Chancellor of. *See* Bannister.
Lancaster Great Park. *See* Ashdown Forest.
Lancaster (Lancaston) :
Mr., of Romney, ii. 972.
Jane, widow, ii. 268.
John, of Rainhill, ii. 627, 636.
Lancaster—*cont.*
Nathaniel, of Tarporley, minister, ii. 978.
Richard, ii. 1246.
William, ii. 119, 301, 469, 666, 1082, 1371.
—— of Romney, ii. 1326.
Lance :
William, ii. 1312.
—— of Harrow, i. 182.
Lancton. *See* Langton.
Land, Robert, ii. 1245.
Lander (Launder) :
Richard, ii. 293, 460, 656.
Thomas, ii. 1377.
Landguard (Langard) Fort, co. Suffolk, governor of. *See* Ireton.
Landmoth in Leake (Lamoth), co. York, ii. 633.
Landon, William, ii. 759.
Landrake (Lanrack, Lanrake, Lawrick), co. Cornwall, i. 181 ; ii. 592, 978.
Landwade (Lanward), co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Landy (Laundy), Richard, of Stotfold, ii. 30, 293, 461, 656.
Lane :
Mr., minister, ii. 979.
Francis, ii. 1438.
George, ii. 674, 1084.
Henry, ii. 1325.
James, i. 1112 ; ii. 670, 1075.
John, i. 456, 542, 961, 1078 ; ii. 665, 1062, 1328.
Captain John, of Hammersmith, ii. 1373.
Richard, of St. Mary Church, ii. 624, 635.
Sir Richard, i. 609, 612.
—— late of Kingsthorpe, ii. 520.
Robert, ii. 1247, 1248.
Thomas, i. 456, 542, 623, 637, 961, 970, 1078, 1087, 1234, 1239 ; ii. 38, 303, 471, 668, 1070.
William, i. 383, 556 ; ii. 971, 1070, 1082, 1370, 1380, 1436.
Laneham, co. Nottingham, ii. 630.
Lanercost (Levercult), co. Cumberland, ii. 635.
Lanerick. *See* Lanark.
Laney :
Dr., of Petersfield, ii. 631, 637.
Peter de, i. 1113.
Lanfore, co. Monmouth, ii. 1374.
Lang :
John, ii. 1149, 1389.
Thomas, of Plympton, ii. 624, 635.
Langard. *See* Landguard.
Langarran. *See* Llangarren.
Langborne. *See* Laugharne.
Langdale :
Marmaduke, son of Sir Marmaduke, ii. 520.
Sir Marmaduke, late of North Dalton, Knt., ii. 520.
Langdon (Langden), East, co. Kent, ii. 1433.
Langdon (Langden) :
Francis, ii. 31, 294, 463, 659.
Walter, of Cavan, ii. 623, 635.
Langehan. *See* Llanychan.

Langeley. *See* Langley.
Langfield, Arthur, of Seacroft, ii. 633, 638.
Langford, co. Bedford, ii. 30, 260, 293, 461.
Langford:
Charles, ii. 119, 307, 475, 673, 974, 1078, 1331, 1377, 1441.
John, ii. 679, 1086.
Langham, co. Essex, ii. 625.
Langham (Longham):
alderman, i. 305.
Dr., ii. 1375.
George, ii. 82, 83, 201, 781, 917, 1328, 1373.
—— commissioner of Excise, ii. 850.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Colonel George, i. 842; ii. 1294.
James, ii. 1075, 1329, 1374, 1438.
John, ii. 1074, 1438.
—— alderman of London, i. 407, 746, 880, 887, 922, 928, 969, 990.
—— sheriff of London, commissioner and governor of Excise, i. 203, 279; ii. 422.
—— —— treasurer of the Excise in London, ii. 208.
Langharn, Langhorn. *See* Laugharne.
Langhorn (Laughane, Lawhorn):
—, of Penrith, ii. 757.
John, ii. 1429.
Thomas, ii. 295, 463, 659, 969, 1064, 1322, 1366, 1448.
Langley, co. Hertford, i. 356.
Langley (Langeley, Langly, Longley):
Mr., ii. 120, 307, 475, 673.
—— schoolmaster of St. Paul's, i. 186.
—— of Tytherley, minister, ii. 983.
John, i. 388, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1130, 1259; ii. 38, 75, 302, 470, 667, 973, 1294, 1431.
—— citizen of London, i. 514.
—— commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 708, 1277.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— of Chelmsford, ii. 467.
—— of Colchester, i. 292, 293, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 35, 298, 466, 663.
—— alderman of Colchester, i. 622, 966, 1083; ii. 119, 299, 467, 663.
—— of Westendersley, i. 182.
Matthew, ii. 672, 1077, 1331, 1376, 1441.
Philip, senior, i. 966, 1083.
Richard, ii. 1073.
—— of Millington, ii. 634, 638.
Sir Roger, ii. 1446.
Samuel, minister, ii. 978.
Thomas, of Heldstretnam, minister, ii. 978.
Sir William, Bart., i. 707.
Langoed. *See* Llangoed.
Langshaw in Kirkpatrick Fleming (Larigshaw), Dumfriesshire, ii. 1149, 1154, 1394.
Langstellie (Langstelli), Renfrewshire, ii. 1154, 1393.
Langton (Lanton), Berwickshire, ii. 1146, 1386.
Langton (Lancton):
Abraham, of Hindley, ii. 627, 636.
George, ii. 1072, 1435.
James, ii. 302, 470, 667, 1073.
John, i. 170.
Langtree, co. Lancaster, ii. 627.
Langtree, Thomas, of Langtree, ii. 627, 636.
Langum. *See* Llangwm.
Lanhychan. *See* Llanychan.
Lanivels. *See* Launcells.
Lannerick, Lanrick. *See* Lanark.
Lant, William, ii. 1369, 1431.
Lanton. *See* Langton.
Lantrissent. *See* Llantrissent.
Lantry. *See* Lawty.
Lanvethrin. *See* Llanvetherine.
Lanvihangel. *See* Llanfihangel.
Lanward. *See* Landwade.
Lapp, Gabriel, ii. 1084.
Lapthorn, Anthony, minister of Sedgefield, ii. 1267.
Larg in Minnigaff (Large, Largs), Kirkcudbrightshire, ii. 1155, 1395.
Large (Lardge):
Edward, i. 963, 1080; ii. 1065.
—— alderman of Derby, ii. 32, 295, 463, 660.
Larigshaw. *See* Langshaw.
Larke, Sampson, ii. 1323.
Larket, Thomas, i. 637.
Larkham, George, minister, ii. 979.
Larvar, Mr., minister, ii. 984.
Lascelles (Lascells, Lascels, Lassel, Lassells, Lastells):
Colonel, i. 1245.
Bartholomew, ii. 1075, 1329, 1375, 1438.
Francis, i. 91, 112, 147, 230, 544, 644, 706, 738, 965, 1082, 1254; ii. 33, 297, 465, 662, 971, 1040, 1068, 1324, 1367, 1446.
Peregrine, ii. 1068.
Thomas, ii. 1068, 1446.
—— of Allerton, ii. 1446.
Latch, Thomas, i. 1092, ii. 307, 476.
Latham (Lathum):
John, i. 977, 1095, 1244; ii. 44, 310, 479, 677, 1083, 1380.
*See also* Lathom.
Lather, Anthony, ii. 1368.
Lathom (Latham), co. Lancaster, ii. 626–628.
Lathom (Latham):
Mr., ii. 980.
Edward, of Allerton, ii. 627, 636.
John, of Hugton, ii. 627, 636.
Richard, of Allerton, ii. 627, 636.
—— of Parbold, ii. 627, 636.
William, of Allerton, ii. 627, 636.
Lathum. *See* Latham.
Latten:
black and shaven, ii. 1212.
plates, ii. 1217.
Latus, Anthony, ii. 1429.
Lauchope in Bothwell (Lacknow), Lanarkshire, ii. 1148, 1387.

Laud (Lawde):
William, archbishop of Canterbury, i. 106, 423, 424, 995; ii. 575.
—— attainder and execution of, i. 608.
—— forbidden to fill vacant benefices without the consent of Parliament, i. 157.
sequestration of the livings, dignities, &c., of, i. 176.
Lauder (Cawder, Lawder) Berwickshire:
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1359.
bailiffs of, ii. 1146, 1386.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1146, 1386.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
Lauderdale (Lodderdale, Lotherdale, Lowderdale), Earl and Countess of. *See* Maitland.
Laugham. *See* Llanychan.
Laughane. *See* Langhorn; Laugharne.
Laugharne (Langhorn), co. Carmarthen, ii. 1447.
Laugharne (Langborne, Langharn, Langhorn, Laughane, Laughorn):
Major-General, ii. 16.
Hugh, i. 980, 1098.
John, i. 443.
Rowland, i. 443, 444, 980, 1098.
William, i. 444, 980, 1098; ii. 1087, 1384.
Laughton:
William, i. 1085, 1239.
*See also* Lawton.
Launce:
Mr., ii. 1366.
James, ii. 1064, 1429.
William, i. 543.
Launcells (Lanivels), co. Cornwall, ii. 623.
Launceston, co. Cornwall:
alderman of. *See* Hoskin.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
Laund, Old, near Burnley (Oldlaund), co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Launder. *See* Lander.
Laundy. *See* Landy.
Launt, Robert, of St. Peter le Poer, i. 795, 872, 1191.
Launton, co. Oxford, ii. 261.
Laurance, Laurence. *See* Lawrence.
Laurence End, co. Hertford, ii. 36, 300, 468, 665.
Laurey. *See* Lawry.
Laurie. *See* Lawrie.
Lauriston in St. Cyrus (Lawrenston), Kincardineshire, ii. 1151, 1391.
Lavenham, co. Suffolk, ii. 983.
Lavering. *See* Lovering.
Law, Dumbartonshire, ii. 1148, 1387.
Law:
Mr., of Wyberton, ii. 981.
Thomas, ii. 972.
—— alderman of Boston, i. 969, 1086.
Lawers in Monzievaird (Laws), Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Lawhorn. *See* Langhorn.
Lawley, Sir Francis, Bart., ii. 1441.
Lawne, Henry de, Captain of Foot, i. 32.
Lawrayn, Lawrein. *See* Loraine.
Lawrence (Laurance, Laurence):
—— alderman [of London], ii. 1294.
Dr., ii. 271.
Adam, i. 220.
Francis, i. 317.
Henry, i. 854, 978, 1095, 1209, 1246; ii. 819, 1382.
—— Lord President of the Council, ii. 969, 971, 973, 1027, 1070, 1085.
John, i. 977, 1095; ii. 45, 312, 481, 671, 678, 1084.
—— alderman of London, ii. 1372.
Richard, ii. 676, 1041, 1082, 1379.
—— of Steepleton, ii. 661, 1066.
Colonel Richard, ii. 1136.
Major Richard, ii. 1333.
Thomas, i. 707, 1241.
—— alderman of Colchester, ii. 119, 299, 467, 663.
William, i. 243, 293, 624, 639, 975, 1057, 1093, 1129; ii. 758, 878, 1040, 1246, 1323, 1367.
Lawrenson, John, of Hugton, ii. 627, 636.
Lawrenston. *See* Lauriston.
Lawrick. *See* Landrake.
Lawrie (Laurie, Lawry, Lowre, Lowry):
David, Lord, ii. 1150, 1389.
William, of Blackwood, ii. 1152, 1391.
Lawrraigne. *See* Loraine.
Lawry (Laurey):
Mr., of Bletsoe, minister, ii. 978.
Thomas, minister, ii. 980.
*See also* Lawrie; Lowry.
Laws. *See* Lawers.
Lawson:
Alexander, ii. 1294, 1327, 1372.
George, of the More, minister, ii. 982, 984.
Henry, i. 93, 150, 233, 547.
John, ii. 970, 1294, 1446.
—— treasurer at war, ii. 1405.
—— of St. Anthonies, ii. 591.
Vice-Admiral John, ii. 1324, 1368, 1407, 1446.
Wilfrid, ii. 1429.
Sir Wilfrid, Knt., i. 544, 643, 962, 1079, 1142, 1235; ii. 32, 295, 463, 659, 1041, 1064, 1429, 1445.
—— member of Parliament for Cumberland, i. 711.
William, i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 544, 643, 707, 962, 1079, 1142, 1235.
Sir William, Knt., i. 707.
Lawton (Laughton), co. Chester, ii. 978.
Lawton, Hugh, ii. 195.
Lawty (Lantry), George, ii. 1146, 1386.
Laycock, Walter, ii. 1368.
Layer de la Hay (Lady Delahay), near Colchester, co. Essex, woods lying in, i. 424.
Layleham. *See* Laleham.
Laystuff. *See* Lowestoft.
Layton (Laiton), co. Lancaster, ii. 625, 626, 1326, 1371, 1434.
Layton:
Brian, ii. 1446.
Thomas, i. 317.
*See also* Leighton.
Lazenby, Richard, i. 815.

Lea :
Mr., ii. 1071
John, ii. 970.
—— senior, ii. 1323.
—— of Bridport, ii. 33, 296, 464, 661, 1066.
Captain John, ii. 1323.
*Cf.* Lee ; Leigh.
Leach. *See* Leech.
Lead, i. 395, 806, 863, 1169 ; ii. 231, 847, 1190, 1124.
Leadbeater, Captain John, ii. 1064, 1321, 1365.
Leader, Edward, ii. 1312.
Leafield (Leyfield), Major William, ii. 472, 670.
Leagram (Legrum), co. Lancaster, ii. 627.
Leake (Leak), co. York, ii. 633.
Leake (Leak, Leeke) :
John, ii. 1370.
Nicholas, i. 963, 1080.
Leaman, Leamon. *See* Leman.
Learchild, co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Learmouth. *See* Bermouth.
Leather, i. 277 ; ii. 848.
Spanish or Cordovan (Cordevant), i. 212.
Spruce or Danish (Danske), i. 212.
Hangings, gilt, i. 212 ; ii. 1212.
Leathes (Laiths), Thomas, ii. 1064, 1322, 1366.
Lebberston (Libberston), co. York, ii. 633.
Lebon. *See* Ledburn.
Lechmere (Lechmer, Lechmore, Leechmeere, Letchmere) :
Nicholas, i. 507, 542, 977, 1095, 1245 ; ii. 44, 153, 310, 377, 378, 479, 523, 562, 677, 689, 1082, 1334, 1380, 1432, 1441, 1444.
—— of Hanley Castle, ii. 976.
Roger, ii. 664.
Thomas, ii. 668.
Lechmeres field in Hanley Castle, co. Worcester, ii. 377.
Ledburn (Lebon, Ledborn), co. Buckingham, ii. 1321, 1364, 1427.
Ledbury (Ledbey, Ledby), co. Hereford, ii. 119, 299, 468, 664.
hospital of St. Catherine, ii. 1136.
Ledgard, Ledger, Ledgerd, Ledyard, Ledyeard. *See* Legard.
Lee (Leigh) :
Mr., i. 620.
—— alderman of Canterbury, ii. 36, 301, 469, 666.
—— of Brightwell, minister, ii. 978.
—— of Hatfield, ii. 980.
—— of Outwell, minister, ii. 978.
Captain, i. 336.
Alexander, i. 678.
Edward, i. 1242 ; ii. 1335, 1382.
Sir Francis Henry, Bart., ii. 1376, 1427, 1440.
Sir Henry, i. 148.
John, ii. 1082, 1380.
—— alderman of Canterbury, i. 968, 1085.
—— minister of St. Mary-at-Hill, i. 794, 871, 1190.
—— of Plaistow, ii. 1444.
—— of Rushall, ii. 974.
Lee—*cont.*
Sir John, i. 148.
Lancelot, i. 94, 116, 126, 151, 235, 542, 973, 1091 ; ii. 41, 306, 475, 673, 759, 974, 1078, 1331, 1377, 1441.
Richard, i. 92, 113, 149, 231, 247, 248, 423, 424, 451, 522, 541, 1238 ; ii. 1065, 1312, 1323, 1366, 1367.
Captain Richard, i. 620, 640, 968, 1085.
Robert, of Binfield, ii. 657.
Samuel, i. 1130.
Thomas, ii. 1081, 1312, 1333, 1364, 1379, 1427, 1436.
—— of Chard, minister, ii. 982.
Walter, ii. 105.
Zachary, ii. 1326.
—— alderman of Canterbury, ii. 1326, 1371, 1433.
*Cf.* Lea, Leigh.
Leech (Leach, Leache, Leich) :
Sir Edward, Knt., i. 50, 637, 686, 963, 1080, 1235 ; ii. 32, 295, 463, 659.
—— master in the Court of Chancery, i. 886.
John, ii. 839.
—— mayor of Lincoln, ii. 1327.
—— of Carden, ii. 1428.
Nicholas, i. 962.
Simon, ii. 1430.
William, ii. 1433.
Leechmeere. *See* Lechmere.
Leeds, co. York, ii. 980.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Leeds :
Edward, i. 90, 111, 146, 228, 294, 538, 621, 637, 961, 1078, 1235 ; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 1063, 1321, 1365, 1427.
—— of Croxton, ii. 969.
Leek, co. Stafford, ii. 42, 307, 476, 673.
Leeke. *See* Leake.
Lees, Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Lees, John, ii. 670.
Leever, Darcy, i. 739.
Leg. *See* Legg.
Legard (Ledgard, Ledger, Ledgerd, Ledyard, Ledyeard, Leger, Leggard, Leidger) :
Colonel, i. 1245.
Christopher, i. 706, 1112, 1246 ; ii. 1068, 1368, 1446, 1447.
John, ii. 1067, 1446.
—— of Ganton, ii. 1324.
—— of Malton, i. 91, 112, 147, 230, 544.
Robert, i. 706, 964, 1081, 1141, 1245, 1246 ; ii. 1447.
Thomas, i. 547, 643, 1241.
—— alderman of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, i. 707, 973, 1090 ; ii. 41, 305, 474, 672, 969.
—— mayor of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, i. 1142.
—— of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, ii. 759.
Legay (Legey) :
Jacob, ii. 1080.
Peter, i. 975, 1093 ; ii. 43, 308, 477, 675, 975, 1040, 1080, 1248, 1379.

Legg (Leg):
Mr., i. 780.
Captain, of Stenbury, ii. 1333.
Godfrey, alderman of Coventry, i. 543.
Richard, i. 733.
Thomas, i. 975, 1092; ii. 675, 1080.
Leggard. *See* Legard.
Leghorn (Legorne), cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
Legrum. *See* Leagram.
Leicester, ii. 972.
aldermen of. *See* Baker; Cradock; Goodman; Ludlam; Stanley; Swinfield; Villiers; Wanley.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 92, 149, 546, 642.
committee of sequestration in, i. 114.
mayor of, i. 92, 149, 546; ii. 1072, 1434.
—— *See also* Frank; Ludlam.
relief of, i. 799.
Leicester, co. i. 644.
assessment of, i. 61, 62, 87, 225, 533, 615, 632, 743, 959, 1074, 1109; ii. 28, 52, 288, 291, 459, 654, 904, 1031, 1059, 1235, 1357.
collection in, for the relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 92, 149, 169, 232, 546, 622, 642, 781, 968, 1085; ii. 37, 119, 301, 470, 667, 1072, 1246, 1371.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 972.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 980.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 470, 1238; ii. 1327, 1434.
committee of defence in, i. 49.
committee of sequestration in, i. 114.
judges appointed in, ii. 758.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Grey.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
provision of draught horses in, i. 654.
Leicester, Earl of. *See* Sidney.
Leicester:
Richard, i. 962, 1079.
—— alderman of Chester, i. 1235; ii. 31, 294, 462, 659, 1064.
Leich. *See* Leech.
Leichfield. *See* Lichfield.
Leidger. *See* Legard.
Leigh (Lye):
co. Kent, ii. 972.
co. Lancaster, ii. 629.
Leigh (Lee, Legh, Lye):
Mr., i. 905; ii. 269, 1459.
Colonel, i. 927.
Edward, i. 94, 116, 151, 235, 543, 853, 974, 1091, 1209; ii. 1441.
—— of Baguley, ii. 1365, 1428.
Francis, i. 1095; ii. 45, 312, 481, 678
—— Lord Dunsmore, i. 609, 612.
George, ii. 1326, 1371, 1434.
John, i. 1079, 1235.
—— of Booths, ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 969, 1428.
Colonel John, i. 1112; ii. 1321, 1365.
Sir John, Knt., i. 113, 230, 975, 1092; ii. 675, 1080, 1378.
Leigh—*cont.*
Peter, i. 111, 228, 543, 962, 1079; ii. 31, 294, 462, 659, 1322.
—— alderman of Chester, i. 1235; ii. 969, 1064, 1428.
Piers, ii. 1072, 1434.
Richard, i. 875; ii. 1063.
—— of Lyme, ii. 1428.
Samuel, i. 294, 539.
Urian, of Adlington, ii. 623, 635.
William, i. 546, 966, 1083, 1136, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 758, 1069, 1325, 1369, 1431.
Wooley, ii. 263.
*Cf.* Lea; Lee.
Leighton (Layton), co. Bedford, ii. 1426.
Leighton (Layton, Leyton):
Harcourt, i. 447, 450, 1091, 1243, ii. 41, 266, 306, 475, 673, 1078.
Robert, ii. 1078.
Leinster (Leynster, Lynester), province of, i. 193, 1003; ii. 739, 749, 750, 752, 1102, 1257, 1258.
forfeited lands in, ii. 724.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814, 932.
Leipzig (Lipswich), cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
Leisley, Leisly. *See* Leslie.
Leister. *See* Lister.
Leith, Edinburghshire, ii. 882.
commissioners of. *See* Saltonstall; Siler.
deputy governor of. *See* Wilks.
Leithbridge, Christopher, ii. 1430.
Leithevilier, Mr., ii. 100, 102.
Leitrim (Letrym) co.:
assessment of, ii. 1244, 1363.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 933.
Leke, Francis, Lord Deincourt, ii. 262.
Leman (Leaman, Leamon, Lemman, Lemmon, Lemon, Leoman):
Mr., i. 1016.
Thomas, ii. 1443.
William, i. 91, 113, 119, 148, 231, 243, 289, 294, 356, 539, 622, 638, 745, 853, 961, 967, 970, 1078, 1084, 1087, 1209, 1238; ii. 31, 35, 36, 38, 64, 139, 294, 300, 303, 462, 468, 471, 500, 523, 562, 658, 665, 668, 689, 971, 1070, 1071, 1325, 1365, 1370, 1373, 1432, 1433.
—— governor of Westminster School, ii. 257.
—— treasurer at war, ii. 689.
Lemeir. *See* Mair.
Lemmington (Lemonden), co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Lemon juice, ii. 1212.
Lemons (limons), ii. 1216.
Lempriere (Lampriere), Nicholas, ii. 176, 359, 692, 1082.
Lench, Ralph, ii. 311.
Lenham, co. Kent, ii. 1071.
Lennard:
Francis, Lord Dacre, i. 691, 705, 706, 707, 708, 783, 839, 840, 853, 905, 1047, 1141, 1208, 1235; ii. 1444.
—— Lord Lieutenant of co. Hereford, i. 1, 3, 4.

Lennox (Lenox), —, of Cally, ii. 1155, 1395.
Lenthall (Lenthal):
Edmund, i. 1241; ii. 41, 306, 474, 672, 1077, 1330, 1376, 1440.
Edward, i. 1113.
Francis, i. 342, 506.
John, i. 927, 961, 966, 972, 1078, 1083, 1090, 1136, 1234, 1237, 1241, 1255; ii. 30, 35, 41, 293, 299, 306, 461, 467, 474, 657, 663, 664, 672, 689, 1062, 1330, 1376, 1407.
Colonel John, ii. 1440.
Sir John, Knt., i. 234, 731, 976, 1093; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1333, 1373, 1379, 1436, 1443.
Colonel Sir John, ii. 1426.
Thomas, i. 698, 1129; ii. 1073, 1294, 1350, 1353, 1373.
William, ii. 1061, 1376, 1438.
—— Speaker of the House of Commons, i. 546, 613, 927, 1234, 1241; ii. 30, 41, 139, 148, 293, 306, 461, 474, 657, 668, 672, 1324, 1325, 1330, 1369, 1373, 1376, 1435, 1440.
—— —— commissioner of the Great Seal, i. 885, 886, 995, 998; ii. 1437.
—— —— appointed keeper of the Great Seal, ii. 1271.
—— —— master of the Rolls, i. 455, 456, 541, 542, 961, 972, 1078, 1090; ii. 1073, 1077, 1290.
—— —— recorder of Gloucester, i. 966, 1083; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 1069.
Lentham, James, ii. 462.
Leoman. *See* Leman.
Leominster, co. Hereford, ii. 664.
bailiff of, ii. 1369, 1432.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Leppington:
Mr., ii. 1294.
Robert, ii. 970.
Lepthorn, Mr., minister, ii. 979.
Lermouth (Bermouth, Bremouth, Lermount):
—, of Balcomie, ii. 1149, 1389.
Sir James, of Balcomie, ii. 1040.
Leslie (Leschey, Leschy), Aberdeenshire, ii. 1146, 1385.
Leslie (Leisley, Leisly, Lesley):
Alexander, Earl of Leven, i. 200, 630, 677, 708.
David, late Lieutenant-General of the Scottish Army, ii. 881.
John, Earl of Rothes, ii. 882.
Robert, ii. 1148, 1387.
—— of Findrassie, ii. 1151, 1391.
William, of Birdsbank, ii. 1146, 1386.
Letchmere. *See* Lechmere.
Letcomb Regis, co. Berks, ii. 259.
Lethen (Lethew, Selham, Sethem), Nairnshire, ii. 1149, 1152, 1388, 1392.
Letrym. *See* Leitrim.
Levans. *See* Levens.
Levant Company, The, i. 395, 397, 630.
permission to, to import currants from the Morea, i. 375.
Levell (Level):
Henry, ii. 270.
John, ii. 1431.
Leven, Earl of. *See* Leslie.
Levens (Levans), co. Westmorland, i. 711, 978, 1095.
Levens, John, ii. 1067.
Lever, Robert, ii. 470.
Levercult. *See* Lanercost.
Leverington (Levinston), co. Cambridge, ii. 978.
Leverpool. *See* Liverpool.
Levesay, Levesey, Levesy. *See* Livesey.
Levett (Levet, Levit, Levitt):
Mr., of Ashwell, ii. 981.
Thomas, i. 623, 637. 714, 973, 1090.
William, i. 1057.
Lieut.-Colonel William, i. 1246; ii. 123.
*See also* Lovet.
Levingston, Sir James, Viscount Newburgh, ii. 876, 877, 885.
*See also* Livingstone.
Levinston. *See* Leverington.
Levison, Thomas, late of Wolverhampton, ii. 520.
Levit, Levitt. *See* Levett.
Lewcey. *See* Livesey.
Lewen. *See* Lewin.
Lewes, co. Sussex:
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Leweston in Long Burton (Leweson, Lewsam, Lewson), co. Dorset, i. 140; ii. 296, 540, 661, 1066, 1079, 1378.
Lewin (Lewen, Luen):
Richard, i. 1010, 1123; ii. 195.
Major Richard, ii. 1312, 1437.
Robert, ii. 464, 1367.
William, ii. 1335.
Lewis (Lewes):
—, of Bletchington, ii. 1376.
Mr., of Festiniog, i. 1184.
Anthony, i. 678.
Charles, ii. 1384, 1448.
David, i. 978, 1096; ii. 46, 313, 482.
Edward, i. 979. 1097.
Evan, ii. 680, 761, 976, 1085, 1086, 1382, 1447.
Gabriel, ii. 1383, 1448.
Hugh, ii. 47, 315, 484, 681.
James, i. 978, 1096; ii. 15, 46, 47, 313, 314, 482, 680, 977, 1085, 1087, 1335, 1382, 1384.
—— junior, ii. 1447.
—— senior, ii. 1447.
—— of Abriranvaham, i. 978, 1096.
—— of Carmarthen, i. 1248.
Colonel James, i. 980, 1098, 1248.
John, i. 978, 1096; ii. 343, 1067, 1073, 1085, 1373, 1374, 1382, 1437.
—— of Glascrig, ii. 313, 482, 679.
—— of Llantrissent, ii. 629, 637.
—— of Llysnewydd, ii. 679, 1085.
Lodowick, i. 979, 1097; ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 1447.
Maurice, ii. 47, 314, 483, 680.
Meredith, ii. 313, 482, 679, 1084, 1382, 1447.
Nicholas, ii. 1085, 1382.
Owen, ii. 1335.

Lewis—*cont.*
Richard, ii. 679, 1085, 1381.
—— of Edington, ii. 1445.
Rowland, i. 979, 1097, 1184; ii. 47, 314, 483, 680.
Stephen, minister, ii. 345, 984.
Thomas, i. 978, 1096, 1098, 1136; ii. 313, 482, 1247, 1335, 1382, 1447, 1448.
—— of Harpton, ii. 1448.
—— of Monaghtee, ii. 1448.
Sir Thomas, Knt., ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 1086, 1383, 1448.
William, i. 971; ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 1086, 1328, 1383, 1440, 1447.
—— of Cemlyn, ii. 1084, 1382.
—— of Toxteth, clerk, ii. 626, 636.
Dr. William, of Llanwyvy, ii. 634, 638.
Sir William, Bart., i. 91, 113, 230, 335, 450, 540, 691, 696, 783, 839, 853, 905, 927, 974, 978, 1209, 1227, 1242; ii. 1089, 1384, 1418, 1442, 1447.
—— governor of Portsmouth, i. 142.
Lewkenor, Christopher, late of the Middle Temple, ii. 521.
Lewry. *See* Lucy.
Lewsam. *See* Leweston.
Lewsey, Lewsy. *See* Livesey.
Lewson. *See* Leweston.
Ley:
John, i. 522; ii. 974.
—— of Budworth, i. 181.
Leyfield. *See* Leafield.
Leyland:
Ellis, of Woston, ii. 626, 636.
Richard, of Abram, ii. 626, 636.
Leyman, William, i. 967.
Leyton. *See* Leighton.
Lhomson. *See* Thomson.
Libberston. *See* Lebberston.
Lichfield (Leichfield, Lichfeild, Litchfield), co. Stafford, i. 54, 55, 87; ii. 982.
assessment of, i. 225, 533, 959, 1074, 1109; ii. 29, 53, 288, 291, 459, 655, 905, 1031, 1060, 1236, 1358.
bailiffs of, i. 94, 116, 151, 235, 542, 974, 1091; ii. 307, 476, 673, 1079, 1377.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 94, 151, 235, 542, 974, 1091; ii. 122, 307, 476, 673, 1078, 1377.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1242; ii. 1441.
committee of Parliament in, i. 54, 55, 125, 126.
committee of sequestration in, i. 116.
defence of, i. 124, 125.
judges appointed in, ii. 759.
Lord Lieutenant of, i. 125, 126.
—— *See also* Devereux.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
sheriffs of, i. 94, 116, 151, 235, 542, 974, 1091.
Lidcot (Lydcot):
Colonel, ii. 998, 1385.
Leonard, ii. 1040.
Thomas, ii. 262.
Liddall (Liddal, Liddle, Lyddall), Thomas, ii. 1067, 1323, 1330, 1367, 1376.
Lidney. *See* Lydney.
Life:
John, ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1082.
William, ii. 1076, 1330, 1375.
Liggon. *See* Ligon.
Light, Ralph, ii. 1446.
Lightboon, John, ii. 272.
Lightbourn (Lightborn, Lightbourne), John, ii. 31, 294, 301, 462, 469, 658, 1434.
Lightfoot:
John, of Ashley, i. 182.
Dr. John, master of Catherine Hall, Cambridge, ii. 1027.
—— of Great Munden, ii. 980.
Lightmaker, Edward, i. 1131.
Ligoe (Ligo, Lygo, Lygoe):
— senior, ii. 119, 293, 461.
Thomas, i. 456, 542, 961, 1078; ii. 658, 1062.
Ligon (Liggon, Lyggon, Lygon):
William, i. 977, 1095, 1113, 1244; ii. 44, 310, 480, 677, 917, 1082, 1334, 1380, 1432, 1441, 1444.
Col. William, i. 1245.
Lilburne (Lilborn, Lilborne, Lilbourn, Lilburn):
Major-General, ii. 1066.
George, i. 90, 112, 147, 229, 544, 643, 707, 832, 964, 1112, 1236; ii. 1066, 1430.
Richard, i. 90, 112, 147, 229, 544, 643, 832, 964, 1081, 1142, 1236; ii. 33, 1040, 1066.
Robert, i. 707, 1254; ii. 969, 1324.
Colonel Robert, ii. 297, 465, 661, 1323.
Major-General Robert, ii. 1067, 1068.
Thomas, ii. 1066, 1084, 1429, 1430.
—— alderman of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, ii. 1077.
Lillie, Philip, ii. 1438.
Lilling (Litting), co. York, i. 706; ii. 662.
Limberry (Limbrey), John, ii. 1308, 1436.
Limbrow, Vincent, i. 1129.
Limerick (Lymerick), i. 194; ii. 728.
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1363.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Limerick (Limrick), co., ii. 740, 927.
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1363.
forfeited lands in, ii. 723, 743.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Lin. *See* Lynn.
Lincoln, i. 58, 59, 297, 370, 372, 644, 663; ii. 972, 981.
aldermen of. *See* Beck; Bracebridge; Clarke; Dawson; Eames; Goodknap; Grantham; Hall; Lister; Marshall; Moorecroft; Newton; Oliver; Peart; Pelham; Ward; Watson.
assessment of, i. 86, 224, 292, 369, 432, 516, 532, 631, 959, 1074, 1109; ii. 28, 52, 288, 459, 654, 904, 1031, 1059, 1235, 1357.

Lincoln—*cont.*
Bail, the, ii. 629.
Cathedral, revenues of, i. 664.
Close, the, i. 92.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 92, 149, 232, 539, 969, 1086; ii. 38, 302, 470, 667, 1073.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1239; ii. 1327, 1435.
commissioners to be a high court of justice sitting at Norwich Castle, ii. 492.
committee of defence in, i. 291, 294.
committee of Parliament in, i. 58.
committee of sequestration in, i. 114.
defence of, i. 462.
judges appointed in, ii. 759.
mayor of, i. 59, 92, 114, 149, 294, 622, 642, 969, 1086, 1239; ii. 38, 302, 470, 667, 1073, 1372, 1435.
—— *See also* Leech: Marshall.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
recorder of. *See* Pelham.
suppression of unlicensed posts and carriers of letters in, ii. 1012.
Lincoln, co., i. 58, 59, 190, 297, 370, 372, 625, 644; ii. 100.
assessment of, i. 86, 224, 292, 309, 369, 432, 515, 516, 532, 615, 631, 641, 662, 740, 743, 810, 959, 1074, 1109; ii. 28, 52. 288, 291, 459, 654, 904, 1031, 1059, 1235, 1357.
collection in, for the relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 92, 149, 232, 539, 622, 662, 740, 968; ii. 37, 119, 122, 302, 470, 667, 1072, 1246, 1372.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 972.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 981.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1239; ii. 1327, 1435.
commissioners to be a high court of justice sitting at Norwich Castle, ii. 492.
committee of defence in, i. 291, 214, 745.
committee of Parliament in, i. 58, 59.
committee of sequestration in, i. 114.
defence of, i. 58, 462, 662.
draining the great Level of the Fens in, ii. 130, 899.
judges appointed in, ii. 759.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Clinton; Willoughby.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
provision of draught horses in, i. 654.
scandalous clergy in, i. 371.
sequestration of delinquents' estates in, i. 309.
sheriff of, i. 59.
Lincoln, Earl of. *See* Clinton.
Lincoln (Lincolne):
John, of Thetford, i. 1240.
Lincoln—*cont.*
Thomas, i. 623, 641; ii. 492, 1076 1330, 1375.
—— of Thetford, i. 170, 972, 1089; ii. 40, 305, 473, 671, 1439.
Lincomb. *See* Lyncombe.
Lindhurst. *See* Lyndhurst.
Lindie. *See* Lundie.
Lindley (Linley), Thomas, ii. 759, 970.
Lindsay (Lindley, Lindsey, Linsay):
—, of Mount, ii. 1149, 1389.
George, Lord Spynie, ii. 876, 877, 885.
John, of Edzell, ii. 1150, 1389.
—— Earl of Crawford-Lindsay, ii. 876, 879, 885.
Margaret, wife of John, Earl of Crawford, ii. 879.
William, of Covington, ii. 1152, 1391.
Lindsey, co. Lincoln:
commissioners for assessment of, i. 1085, 1112.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Willoughby.
Lindsey (Lindesey, Linsey):
Edward, i. 317.
John, ii. 1063.
Matthew, ii. 40.
—— alderman of Norwich, i. 243, 538, 623, 640, 972, 1089; ii. 305, 474.
Peter, i. 1011, 1246; ii. 21, 1290, 1328, 1374, 1438.
Thomas, i. 317.
—— of Rickerby, ii. 623, 635.
Lineaker, John, of Widnes, ii. 627, 636.
Linen (linnen) [list of], i. 213, 276; ii. 848, 1212–1215.
Linford, Mr., of Sutton, minister, ii. 978.
Ling (fish), ii. 560.
Ling, Samuel, ii. 479, 676.
Lingham, William, ii. 267.
Linkhorn, James, of Boyatt, ii. 631, 637.
Linley. *See* Lindley.
Linlithgow (Lithquo):
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1242, 1362.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1152, 1392.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1152, 1392.
Linlithgow (Linlithgoe, Linthigoe), Earl of. *See* Livingston.
Linlithgowshire:
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1152, 1392.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Linnsden. *See* Lumsden.
Linsay. *See* Lindsay.
Linseed, ii. 1212.
Linsey. *See* Lindsey.
Linthigoe. *See* Linlithgow.
Liques (Delicques), Peter de, i. 263, 264, 689.
Lisbon, parliamentary fleet at, ii. 449.
Liscard. *See* Liskeard.
Lisens, Daniel, ii. 1325.
Liskeard (Liscard), co. Cornwall, ii. 623.
Lisle, Viscount. *See* Sidney.

Lisle (Liste, Lysle):
Mr., i. 723, 785, 804, 927, 937.
John, i. 91, 113, 148, 230, 335, 450, 540, 669, 696, 731, 780, 839, 853, 974, 975, 977, 1092, 1095, 1209, 1242, 1244, 1255; ii. 2, 1333, 1378, 1442.
—— commissioner of the Great Seal, ii. 42, 43, 45, 64, 308, 312, 335, 477, 480, 500, 562, 674, 677, 689, 781, 917, 975, 1080, 1083, 1268, 1328, 1407.
—— deputy Lieutenant of the Isle of Wight, i. 124.
Robert, i. 1241.
—— of Hazon, ii. 1330, 1376.
Sir Robert, Knt., i. 780.
Tobias, i. 698, 1043, 1130; ii. 105.
William, i. 50, 529, 970, 1088; ii. 522, 527, 592, 639, 669, 1375.
Sir William, Knt., i. 91, 113, 230, 975, 1092.
Lissant, Captain Philip, ii. 1332.
Lissen, William, ii. 1368, 1447.
Liste. *See* Lisle.
Lister (Leister, Lyster):
Mr., ii. 562, 689.
Colonel, ii. 1290, 1374.
Sir Arthur, Knt., i. 470.
Christopher, ii. 969, 1040, 1074, 1084, 1247.
Hugh, ii. 1068, 1368, 1446, 1447.
John, i. 1245; ii. 1446.
Martin, ii. 1067.
Sir Martin, Knt., i. 232, 546, 622, 642, 705, 853, 968, 1085, 1209, 1238; ii. 1372, 1434, 1435.
Richard, ii. 1434.
Thomas, i. 92, 114, 149, 294, 539, 622, 641, 969, 1086, 1239, 1254; ii. 37–39, 153, 302, 303, 470–472, 500, 523, 667–669, 1072, 1073, 1327, 1372, 1373, 1435.
—— alderman of Lincoln, i. 1239.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
Colonel Thomas, ii. 1403, 1438.
William, i. 662, 740, 1086, 1239; ii. 37, 302, 667, 1067, 1068, 1072, 1073, 1324, 1327, 1372, 1435, 1446.
—— recorder of Kingston-upon-Hull; ii. 298, 466, 662, 1368, 1447.
Sir William, Knt., i. 91, 112, 148, 230, 544, 644, 705, 711, 965, 971, 1082, 1088, 1240, 1245; ii. 33, 39, 100.
—— member of Parliament for the West Riding of Yorkshire and the city of York, i. 711.
Litchborn. *See* Tichbourn.
Litchfield. *See* Lichfield.
Litham. *See* Lytham.
Lithquo. *See* Linlithgow.
Littergill (Littlehill), Lanarkshire, ii. 1152, 1391.
Litting. *See* Lilling.
Littlegowan. *See* Govan, Little.
Littlehill. *See* Littergill.
Little-John, John, of Tavistock, ii. 624, 635.
Littlethorpe, co. York, ii. 633.
Littleton (Lyttelton):
Edward, Lord Littleton, Keeper of the Great Seal, i. 340, 884.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of cos. Radnor and Salop, i. 2–4.
Sir Edward, Bart., i. 94, 116, 151, 235.
—— of Little Shelsley, ii. 632, 638.
—— of Pillaton, ii. 631, 638.
Timothy, serjeant-at-law, ii. 1078.
William, i. 966, 973, 1084, 1091, 1237, 1243; ii. 35, 41, 299, 306, 343, 467, 475, 664, 673.
Littleton Drew (Littletondrew), co. Wilts, ii. 632.
Litton (Lytton):
Sir Robert, Knt., i. 977, 1094, 1244; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677.
Rowland, i. 622, 638, 967, 1084; ii. 35, 300, 468, 1070, 1325, 1370, 1432.
Sir William, Knt., i. 91, 113, 119, 231, 294, 538, 622, 638, 691, 854, 967, 1084, 1209, 1238; ii. 1426, 1432.
Liverpool (Leverpool), co. Lancaster, i. 762; ii. 735, 738.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
Livesey (Levesay, Levesey, Levesy, Lewcey, Lewsey, Lewsy, Livesay, Livesly):
—, ii. 37.
Gabriel, ii. 1326, 1371.
George, of Sutton, ii. 627, 636.
John, ii. 301, 469, 666, 1072, 1371, 1434.
Sir Michael, Bart., i. 92, 113, 149, 231, 247, 248, 336, 451, 541, 620, 639, 674, 854, 937, 967, 1084, 1209, 1238, 1254; ii. 36, 44, 119, 301, 310, 468, 479, 562, 665, 676, 689, 758, 1071, 1326, 1369, 1370, 1407, 1433.
Colonel Sir Michael, i. 692.
Ralph, ii. 1072, 1326, 1434.
William, ii. 1074.
Livingston (Levingston):
J. [? George], Earl of Linlithgow, ii. 1153, 1393.
James, Earl of Calendar, ii. 876, 885.
Sir James, of Kilsyth, ii. 881.
Margaret, Countess of Calendar, late the wife of Alexander, Earl of Dunfermline, ii. 879.
Llanarth (Lanarth), co. Monmouth, ii. 629.
Llandaff, bishop of. *See* Owen.
Llanddew (Llanddewe), co. Brecon, ii. 1447.
Llandillo Grassenny. *See* Llantilio Crossenny.
Llandilloportholi. *See* Llantilio Pertholey.
Llandough (Llandeduck), co. Glamorgan, ii. 1086.
Llanelidan (Llanliddon), co. Denbigh, ii. 634.
Llanelly, co. Carmarthen, ii. 1248, 1447.
Llanfaethlu (Llanveithley), co. Anglesey, ii. 1084, 1382.

Llanfeigan (Kanvigan), co. Brecon, ii. 1248.
Llanfihangel (Lanvihangel), co. Brecon, ii. 634.
Llangadnay, co. Cardigan, ii. 313, 482, 679.
Llangarren (Langarran), co. Hereford, ii. 625.
Llangoed (Langoed), co. Anglesey, ii. 1084, 1382.
Llangorse (Mara, *alias* Llangarth), co. Brecon, parsonage of, ii. 1021.
Llangwm (Langum), co. Monmouth, ii. 761.
Llanhicham. *See* Llanychan.
Llanishen (Lamsham), co. Monmouth, ii. 544.
Llanliddon. *See* Llanelidan.
Llanoonog. *See* Llanwenog.
Llanstinan (Llanstinnan), co. Pembroke, ii. 680.
Llantilio Crossenny (Llandillo Grassenny), co. Monmouth, ii. 629.
Llantilio Pertholey (Llandilloportholi), co. Monmouth, ii. 629.
Llantrissent (Lantrissent), co. Monmouth, ii. 629.
Llanveithley. *See* Llanfaethlu.
Llanvetherine (Lanvethrin, Llanvitherrin), co. Monmouth, ii. 15, 629.
Llanvihangell Lanternam, co. Monmouth, ii. 15.
Llanvitherrin. *See* Llanvetherine.
Llanwenog (Llanoonog), co. Cardigan, ii. 343.
Llanwyvy, co. Merioneth, ii. 634.
Llanychan (Hanhisham, Langehan, Lanhychan, Laugham, Llanhicham, Llanyden, Lynhicham), co. Denbigh, i. 979, 1097, 1184; ii. 46, 313, 482, 679, 1448.
Lloyd (Floid, Lloid, Loid, Loyd):
Mr., ii. 1268.
—— of London, ii. 629, 637.
Andrew, i. 126, 447, 1243; ii. 41, 306, 475, 673, 1078, 1331, 1377, 1441.
Anne, ii. 263.
Arthur, ii. 1083.
Charles, ii. 942, 1073, 1086, 1328, 1373, 1383.
—— commissioner of the Customs, i. 667.
—— of Dolobran, i. 979, 1097; ii. 1087, 1335, 1384.
—— of Garth, ii. 47, 314, 483, 680.
Daniel, ii. 209, 211, 343, 761.
David, ii. 47, 314, 681.
—— of Disserth, i. 980, 1098; ii. 47, 315, 484.
—— of Tythin, ii. 1086.
Edward, of Disserth, ii. 681.
Erasmus, ii. 1085, 1382, 1447.
Evan, i. 979, 1097, 1184, 1247; ii. 209, 211, 314, 343, 483, 680, 761, 976, 1087, 1384.
—— of Bwlch y Jacreg, ii. 1335.
Francis, i. 978, 1096; ii. 46, 313, 482, 679.
—— sheriff of co. Carmarthen, i. 1247.
Sir Francis, Knt., ii. 15.
Lloyd—*cont.*
Griffith, ii. 15, 665, 758, 969, 1027, 1071, 1331, 1376, 1433.
—— of Garth, ii. 1335.
Captain Griffith, ii. 1326, 1370.
Henry, ii. 15, 46, 313, 482.
—— of Cornest, ii. 1086.
Howell, ii. 16.
Hugh, i. 1248; ii. 16, 313, 482.
—— sheriff of co. Cardigan, ii. 46.
Dr. Hugh, of St. Andrews, co. Glamorgan, ii. 625, 636.
Humphrey, i. 876.
Isaac, ii. 1087, 1336, 1384, 1447.
James, of Cilrhedyn, ii. 1085.
Jenkin, ii. 345, 356, 977, 1085, 1335, 1382.
—— of Fairdre, ii. 1085.
John, i. 126, 976, 978, 1094, 1096, 1184, 1223, 1243, 1247; ii. 47, 209, 211, 314, 483, 680, 681, 1082, 1085, 1087, 1249, 1335, 1382, 1384, 1443.
—— of Carey, ii. 47, 314, 483, 680.
—— of Kilrhiwe, ii. 1085.
—— of Crunrin, ii. 15.
—— of Killrue, i. 444.
—— of Maes y Pandy, ii. 1086, 1383, 1448.
—— of Rhiwarthen, ii. 1447.
—— of Fairdre, ii. 313, 482, 679, 977.
Colonel John, i. 1242.
Kiffin, ii. 1087, 1384.
Lewis, i. 1184, 1247; ii. 16, 47, 209, 211, 314, 483, 680, 1085, 1086, 1383.
Luke, i. 979, 1097, 1184, 1247; ii. 47, 209, 211, 314, 343, 483, 679, 761, 976, 1086, 1335, 1383, 1448.
Marmaduke, ii. 16.
Maurice, ii. 1087, 1384.
Morgan, ii. 1447.
—— minister, ii. 345, 984.
Oliver, i. 978, 1096.
Pierce (Paris, Perie or Price), i. 978, 1096; ii. 46, 312, 481, 678, 1084, 1382.
—— junior, ii. 1084, 1382, 1448.
Richard, ii. 198, 973, 1086, 1383.
—— of Llangadnay, ii. 313, 482, 679.
Roger, and Anne his wife, ii. 263.
Rowland, ii. 1447
Samuel, of Knighton, i. 980, 1098.
Thomas, i. 978, 1096; ii. 46, 47, 313, 314, 482, 483, 679, 761, 976, 991, 1085, 1087, 1335, 1382, 1384, 1431, 1447.
—— sheriff of co. Cardigan, i. 1248; ii. 1085.
—— of Guissheer, ii. 1447.
—— of Halghton, i. 1247.
—— of Maesmawr, ii. 680.
Thomas William, ii. 679, 1085.
Tristram, ii. 634, 638.
Walter, ii. 15.
Sir Walter, Knt., ii. 15.
William, i. 978; ii. 16, 266, 1248, 1447.
—— sheriff of co. Carnarvon, ii. 212.
—— of Dintley, i. 1183.

Lloyd-Theodor. *See* Theodor.
Lloydearth. *See* Llwydiarth.
Lluellen, Robert, ii. 681.
Llwydiarth (Lloydearth), co. Montgomery, ii. 1448.
Llyer, co. Carnarvon, ii. 1248.
Llysnewydd (Lysnewith), co. Carmarthen, ii. 679, 1085.
Loader. *See* Loder.
Loaders. *See* Loders.
Loaves, Christopher, ii. 105.
Lobb (Lob), Richard, ii. 31, 295, 463, 659, 1064, 1322, 1365.
Locher. *See* Locker.
Lochhills (Lockhial, Lockhioll), Dumfriesshire, ii. 1148, 1388.
Lochmaben (Lockmaben, Loqubmaban), Dumfriesshire :
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1148, 1388.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1148, 1388.
Lochnell in Ardchattan (Lockniel), Argyllshire, ii. 1145, 1386.
Lock (Locke) :
John, ii. 120, 308, 476, 674.
Thomas, i. 336, 451, 541, 625, 636, 731, 976, 1094.
William, ii. 1437.
Lockard, Lockart. *See* Lockhart.
Locker (Locher), Thomas, i. 973, 1091.
Lockermakis, Lockirmakis. *See* Longformacus.
Lockey, John, ii. 467.
Lockhart (Lockard, Lockart, Lockhard) :
George, ii. 1152, 1391.
—— advocate, ii. 1152, 1391.
John, ii. 1040.
—— advocate, ii. 1152, 1391.
Robert, ii. 1149, 1388.
Thomas, ii. 1331, 1377, 1441.
William, ii. 704.
—— junior, ii. 885.
—— of Park, ii. 1152, 1391.
Sir William, member of the council in Scotland, ii. 1151, 1391.
Lockhial, Lockhioll. *See* Lochhills.
Lockier. *See* Lockyer.
Lockinge (Lockin), co. Berks, ii. 978.
Lockmaben. *See* Lochmaben.
Lockniel. *See* Lochnell.
Locks, called budget or hanging-locks, ii. 1215.
Lockyear, Lieutenant, ii. 1075.
Lockyer (Lockier), Nicholas, ii. 856, 1020, 1133.
Lodderdale. *See* Lauderdale.
Lode, William, i. 356.
Loder (Loader) :
John, ii. 657, 757, 1062.
—— minister, ii. 979.
Loders (Loaders), co. Dorset, vicarage of, ii. 1135.
Lodge, John, i. 738.
Loe. *See* Lowe.
Loeton, Charles, of Amsterdam, i. 220.
Loffes (Looffees), Christopher, i. 289, 356.
Loftus :
Sir Adam, Knt., i. 1104, 1116, 1117, 1147.
—— treasurer at war for Ireland, i. 1148, 1155–1159, 1161, 1163, 1165.
Edward, Viscount Loftus of Ely, ii. 762.
Samuel, captain of Foot, i. 13.
Logan near Stranraer (Logon), Wigtownshire, ii. 1155, 1395.
Loghmo. *See* Loughmore.
Loid. *See* Lloyd.
Lole, Edward, i. 268.
Lomax, Gervase, i. 971, 1142.
Lomley. *See* Lumley.
London, i. 5, 8, 9, 14, 37–40, 53, 56, 63, 68, 78, 84 86, 99, 102, 154, 163, 165, 171, 174, 175, 181, 182, 203, 206, 222, 241, 247, 250, 254, 259, 267, 271, 279, 286, 288, 291, 312, 314, 315, 322, 324–327, 330, 340, 342, 347, 366, 372, 373, 376, 381, 391, 402, 426, 427, 435, 447, 448, 469, 488, 499, 500, 506, 514, 522, 526, 555, 564, 619, 644, 646, 648, 649, 665, 684, 685, 698, 699, 732, 735, 737, 767, 779, 782, 787, 808, 844, 881, 892, 896, 908, 957, 984, 1002, 1028, 1061, 1119, 1148–1150, 1158, 1220, 1252, 1253, 1258, 1261 ; ii. 72, 105, 160, 163, 170, 198, 203, 204, 258, 271, 278, 309, 347, 359, 457, 503, 515, 557, 608, 617, 629, 633, 692, 764, 1015, 1304.
aldermen of, i. 83, 222, 359, 526, 1067, 1252 ; ii. 302, 320, 321, 348, 470, 667, 1073.
—— *See also* Adams ; Allen ; Andrews ; Atkins ; Avery ; Barkstead ; Bateman ; Berkley ; Bide ; Biggs ; Bolton ; Bunce ; Chambers ; Chiverton ; Clarke ; Cordall ; Crow ; Cullam ; Dethick ; Edmonds ; Estwick ; Foot ; Fowke ; Frederick ; Gayer ; Gerrard ; Gibbs ; Hayes ; Hildesley ; Ireton ; Kendrick ; King ; Langham ; Lawrence ; Love ; Milner ; Noel ; Pack ; Peak ; Pennington ; Rainton ; Reynoldson ; Riccot ; Robinson ; Soame ; Thompson ; Tichbourn ; Towes ; Underwood ; Vincent ; Vowse ; Vyner ; Wale ; Warner ; Wilson ; Witham ; Wollaston.
—— and citizens of, i. 38.
—— and common council of, i. 114, 252, 253, 406.
—— court of, ii. 923, 945.
assessment of, i. 46, 77, 85, 128, 163, 316, 323, 329, 399, 405–408, 526, 531, 574, 615, 631, 659, 723, 724, 851, 959, 1025, 1074, 1109, 1128, 1145 ; ii. 28, 52, 288, 291, 459, 655, 904, 1031, 1059, 1235, 1343, 1357.
auditors of the accompts of the chamberlain and bridgemaster, i. 1045 ; ii. 108.
chamberlain of, i. 128, 554, 610, 611, 699, 718, 720, 721, 733, 985, 986, 1045–1047 ; ii. 109, 203.
—— *See also* Player.

London—*cont.*
church government of, i. 750, 870, 1188.
citizens of, i. 5.
collection in, for the relief of the Irish clergy, i. 285, 286.
collection in churches for the relief of Irish Protestants, i. 1003.
collection in churches for the relief of captives in Algiers, i. 135.
collection in, for the relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 93, 546, 620, 636, 969, 1087, 1146; ii. 38, 302, 470, 667, 1073, 1247, 1372.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 973.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 981.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 9, 100, 130, 221, 241, 249, 253, 260, 268, 269, 271, 306, 317, 320, 329, 359, 405, 426, 452, 454, 478, 520, 527, 574, 648–650, 665, 666, 746, 766, 823–825, 842, 924, 928, 950, 956, 986, 987, 990–993, 1007, 1008, 1010, 1012, 1022, 1026, 1064, 1124, 1137, 1140, 1261; ii. 350, 552, 554, 1293, 1343, 1455.
committee of Parliament in, i. 217, 324, 326, 327.
committee of sequestration in, i. 114, 319, 1147.
committee to execute martial law on deserters in, i. 715.
common council of, i. 103, 104, 172, 317, 407, 408, 527, 528, 735, 767, 1043; ii. 105.
Companies of, ii. 141.
Armorers, ii. 267.
Broderers (Broyderers), ii. 271.
Cordwainers Hall, i. 330.
Goldsmiths, ii. 273.
—— Hall, i. 892, 935, 1015, 1141, 1167, 1223; ii. 62, 99, 100–102, 155, 210, 211, 238, 538, 562, 838–840.
—— —— commissioners for compounding with delinquents at, i. 842, 914, 1012; ii. 59, 62, 63, 353, 542.
—— —— committee at, i. 802, 844, 848, 850, 929.
—— —— committee for Scottish affairs at, i. 700–702, 818, 1016.
—— —— treasurers at, i. 633, 644; ii. 58, 60, 330, 332, 333, 391.
—— —— treasurers of the receipt at, ii. 645, 651.
—— —— treasurers for Scottish affairs at, i. 701, 703.
—— —— treasury at, i. 573; ii. 402, 403.
Grocers Hall, committee at, ii. 723, 724, 731, 732, 734, 739, 748, 1136.
—— —— treasurers at, i. 550, 552, 782, 783, 851; ii. 203.
Haberdashers, ii. 273.
—— Hall, i. 163, 203, 307, 399, 527, 528, 699, 724, 1221, 1222.
London—*cont.*
Companies of—*cont.*
Haberdashers Hall, commissioners for sequestrations at, ii. 809, 828.
—— —— committee for advance of money at, ii. 334, 383, 830.
Hat or Felt-makers, ii. 243.
Mercers, ii. 273.
Merchant Taylors, ii. 273.
—— —— school, visitors of, ii. 1028.
Salters, ii. 273.
—— Hall, in Bread Street, i. 406, 408; ii. 273.
Stationers, i. 184, 185; ii. 247, 250, 697.
—— clerk of, i. 186.
—— Hall, ii. 698.
Vintners, i. 339, 678.
Weavers Hall, i. 930, 949, 956, 1102, 1104, 1148; ii. 651, 896, 1347.
—— —— committee of common council sitting at, i. 767.
—— —— treasurers at, i. 956, 957.
corporation for the relief of the poor in, i. 1042; ii. 105.
Goldsmiths Hall Bills, ii. 237, 238.
governor and company of merchants trading into France, i. 1224–1226.
Hospitals of:
Bethlem (Bethlehem), ii. 1095, 1231.
—— exemption from taxation, i. 570; ii. 490, 687, 1401.
Bridewell, ii. 1095, 1231.
—— exemption from taxation, i. 570; ii. 490, 687, 1401.
Christ's, ii. 490, 687, 1095, 1231.
—— exemption from assessment, ii. 1401.
St. Anthony's in Threadneedle Street to be used by the French congregation, ii. 104.
St. Bartholomew, ii. 1095, 1231.
—— exemption from taxation, i. 570; ii. 490, 687, 1401.
St. Thomas, i. 753, 1194; ii. 1095, 1231.
—— exemption from taxation, i. 570; ii. 490, 687, 1401.
householders to give a list of lodgers, ii. 1317.
judges appointed in, ii. 759.
justices of the peace for, i. 1140, 1252; ii. 350, 386.
Lord Mayor of, i. 83, 84, 99, 114, 172, 223, 408, 422, 577, 581, 682, 756, 969, 1003, 1042, 1046, 1087, 1118, 1140, 1252, 1253; ii. 38, 105, 107, 246, 302, 320, 321, 348, 349, 470, 667, 1073, 1293, 1372.
—— *See also* Adams; Allen; Andrews; Atkins; Foot; Gayer; Ireton; Pennington; Vyner; Warner; Wollaston.
—— and aldermen of, i. 93, 129, 254, 399, 574, 1146; ii. 386.
—— —— and common council of, i. 143, 222, 250, 481, 483, 577, 697, 708, 924, 928; ii. 252, 319.

London—*cont.*
Lord Mayor and citizens of, i. 103.
—— and sheriffs of, i. 990, 1137.
Parishes of:
Aldgate (Algate), i. 795, 872, 1191.
All Hallows the Great (Alhallowes the Greater), i. 751, 1193.
All Hallows the Less (Alhallowes the Lesser), i. 751, 1193.
All Hallows, Barking, i. 752, 1194.
—— minister of. *See* Clendon.
All Hallows, Bread Street (Alhallowes Breadstreete), i. 750, 793, 870, 1190, 1193.
—— minister of. *See* Seaman.
All Hallows, Honey-Lane (Alhallows Hony Lane), i. 751, 1193.
All Hallows, Lombard Street (Alhallowes Lumberdstreete), i. 751, 794, 871, 1190, 1193.
—— minister of. *See* Cardell.
All Hallows, London Wall (Alhallowes by the Wall), i. 752, 1193.
All Hallows, Staining, i. 752, 796, 872, 1191, 1194.
All Saints in Bread Street, ii. 273.
Blackfriars. *See* St. Anne, Blackfriars.
Bridewell, i. 751, 1193.
Charterhouse, i. 753, 1194.
Christchurch, i. 751, 794, 871, 1190, 1193.
Covent Garden, i. 796, 873, 1191.
—— Church, i. 814; ii. 1230.
—— and precincts formed into a parish, i. 814, 827.
—— governors of the parish, i. 815.
Hackney, i. 752, 795, 872, 1191, 1194.
—— minister of. *See* Spurstow.
Holy Trinity, i. 750, 1193.
Holy Trinity, Minories, i. 752, 1194.
—— Sir John Haydon's house in the parish of, ii. 191.
Knightsbridge, i. 753, 1194; ii. 262, 270.
Lambeth. *See under* Lambeth.
New Church, Westminster, i. 753, 1194.
—— minister of. *See* Palmer.
St. Alban's, Wood Street (Albane's Woodstreete), i. 751, 1193.
St. Alphage within Cripplegate, i. 751, 1193; ii. 272.
St. Andrew, Holborn, i. 182, 753, 797, 874, 1191, 1194.
—— committee for the Militia in, i. 1011.
—— manors and lands of Thomas Wriothesley, Earl of Southampton in, i. 784.
—— —— of Sir Henry Spiller, Knt. in, i. 785.
—— minister of. *See* Sedgwick.
St. Andrew Hubbard (Andrew Hubbert), i. 751, 794, 871, 1190, 1193.
St. Andrew Undershaft, i. 752, 795, 872, 1191, 1194.
—— minister of. *See* Blackwell.

London—*cont.*
Parishes of—*cont.*
St. Andrew by the Wardrobe (Andrew Wardrobe, Wardrop), i. 750, 1193; ii. 191.
St. Anne, Aldersgate, i. 751, 794, 871, 1190, 1193.
St. Anne, Blackfriars (Blackfryers), i. 181, 750, 793, 870, 1190, 1193.
—— minister of. *See* Gouge.
St. Anthony (Anthonie's, *vulgo* Antholin's), i. 750, 1193.
—— minister of. *See* Ofspring.
St Augustine's(Austin's) i. 750, 793, 870, 1190, 1193.
St. Bartholomew Exchange, i. 752, 795, 872, 1191, 1193.
St. Bartholomew the Great, i. 182, 753, 1194.
St. Bartholomew the Less, i. 753, 1194.
St. Benet Finck (Bennett Fynke), i. 752, 795, 872, 1191, 1193.
—— minister of. *See* Clarke.
St. Benet Gracechurch (Bennett Grase Church), i. 751, 794, 871, 1190, 1193.
St. Benet, Paul's Wharf (Bennett Paul's Wharffe), i. 750, 1193.
St. Benet Sherehog (Bennett Shere Hogg), i. 750, 793, 870, 1190, 1193.
St. Botolph, Aldersgate (Buttolph), i. 751, 794, 871, 1063, 1190, 1193.
—— minister of. *See* Conant.
St. Botolph, Aldgate (Buttolph Algate), i. 752, 1194.
St. Botolph, Billingsgate (Buttolph Belinsgate), i. 751, 1193.
St. Botolph, Bishopsgate (Buttolph Bishoppsgate), i. 752, 1193.
—— artillery ground in the parish of, ii. 191.
—— minister of. *See* Harris.
St. Bride (Brides), i. 751, 1193.
—— minister of. *See* Ash.
St. Catherine Coleman, i. 752, 1194.
St. Catherine Cree (Katherin Cree Church), i. 752, 795, 872, 1191, 1194.
—— minister of. *See* Porter.
St. Catherine by the Tower (Katherin Tower), i. 752, 796, 873, 1191, 1194.
St. Christopher, i. 752, 795, 872, 1191, 1193.
St. Clement Danes, i. 753, 796, 873, 1191, 1194; ii. 270.
—— committee for the Militia in, i. 1011.
—— minister of. *See* Vines.
St. Clement, Eastcheap, i. 751, 1193.
St. Dionis Backchurch, i. 751, 1193.
St. Dunstan in the East, i. 752, 796, 873, 1191, 1194.
St. Dunstan in the West, i. 753, 797, 874, 1063, 1191, 1194; ii. 981.
—— ministers of. *See* Perne; Strong.

London—*cont.*
Parishes of—*cont.*
St. Edmund, Lombard Street (Edmond's Lumberdstreete), i. 751, 1193.
St. Ethelburga (Ethelburgh), i. 752, 1194.
St. Faith's, i. 750, 793, 870, 1190, 1193.
St. Gabriel Fenchurch, i. 752, 1194.
St. George, Botolph Lane (George Buttolph Lane), i. 751, 1193.
St. George, Eastcheap, i. 182.
St. George, Southwark, i. 753, 873, 1194.
St. Giles, Cripplegate (Giles Creeplegate), i. 752, 795, 872, 1190, 1193.
—— committee for the Militia in, i. 1011.
St. Giles-in-the-Fields, i. 753, 796, 873, 1191, 1194; ii. 270.
—— committee for the Militia in, i. 1011.
—— manors and lands of Thomas Wriothesley, Earl of Southampton in, i. 784.
—— minister of. *See* Cornish.
St. Gregory's (Gregories), i. 750, 1193.
St. Helen (Hellens), i. 752, 795, 872, 1191, 1194.
St. James Chapel (James Chappell), i. 752, 1193.
St. James, Clerkenwell, i. 753, 1194.
—— committee for the Militia in, i. 1011.
St. James, Duke's Place, i. 752, 1194.
St. James, Garlickhithe (Carlickhithe), i. 750, 793, 870, 1190, 1193.
St. John Baptist, i. 750, 793, 870, 1190, 1193.
—— minister of. *See* Reyner.
St. John the Evangelist, i. 750, 1193.
—— minister of. *See* Walker.
St. John's in Walbrook, ii. 273.
St. John Zachary, i. 751, 794, 871, 1190, 1193.
St. Laurence Jewry (Lawrence-in-the-Jury), i. 752, 795, 872, 1190, 1193.
St. Laurence Pountney, i. 751, 794, 871, 1190, 1193.
St. Leonard, Eastcheap, i. 751, 1193; ii. 273.
St. Leonard, Foster Lane, i. 751, 1193.
St. Leonard, Shoreditch, i. 752, 1194.
St. Magnus (Magnes), i. 751, 794, 871, 1190, 1193; ii. 273.
—— minister of. *See* Carill.
St. Margaret's in Bread Street, ii. 273.
St. Margaret, Lothbury, i. 752, 1193.
—— parsons of. *See* Cook; Tabor.
—— sequestration of the profits of, i. 82.
London—*cont.*
Parishes of—*cont.*
St. Margaret Moses (Margarett Moyses), i. 750, 1193.
St. Margaret, New Fish Street, i. 751, 1193.
St. Margaret Pattens, i. 752, 1194.
St. Margaret's, Westminster, i. 753, 1194; ii. 100.
—— minister of. *See* Gibson.
St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, i. 182, 753, 814, 816, 817, 1194.
—— maintenance of the poor in, i. 817, 827, 828.
—— minister of. *See* Cawdry.
St. Martin's-le-Grand, ii. 271.
St. Martin, Ludgate, i. 750, 793, 870, 1190, 1193.
St. Martin Orgar, i. 751, 1193.
St. Martin Outwich (Martin's Oteswich, *vulgo* Outwich), i. 752, 1194; ii. 273.
St. Martin Pomeroy (Martin in Ironmonger Lane), i. 752, 795, 872, 1190, 1193.
—— minister of. *See* Arrowsmith.
St. Martin Vintry (Martin-in-the-Vintrie), i. 750, 1193; ii. 273.
St. Mary, Abchurch, i. 751, 794, 871, 1190, 1193.
—— minister of. *See* Rawlinson.
St. Mary, Aldermanbury, i. 752, 795, 872, 1190, 1193.
—— minister of. *See* Calamy.
St. Mary, Aldermary, i. 750, 1193.
St. Mary-at-Hill, i. 751, 794, 871, 1190, 1193.
—— minister of. *See* Lee.
St. Mary Bothaw, i. 751, 1193.
St. Mary, Colechurch, i. 752, 1193.
St. Mary, Islington, i. 753, 1194.
—— committee for the Militia in, i. 1011.
St. Mary-le-Bow, i. 750, 1193.
St. Mary Mountshaw (Mary Mounthannt *vulgo* Mounthaw), i. 750, 1193; ii. 272.
St. Mary Overy [now St. Saviour's, Southwark] (Mary Overs), i. 753, 796, 873, 1191, 1194.
—— minister of. *See* Bolton.
St. Mary Somerset (Sommerset), i. 750, 1193; ii. 272.
St. Mary, Staining (Staynings), i. 751, 1193; ii. 273.
St. Mary, Stoke-Newington (Mary Newington), i. 752, 1194.
St. Mary, Whitechapel (Whitechurch), i. 752, 1194.
—— minister of. *See* Valentine.
St. Mary, Woolchurch, i. 751, 794, 871, 1190, 1193; ii. 273.
St. Mary, Woolnoth, i. 751, 794, 871, 1190, 1193.
St. Mary Magdalene, Bermondsey, i. 753, 796, 873, 1191, 1194.
—— minister of. *See* Whitaker.
St. Mary Magdalene, Milk Street, i. 752, 795, 872, 1190, 1193.

London—*cont.*
Parishes of—*cont.*
St. Mary Magdalene, Old Fish Street, i. 750, 793, 870, 1190, 1193.
St. Matthew, Friday Street, i. 750, 1193; ii. 273.
St. Michael Bassishaw (Michaell Bassinghall, Basingshaw), i. 752, 795, 872, 1191, 1193.
—— ministers of. *See* Cook; Newton.
St. Michael, Cornhill, i. 751, 794, 871, 1190, 1193.
—— minister of. *See* Bellers.
St. Michael, Crooked Lane, i. 751, 1193.
St. Michael, Queenhithe (Michael Queene Hithe), i. 750, 1193.
St. Michael-le-Querne (Michaell-in-the-Corne, *vulgo* Querne), i. 751, 794, 871, 1190, 1193.
—— minister of. *See* Tuckney.
St. Michael, Wood Street, i. 752, 1193.
—— minister of. *See* Jackson.
St. Michael Royal, i. 750, 793, 870, 1190, 1193.
St. Mildred, Bread Street, i. 750, 793, 870, 1190, 1193.
—— minister of. *See* Price.
St. Mildred, Poultry (Mildred-in-the-Poultrey), i. 752, 1193.
St. Nicholas Acons, i. 751, 1193.
St. Nicholas, Cole Abbey (Nicholas Old Abbey), i. 750, 793, 870, 1190, 1193.
St. Nicholas Olave (Olaves), i. 750, 1193.
St. Olave, Hart Street (Olives, Hart Street), i. 752, 796, 872, 1191, 1194.
—— minister of. *See* Carter.
St. Olave, Old Jewry (Olave's-in-the-Jewry), i. 752, 1193.
St. Olave, Silver Street, i. 751, 1193,
St. Olave, Southwark, i. 753, 796, 873, 1191, 1194.
—— vestry house in, i. 407.
St. Oliver's, ii. 273.
St. Pancras, Soper Lane (Pancret), i. 750, 1193.
—— minister of. *See* Thomas.
St. Paul's, i. 750, 1193.
—— Cathedral, money raised for the repair of, to be given to Sir Thomas Middleton's forces, i. 514.
—— —— public lecturer at. *See* Burgess.
—— —— sequestered estates of, i. 672, 673.
—— deanery, i. 672.
St. Paul's, Covent Garden (Paule's Chappell in Covent Garden), i. 182, 753, 1194.
St Peter-ad-Vincula (Peter's-in-the-Tower), i. 752, 1194.
St. Peter, Cheap, i. 751, 794, 871, 1190, 1193.
St. Peter, Cornhill, i. 751, 794, 871, 1190, 1193.
London—*cont.*
Parishes of—*cont.*
St. Peter-le-Poer (Peter Poore), i. 752, 795, 872, 1191, 1193.
St. Peter, Paul's Wharf, i. 750, 1193.
St. Peter's, Westminster [Abbey], i. 183, 753, 1194.
St. Saviour's [Southwark], i. 1191.
St. Sepulchre's, Holborn, i. 753, 797, 874, 1191, 1194; ii. 981.
—— committee for the Militia in, i. 1011.
—— minister of. *See* Bourne.
St. Stephen (Stevens), Coleman Street, i. 752, 795, 872, 1191, 1193.
St. Stephen, Walbrook (Steven's in Walbrooke), i. 751, 794, 871, 1190, 1193.
—— minister of. *See* Chambers.
St. Swithin, i. 751, 1193.
St. Thomas the Apostle, i. 750, 1193.
St. Thomas, Southwark, i. 753, 1194.
St. Vedast, Foster Lane (Vedast, Pedast, *alias* Fosters), i. 751, 1193.
St. Zachary, ii. 273.
Savoy in the Strand, i. 407, 836; ii. 270.
—— committee for the Militia in, i. 1011.
—— master of. *See* Bond.
Stepney, i. 182, 752, 784, 1194; ii. 123.
—— minister of. *See* Hoyle.
Wapping, i. 752, 1194; ii. 981, 1074.
Whitechapel. *See* St. Mary, Whitechapel.
Woolchurch. *See* St. Mary, Woolchurch.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
payment of tithes to ministers of, i. 1117.
places, &c., in:
Artillery ground, near Bishopsgate, ii. 191.
Assurance office, i. 1226.
Bangor House in Shoe Lane, ii. 1232.
Bedford house, i. 814, 816.
Bell Alley, ii. 271.
Birchin Lane, in the parish of St. Michael, Cornhill, ii. 273.
Black Moor Street, in the parish of St. Clement Danes, ii. 1233.
Bow Lane, ii. 273.
Broad Street, ii. 629, 739, 973.
—— Treasurer for Excise in, ii. 1277.
Charterhouse, ii. 981, 1026, 1347.
Cheapside, i. 778, 779; ii. 723, 739
Christ Church, treasurers at, i. 956, 1003.
Clement's Inn fields, market held in, ii. 1233.
Cornhill, ii. 160.
Covent Garden, ii. 619, 629.
—— houses and messuages in, i. 814, 815.
Cripplegate, ii. 272.

London—*cont.*
places, &c. in—*cont.*
Crosby House, in Bishopsgate Street, i. 78.
Custom House, i. 346, 554, 610, 629, 1225.
—— officers of, i. 20, 1257.
—— Surveyor General of. *See* Toams.
Denmark House. *See* Somerset House.
Derby House, committee sitting at, i. 1103-1105, 1116, 1137, 1143, 1147, 1163, 1178, 1184.
—— Council of State to meet at, ii. 4.
Doctors Commons, i. 1139.
Durham House, in the parish of St. Martin's in the Fields, i. 883.
Exchange, ii. 75, 240, 429, 614.
Excise or New Impost Office, i. 203, 278, 501, 651, 769, 784 ; ii. 213.
—— treasurer of. *See* Langham.
Fetter Lane, ii. 272.
Finsbury, printing press for Bibles and Psalms at, ii. 249.
Friday Street, ii. 273.
Fulham, ii. 471, 668.
Gray's Inn, i. 344, 836 ; ii. 87, 591.
Gresham College, i. 318, 319.
—— reader of, i. 187.
Grub Street, ii. 272.
Guildhall, i. 25, 39, 40, 45, 49, 71, 73, 78, 95, 98, 128, 137, 172, 236, 239, 248, 253, 259, 260, 787, 1020 ; ii. 1034, 1344.
—— chequer chamber, i. 800.
—— committee of Common Council sitting in the Irish chamber, i. 767.
—— treasurers at, i. 108, 152-154, 159, 189, 259, 310, 439-441, 576, 577, 660, 684, 744, 1051, 1179, 1180, 1187 ; ii. 203.
—— treasurers for Ireland at, ii. 140.
—— treasurers at war at, ii. 486, 683.
Gutter Lane, ii. 272.
Holborn Bars, commissioners for assessment of the Liberty above, ii. 303.
Hyde (Hide) Park, ii. 189.
—— sale of, ii. 691.
Inns of Court, i. 1139, 1194 ; ii. 386.
—— chapels of the four, i. 750.
—— students exempt from serving in the Militia of London, i. 222, 651.
Ironmonger Lane, ii. 739.
Kensington, i. 182 ; ii. 143, 365, 371, 471, 668, 781, 917, 1000, 1020, 1039.
Knightsbridge, i. 753, 1194 ; ii. 262, 270.
Lime Street, i. 1116, 1117.
Lincoln's Inn, i. 182, 344, 550, 836. 900 ; ii. 619.
—— preacher at. *See* Carill.
—— Society of, ii. 1231.
Lincoln's Inn Fields, ii. 1231, 1232.
Lombard Street, i. 182.
Long Acre, in the parish of St. Martin's in the Fields, i. 1057 ; ii. 170, 359.
Maypole Lane, in the parish of St. Clement Danes, ii. 1233.
Milk Street, ii. 272.
Mincing Lane, i. 1259.
Mint in the Tower, i. 262, 391 ; ii. 192.
Moorfields, ii. 170, 359, 692.
Moor Lane, ii. 272.
New Fish Street, ii. 273.
New Fish Street Hill, ii. 973.
Noble Street, ii. 273.
Old Jewry (Jury), Sir Richard Gurney's house in, ii. 103.
Rolls Chapel, i. 750, 836, 1194.
—— Liberty of, i. 1063, 1139.
—— Office, records of fee farm rents belonging to the Crown in, ii. 418.
St. James's House, ii. 188.
—— sale of the King's library in, ii. 546.
St. James's Park, ii. 188.
St. James's public library, ii. 503, 1420.
St. Paul's school, master of. *See* Langley.
Savage house at Tower Hill, i. 407.
Serjeants Inns, in Chancery Lane and Fleet Street, i. 836, 900, 1139, 1194.
—— chapels of, i. 750.
—— Tryers of the Classis of the Elders of, i. 797.
—— *See also* Inns of Court.
Shoe Lane, in the parish of St. Andrew's, Holborn, ii. 1232.
Silver Street in the parish of St. Albans, ii. 273.
Sion College, ii. 1197.
Smithfield, i. 486.
Somerset or Denmark House in the Strand, ii. 188.
—— sale of, ii. 692.
Stanhop Street, in the parish of St. Clement Danes, ii. 1233.
Strand, the, i. 814.
Temple, Inner, i. 344, 836 ; ii. 170, 359, 692.
—— Middle, i. 344, 836.
—— —— Hall, ii. 135, 138.
Thames Street, ii. 940.
Threadneedle (Thred-needler) Street, ii. 154.
Tower, i. 563, 737 ; ii. 189.
—— Constable of. *See* Fairfax.
—— Hamlets, i. 321, 426, 452, 454, 526, 648, 823, 987, 1063.
—— —— arrears of the monthly assessment of, i. 581.
—— —— assessment of, i. 267, 399, 405-407, 574, 723, 724.
—— —— committee of the Militia of, i. 1057, 1140, 1246 ; ii. 123, 350, 1308, 1436.
—— —— trained bands of, i. 520.

London—*cont.*
places, &c. in—*cont.*
Tower Hill, ii. 189.
—— —— execution of Archbishop Laud on, i. 608.
—— Lieutenant of, i. 400, 608, 609, 623, 637, 970, 1057, 1087 ; ii. 1308.
—— ——. *See also* Barkstead ; Conyers ; Morley ; Pennington ; Tichburne ; West.
—— Mint, i. 262, 391 ; ii. 192.
—— Records in, ii. 418, 1122.
—— Wharf, ii. 189.
Trinity House, i. 994, 995, 1258.
Walbrook, ii. 739.
Wallingford House, ii. 542.
Wardrobe (the), near Puddle Dock, in the parish of St. Andrew Wardrobe, ii. 190, 629.
Wood Street, ii. 273.
Worcester House in the Strand, i. 1057 ; ii. 188, 538.
—— committee sitting at, ii. 181, 237, 278, 283, 997.
port of, i. 17, 105, 164, 262, 281, 343, 346, 393, 397, 628, 629, 667, 733, 1033 ; ii. 1123.
preachers of the French church in, ii. 154.
prisons of, ii. 944.
Compter (Counter), St. Margaret's Hill, Southwark, ii. 754, 911.
Fleet, ii. 754, 762, 911.
Gate House in Westminster, ii. 754, 762, 911.
Upper Bench, ii. 754, 762, 911.
Whitechapel, ii. 754, 762, 911.
quest-men, constables, &c., election of, ii. 320.
recorder of, ii. 105.
—— *See also* Glynn ; Long ; Steel ; Wilde.
sheriffs of, i. 84, 609, 928, 1003, 1252 ; ii. 320, 386, 870, 1293.
—— *See also* Ireton ; Langham, Wilson.
Trained Bands of, i. 137.
Wards of, i. 38.
Aldersgate, i. 317.
—— within and without, commissioners for assessment of, i. 1129.
Aldermanbury, ii. 271.
Aldgate (Algate), i. 317.
—— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1129.
Bassishaw (Bassingshaw), i. 317.
—— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1130.
Billingsgate, i. 317.
—— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1129.
Bishopsgate within and without, i. 317.
—— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1130.
Bread Street, i. 317.
—— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1129.
Bridge, i. 317.
Bridge, commissioners for assessment of, i. 1130.
Broad Street, i. 317.
—— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1130.
Candlewick (Chandlewick), i. 317.
—— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1130.
Castle Baynard, i. 317, 995.
—— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1129.
Cheap, i. 317.
—— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1130.
Coleman Street (Colmanstreet), i. 317.
—— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1130.
Cordwainer (Cordweyners), i. 317.
—— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1129.
Cornhill, i. 317.
—— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1131.
Cripplegate within and without, i. 317.
—— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1129.
Dowgate, i. 317.
—— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1130.
Farringdon within, i. 317.
—— —— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1131.
—— without, Fleet Street division, i. 317.
—— —— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1131.
—— —— Sepulchre side or East division, i. 317.
—— —— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1130.
Langbourn (Langborn), i. 317.
—— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1131.
Lime Street, i. 317.
—— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1131.
Portsoken, i. 317.
—— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1131.
Queenhithe, i. 317.
—— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1131.
Tower, i. 317.
—— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1130.
Vintry (Vintrey), i. 317.
—— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1130.
Walbrook, i. 317.
—— commissioners for assessment of, i. 1131.
Weaver Hall Bills, ii. 237, 238, 688.
workhouse in the Minories without Aldgate, ii. 1233.

Londonderry (London Derry):
assessment of, ii. 1244, 1363.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Londonderry, co.:
assessment of, ii. 1244, 1363.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Long (Longe):
Dixe, ii. 1444.
James, ii. 1247.
John, i. 1244; ii. 481.
Lislebone, i. 460, 545, 854, 974, 1091, 1209, 1243; ii. 308, 476, 523, 674.
—— *afterwards* Sir Lislebone, recorder of London, ii. 1039, 1079.
Matthew, ii. 1247.
Richard, alderman of Bristol, i. 797.
Robert, i. 623, 641, 972, 1089; ii. 40, 305, 473, 670, 1076, 1079, 1329, 1332, 1375, 1378, 1439, 1442.
—— Captain of Foot, i. 13.
—— of Southwick, i. 460.
—— of Westminster, ii. 520.
—— of Whaddon, i. 475, 542.
Thomas, of Mastown, ii. 312, 481, 678.
Walter, i. 447, 460, 475, 542, 853, 905, 927, 937, 973, 977, 1090, 1095, 1208, 1244; ii. 1441, 1445.
Colonel Walter, i. 161, 162.
William, i. 68, 69, 94, 116, 151, 235, 460, 545, 678.
Longdon, co. Worcester, ii. 261.
Longford, co.:
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1362.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Longford, John, ii. 46, 313, 482.
Longformacus (Lockermakis, Lockirmakis, Longformagus), Berwickshire, ii. 1146, 1150, 1386, 1390.
Longham. *See* Langham.
Longley, ii. 261.
*See also* Langley.
Longville, Orton. *See* Orton Longville.
Looe:
East, co. Cornwall, ii. 1366.
—— and West (Eastlow and Westlow), parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
Looffees. *See* Loffes.
Looynin, co. Denbigh, ii. 1086.
Loqubmaban. *See* Lochmaben.
Loraine (Lawrayn, Lawrein, Lawrraigne, Lorane, Lorraigne, Lowrain):
Thomas, i. 643, 707, 738, 972, 1090, 1142.
—— of Kirkharle, ii. 1440.
Lorne, Lord. *See* Campbell.
Lorraigne. *See* Loraine.
Lort:
John, i. 443, 444, 1098; ii. 47, 314, 484, 680, 1087, 1336, 1384.
Richard, i. 1247.
Robert, ii. 314, 484.
Roger, i. 1098, 1248; ii. 15, 46, 47, 313, 314, 482, 484, 679, 680, 991, 1087, 1336, 1384, 1447, 1448.
Sampson, i. 443, 1098, 1248; ii. 15, 47, 314, 343, 484, 680, 761, 976, 1087, 1336, 1384.
Lorton, William, i. 969, 1086.
Lostock-Gralam, co. Chester, ii. 623.
Lotherdale. *See* Lauderdale.
Lothian (Louthian), Earl of. *See* Kerr.
Lothianshire, East, parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
Mid, parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Loton. *See* Lowton.
Louden. *See* Loutham.
Loudoun (Lowdoun), Earl of. *See* Campbell.
Lougher:
Richard, ii. 1448.
Robert, ii. 991.
Thomas, ii. 1328, 1383, 1448.
Loughmore (Loghmo), Baron of. *See* Purcell.
Loughor, co. Glamorgan, manor and lordship of, ii. 544.
Loughor, Thomas, of Llandough, ii. 1086.
Loup, Thomas, of Henbury in Sturminster Marshall, ii. 624, 635.
Louth (Lowth), co. Lincoln, ii. 1372.
Louth (Lowth), co., province of Leinster, ii. 927, 1107, 1108, 1110, 1254.
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1363.
forfeited lands in, ii. 725, 726, 744, 748.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Louth, Baron. *See* Plunket.
Loutham (Louden, Louthiane, Lowtham):
James, i. 962, 1079, 1235; ii. 31, 294, 658.
Love:
Mr., ii. 64, 562, 689
—— minister, ii. 984.
Dr., master of Corpus Christi College, Cambridge, i. 830.
Edward, ii. 1379.
John, ii. 975.
Nicholas, i. 91, 113, 230, 335, 450, 540, 696, 927, 974, 976, 1092, 1093, 1242, 1255; ii. 20, 39, 42, 44, 139, 152, 303, 308, 310, 471, 472, 477, 479, 500, 668, 669, 674, 676, 1080, 1290, 1332, 1374, 1378, 1442.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
Richard, ii. 1080, 1379.
—— of Basing, i. 335, 540.
Dr. Richard, of Eckington, i, 181.
Thomas, i. 1244; ii. 120, 311, 480, 677.
—— alderman of Coventry, ii. 1083.
William, alderman of London, ii. 1294, 1373, 1417.
—— sheriff of London, ii. 1353.
Lovelace, Richard, ii. 30, 293, 461, 657, 1062.
Lovelady, Henry, of Altcar, ii. 627, 636.
Lovely (Loveley), co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Lovering (Lavering):
John, i. 461, 545, 964, 1081; ii. 33. 296, 464, 661.
Captain John, i. 64.
Lovet, Master of, ii. 1151.
Lovet (Levet), Robert, ii. 30, 293, 461, 657, 1061, 1062, 1364, 1427.
*Cf.* Levett.
Lovis, Richard, i. 962, 1079; ii. 659, 1366.

Lowderdail. *See* Lauderdale.
Lowe (Loe, Low) :
Mr., ii. 980.
George, ii. 41, 306, 474, 672.
Michael, i. 94, 116, 151, 235, 543, 642.
Rains, ii. 30, 293, 461, 657, 1062.
Thomas, ii. 1073.
Lower :
Humphrey, ii. 295, 463, 659, 1322, 1366.
Philip, ii. 659, 1064, 1322.
William, ii. 757.
—— captain of Foot, i. 13.
Lowery. *See* Lowry.
Lowestoft (Laystuff), co. Suffolk, ii. 631.
Lowkellerbey. *See* Killerby, Low.
Lowrain. *See* Loraine.
Lowre, Lowry. *See* Lawrie.
Lowry (Lawry, Lowery, Lowrey) :
John, i. 111, 621, 637, 853, 1209, 1234, 1255 ; ii. 31, 139, 294, 462, 658, 969, 1063, 1321, 1365, 1427.
—— alderman of Cambridge, i. 961, 1078.
Lowson, John, ii. 1084.
Lowtham. *See* Loutham.
Lowther :
Sir Gerard, Knt., i. 1147, 1150, 1151.
Richard, of Ingleton, ii. 634, 638.
Robert, i. 82, 733.
Lowton (Loton) :
—, i. 268.
Richard, i. 1057 ; ii. 123, 1308, 1373, 1436.
Loyd. *See* Lloyd.
Lubeck (Lubecke), cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
Lucas :
Mr., of Presteigne, minister, ii. 984.
Gibson, i. 235, 243, 293, 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093 ; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675, 1333.
Henry, i. 853, 961, 1078, 1208, 1235.
Sir John, Knt., i. 423, 424.
Richard, of Haughton, ii. 627, 636.
Thomas, ii. 1076.
—— of Yarmouth, ii. 473, 671.
Lucey. *See* Lucy.
Luckin (Luckyn) :
Capell, i. 1237 ; ii. 1431.
Walter, ii. 1246.
Sir William, ii. 1431.
Lucton, co. Hereford, ii. 625.
Lucy (Lewry Lucey) :
Francis, ii. 1074, 1437.
Fulk, ii. 1064, 1428.
Richard, i. 1094, 1244 ; ii. 45, 308, 311, 477, 480, 675, 677, 704, 824, 828, 835, 869, 917, 975, 1039, 1080, 1083, 1333, 1334, 1378, 1381, 1403, 1445.
Sir Richard, Knt. and Bart., i. 538, 622, 638, 967, 1084, 1238 ; ii. 35, 300, 468, 665, 758, 1070, 1080, 1117, 1118, 1325, 1370, 1378, 1432.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
Luddington :
Mr., of Cowscots, ii. 979.
William, i. 294, 539.
Ludlam (Ludham) :
Richard, i. 470.
—— alderman of Leicester i. 546, 622, 642, 968, 1085 ; ii. 1327, 1372, 1434.
—— mayor of Leicester, i. 50, 114, 232.
Ludlow, co. Salop, ii. 119, 307, 475, 673, 971.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Ludlow :
Mr., ii. 2.
Colonel, i. 1244 ; ii. 64.
Lieutenant-Colonel, ii. 1373.
Lieutenant-General, ii. 562, 689, 1273, 1290, 1332.
Edmund, i. 460, 854, 1209, 1254 ; ii. 20, 45, 311, 335, 480, 677, 1083, 1334, 1381.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
—— Lieutenant-General of the Horse in Ireland, ii. 494, 723, 741, 1100, 1254, 1257, 1352.
—— junior, i. 475, 542, 977, 1095.
—— senior, i. 460, 475, 542, 977, 1095 ; ii. 45, 311, 480, 678.
William, i. 1244 ; ii. 45, 312, 481, 678, 760, 1084, 1334, 1381.
—— of Clarendon, ii. 976.
Ludwel, co. Durham, ii. 624.
Luen. *See* Lewin.
Luff, Mr., minister, ii. 978.
Luke :
Oliver, ii. 1426.
Sir Oliver, Knt., i. 89, 110, 146, 169, 227, 543, 619, 635, 691, 960, 1077, 1234.
Sir Samuel, Knt., i. 89, 110, 146, 169, 227, 543, 619, 635, 853, 937, 960, 1077, 1209, 1234 ; ii. 1426.
Lumb, Timothy, of Hull, ii. 760.
Lumley (Lomley, Lumly) :
Sir Martin, Knt. and Bart., i. 90, 112, 147, 229, 292, 530, 536, 621, 638, 853, 965, 1082, 1209, 1236 ; ii. 1069, 1431.
Sir Richard, Viscount Lumley, i. 423, 424.
Lumney (Lumue), Mr., ii. 1368, 1447.
Lumsden (Linnsden), Berwickshire, ii. 1146, 1386.
Lumsden, Sir James, the younger, ii. 1149, 1389.
Lumue. *See* Lumney.
Lun, Timothy, ii. 970.
Lundie (Lindie), Forfarshire, ii. 1150, 1389.
Lundie (Lundee), Laird of, ii. 881.
Lunnon. *See* Ilston.
Luntley, Richard, ii. 315, 484, 681.
Lupton, Lieutenant, ii. 1329.
Lurkin —, junior, ii. 43.
Lush :
Robert, ii. 1062.
—— of Sparsholt, ii. 657, 968.
Luss (Luz, Russ), Dumbartonshire, ii. 882, 1148, 1387.
Luston, co. Hereford, ii. 664.
Lute strings called Catlings, ii. 1215.

Luther :
Anthony, i. 91, 112, 147, 229, 292, 536, 621, 638, 965 ; ii. 663, 1068, 1431.
Thomas, ii. 1431.
Lutman, Thomas, ii. 1380.
Luton, co. Bedford, ii. 1426.
Luttrell (Lutterel, Lutterrell, Luttrel) :
Francis, ii. 1079, 1378, 1442.
George, i. 974, 1091, 1243 ; ii. 42, 307, 476, 674.
John, i. 461, 545.
Suthcot, ii. 1322, 1366.
Luxford :
Thomas, ii. 310, 479, 676.
—— of Windmill Hill, ii. 1082, 1380.
Luz. *See* Luss.
Lwyngercoeth, co. Cardigan, ii. 1447.
Lydcot. *See* Lidcot.
Lyd. *See* Lyde.
Lyddall. *See* Liddall.
Lyde (Lyd), Richard, ii. 1070, 1246.
Lydney (Lidney), co. Gloucester, ii. 520, 625.
Lye. *See* Leigh.
Lyford, William, of Sherborne, i. 182.
Lyggon. *See* Ligon.
Lygo, Lygoe. *See* Ligoe.
Lygon. *See* Ligon.
Lym [Lynn, King's ?], unlicensed posts and carriers of letters at, to be suppressed, ii. 1012.
Lyme, co. Chester, ii. 1428.
Lyme Regis (Lyn Regis, Lyme), co. Dorset, i. 342, 506 ; ii. 464.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Lymington [co. Hants], i. 182.
Lyn. *See* Lynn.
Lynam, Richard, ii. 659.
Lyncombe (Lincomb), co. Somerset, ii. 631.
Lyndhurst (Lindhurst), co. Southampton, ii. 631.
Lynester. *See* Leinster.
Lynhicham. *See* Llanychan.
Lynn, King's (Lynn Regis, Lyn), co. Norfolk, i. 93, 115, 149, 182, 190, 233, 291, 293, 641, 1114, 1240 ; ii. 40, 50, 151, 305, 473, 492, 671, 973, 981, 1247, 1330, 1375, 1439.
aldermen of. *See* Green ; Maxey ; May ; Nelson ; Robinson ; Slanye ; Toll ; Wormell.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 972, 1089.
garrison of, i. 762-764, 862.
mayor of, i. 233, 538, 623, 641, 972, 1089 ; ii. 40, 305, 473, 671, 1076.
—— *See also* Green.
recorder of. *See* Corbet.
trained bands of, i. 190.
weavers of, ii. 455.
*Cf.* Lym.
Lynn (Lin, Lyn, Lynne) :
George, ii. 1375.
John, ii. 1074.
Samuel, i. 269, 1010, 1123 ; ii. 44, 195, 310, 1082.
—— senior, ii. 1312, 1437.
Lyon :
Frederick, of Brigtone, ii. 1150, 1389.
Patrick, Earl of Kinghorne [afterwards Earl of Strathmore], ii. 882.
Lyons, cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
Lysle. *See* Lisle.
Lysnewith. *See* Llysnewydd.
Lysons, Daniel, ii. 1369.
Lyster. *See* Lister.
Lytham (Litham), co. Lancaster, ii. 591.
Lyttelton. *See* Littleton.
Lytton. *See* Litton.

## M.

Mablethorp (Malberthorp), co. Lincoln, i. 664, 742.
MacAlexander (Mack-Alexander), John, of Croseclays, ii. 1147, 1385.
MacAlmont (Machalmount), Gilbert, ii. 1147, 1385.
MacAulay (Macaula), Sir Aula, of Ardincaple, ii. 1148, 1387.
Maccarty (MacCarthy), Donough, Viscount Muskerry, ii. 599.
Macclesfield (Maxfield), co. Chester, mayor of. *See* Blacklatch.
MacCubie (Macluby, Macuby), James, ii. 1154, 1394.
MacCulloch (Maccullo), Alexander, of Myrtoun, ii. 1155, 1395.
MacDonald (Mackdonel, Mackdonnell), Sir James, ii. 1151, 1390.
MacDonnell, Randal, Earl of Antrim, i. 201.
MacDowall (Macdowal, Mackdowall, Mackdowel, Mackdowell) :
of Dunolly, ii. 1145, 1386.
of Fraoch Elan, ii. 1155, 1395.
of Ragra, ii. 1145, 1386.
Alexander, of Logan, ii. 1155, 1395.
Henry, of Makerstoun, ii. 1154, 1394.
Sir James, ii. 1040, 1155, 1395.
—— of Garthland, ii. 878
John, of Gillesbie, ii. 1155, 1395.
Patrick, of Logan, ii 1155, 1395.
MacGhie (Macgie) :
Sir John, ii. 1155, 1395.
Patrick, of Larg, ii. 1155, 1395.
MacGill (Macgall, Magall), Sir James, of Cranston, ii. 1148, 1388.
MacGuffock (Mackqustock, Macquffock), William, ii. 1155, 1395
Machalmount. *See* MacAlmont.
Machany (Mackensey), Perthshire, ii. 881.
Machell (Machel) :
John, ii. 1364, 1427.
—— the younger, ii. 1321.
Machen (Maleu), co. Monmouth, ii. 1374, 1437.
Machin, Mr., minister, ii. 982
Machlin. *See* Mauchline.
MacIlvaine (Mackilvein, Mackilvien), —, junior, of Grimet, ii. 1147, 1385.

MacIntosh (Mackentosh), Laird of, ii. 1151, 1390.
Alexander, of Connage, ii. 1151, 1390.
William, of Kelochie, senior, ii. 1151, 1390.
Mack Alexander. *See* MacAlexander.
Mackdonel, Mackdonnell. *See* MacDonald.
Mackdowall, Mackdowel. *See* MacDowall.
MacKenna, Neil, of the Trough, ii. 600.
Mackentosh. *See* MacIntosh.
Mackenzie (Mackinsay):
of Kilcoy, ii. 1151, 1390.
Kenneth, Earl of Seaforth, ii. 876, 885.
—— of Coul, ii. 1151, 1390.
Mackerstane. *See* Makerstoun.
Mackilvein, Mackilvien. *See* MacIlvaine.
Mackqustock. *See* MacGuffock.
Mackworth (Markworth, Maxworth):
Colonel, ii. 1020.
Humphrey, i. 94, 116, 126, 151, 235, 447, 542, 973, 1090, 1243; ii. 41, 306, 343, 475, 673, 759, 969, 974, 976, 1026, 1078, 1441.
Thomas, i. 973, 1091; ii. 673, 974, 1078, 1377, 1441.
—— alderman of Shrewsbury, i. 1243.
MacLean (Mackluen, Macluen), Robert, of Lochhills, ii. 1148, 1388.
Maclellan, John, Lord Kirkcudbright, ii. 1155, 1395.
Macluby. *See* MacCubie.
MacMacan, Toole, ii. 599.
MacMahown, Colonel MacBrien, of co. Monaghan, ii. 600.
Macquffock. *See* MacGuffock.
MacRaw, ii. 1151, 1391.
Macrow, John, ii. 273.
MacSwyne, Mulmurry, ii. 599.
Macuby. *See* MacCubie.
Madden, John, i. 440, 441.
Madder, ii. 1215.
Maddesden. *See* Waddesdon.
Maddison (Maddysones, Madison):
Henry, ii. 1440.
Philip, ii. 767.
Ralph, i. 707.
Sir Ralph, Knt., ii. 403.
Richard, ii. 263.
William, ii. 277.
Maddox (Maddocks, Maddon, Madox):
Benjamin, ii. 1071.
John, alderman of Gloucester, i. 1136, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 1069.
—— of Bodfari, ii. 314, 483, 680.
—— of Hanmer, ii. 976.
William, ii. 1371, 1433.
Maddysones. *See* Maddison.
Madeley (Madely), co. Salop, ii. 592.
Madesley. *See* Mawdesley.
Madgewick (Madgwick):
Edward, ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
William, ii. 760.
Madison. *See* Maddison.
Madox. *See* Maddox.
Madrid, cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
Madrin (Madryn):
Thomas, i. 978, 1246; ii. 46, 208. 211, 312, 313, 481, 482, 678, 679, 761, 991, 1084, 1085, 1382.
—— sheriff of co. Carnarvon, i. 1183, 1185.
Colonel Thomas, ii. 1335.
Madrinyssa (Madrynyssa), co. Carnarvon, i. 1183, 1247; ii. 1335.
Maes y Pandy (Masey Pandu, Massey Pandon), co. Merioneth, ii. 1086, 1383, 1448.
Maesmawr, co. Montgomery, ii. 680.
Magall. *See* MacGill.
Magawe, William, i. 169.
Magennis:
[Arthur], Viscount of Iveagh, ii. 599.
Sir Conn, Knt., ii. 599.
Donnel Oge, ii. 599.
Edmund Buy, ii. 599.
Ever, of Castlewellan, ii. 599.
Rory MacBrien Oge, ii. 599.
Maghal. *See* Maghul.
Magherastephana (Maghere Stephany), Barony of, co. Fermanagh, forfeited lands in, ii. 726.
Maghul (Maghal), Richard, ii. 37, 301, 469.
Magnich. *See* Megginch.
Magnus [Manganese], ii. 1215.
Magor Regis, co. Monmouth, manor and lordship of, ii. 544.
Magragh:
James, ii. 599.
Sir John, ii. 599.
Tirlogh, son of James, ii. 599.
Maguire (Magwire), Connor, Baron of Enniskillen, ii. 599.
Maguish. *See* Megginch.
Magwyre, Rory, of co. Fermanagh, ii. 599.
Maidenhead, co. Berks, soldiers for, i. 665.
Maidstone (Maidston), co. Kent, i. 336, 451, 541; ii. 36, 300, 469, 1326.
mayor of, i. 620, 640, 967; ii. 1071.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Maidstone (Maidston, Maydston):
Mr., ii. 1268.
John, ii. 1068.
Robert, i. 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 35, 299, 467, 663, 971, 1068.
Maidwel:
Lawrence, ii. 541.
—— clerk in Chancery, ii. 950.
Main. *See* Mayne.
Mainard. *See* Maynard.
Mainwaring (Mannering, Manwaring):
Colonel, i. 487, 802, 1146.
Edward, i. 94, 116, 151, 235, 543, 974, 1091, 1242; ii. 42, 307, 476, 673, 1078, 1331, 1377, 1441.
Henry, i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 543, 642.
—— of Kermincham, ii. 1428.
Philip, i. 642, 962, 1079.
Randal, i. 990; ii. 535, 652.
Colonel Randal, i. 77, 78, 842.
Randolph, i. 5.
Robert, i. 1042, 1129, 1254; ii. 38, 302, 471, 533.

Mainwaring—*cont.*
Robert, of St. Giles, Cripplegate, i. 795, 872, 1190.
Captain Robert, i. 77, 78.
Colonel Robert, i. 842, 898, 904, 928, 930, 931, 949, 952 ; ii. 93, 499, 615.
Thomas, i. 1112, 1131, 1235 ; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 757, 969, 1063, 1428.
William, minister, ii. 978.
—— of Windle, ii. 627, 636.
Maio. *See* Mayo.
Maior. *See* Major.
Maiorson. *See* Majorson.
Mair (Major), Gilbert, ii. 1146, 1386.
Mair, Le (Lemeir), Sir Peter, Knt., deceased, benefactions of, to the Poor Knights of Windsor, ii. 1024.
Maitland :
Anne, wife of John, Earl of Lauderdale, ii. 879, 1141.
John, Earl of Landerdale, ii. 521, 876, 879, 885.
John, Lord, i. 437.
Major (Maior, Mayer, Mayor, Mayre) :
Anthony, ii. 758, 1246, 1327, 1372.
—— of Leicester, ii. 972.
John, ii. 764, 1330, 1376, 1440.
Lieut.-Colonel John, ii. 1087, 1384.
Richard, i. 91, 113, 230, 335, 450, 540, 696, 974, 975, 1092, 1093, 1242 ; ii. 42, 43, 308, 477, 674, 975, 1040, 1080.
—— alderman of Southampton, i. 345.
*See also* Mair.
Majorson (Maiorson), George, ii. 1335, 1382.
Makerstoun near Kelso (Mackerstane), Roxburghshire, ii. 1154, 1394.
Malberthorp. *See* Mablethorp.
Malborne (Malbone, Malboone) :
Major, ii. 1064, 1365.
Major George, ii. 1428.
Malborough. *See* Marlborough.
Maldon (Malden), co. Essex, ii. 1324, 1368, 1431.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Male, Mr., of Folkingham, ii. 981.
Maleu. *See* Machen.
Maleverer (Malever, Maliverer, Malleverer, Malyvaret, Mauleverer) :
James, i. 644, 706.
Colonel James, i. 156, 157.
John, i. 644, 705, 1245.
Colonel John, ii. 297, 465.
—— deputy governor of Kingston-upon-Hull, i. 706.
Thomas, i. 91, 112, 148, 230, 544.
Sir Thomas, Bart., i. 91, 112, 148, 230, 544, 644, 705, 854, 965, 1082, 1209, 1245, 1254 ; ii. 33, 100, 297, 465, 662.
Malkin, Thomas, ii. 1078.
Mallack. *See* Mallock.
Mallet (Mallett) :
James, of Portsmouth, ii. 631, 637.
John, of Exmouth, ii. 463.
Sir Thomas, removed from his judgeship, i. 805.
Malleverer. *See* Maleverer.
Mallis, John, ii. 1147, 1385.
Mallock (Mallack, Mallucke) :
John, ii. 1079, 1378.
—— of Axmouth, i. 545, 963, 1080 ; ii. 32, 295, 660, 1065.
Richard, senior, of Axmouth, i. 461.
Mallory (Malory) :
John, of Felton, ii. 634, 638.
Peter, ii. 968, 1061, 1426.
Ralph, i. 169, 543 ; ii. 969.
Captain Robert, ii. 1294.
Mallucke. *See* Mallack.
Malmesbury, co. Wilts, garrison of, i. 475.
Maltby (Malthy), co. Lincoln, i. 664, 742.
Malthus, Robert, ii. 981.
Malthy. *See* Maltby.
Malton, John Legard de, i. 91, 112, 147, 230, 544.
Maltwood, Captain, ii. 1081.
Malyvaret. *See* Maleverer.
Man, Isle of, reduction of, ii. 3, 336, 501.
Man. *See* Mann.
Manby (Manly) :
George, invention of, for boiling liquors, ii. 490, 491.
Thomas, ii. 467, 663, 702, 1069, 1368, 1431.
William, i. 1130.
Mancell. *See* Mansell.
Manch, Laurence, ii. 1379.
Manchester [co. Lancaster], i. 182, 761.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
Manchester, Earl of. *See* Montagu.
Mandeville (Mandevile), Viscount. *See* Montagu.
Manestey. *See* Manisty.
Manfield, Thomas, ii. 1247.
Maning. *See* Manning.
Manisty (Manesty), Nathaniel, i. 289, 356.
Manley (Manly, Mantey) :
George, i. 623, 970, 1011, 1087, 1246 ; ii. 20, 38, 39, 303, 471, 472, 659, 668, 669, 1063, 1290, 1321, 1365, 1374, 1428, 1436, 1437.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
John, ii. 293, 460, 656, 1086, 1335.
—— of London, Postmaster-General, ii. 1008–1012.
Sir Richard, Knt., ii. 263, 267.
Thomas, ii. 267, 268.
Manlove (Manlon, Manlow, Manlowe), Edward, ii. 295, 463, 660, 758, 1065, 1322, 1366, 1429.
Manly. *See* Manby ; Manley.
Mann (Man) :
Captain, i. 780.
Edward, i. 547, 643, 707, 973, 1090, 1142.
—— town clerk of Newcastle upon Tyne, i. 739, 1241.
Eustace, i. 975, 1092.
James, ii. 668, 1373.
John, ii. 474, 1076, 1290, 1330, 1374, 1375.
—— alderman of Norwich, ii. 671, 1376, 1439.
Joseph, ii. 1081.

Mann—*cont.*
Miles, i. 708; ii. 1041, 1148, 1151, 1155, 1335, 1382, 1387, 1390, 1394, 1445.
Thomas, i. 815.
William, ii. 264.
Sir William, Knt., i. 92, 114, 140, 149, 231, 336, 451, 541, 620, 640, 968, 1085.
Mannaton, Pierce, of Stoke Climsland, ii. 635, 639.
Mannering. *See* Mainwaring.
Manners:
John, Earl of Rutland, i. 341, 658, 691, 852, 905, 927, 937, 1016, 1047, 1208, 1235, 1239; ii. 1435.
—— —— commissioner for Scotland, i. 197, 738.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of co. Derby, i. 1, 3, 4.
Manney, Griffith, i. 1184.
Manning (Maning):
Mr., i. 975, 1093.
Captain, ii. 123.
Edward, i. 624, 640, 976, 977, 1094, 1095, 1242; ii. 44, 45, 310, 312, 479, 481, 676, 678.
Mistress Frances, ii. 271.
Richard, ii. 975, 1082.
Manningford Bruce [co. Wilts], i. 182.
Mannock (Mannocke), Sir Francis, Knt., i. 423, 424.
Mannors, Mr., ii. 980.
Mannrise. *See* Moncreiff.
Mansell (Mancel, Mannsel, Mansel, Mansil, Mauncel, Maunsel):
Mr., ii. 39, 304, 472, 669.
Bussy, i. 979, 1097, 1136; ii. 15, 47, 314, 343, 483, 680, 976, 1040, 1086, 1328, 1383, 1447.
Edward, ii. 1383.
Sir Edward, Bart., ii. 1085, 1249, 1447.
Henry, ii. 15.
John, i. 978, 1088, 1096; ii. 702, 1074, 1114, 1329, 1374, 1438.
Robert, ii. 1074, 1329, 1438.
Mansfield, co. Nottingham, ii. 979.
Mansfield, Viscount. *See* Cavendish.
Mansh. *See* Marsh.
Mansweek Marsh in Benfleet, co. Essex, ii. 260.
Mantey. *See* Manley.
Mantinghied, co. Montgomery, ii. 680.
Manto, Duncan, i. 815.
Manton. *See* Monkton.
Manton:
Mr., ii. 1459.
Nathaniel, ii. 1294.
—— commissioner of Excise, ii. 1417.
—— of Ironmonger Lane, ii. 739.
Thomas, ii. 856.
Manwaring. *See* Mainwaring.
Manyford, John, of Long Burton, ii. 661.
Maperton (Mapeston, Naperton), co. Somerset, ii. 1079, 1378, 1442.
Mar. *See* Marr.
Mara *alias* Llangarth. *See* Llangorse.
Marble. *See* Marple.
Marbury (Marberry), co. Chester, ii. 623.
Marbury (Marbary, Morbury):
James, minister, ii. 978.
Thomas, i. 962, 1079, 1112, 1235; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 757, 1063, 1321, 1428.
William, i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 543, 642.
Marcal, John, ii. 265.
March, co. Cambridge, ii. 1321, 1365, 1428.
March, William, i. 90, 962, 1079.
*See also* Marsh.
Marchurch, Roger, i. 443.
Marden:
co. Kent, i. 423, 424.
co. Sussex, i. 451, 540, 624, 640, 976, 1094; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
Marc, Richard, i. 94.
Mares, ii. 1211.
Margaretts, Marget. *See* St. Margarets.
Margets (Margetts), Thomas, ii. 1061, 1320, 1364.
Marischal (Marshal), Earl. *See* Keith.
Markham:
Major Anthony, arrears due to, ii. 998.
Henry, ii. 667, 1041, 1072, 1328.
Colonel Henry, ii. 1327, 1372, 1434.
Markington (Marlington), co. York, ii. 634.
Marklin, Nevil, ii. 1381.
Markworth. *See* Mackworth.
Marlborough (Malborough), co. Wilts, i. 182; ii. 140, 976, 983.
mayor of, ii. 1445.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Marlett (Marlet), William, i. 451, 624, 640; ii. 1082.
Marley in Marbury (Morley), co. Chester, ii. 623.
Marlington. *See* Markington.
Marlow, Sir John, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Knt., ii. 521.
Marple (Marble), co. Chester, ii. 31, 294, 462, 658.
Marr (Mar), William, commissioner for surveying Sherwood forest, ii. 1116, 1139.
Marrice, Thomas, ii. 269.
Marrick, co. York, ii. 633.
Marriott (Marriot):
Mr., minister, ii. 978.
Captain John, ii. 1294.
Marrow (Marrowe):
Edward, i. 1244; ii. 120, 311, 480, 677.
George, captain of Foot, i. 13.
Marseilles, cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
Marsh (Mansh, March):
—, of Dorking, ii. 1333.
Henry, i. 289, 356; ii. 36, 120, 300, 312, 468, 481, 665, 678, 1070, 1325, 1370.
—— of Shely, ii. 1117, 1118.
Humberston or Hummerston, i. 146, 228, 243, 294, 538.
John, i. 119; ii. 36, 259, 300, 468, 665, 758, 971, 1039, 1070, 1325, 1370, 1432, 1433.
Captain John, i. 289.

Marsh—*cont.*
Dr. John, of Halifax, ii. 633, 638.
Lieutenant-Colonel John, i. 356.
Laurence, ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1081, 1444.
Ralph, i. 383, 556.
Roger, of Goosnargh, ii. 627, 636.
Thomas, i. 970, 1057, 1087, 1239, 1246; ii. 31, 38, 294, 303, 462, 658, 668, 1063, 1073.
Captain Thomas, i. 356.
William, i. 90, 111, 146, 228, 243, 294, 538, 621, 637, 1325, 1370.
*See also* March.
Marshall (Marshal):
Mr., of Ipswich, minister, ii. 983.
—— of Lincoln, ii. 972.
—— of Woodkirk, ii. 980.
—— mayor of Lincoln, i. 539.
Gilbert, ii. 1323, 1367, 1431.
Henry, of Fulford, ii. 633, 638.
James, i. 875; ii. 33, 296, 464, 660, 1066, 1323, 1366, 1430.
John, i. 461, 545, 963, 1080; ii. 32, 296, 464, 660.
Robert, alderman of Lincoln, ii. 38, 302, 470, 667, 1073, 1327, 1372, 1435.
—— junior, ii. 1072, 1073.
Stephen, ii. 856.
—— of Finchingfield, B.D., i. 181.
Thomas, alderman of Lincoln, i. 969, 1086.
William, ii. 1067.
—— alderman of Lincoln, i. 622, 642, 969, 1086, 1239; ii. 38, 302, 470, 667, 1073, 1327.
Marshals Wood in Wheathampstead, ii. 260.
Marsham. *See* Masham.
Marshland, co. Norfolk, i. 190, 297, 298.
Marshland Freebridge. *See* Freebridge Marshland.
Marston, co. Stafford, ii. 631.
Marston (Maston), William, ii. 1070, 1370.
Marten. *See* Martin.
Marthanarne, North Wales, ii. 1448.
Marthering Ringes, *alias* Marthingeringes Grange, co. Monmouth, ii. 544.
Martiall, Master, i. 294.
*Cf.* Marshall.
Martin, co. Wilts, ii. 120.
Martin (Marten, Martyn):
Mr., i. 927.
—— of Plymouth, minister, ii. 979.
Benjamin, ii. 1290, 1373, 1374, 1376, 1438, 1440.
Christopher, i. 1236; ii. 32, 295, 463, 660, 970, 1065, 1323, 1367, 1430.
Devereux, ii. 1245.
Edward, i. 475, 536, 542, 623, 637, 970, 977, 1087, 1095, 1246; ii. 21, 38, 39, 45, 303, 312, 471, 472, 481, 668, 669, 678, 1074, 1290, 1374, 1437.
—— of Westminster, i. 796, 873, 1191.
Francis, ii. 1077, 1440.
Colonel Francis, i. 1234; ii. 1331, 1376.
Serjeant-Major Francis, i. 13.
Martin—*cont.*
Gabriel, i. 475, 542, 977, 1095, 1244; ii. 45, 312, 481, 678, 976, 1084, 1381, 1445.
George, ii. 269.
Henry, i. 90, 110, 146, 227, 455, 541, 853, 961, 1078, 1209, 1234, 1254; ii. 2, 30, 41, 293, 306, 335, 461, 474, 523, 657, 672, 1061, 1320, 1364, 1369.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
—— mayor of Poole, i. 111.
—— of Moor, ii. 122, 306, 475, 672.
James, i. 1130; ii. 264.
John, i. 461, 545, 962, 971, 1079, 1088, 1142; ii. 39, 304, 473, 657, 670, 1075, 1329, 1375, 1438, 1439.
—— minister, ii. 983.
—— of Edgefield, minister, ii. 981.
Matthew, ii. 974.
Nicholas, i. 1011; ii. 20, 143, 144, 371, 1290, 1374, 1437.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Sir Nicholas, Knt., i. 64, 90, 111, 147, 228, 963, 1080, 1236.
Richard, ii. 295, 1064.
Robert, i. 461, 545, 962, 1079, 1098, 1247; ii. 16, 1448.
Thomas, ii. 261, 976.
—— alderman of Northampton, i. 93, 115, 150, 233.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 90, 111, 146, 227, 243, 293, 538, 1234.
William, i. 815; ii. 1065.
—— of Nether Exe, ii. 1430.
Sir William, Knt., i. 91, 112, 147, 229, 292, 422, 423, 536, 621, 638, 965, 1082; ii. 1431.
Martingdal, Philip, of Blackrod, ii. 626, 636.
Marton. *See* Myrtoun.
Marwood, George, i. 112, 148, 230, 544, 644, 706, 965, 1082; ii. 33, 119, 297, 465, 662, 1068, 1446.
Mascal, Mascall. *See* Maskall.
Masculine. *See* Maskelyne.
Masey-Pandu. *See* Maes y Pandy.
Mash, John, i. 170.
Masham (Marsham, Mashum, Massam);
Major Henry, i. 1238.
William, i. 91, 112, 169, 229, 292, 536, 621, 638, 965, 1082, 1237; ii. 34, 298, 466, 471, 472, 663, 668, 669, 758, 971.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
Sir William, Knt. and Bart., i. 91, 112, 147, 229, 292, 423, 424, 536, 621, 638, 691, 785, 804, 853, 937, 965, 1082, 1208, 1236, 1254; ii. 2, 34, 64, 152, 298, 335, 466, 471, 472, 500, 524, 562, 663, 668, 669, 689, 758, 971.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
Maskall (Mascal, Mascall, Maskal):
Robert, ii. 1246, 1326, 1371.
—— of Canterbury, ii. 972.

Maske, i. 182.
Maskelyne (Masculine), Nevill, ii. 1445.
Masks of velvet, ii. 1215.
Mason (Mayson) :
Captain, ii. 1079.
Colonel, i. 1246.
Benjamin, ii. 665, 1069, 1070.
George, ii. 1070.
Hugh, ii. 1294.
John, i. 642, 643, 707, 739, 971, 1088 ; ii. 39, 44, 195, 304, 310, 473, 479, 670, 676, 1040, 1063, 1322, 1366.
Colonel John, ii. 1325.
Dr. Richard, ii. 1072.
Stephen, ii. 302, 470, 667, 1073, 1372.
Thomas, i. 678, 975, 1093 ; ii. 43, 208, 211, 308, 313, 343, 477, 482, 675, 679, 976, 1290, 1374.
—— alderman of Southampton, i. 231.
—— mayor of Southampton, i. 335, 345, 540.
Colonel Thomas, i. 1183, 1184 ; ii. 212.
William, of Sloley, ii. 630, 637.
Massam. *See* Masham.
Massenbeard. *See* Massingberd.
Massey (Massie) :
Colonel, i. 937 ; ii. 99, 102.
Colonel-General, i. 781.
Major-General, ii. 100, 102.
Edward, i. 1237.
—— Colonel and governor of Gloucester, i. 428, 519.
Colonel Edward, Commander-in-Chief of the forces in the Western Association, i. 685, 757.
Richard, of Rixton, ii. 591.
Robert, ii. 1137.
—— of Lyme Regis, ii. 464.
Tobias, i. 383, 556.
William, i. 962, 1079, 1235 ; ii. 1438.
—— of Moss, ii. 1428.
Colonel William, ii. 1321.
Massey Pandon. *See* Maes y Pandy.
Massingberd (Massenbeard, Massinberg, Massinbred, Massingbeard, Massingburgh) :
Draynard or Drayner, i. 232, 294, 539, 622, 641, 968, 1086, 1239 ; ii. 37, 302, 470, 667, 1072, 1327, 1372, 1435.
Henry, i. 149, 232, 294, 539, 622, 641, 968, 1086, 1239 ; ii. 37, 302, 470, 479, 667, 668, 676, 1072, 1320, 1327, 1364, 1372, 1435.
Massingden, Mr., i. 294, 539.
Massingham, [co. Norfolk], i. 182.
Masters (Master) :
Alexander, of Fraser, ii. 1146, 1385.
Edward, i. 968.
—— of Willesborough, ii. 625, 636.
Sir Edward, Knt., i. 92, 114, 140, 231, 247, 248, 336, 451, 541, 620, 640, 968, 1062, 1085, 1120.
James, of East Langdon, ii. 1433.
—— of Rolle, ii. 1153, 1393.
William, ii. 1248.
—— of Forbes, ii. 1146, 1385.
Sir William, Knt., i. 149.
Masterson (Masterton), —, alderman of Canterbury, i. 336, 451, 541.
Maston, co. Devon, ii. 979.
*See also* Marston.
Mastown, co. Wilts., ii. 312, 481, 678.
Masts for ships, ii. 1215.
Matfen, West (Westmasin), co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Matham, Sir William, Bart., ii. 1109.
Mathern, co. Monmouth, ii. 544.
Mathew, Mathewes, Mathews. *See* Matthews.
Mathias. *See* Matthias.
Mats, ii. 1215.
Matthews (Mathew, Mathewes, Mathews, Matthew) :
Colonel, ii. 1268.
Daniel, i. 1184 ; ii. 209, 211, 976, 1086, 1335.
Edward, ii. 1448.
Henry, ii. 120, 311, 480.
Humphrey, ii. 15.
Joachim, i. 621, 638, 781, 966, 1083 ; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 668, 676, 812, 824, 869, 971, 1068, 1073, 1082.
John, i. 678.
Robert, ii. 309, 478.
—— alderman, i. 780.
Thomas, ii. 1448.
Matthias (Mathias, Matthews), John, i. 444, 980, 1098 ; ii. 314, 484, 680, 1087, 1384.
Mauchline (Machlin), Lord. *See* Campbell.
Maudesley (Maudsley, Mawdesley, Mawdsley), Robert, i. 1085 ; ii. 37, 301, 469, 666, 1072, 1326.
Maule (Mawl) :
Mr., of Fowey, minister, ii. 979.
George, Lord Brechin [afterwards Earl of Panmure], ii. 1150, 1389.
Harry, of Melgund, ii. 1150, 1389.
Henry, son of the Earl of Panmure, ii. 881.
Patrick, Earl of Panmure, ii. 881.
Mauleverer. *See* Maleverer.
Mauncel, Maunsel. *See* Mansell.
Maurice :
John, i. 536, 637.
William, ii. 1322, 1366.
Mauschampe. *See* Muschamp.
Mawdesley (Madesley), co. Lancaster, ii. 628, 629.
Mawdesley, Mawdsley. *See* Maudesley.
Mawer, Robert and Sarah his wife, ii. 268.
Mawgan (Maugan), co. Cornwall, i. 181.
Mawl. *See* Maule.
Mawley [in Cleobury Mortimer], co. Salop, ii. 630.
Mawson :
Nicholas, i. 739.
William, ii. 295, 463, 659, 1429.
Maxey :
Elizabeth, executor of, i. 678.
Nathaniel, ii. 40, 305, 473, 671.
—— alderman of King's Lynn, i. 1089.
Maxfield. *See* Macclesfield.
Maxloe, Thomas, ii. 1439.

Maxwell :
—, of Munches, ii. 1155, 1395.
Sir George, of Nether-Pollok, ii. 1153, 1393.
John, of Milnton, ii. 1155, 1395.
Sir Patrick, of Newark, ii. 1154, 1393.
Robert, Earl of Nithsdale, ii. 1148, 1338.
Sir Robert, of Orchardton, ii. 1155, 1395.
William, of Monreith, ii. 1155, 1395.
May, Caithness-shire, ii. 1147, 1387.
May :
Bartholomew, ii. 1371.
John, ii. 1076.
—— alderman of King's Lynn, i. 623, 641, 972, 1089 ; ii. 40, 305, 473, 671.
—— of King's Lynn, i. 1240.
Maydston. *See* Maidstone.
Mayer, Richard, alderman of Poole, i. 111, 229.
*See also* Major.
Mayfield, co. Sussex, ii. 983.
Mayland, co. Essex, i. 112, 169, 229, 292, 536, 621, 638, 965, 1083.
Mayland [in Lanchester], co. Durham, ii. 624.
Mayler (Maylor, Meylar, Meyler, Meylor) :
Richard, ii. 1087, 1384.
William, i. 980, 1098 ; ii. 484, 681, 1087, 1384.
Mayn. *See* Mayne.
Maynard (Mainard) :
Mr., i. 723, 804, 937.
—— of Mayfield, minister, ii. 983.
Christopher, ii. 1065.
John, i. 181, 460, 545, 839, 853, 963, 1080, 1208 ; ii. 139, 1443.
—— serjeant-at-law, ii. 1065, 1418, 1429, 1436.
Sir John, Knt., i. 234, 335, 451, 541, 624, 636, 927, 937, 961, 976, 1234, 1243.
William, i. 383, 556, 780.
—— Lord Maynard, i. 691, 853, 905, 914, 1208, 1236 ; ii. 265, 1431.
Mayne (Main, Maine, Mayn, Meyn, Meyne) :
John, ii. 1323, 1367, 1430.
Simon, i. 456, 542, 961, 1078, 1234, 1255 ; ii. 30, 293, 461, 657, 968, 1020, 1062, 1321, 1364, 1427.
Mayneford, Edmund, i. 75.
Maynes, in Orkney, ii. 1153, 1392.
Maynson in Ledbury, co. Hereford, i. 170.
Mayo (Maio) co. :
assessment of, ii. 1244, 1363.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 933.
Mayo, Viscount. *See* Bourke.
Mayo :
Edward, i. 1246.
James, ii. 1290, 1374, 1438.
Mayor. *See* Major.
Mayot, Robert, ii. 1427.
Mayre. *See* Major.
Mayson. *See* Mason.
Maze [in Southwark], co. Surrey, ii. 592.
Mazeris, Colonel de, i. 218.
Meacomb, William, ii. 1308, 1436.
Mead, ii. 847.
Meade (Mead, Meads, Meed) :
Edward, i. 388.
John, i. 112, 169, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 965, 1083, 1237 ; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 971.
Philip, i. 1131.
Richard, ii. 1321, 1364, 1427.
Robert, i. 336, 451, 541, 625, 636, 731, 880, 881, 888, 976, 1043, 1094, 1131 ; ii. 44, 105, 310, 479, 676.
—— of St. Lawrence, Pountney, i. 794, 871, 1190.
Thomas, i. 119, 170, 356, 967, 1084 ; ii. 36, 300, 308, 468, 476, 665, 674, 1070, 1079, 1370, 1378.
William, ii. 1373.
Captain William, ii. 1294.
Meadley. *See* Methley.
Meaford, co. Stafford, ii. 673.
Meal, Peter, i. 543.
Mealmouth. *See* Melmouth.
Mear :
John, i. 546.
Moses, i. 678.
Meare (Meere), co. Somerset, suppressing riotous persons in, i. 139.
Mears (Meares, Meres) :
John, executors of, i. 678.
Thomas, ii. 1372, 1435.
William, i. 678.
Meath :
bishop of, ii. 357.
bishopric of, ii. 356.
*See also* Meeth.
Meath, East, co., ii. 740, 927.
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1362.
forfeited lands in, ii. 723, 743.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Meath, West, co., ii. 740, 927.
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1362.
forfeited lands in, ii. 723, 743.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Meauris, Henry, senior, i. 119.
Medborn, George, ii. 268.
Medcalfe, Christopher, ii. 100.
*Cf.* Metcalf.
Meddon, James, ii. 267.
Meddowse, Thomas, of Yarmouth, ii. 1439.
Medley. *See* Methley.
Medox. *See* Midhope.
Medway, river, co. Kent, redress of abuses in, ii. 945, 1140.
Meed. *See* Meade.
Meere. *See* Meare.
Meere, John, ii. 1380.
Meese, Gilbert, i. 815.
Meeth (Meath), co. Devon, ii. 296, 464, 660.
Megget, George, ii. 1436.
Megginch in Errol (Magnich, Maguish), Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Megs, William, ii. 272.
Meile, John, i. 962.
Mein, co. Monmouth, ii. 1328.
Meirick. *See* Merrick.
Mela (Meley), co. Denbigh, ii. 1086, 1448.
Melasses or rameales, ii. 1215.

Melbourne, James, ii. 1431.
Melcombe, co. Dorset, ii. 661.
Melcombe Regis and Weymouth, co. Dorset, parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Meldon, co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Meldon, Michael, i. 93.
Meldrum :
—, of Tillicoultry, ii. 1147, 1387.
Master Robert, of Tullibody, ii. 882.
Meley. *See* Mela.
Melgund in Aberlemno (Melgin, Melgine), Forfarshire, ii. 1150, 1389.
Mella, Mellar, Meller. *See* Mellor.
Melling :
John, of Ince-Blundell, ii. 627, 636.
William, of Chorley, ii. 626, 636.
Mellish :
William, i. 1246.
—— treasurer for the hamlets of the Tower, i. 268.
Mellmoth. *See* Melmouth.
Mellor (Mella, Mellar, Meller) :
Robert, i. 540, 1236 ; ii. 32, 295, 463, 758, 969.
—— alderman of Derby, i. 621, 638, 686, 963, 1080.
Mellot, Robert, ii. 660.
Mells, co. Somerset, ii. 982.
Melmouth (Mealmouth, Mellmoth, Melmoth), John, i. 460, 545, 964, 1081 ; ii. 33, 297, 465, 661.
Melvert, co. Salop, ii. 1331, 1377.
Melville, George, Lord Melville, ii. 1149, 1389.
Melvin, Thomas, ii. 1147, 1385.
Mempris, Hilary, i. 1246 ; ii. 123.
Mence, John, i. 1246.
Mendham, Richard, ii. 462, 658.
Menestry. *See* Menstrie.
Menheir, John, ii. 659, 669.
Mennes, Sir John, Knt., late of Winlaton, ii. 624, 635.
Menston, co. York, ii. 1040.
Menstrie in Alloa (Menestry, Mensterry), Clackmannanshire, ii. 1147, 1387.
Menzies :
Alexander, of Comrie, ii. 1153, 1393.
James, of Coldary, ii. 1153, 1393.
Merce. *See* Merse.
Mercer :
Andrew, of Derby, ii. 627, 636.
Daniel, i. 1123 ; ii. 195.
James, of Aldie, ii. 882, 1153, 1393.
Paul, i. 975, 1093.
William Walter, ii. 484, 681.
Mercery, i. 276.
Merchant Adventurers, Company of, i. 189, 310 ; ii. 99, 102.
Meredith (Merideth) :
Christopher, i. 447.
—— of St. Faith's [London], i. 793, 870, 1190.
Richard, ii. 1071, 1326, 1371, 1433.
Sir Robert, Knt., i. 1147, 1150, 1151 ; ii. 1041.
Captain William, ii. 1332.
Sir William, Knt. and Bart., ii. 1383.
Meres. *See* Mears.
Meresfield. *See* Merrifield.
Mereweather, Merewether. *See* Merryweather.
Merick. *See* Merrick.
Merideth. *See* Meredith.
Merifield. *See* Merrifield.
Meril (Meryl) :
Mr., of Kimbolton, minister, ii. 978.
Edward, ii. 39.
Merioneth, co., i. 179, 180, 379 ; ii. 207, 208, 210.
assessment of, i. 88, 225, 534, 960, 1076, 1110, 1184 ; ii. 30, 54, 208, 289, 292, 460, 656, 905, 1032, 1061, 1237, 1359.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 979, 1097 ; ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 1086, 1383.
commissioners for propagation and preaching of the Gospel in, ii. 343.
commissioners to take account of the money received for preaching of the Gospel in, ii. 991.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 976.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 983.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1247 ; ii. 1335, 1448.
committee of defence in, i. 178, 1184.
judges appointed in, ii. 761.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Herbert.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 816.
reduction of, i. 177.
sheriff of. *See* Salisbury.
Meriton, John, ii. 1459.
Merrick (Meirick, Merick, Meyrick) :
Edmund, i. 979, 1097 ; ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 1086, 1383.
Essex, ii. 1448.
Francis, i. 443.
Sir John, Knt., i. 443, 973, 980, 1091, 1098.
Peter, i. 1184 ; ii. 209, 211.
Richard, i. 978, 1096.
Walter, ii. 299, 468, 664, 1070.
William, late keeper of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, i. 564, 565.
Merriet, Mr., of Cliddesden, minister, ii. 983.
Merrifield (Meresfield, Merifield, Merryfield) :
Mr., ii. 119.
George, i. 1087 ; ii. 119, 303, 472, 669, 1074.
Merry :
John, of Brislincote, ii. 624, 635.
Thomas, i. 49 ; ii. 1434.
Merryat, John, i. 1129.
Merryfield. *See* Merrifield.
Merryweather (Mereweather, Merewether), John, ii. 120, 476, 674, 1079, 1378.
Merse in Berwickshire (shire of the Merce), parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Merse, Francis, ii. 1333, 1379.
Merthyr (Merthur), co. Glamorgan, ii. 15.
Meryl. *See* Meril.
Met. *See* Mot.

Metcalf :
Margaret Robinson, now the wife of Thomas, of Otterington, ii. 634, 638.
Michael, of Little-Otterington, ii. 634, 638.
William, ii. 662.
—— alderman of York, ii. 298, 466, 760, 1068.
*Cf.* Medcalfe.
Metheglin or mead, ii. 847, 1190.
Methley (Meadley, Medley), co. York, i. 644, 705, 1245 ; ii. 34, 297, 465, 662, 1067.
Method. *See* Methwold.
Methwin (Methwyn) :
Paul, ii. 312, 481, 678, 1084, 1381.
Thomas, i. 1095 ; ii. 45.
Methwold, co. Norfolk, ii. 130.
Methwold (Method, Methwould) :
William, i. 388, 392, 733, 889 ; ii. 38, 303, 403, 471, 668.
Meuschamp, ii. 270.
Meux (Mewx, Newx) :
Bartholomew, ii. 43, 309, 477.
Colonel Bartholomew, i. 230.
Mevias. *See* Nevis.
Mew :
James, ii. 970.
—— of Caundle Purse, ii. 33, 464, 661, 1066.
Lieut.-Colonel John, ii. 1294.
(or New), William, of Eastington, i. 181 ; ii. 980.
Meworth, Richard, i. 1083.
Mewtis :
Henry, i. 243.
——, senior, i. 170.
Mewx. *See* Meux.
Meylar, Meyler, Meylor. *See* Maylor.
Meyn, Meyne. *See* Mayne.
Meyrick. *See* Merrick.
Michael. *See* Mitchell.
Michaelborne (Michelborne, Michelbourne), William, i. 451, 624, 640, 976, 1094.
Michaelhaies, co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Michaell, Michel. *See* Mitchell.
Michelgrove [in Clapham], co. Sussex, i. 435.
Michell. *See* Mitchell.
Mickle, James, i. 815.
Micklethwait (Michelthwait, Michelthwayte) :
Mr., ii. 979.
—— of Cherry Burton, i. 182.
Dr., i. 1141, 1245.
John, ii. 1067, 1324, 1368, 1446.
Joseph, i. 706, 964, 1081 ; ii. 34, 298, 465, 662, 1067, 1068.
Josias, of York, ii. 662.
Mickleton, Christopher, i. 739.
Mico (Micoe), Samuel, i. 733 ; ii. 668.
Middelburg (Middleborough, Middleburgh), Holland, i. 220, 221 ; ii. 561.
Middeton. *See* Middleton.
Middlecot :
—, of Warminster, ii. 976.
Edward, ii. 481, 678, 1084, 1381, 1445.
Middlesex, co., i. 14, 221, 289, 291, 325, 360, 386, 402, 564, 644, 685, 1011, 1063, 1149, 1252, 1258 ; ii. 20, 764.
assessment of, i. 86, 144, 224, 267, 323, 329, 399, 531, 558, 615, 631, 659, 780, 851, 959, 1074, 1109 ; ii. 28, 52, 288, 291, 459, 655, 904, 1031, 1059, 1235, 1357.
collection of arrears of the monthly assessment of, i. 580, 581, 736, 737.
collection in, for the relief of the Irish clergy, i. 285, 286.
—— for the relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 93, 140, 149, 170, 232, 400, 536, 561, 622, 636, 724, 970, 1087, 1112 ; ii. 38, 119, 303, 471, 668, 1073, 1247, 1373.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 972.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 981.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 556, 665, 735, 1022, 1177, 1239 ; ii. 1327, 1435.
committee to execute martial law on deserters in, i. 715.
committee of Parliament in, i. 217.
committee of sequestration in, i. 114.
committee for volunteers in, i. 383.
defence of, i. 555.
deputy Lieutenants of, i. 387, 555, 556.
—— and justices of the peace of, i. 103.
judges appointed in, ii. 759.
justices of the peace in, i. 1140 ; ii. 350, 386.
Lord Lieutenant of, i. 387.
—— *See also* Rich.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
prisons in, ii. 944.
provision of draught horses in, i. 653.
raising of forces in, i. 215, 216, 473, 736.
sheriffs of, i. 84, 1003, 1070 ; ii. 870.
trained bands of, i. 137.
tumults in, ii. 319, 320.
Middlesex, Earl of. *See* Cranfield.
Middleton (Middeton, Midleton), co. Lancaster, i. 114, 546, 968, 1085 ; ii. 37, 1326, 1371, 1433, 1434.
Middleton, co. York, ii. 633.
Middleton One Row, co. Durham, ii. 624.
Middleton St. George, co. Durham, ii. 624.
Middleton (Midleton) :
Andrew, citizen of London, i. 514.
Charles, i. 972, 1090, 1142 ; ii. 671.
Christopher, ii. 1447.
Foulk, ii. 46, 313, 482, 679, 1085.
Henry, i. 978, 979, 1096 ; ii. 39, 303, 471, 472, 668, 669, 1074, 1248, 1290, 1373, 1374, 1436, 1437.
Sir Hugh, Bart. i. 381 ; ii. 617, 618.
John, ii. 297, 465, 661, 758, 969, 1066, 1323, 1367.
—— late Lieutenant-General of the Horse in the Scottish army, ii. 876, 877, 885.

Middleton—*cont.*
Sir John, ii. 634, 638.
Lodowick, i. 979, 1097.
Richard, i. 435, 436, 979, 1097, 1131 ; ii. 313, 482, 679, 1086.
Robert, i. 1241 ; ii. 1076.
Simon, ii. 34.
Thomas, i. 93, 115, 116, 150, 233, 234, 335, 451, 540, 547, 624, 640, 643, 707, 972, 976, 979, 1090, 1094, 1097, 1142, 1183, 1184, 1241, 1247 ; ii. 40, 47, 305, 314, 474, 483, 680, 1069, 1086, 1312, 1431, 1448.
—— Captain of Foot, i. 13.
—— of Stansted, ii. 1431.
Colonel Thomas, ii. 1407.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 179, 180, 447, 937, 970, 973, 978, 979, 1087, 1090, 1096, 1097, 1183, 1184, 1208, 1247 ; ii. 46, 47, 212, 313, 314, 482, 483, 679, 680, 1085, 1086, 1347, 1412, 1448.
—— Serjeant Major General of North Wales, i. 378–381, 435, 436.
—— money for the forces of, i. 514, 515.
Timothy, i. 91, 112, 147, 229, 243, 292, 536, 621, 638, 965, 1082, 1237 ; ii. 298, 466, 663, 895.
—— of Stansted, i. 889.
William, ii. 1330, 1376, 1440.
—— of Stockeld, ii. 592.
Sir William, Bart., i. 979, 1097.
Midford. *See* Mitford.
Midgeal, Edward, of Goosnargh, ii. 627, 636.
Midhope in Abercorn (Medox), Linlithgowshire, ii. 1152, 1392.
Midleton. *See* Middleton.
Midlothianshire. *See* Lothianshire, Mid.
Mierscough. *See* Myerscough.
Milbanks (Milbanck), Mark, alderman of Newcastle upon Tyne, ii. 1077, 1440.
Milborne (Milburn), Port, co. Somerset, ii. 631.
Milborne (Milbourne, Milburne) :
Thomas, i. 1235.
William, ii. 1374, 1437.
Milburn Grange, co. Northumberland, ii. 1041.
Mildcot, Edward, i. 1113.
Mildenhall (Mildenhal), co. Suffolk, i. 182 ; ii. 131, 1443.
Mildenhall, river, ii. 130.
Mildmay (Mildemaye, Mildmaye, Myldemay, Myldmay) :
Colonel, ii. 1268.
Anthony, ii. 160, 467, 663, 1333, 1368, 1379.
Carew Harvey, ii. 1068.
Cary, i. 169, 170, 229, 292, 422, 423, 536, 621, 638, 965, 1083, 1237 ; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 971, 1324, 1368, 1431.
Francis, ii. 1068, 1431.
—— of Ambrosden, ii. 630, 637.
Mildmay—*cont.*
Henry, i. 229, 292, 536, 556, 621, 638, 745, 1254 ; ii. 475, 673, 1436.
—— of Graces, i. 169, 170, 965, 1082, 1237 ; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 971, 1068, 1324, 1368, 1431.
Sir Henry, Knt., i. 422, 423, 696, 785, 840, 854, 974, 1092, 1209, 1242, 1254 ; ii. 2, 20, 42, 64, 139, 308, 335, 477, 500, 523, 562, 674, 689, 1068, 1332, 1378.
—— of Wanstead, Knt., i. 90, 112, 147, 229, 292, 536, 621, 638, 965, 1082, 1236 ; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 1324, 1368.
Robert, i. 50, 529, 547, 620, 636.
Major Robert, of Terling, ii. 1324.
Mildwigh. *See* Milwich.
Mile End within the liberty of Colchester, co. Essex, woods lying in, i. 424.
Miles :
Mr., minister, ii. 984.
Henry, ii. 1079, 1378.
John, ii. 345.
Miles Court, co. Monmouth, ii. 544.
Milford, co. Pembroke, packet boats from and to Waterford, ii. 1009.
Milford Haven, co. Pembroke, ii. 735.
Milford, Thomas. *See* Mitford.
Mill, Edward, ii. 1062.
Millard. *See* Milward.
Miller (Millar) :
Mr., minister, ii. 984.
Humphrey, ii. 1433.
John, ii. 1247, 1320, 1328, 1364.
Lieut.-Colonel John, ii. 1308.
Sir Nicholas, Knt., i. 336, 451, 541, 620, 640, 692, 968, 1062, 1085, 1119, 1238 ; ii. 36, 300, 469, 665, 1071.
Richard, ii. 1077, 1441.
Millet (Miller, Millit) :
Ralph, of Mayland, ii. 624, 635.
Thomas, of Marden, i. 451, 540, 624, 640, 976, 1094 ; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
Millex, William, i. 82.
Millington, co. York, ii. 634.
Millington :
Gilbert, i. 93, 115, 150, 234, 343, 503, 547, 642, 691, 707, 971, 1088, 1240, 1254 ; ii. 39, 304, 473, 670, 1075, 1329, 1373–1375, 1438, 1439.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
John, i. 50 ; ii. 462, 658.
Walden, ii. 45.
Millionydd (Millioned), co. Carnarvon, ii. 1085, 1383.
Millit. *See* Millet.
Mills :
Mr., of Hungerford, ii. 657, 968.
Andrew, ii. 1335.
Edward, ii. 678.
—— of Froxfield, ii. 120, 312, 481.
Henry, ii. 271.
John, i. 842, 925.
Peter, i. 1131, 1138.
William, ii. 1020.
Milman, Edward, i. 678.
Milne, John, ii. 1149, 1388.

Milner :
John, ii. 671.
Tempest, i. 223, 928, 990, 1007, 1043, 1129, 1261 ; ii. 105.
—— alderman of London, ii. 973, 1294, 1372.
Milnton, Wigtownshire, ii. 1155, 1395.
Milor. *See* Mylor.
Milton, co. Bedford, ii. 461.
Milton :
John, i. 1130.
Thomas, ii. 41, 673.
Milton Clevedon, co. Somerset, ii. 476.
Milverton, co. Somerset, ii. 630.
Milward (Millard) :
George, ii. 308, 476, 674, 1079, 1378, 1442.
—— of Shepton Mallet, ii. 974.
John, ii. 122, 315, 484, 681.
Thomas, i. 507, 542, 977, 1095, 1245 ; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 1074, 1083, 1334, 1369, 1380, 1444.
Milwich (Mildwigh, Milwidgh), co. Stafford, ii. 42, 307, 476, 673.
Milyn, William, ii. 1333.
Mimms, North (North-Mims), co. Hertford, ii. 625.
Mimms, South (Mims, Minns, Mins), co. Middlesex, ii. 1074, 1328, 1373, 1436.
Min. *See* Mynn.
Minchinhampton, co. Gloucester, ii. 509.
Minehead (Mynhead), co. Somerset, i. 32 ; ii. 630, 735.
Miners. *See* Minors.
Mingay, Roger, alderman of Norwich, ii. 1376, 1439.
Minhead. *See* Muirhead.
Minncrif. *See* Moncreiff.
Minors (Miners, Myners, Mynors) :
Mr., ii. 307, 476, 673, 974.
Robert, ii. 664.
Thomas, i. 974, 1091 ; ii. 759, 1079, 1377, 1441.
Minshall (Minshal) :
Dr., Master of Sidney Sussex College, Cambridge, i. 830.
Richard, i. 1235 ; ii. 1322.
—— alderman of Chester, ii. 1064, 1428.
Minterne (Mintern, Miutterne, Myntern Wintern) :
Bridget, ii. 263, 269.
Henry, i. 460, 545, 1092 ; ii. 307, 476, 674.
John, of Batcombe, ii. 296, 464, 661.
Minting, co. Lincoln, ii. 629.
Minuncris. *See* Moncreiff.
Missenden (Missendine, Mussenden), Francis, i. 622, 641, 968, 969, 1086 ; ii. 37, 302, 470, 581, 667, 783, 949, 1072, 1372.
Mitchell, (Michael, Michaell, Michel, Michell, Mitchel) :
Edward, i. 356, 1113 ; ii. 760, 1084, 1381, 1444, 1445.
—— of Chitterne, ii. 976.
Francis, ii. 1067.
Hugh, of Kincarochy, ii. 1153, 1393.
John, ii. 1430.
—— of Kingston, ii. 296.
Mitchell—*cont.*
Joseph, ii. 33.
Katherine, ii. 272.
Lucy, i. 134.
Robert i. 644.
Thomas, i. 289, 356 ; ii. 209, 211, 1084, 1381, 1382.
William, ii. 1041, 1065, 1147, 1385.
Colonel William, ii. 1322.
or Aichel, William, ii. 1146.
Mitford (Midford, Milford, Mitforth) :
Robert, ii. 671, 1076, 1440.
Thomas, i. 90, 112, 147, 229, 544, 643, 707, 964, 1081, 1142, 1236 ; ii. 33, 1067, 1246.
William, ii. 1430.
Mittens (mittins), of Wadmol, ii. 1215.
Mitton, Little, co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Mitton (Mytton) :
Colonel, ii. 100.
Major-General, i. 1184.
James, ii. 1087.
—— of Pontiskowrid, ii. 680.
Thomas, i. 94, 126, 151, 235, 542, 973, 978, 979, 1090, 1096, 1097, 1183, 1184, 1242, 1247 ; ii. 46, 47, 208, 211, 306, 312–314, 475, 481–483, 678–680.
—— Major-General of North Wales, i. 1246.
Colonel Thomas, i. 447, 1247.
Major-General Thomas, ii. 619.
Miutterne. *See* Minterne.
Mochdrum. *See* Mochrum.
Moches, co. Merioneth, ii. 47, 314, 483, 680.
Mochrum (Mochdrum), Wigtownshire, ii. 1155, 1395.
Mockado (moccado) ends, ii. 1215.
Mocker, Thomas, ii. 980.
Moile. *See* Moyle.
Moinings :
Sir Edward, i. 451.
Stephen, of Dover, senior, i. 451.
Moir. *See* Moyle.
Molesley, John, ii. 1075.
Molin, Abraham, ii. 981.
Molineux, Molinoux, Molinox. *See* Molyneux.
Molins (Mollins), William, i. 487, 842 ; ii. 589, 975, 1347.
Molton, South. *See* South Molton.
Molyneux (Molineux, Molinewx, Molinoux, Molinox, Molleneux, Mollineux) :
Edmund, of Ince-Blundell, ii. 627, 636.
Francis, ii. 1329, 1438.
Sir Francis, Knt. and Bart., i. 50, 93 115, 150, 234, 547 ; ii. 1329, 1438.
John, ii. 1434.
—— of Ince-Blundell, ii. 627, 636.
Momperson (Mompersons, Montposson)
John, ii. 1381.
Thomas, of Corton, ii. 1381, 1445.
Monaghan (Monham), co., ii. 600.
assessment of, ii. 1244, 1363.
parliamentary representation of, 932.
Monaghtee, co. Radnor, ii. 1448.
Monagowrie, co. Tyrone, ii. 599.
Monck. *See* Monk.

Moncreiff (Mannrise, Minncrif), Laird of, ii. 1149, 1389.
Moncreiff (Minuncris, Moncrith, Muncriffe, Muncris, Munirise):
—, of Randerston, ii. 1149, 1389.
Andrew, ii. 1149, 1389.
John, of Easter Moncreiff, ii. 1153, 1393.
Monday. *See* Munday.
Money:
John, of Wymondham, minister, ii. 981.
Samuel, of Binham, i. 171.
Money-boxes, ii. 1197.
Monham. *See* Monaghan.
Moning, Moninge, Monings, Monins. *See* Monyns.
Monk (Monck):
Christopher, ii. 1062, 1426.
George, Captain General, ii. 1437.
—— Colonel, ii. 733.
—— General, ii. 1040, 1065, 1322, 1352, 1366, 1418, 1429, 1435, 1464.
—— Lieutenant-General, ii. 660.
—— arrears due for his service in Ireland, ii. 1134.
—— commander in chief of the army in Scotland, ii. 1155, 1394, 1395.
—— commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 708, 812, 1407.
—— member of the Council in Scotland, ii. 1145–1155, 1385–1394.
Monkton (Manton, Munton), Ayrshire, ii. 1147, 1385.
Monkton West (Westmunckton), co. Somerset, ii. 982.
Monmouth, co. Monmouth, manor and castle of, ii. 542, 543.
Monmouth, co., i. 428, 518; ii. 15, 16, 519.
assessment of, i. 87, 93, 225, 533, 780, 959, 1074, 1109; ii. 28, 52, 288, 291, 459, 655, 904, 1031, 1059, 1236, 1357.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 149, 233, 970, 1087; ii. 39, 303, 472, 669, 1074, 1374.
commissioners for propagation of the Gospel in, ii. 343.
commissioners to take account of money received for preaching of the Gospel in, ii. 991.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 973.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 981.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1136; ii. 1328, 1437.
judges appointed in, ii. 761.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Herbert.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
raising of forces in, i. 680.
sequestration of, ii. 14.
Monmouth-Caps, i. 466, 467.
Monnins, Monnis. *See* Monyns.
Monox (Monnox):
Hampton, i. 89, 146, 543.
Humphrey, i. 50, 110, 227, 543, 620, 635, 960, 1077, 1234; ii. 1426.
Lewis, i. 169, 227, 543, 619, 635, 960, 1077.
Monreith in Mochrum, Wigtownshire, ii. 1155, 1395.
Monroe:
Sir George, Knt., ii. 599.
Sir Robert, of Foulis, ii. 1151, 1155, 1391, 1394.
Monshein. *See* Munches.
Monson (Mounson, Munson):
John, ii. 1435.
—— of Minting, ii. 629, 637.
William, Viscount Monson, i. 335, 451, 541, 624, 636, 731, 937, 976, 1093, 1112, 1243, 1254; ii. 20, 36–39, 44, 64, 152, 300–304, 309, 468, 470–472, 478, 562, 665, 667–669, 676, 689, 1329, 1333, 1370, 1375, 1379.
Montagu (Mountague):
Lord, i. 691, 723, 804, 905, 1047.
Edward, Lord, i. 839, 853, 1208, 1227, 1237, 1240; ii. 1074, 1329, 1374, 1438.
Montagu (Montague, Mountague):
Colonel, i. 1016; ii. 1020.
General, ii. 1071.
Edward, i. 50, 92, 113, 148, 231, 243, 294, 539, 622, 639, 967, 1084, 1237; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 969.
Colonel Edward, i. 819; ii. 997, 1027, 1418.
General Edward, ii. 1432.
Edward, Lord Kimbolton [*afterwards* Earl of Manchester], Lord Lieutenant of co. Huntingdon, i. 1, 3, 4.
Edward, Earl of Manchester, i. 181, 297, 298, 309, 310, 352, 368-372, 377, 382, 432, 433, 437, 440, 487, 515, 517, 518, 520, 530, 566, 567, 653, 685, 691, 804, 839, 853, 905, 914, 927, 937, 1047, 1208, 1227, 1237, 1240; ii. 151, 997, 1427, 1432, 1435.
—— —— Commander in Chief, i. 215, 217–219.
—— —— commissioner of the West Indies, i. 331, 332.
—— —— Serjeant Major General of co. Cambridge, i. 363, 364.
—— —— —— of co. Hertford, i. 290, 357.
—— —— Speaker of the House of Peers, commissioner of the Great Seal, i. 885, 886, 995, 998.
Edward (?) Viscount Mandeville, ii. 1432.
Edward, Lord Montague of Boughton (Mountague of Boulton), ii. 39, 304, 472, 669.
George, i. 622, 639, 967, 970, 1084, 1088, 1237, 1240; ii. 1432, 1437, 1438.
William, ii. 1074, 1438.
Montague (Mountague), co. Somerset, ii. 630.
Montgomerie, Hugh, Lord Montgomerie, eldest son of the Earl of Eglinton, ii. 876, 877, 885.
Montgomery, ii. 680, 1335.

Montgomery (Mountgomery), co., i. 179, 180, 379 ; ii. 207, 208, 210.
assessment of, i. 88, 225, 534, 960, 1076; 1111, 1184; ii. 30, 54, 208, 289, 292, 460, 656, 905, 1032, 1061, 1237, 1359.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 979, 1097; ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 1086, 1383.
commissioners for propagation of the Gospel in, ii. 343.
commissioners to take account of money received for preaching of the Gospel in, ii. 991.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 976.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 983.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1247 ; ii. 1335, 1448.
committee of defence in, i. 178, 1184.
judges appointed in, ii. 761.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Devereux.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 816.
reduction of, i. 177.
sheriff of. *See* Morgan.
Montgomery :
[Hugh], Viscount Montgomery of the Great Ards, ii. 599
Sir James, Knt., ii. 599.
Sir Robert, of Skelmorlie, ii. 1146, 1147, 1385, 1387.
*See also* Montgomerie.
Montjoy, Edmund, ii. 1069.
Montoe, John, ii. 1334.
Montposson. *See* Momperson.
Montrose (Monross, Montross), Forfarshire, ii. 882.
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1150, 1389.
magistrates of, ii. 1150, 1389.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
Montserrat (Mounsirat) [West Indies], trading prohibited with, ii. 425.
Monyash (Moniash), co. Derby, ii. 295, 463, 660.
Monyns (Moning, Moninge, Monings, Monins, Monnins, Monnis, Munnings) :
Mr., of Dover, senior, i. 336, 541.
Sir Edmund, Bart., i. 168.
Sir Edward, Knt., i. 336, 541, 620, 639, 967, 1084, 1238 ; ii. 1433.
Sir Edward, Bart., i. 692, 1062, 1119.
Stephen, i. 968, 1085 ; ii. 119, 301, 469.
Thomas, ii. 36, 119, 301, 469, 666, 972, 1071, 1246, 1326, 1371, 1433.
Monyries. *See* Moyness.
Moody (Moodye) :
George, ii. 1443.
James, of the Wells, ii. 1153, 1392.
John, ii. 492, 675, 1333, 1379.
Major John, ii. 1080.
Samuel, i. 94, 116, 150, 168, 235, 293, 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093, 1243 ; ii. 43, 309, 478, 492, 675, 760, 1040, 1080, 1081.
—— of Bury St. Edmunds, ii. 975.
Moony. *See* Mounie.
Moor, co. Oxford, ii. 122, 306, 475, 672.
Moorcroft. *See* Moorecroft.
Moore [Alice], Viscountess, ii. 101.
Moore (Moor, More, Mores) :
Mr., ii. 270.
Colonel, i. 723 ; ii. 64.
Ambrose, ii. 943, 1079, 1378.
Dr. Andrew, ii. 1147, 1385.
David, ii. 1082.
Edmund, ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1081, 1379.
Edward, ii. 1072, 1083, 1334, 1380.
Colonel Edward, ii. 1444.
Major Edward, ii. 209, 211.
—— mayor of Beaumaris, ii. 120, 312.
Francis, ii. 1079.
George, i. 1111 ; ii. 1373.
—— of Cullompton, ii. 624, 635.
Sir George, ii. 270.
James, i. 815.
—— of Williton, ii. 631, 637.
John, i. 92, 114, 149, 232, 642, 707, 758, 968, 1085, 1254 ; ii. 20, 37, 301, 469.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
—— of Aller, minister, ii. 982.
Colonel John, i. 783, 1239.
Dr. Joseph, ii. 1073, 1327, 1372, 1435.
Lysagh, ii. 600.
Marmaduke, of Ordsall, ii. 630, 637.
Pelham, i. 678.
Sir Poynings, Bart., i. 731, 976, 1094, 1243.
Richard, i. 116, 126, 151, 235, 335, 450, 540, 696, 975, 1092 ; ii. 42, 308, 382, 477, 589, 674, 781, 830, 839, 975, 1062, 1080, 1332, 1342, 1347, 1379.
Robert, ii. 1447.
Roger, ii. 600.
—— of Ballina, ii. 599.
Samuel, i. 126, 447, 967, 973, 979, 1084, 1091, 1097, 1184, 1237, 1243, 1247 ; ii. 41, 47, 306, 314, 475, 483, 673, 680, 974, 1078, 1087, 1331, 1377, 1384, 1432, 1441, 1444, 1448.
Thomas, i. 95, 117, 151, 236, 383, 447, 460, 475, 542, 544, 556, 691, 964, 973, 977, 1081, 1091, 1095, 1236, 1243 ; ii. 30, 41, 44, 266, 293, 307, 310, 461, 475, 479, 657, 673, 676, 970, 1062, 1081, 1430, 1441.
William, i. 507, 542, 678, 977, 1095, 1245 ; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 1147, 1334, 1385.
—— of Caldwell, ii. 1154, 1393.
—— of Glanderston, ii. 1154, 1393.
—— late of Derby, ii. 627, 636.
Captain William, ii. 1444.
Sir William, of Rowallan, ii. 1147, 1385.
Moore Critchell (Morecreechel), co. Dorset, ii. 979.
Moorecroft (Moorcroft, Morecraft), Robert, alderman of Lincoln, i. 93, 114, 149, 232, 294, 539.
Mooreton, i. 181.
*See also* Morton.

Moorewood. *See* Morewood.
Moors Court, co. Monmouth, ii. 544.
Moorsted. *See* Morestead.
Moorwood. *See* Morewood.
Moray (Maccray, Murray), Earl of. *See* Stewart.
Morbury. *See* Marbury.
Mordaunt, Henry, Earl of Peterborough, ii. 261.
Morden, John, i. 75.
Mordington, Lord. *See* Douglas.
More (Moore), co. Salop, ii. 982, 984.
More, Mores. *See* Moore.
Morea [Greece], currants from, i. 375.
Moreclack. *See* Mortlake.
Morecraft. *See* Moorecroft.
Morecreechel. *See* Moore Critchell.
Morefine, Daniel, i. 546.
Morehouse, Mr., of Castleford, ii. 979.
Morelack. *See* Mortlake.
Moreland (Morland), John, ii. 46, 312, 481, 678.
Moreley. *See* Morley.
Morestead (Moorsted), co. Southampton, ii. 631.
Moreton, co. Chester, ii. 1064.
Moreton in the Marsh (Morton Henmarsh), co. Gloucester, ii. 262.
*See also* Morton.
Morewood (Moorewood, Moorwood):
Anthony, i. 1112; ii. 32, 463, 660.
—— sheriff of Derbyshire, ii. 295.
George, i. 738.
Gilbert, i. 1131.
Rowland, i. 621, 637, 686, 963, 1080; ii. 1065, 1067, 1429.
Morgan (Morgain):
—— of Mein, junior, ii. 1328.
Major-General, ii. 1146, 1368, 1385.
Anthony, ii. 1041.
—— of Casebuchan, ii. 629, 637.
Arthur, ii. 1085.
David, i. 444; ii. 313, 482, 679, 977, 1074, 1085, 1328, 1335, 1374, 1382, 1447.
—— of Cledy, ii. 1335, 1382.
—— of Coed Lloyd, ii. 1087, 1384, 1447.
—— of Llanddew, ii. 1447.
Edmund, i. 970, 1087; ii. 15, 39, 303, 472, 669, 1074, 1374, 1437.
Edward, i. 1136; ii. 1374.
George, ii. 1086.
Henry, ii. 976, 1086, 1328, 1374, 1383, 1437, 1447.
—— of Stoke Edith, ii. 625, 636.
James, ii. 1437.
John, ii. 679, 973, 1074, 1085, 1328, 1382.
—— of Llangwm, ii. 761.
—— of Pentrebach, ii. 629, 637.
—— of Trawsby-mill, ii. 634, 638.
—— late of Trostrey, now of Llanarth, ii. 629, 637.
Lewis, ii. 16.
Matthew, i. 979, 1097, 1247; ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 991, 1087, 1384.
—— sheriff of co. Montgomery, i. 1184.
Maurice, ii. 313, 314, 482, 484, 679, 680.
Morgan—*cont.*
Morgan, ii. 1086, 1328, 1383, 1448.
Robert, ii. 308, 674, 760.
—— of Wells, i. 460, 545.
Thomas, i. 970, 1087, 1136; ii. 15, 39, 46, 303, 313, 472, 476, 482, 669, 1041, 1085, 1335, 1382, 1447.
—— of Lanfore, ii. 1374.
—— of Machen, ii. 1374, 1437.
Colonel Thomas, ii. 1324, 1374.
Major-General Thomas, ii. 1437.
Walter, ii. 472, 669.
William, i. 970, 1087, 1136; ii. 1248, 1440.
—— of Machen, ii. 1374, 1437.
—— of Pencreig, ii. 15, 1374, 1437.
—— of Wern-Gochen, ii. 629, 637.
Morice. *See* Morris.
Morison, Morisone. *See* Morrison.
Moristoun (Moriston), Berwickshire, ii 1146, 1386.
Morlaix [France], cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
Morland. *See* Moreland.
Morley. *See* Marley.
Morley (Moreley):
Mr., i. 927.
Colonel, i. 487, 723, 937; ii. 562, 689.
—— commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 1277.
Cuthbert, late of Seymour, ii. 521, 540.
George of Mildenhall, i. 182.
Herbert, i. 94, 116, 140, 150, 234, 335, 451, 540, 624, 640, 853, 976, 1094, 1208, 1242, 1254; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 975, 1082, 1273, 1333, 1444.
—— Lieutenant of the Tower of London, ii. 1435, 1436.
Colonel Herbert, ii. 1352, 1379, 1407, 1418.
John, late of Whorlton, ii. 633, 638.
Sir John, Knt., of Newcastle upon Tyne, ii. 624, 635.
Nicholas, of Stainborough, ii. 634, 638.
Thomas, of Burton, ii. 633, 638.
—— of Wennington, ii. 628, 636.
William, i. 451, 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1242; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1444.
Sir William, i. 335, 540.
Morley and Monteagle (Mounteagle) Lord. *See* Parker.
Morphie [in St. Cyrus], Kincardineshire, ii. 882.
Morrall, Richard, i. 1042, 1129.
Morris (Morice, Morrice):
David, ii. 343.
Edward, ii. 1249.
James, ii. 479, 676.
John, i. 93, 114, 149, 232, 383, 392, 400, 556, 623, 970, 1087, 1177; ii. 38, 303, 471, 668, 1073.
Captain John, commissioner of the Navy, i. 27, 28.
Julian, i. 134.
Thomas, i. 961, 1078, 1239; ii. 265, 1437.
William, i. 963, 1080, 1236; ii. 32, 296, 463, 660, 761, 970, 1065, 1429.

Morrison (Morison, Morisone):
Alexander, of Boignie, ii. 1146, 1385.
Sir Alexander, of Preston Grange, ii. 1150, 1390.
Charles, i. 1088.
Sir George, of Preston Grange, ii. 882.
Morse:
Francis, senior, ii. 1081.
Thomas, ii. 664.
Morseley, Morsley. *See* Moseley.
Mort, John, ii. 271.
Mortimer:
John, ii. 599.
Mark, ii. 1308.
Mortlake (Moorclack, Moreclack, Morelack), co. Surrey, i. 889, 930, 949; ii. 753, 983.
Morton (Norton), Dumfriesshire, ii. 1148, 1388.
Morton (Mooreton, Moreton, Morrton):
Mr., of Billingborough and Horbling, ii. 981.
Sir Gregory, Bart., i. 636.
John, i. 317.
—— senior, ii. 1434.
Matthew, i. 94, 116, 151, 235, 543, 1091, 1242; ii. 42, 307, 476, 673, 1078, 1331, 1377, 1441.
Robert, i. 383, 556.
Thomas, bishop of Durham, i. 106. 883, 891.
William, of Newcastle, i. 182.
Morton Henmarsh. *See* Moreton in the Marsh.
Moseley (Morseley, Morsley, Mosely):
Edward, ii. 1040.
Sir Edward, Bart., ii. 1371, 1433.
Humphrey, ii. 675, 975, 1080, 1333, 1379, 1443.
James, ii. 1446.
John, ii. 1329, 1375, 1438.
Thomas, ii. 42, 307, 476.
Moses, William, fellow of Pembroke Hall, Cambridge, ii. 1027.
Mosey. *See* Moyse.
Mosins, Thomas, alderman of Canterbury, ii. 1433.
Moss (Mosse), co. Chester, ii. 1428.
Moss (Mosse):
Francis, i. 1131.
Henry, of Skelmersdale, ii. 627, 636.
Richard, of Lathom, ii. 627, 636.
—— of Skelmersdale, ii. 627, 636.
Mossock, Henry, of Bickerstaffe, ii. 627, 636.
Mosten, Samuel, ii. 1383.
Mostin (Moston), Ambrose, minister, ii. 345, 983.
Mostyn, William, of Bagillt, ii. 1086.
Mot (Met, Mote, Mott):
Mr., ii. 307, 476, 673, 974.
—— of Stoke by Nayland, minister, ii. 983.
Henry, i. 974, 1091; ii. 1079, 1331, 1377, 1438, 1441.
William, ii. 1431.
Mould, Edward, ii. 969.
Moulton:
Robert, ii. 195.
Captain Robert, i. 1123.
Moulton—*cont.*
Thomas, i. 979, 1097.
Thomasin, widow, ii. 265
Mounie (Moony), near Old Meldrum Aberdeenshire, ii. 1146, 1385.
Mounsel, John, ii. 759.
Mounsirat. *See* Montserrat.
Mounson. *See* Monson.
Mount (Munt), Fifeshire, ii. 1149, 1389.
Mountague. *See* Montagu.
Mountford (Mundeford, Muntfort), Sir Edmund, Knt., i. 93, 115, 149; ii. 190.
Mountgarret, Viscount. *See* Butler.
Mountjoy, William, i. 1095; ii. 45, 312, 481.
Mounton, Philip, ii. 972.
Mowbrey, Mr., fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge, ii. 1027.
Mowbrick, co. Lancaster, ii. 629.
Mowsey, Anthony, of Cattam, ii. 632, 638.
Moyer (Mozer):
Samuel, i. 9, 10, 914, 1007, 1057, 1129, 1246, 1259, 1261; ii. 38, 105, 149, 302, 382, 471, 589, 619, 668, 702, 830, 1081, 1230, 1294, 1333, 1342, 1347, 1379, 1412.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— judge for probate of wills, ii. 1272.
Moyes [? Moyer], Samuel, i. 802.
Moyl Hussey, co. Meath, ii. 600.
Moyle (Moile, Moir, Moyl):
John, i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 461, 545, 1079, 1235; ii. 31, 294, 462, 524, 659, 969, 1322, 1365, 1428.
— junior, i. 461, 545.
Nathaniel, ii. 1322, 1366, 1429.
Peter, ii. 1249.
Robert, ii. 1433.
Walter, ii. 1064, 1322, 1429.
Moyness (Monyries, Moynies), Nairnshire, ii. 1152, 1392.
Moyse (Mosey), Barnabas, ii. 658, 1063.
Moyser:
James, ii. 1446.
John, ii. 943.
Moyses, Captain, ii. 1321, 1365.
Mozer. *See* Moyer.
Muckton. *See* Munckton.
Muirhead (Minhead), —, junior of Lauchope, ii. 1148, 1387.
Mulgrave, Earl of. *See* Sheffield.
Mulins. *See* Mullins.
Muller, John, merchant stranger of Hamburg, i. 809.
Mullingar, co. West Meath, parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Mullins (Mulins), William, i. 1130; ii. 44, 198, 310, 382, 479, 676, 1342.
Mumford, Edward, of Wereham, ii. 630, 637.
Munches near Dalbeattie (Monshein), Kirkcudbrightshire, ii. 1155, 1395.
Munckton (Muckton), Michael, i. 662, 740; ii. 470, 667, 1072, 1327.
Muncriffe, Muncris. *See* Moncreiff.

Munday (Monday, Mundy):
Francis, i. 50, 540, 686, 1080, 1235.
John, i. 621, 637, 686, 963, 1080, 1235; ii. 32, 295, 463, 659.
Robert, of Charlton, ii. 120, 312, 481, 678.
Mundeford. *See* Mountford.
Munden, Great, co. Hertford, ii. 980.
Munirise. *See* Moncreiff.
Munnings. *See* Monyns.
Munsey, William, i. 383.
Munson. *See* Monson.
Munster, province of, i. 193, 194; ii. 69, 733, 739, 749, 750, 752, 1102, 1257, 1258.
Bristish forces in, i. 531, 776.
chief Governor of, i. 32.
forfeited lands in, ii. 724.
indemnity to English Protestants in, ii. 933, 953, 1132.
justice of. *See* Cook.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
president of. *See* Ireton.
relief of, i. 722, 723, 748.
volunteers for, i. 32.
Munt. *See* Mount.
Muntfort. *See* Mountford.
Munton. *See* Monkton.
Murford:
Captain, alderman of Southampton, i. 345.
Peter, ii. 1080.
—— Captain of Foot, i. 13, 231.
Murhead, John, of Craigton, ii. 1148, 1387.
Murray, Earl of. *See* Moray.
Murray (Murrey, Murry):
—, of Spinningdale, ii. 1155, 1394.
—— Laird of Stanhope, son of Sir David, ii. 882.
Sir Alexander, of Blackbarony, ii. 1153, 1392.
Archbald, of Blackbarony, junior, ii. 1153, 1392.
David, ii. 668.
—— Lord Balvaird [*afterwards* Viscount Stormont], ii. 882.
—— of Stanhope, ii. 1153, 1392.
Gawen, ii. 1154, 1394.
James, Earl of Tullibardine, ii. 881, 1153, 1393.
John, of Pennyland, ii. 1147, 1387.
—— of Philiphaugh, ii. 1154, 1394.
—— Earl of Atholl, ii. 876, 885.
Robert, of Skirling, ii. 1153, 1392.
Thomas, ii. 1153, 1393.
William, of Ochtertyre, junior, ii. 1153, 1393.
—— of Polmaise, ii. 881.
Muschamp (Mauschampe, Muscamp, Muschampe):
Agmundisham, Captain of Foot, i. 13, 32.
Christopher, ii. 467, 663, 1069.
William, i. 94, 116, 150, 234.
—— of Barmoor, ii. 1076.
Muscleburgh. *See* Musselburgh.
Musgrave:
Sir Philip, of Cadwel, Bart., ii. 520.
Richard, ii. 674.
Musgrave—*cont.*
Simon, of Fairbank, ii. 623, 635.
Sir William, Knt., of Fairbank, ii. 623, 635.
Mushwaltham. *See* Waltham, Great.
Muskerry, Barony of, co. Cork, ii. 1260.
Muskerry, Viscount. *See* Maccarty.
Muskets. ii. 1046.
Musprat:
Thomas, ii. 1379.
—— alderman of Winchester, ii. 1080.
Musselburgh (Muscleburgh), Edinburghshire, ii. 1148, 1388.
Mussenden. *See* Missenden.
Muswell Hill (Mussel Hill), co. Middlesex, ii. 520.
Mutton, i. 365, 484, 485.
Myerscough (Mierscough, Myerscow), co. Lancaster, ii. 520, 626, 628, 629.
Myldemay, Myldmay. *See* Mildmay.
Mylkes, Thomas, alderman of Oxford, ii. 1440.
Mylor (Milor), co. Cornwall, ii. 978.
Myn. *See* Mynn.
Myners. *See* Minors.
Mynhead. *See* Minehead.
Mynn (Min, Myn, Mynne):
Charles, i. 1129; ii. 1073, 1373.
George, i. 94, 116, 150, 234.
Mynors. *See* Minors.
Myntern. *See* Minterne.
Myrtoun in Mochrum (Marton), Wigtownshire, ii. 1155, 1395.
Mytton. *See* Mitton.

## N.

Nabs, John, ii. 1076.
Naburn, co. York, ii. 634.
Nachton. *See* Naughton.
Nacton (Necton), co. Suffolk, ii. 1443.
Nafferton, co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Nailer, Nailor. *See* Naylor.
Nairn (Narn, Nayrne, Nearn):
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1152, 1392.
magistrates of, ii. 1152, 1392.
Nairne (Nayrne):
Alexander, Captain of Horse troops, i. 13.
Sir Thomas, ii. 1149, 1389.
Nairnshire:
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1152, 1392.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930, 931.
Nalton, Mr., ii. 1459.
Nanfan (Nansan, Nanson, Naufan), John, ii. 120, 311, 480, 677, 1083, 1380, 1444.
Nanney (Nanny, Nunny), Griffith, i. 1247; ii. 47, 209, 211, 314, 483, 680.
Nansan, Nanson. *See* Nanfan.
Nanteage, North Wales, ii. 1448.
Nantes, cost of postage to, ii. 1112.

Nantgwyllt (Nantguilt), co. Radnor, ii. 1087, 1384.
Nanton, Sir Robert, Knt., Master of the late Court of Wards and Liveries, ii. 617.
Nanton Beauchamp. *See* Naunton Beauchamp.
Nantwich (Namptwich), co. Chester, i. 504; ii. 1064.
Naper. *See* Napier.
Naperton. *See* Maperton.
Napier (Naper, Napper, Nappier):
Archibald, Lord Napier of Merchistoun, ii. 876, 877, 885.
Sir Gerrard, Bart., ii. 661.
Sir Richard, Knt., i. 961, 1078; ii. 1427, 1436.
Sir Robert, Bart., ii. 1426, 1446.
Napkins, ii. 1216.
Narborough, co. Leicester, ii. 973.
Narn. *See* Nairn.
Nary (Narey), John, ii. 1068, 1324, 1368.
Nash [in Whitchurch Canonicorum], co. Dorset, ii. 624.
Nash, co. Southampton, ii. 631.
Nash:
—, of Marden, i. 423, 424.
John, i. 507, 542, 977, 1245; ii. 1444.
—— alderman of Worcester, i. 1095; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 1083.
Thomas, i. 1057; ii. 123, 1308, 1436.
Naufan. *See* Nanfan.
Naughton in Balmerino (Naghton), Fifeshire, ii. 882.
Naunton (Nanton) Beauchamp, co. Worcester, ii. 632.
Navy, treasurer of the. *See* Vane.
Naworth in Brampton (Nawarde), co. Cumberland, ii. 521, 1040.
Nayland in Lanchester (Mayland), co. Durham, ii. 624.
Naylor (Nailer, Nailor, Nayler):
Mr., of Boston, ii. 981.
James, ii. 1083.
John, ii. 666, 1071, 1371.
Thomas, of the Bail, ii. 629, 637.
William, of Croston, ii. 628, 636.
Nayrne. *See* Nairne.
Neal, the, co. Mayo, ii. 600.
Neale (Neal):
Andrew, i. 1129.
Edward, i. 1011, 1246; ii. 21.
John, i. 169, 227, 543, 620, 635, 960, 1077; ii. 30, 656, 968, 1061, 1426.
—— of Dean, ii. 30, 293, 460.
Noah, ii. 1061, 1426.
Peter, i. 169, 543; ii. 968.
Nearn. *See* Nairn.
Neasham (Neesam) Abbey, co. Durham, ii. 624.
Neast, William, ii. 704. 1069, 1325, 1369.
Neave:
Major, ii. 671.
Richard, ii. 1076.
Necklaces of glass, ii. 1197.
Necton. *See* Nacton.
Needham [near Upwell], co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Needham (Nedum):
Clement, ii. 1327, 1372, 1434.
George, ii. 1329, 1432.
Needham—*cont.*
Isaac, ii. 471, 668.
John, of Ashburnham, ii. 1434.
Sir Robert, Knt., i. 731, 976, 979, 1093, 1097, 1223, 1243; ii. 1443.
Needler:
Lieut.-Colonel, ii. 1071.
Henry, ii. 1326, 1371.
Needles, ii. 1216.
Needwood forest or chase, cos. Derby and Stafford, ii. 811.
commissioners for surveying, ii. 1116, 1117, 1139.
vested in trustees, ii. 993.
Neeves, Francis, ii. 1312.
Neilson, Walter, ii. 1152, 1392.
Nelm, John, i. 546.
Nelson:
Edward, ii. 969.
Henry, of Mawdesley, ii. 628, 636.
John, ii. 1041.
Robert, ii. 669, 1074.
Thomas, ii. 40, 305, 473, 671.
—— alderman of King's Lynn, i. 972.
—— of Wrightington, ii. 628, 636.
Nelthorpe (Nelthorp, Nelthorps, Nelthrop):
Edmund, i. 740.
Edward, i. 294, 539, 662, 1112, 1239; ii. 37, 302, 1072, 1372, 1435.
James, i. 964, 1081, 1254; ii. 34, 298, 465, 662, 1062, 1320, 1324, 1367, 1368, 1446.
—— alderman of Beverley, ii. 970.
—— treasurer-at-war, ii. 1405.
John, i. 662, 964, 969, 1081, 1086, 1209, 1239; ii. 37, 302, 1072, 1374, 1435, 1446.
—— of Westminster, ii. 1290.
Major John, ii. 1373.
Richard, ii. 1435.
Nen (Neane) river, ii. 130, 131.
Neparte (Nepart), William, ii. 1151, 1391.
Nesbet, Nesbett. *See* Nisbett.
Nesbone. *See* Neston.
Nesmith, Sir Michael, of Posso, ii. 1153, 1392.
Neson, John, i. 1142.
Ness, co. Salop, ii. 673.
Ness, Thomas, ii. 970.
Nest-boxes, ii. 1197.
Neston (Nesbone), co. Wilts, ii. 1334, 1381.
Netch, Sir John, of Dawick, ii. 1153, 1392.
Nether Exe (Netherey), co. Devon, ii. 1430.
Nether Hall in Crosscanonby (Netherhall), co. Cumberland, ii. 1429.
Nethercern. *See* Cerne.
Nethercote (Nethercoat), Thomas, i. 622, 641; ii. 37, 302, 1072.
Netherey. *See* Nether Exe.
Netherlands, minister to the. *See* Dorislaus.
Netherpolles, Netherpollos. *See* Pollok, Nether.
Nethersole, Francis, of Ash, ii. 625, 636.
Netherstow. *See* Stowey, Nether.
Netherwitton, co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Nethery. *See* Niddrie.

Nethowey, Richard, of Bristol, ii. 738.
Nettervil, Sir John, Knt., ii. 599.
Netterville, (Nettervil), Nicholas, Viscount Netterville, of Dowth, ii. 599.
Nevet :
Rowland, minister, ii. 345, 982.
—— of Oswestry, minister, ii. 984.
Nevill (Nevel, Nevil) :
Mr., ii. 1063.
Christopher, ii. 1372, 1435.
Edward, i. 971, 1088, 1240 ; ii. 304, 473, 523, 670, 1075, 1329.
Henry, i. 1234 ; ii. 30, 293, 461, 471, 523, 562, 657, 668, 689, 1062, 1273, 1290, 1320, 1364, 1373.
John, Lord of Abergavenny, ii. 15.
*See also* Nowell.
Nevis (Mevias) Island, trading with, prohibited, ii. 425.
Nevisall, Edward, ii. 1445.
New or Mew, William, of Eastington, i. 181 ; ii. 980.
New England, i. 571 ; ii. 197–200, 405, 1100.
New Forest, co. Hants, ii. 811.
New River, The, ii. 617.
Newark, co. Nottingham, ii. 670, 970.
garrison of, i. 662, 735, 740.
mayor of, ii. 1075.
reduction of, i. 742.
Newark [in Port Glasgow], Renfrewshire, ii. 1154, 1393.
Newark :
Thomas, ii. 1368.
—— of Acomb, ii. 662, 1068.
Newberry, Zachary, of Stockland, ii. 625, 635.
Newbold, co. Leicester, ii. 629.
Newborough (Newborrough), Dumfriesshire, ii. 1148, 1388.
Newbridge [in Netherdale], co. York, ii. 632.
Newburgh, Viscount. *See* Levingston.
Newburgh, John, ii. 1066, 1246.
Newbury (Newberry), co. Berks, i. 181 ; ii. 978.
Newcastle, Earl of. *See* Cavendish.
Newcastle-under-Lyme, co. Stafford, ii. 982.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Newcastle-upon-Tyne, co. Northumberland, i. 42, 171–174, 182, 200, 303, 314, 347, 397, 498, 500, 645, 739 ; ii. 521, 624, 633, 759, 969, 979.
aldermen of. *See* Blackston ; Bonner ; Cosens ; Dawson ; Ebison ; Emerson ; John ; Johnson ; Legard ; Lilburne ; Milbanks ; Nicholson ; Rawlins ; Saunderson ; Shafto ; Warmouth.
assessment of, i. 88, 225, 533, 630, 632, 705, 959, 1074, 1109 ; ii. 28, 53, 288, 291, 459, 655, 904, 1031, 1060, 1236, 1358.
coal trade of, i. 63, 83, 171, 172, 481 ; ii. 505.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 93, 150, 233, 547, 643, 707, 973, 1090, 1112 ; ii. 41, 305, 474, 672, 1077, 1376.
Newcastle-upon-Tyne—*cont.*
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1142, 1241 ; ii. 1330, 1440.
committee of sequestration in, i. 115.
committee for taking accompts in, i. 739.
forces to reduce, i. 171.
judges appointed in, ii. 759.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Percy.
maintenance of preaching ministers in, i. 669–671, 812.
mayor of, i. 707, 973, 1090, 1241 ; ii. 305, 474, 672, 1077, 1330, 1376.
—— *See also* Bonner ; Legard ; Warmouth.
member of Parliament for. *See* Fenwick.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
raising of forces in, i. 704, 705.
recorder of. *See* Shafto ; Wright.
rents and revenues due to the King or Queen in, i. 1176.
sequestration of delinquents' estates in, i. 708.
sheriff of. *See* Briggs ; Ellison ; Rawlins ; Young.
suppression of theft, &c. in, ii. 1263, 1265.
town clerk of. *See* Mann.
trade to, i. 569.
Newchurch, co. Monmouth, ii. 544.
Newcomb, Mr., of Gawsworth, minister, ii. 978.
Newcomen, Matthew, of Dedham, i. 182 ; ii. 980.
Newcourt, Richard, of Somerton, ii. 631, 637.
Newdigate :
Richard, i. 1239.
Sir Richard, chief justice of the Upper Bench, ii. 1435.
Newel, Newell. *See* Nowell.
Newenham. *See* Newnham.
Newenham, Lord. *See* Feilding.
Newett. *See* Hewett.
Newfoundland, i. 912 ; ii. 405, 1100.
Newhaven. *See* Havre.
Newington :
—, of Kingston, ii. 1380.
Joseph, ii. 1334, 1380.
Newington Butts, co. Surrey, i. 86, 753, 1194.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 140.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1123 ; ii. 195, 1312, 1436.
Newland :
William, ii. 309, 478.
—— mayor of Newport, ii. 675.
Newman :
Mr., i. 336, 541.
Captain, ii. 975, 1333.
Gabriel, ii. 273.
George, i. 451, 620, 640, 968, 1062, 1085, 1119.
Colonel George, i. 674, 692.
Richard, ii. 1246, 1247, 1437.
William, i. 286.

Newnham (Newenham), co. Kent, woods lying near, i. 424.
Newnham, Thomas, ii. 1080.
Newport, co. Buckingham, three hundreds of, i. 766.
assessment of, i. 352, 353.
Newport Pagnell, co. Buckingham:
garrison at, i. 352, 762–764, 766, 862.
governor of, i. 355.
inhabitants of, i. 766.
Newport [in Almeley], co. Hereford, ii. 1369, 1432.
Newport, Isle of Wight:
burgesses of, ii. 309, 478.
mayor of, ii. 1080, 1379.
—— *See also* Broad; Newland.
Newport [co. Pembroke?], i. 444.
*See also* Nieuport.
Newport:
John, ii. 268.
Robert, ii. 263, 265.
Newsham, co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Newsham:
Andrew, of Little-Plumpton, ii. 628, 636.
Nicholas, of Little-Plumpton, ii. 628, 636.
Newstead Abbey (Newsted Abby), co. Nottingham, ii. 520.
Newtimber, co. Sussex, ii. 631.
Newton, co. Carmarthen, ii. 1447.
Newton, co. Devon, ii. 979.
Newton Ferrers (Ferris), co. Devon, ii. 624.
Newton, Water, co. Huntingdon, ii. 260.
Newton, co. Lincoln, ii. 972.
Newton (Newtoune), Roxburghshire, ii. 1154, 1394.
Newton, co. York, ii. 662.
Newton:
Mr., i. 530.
Alexander, alderman of Lincoln, ii. 1073.
Charles, minister of St. Michael Bassishaw, i. 795, 872, 1190.
George, of Taunton, minister, ii. 982.
John, i. 1092; ii. 307, 476.
—— of Great Dunham, minister, ii. 981.
Miles, i. 971, 1088.
—— of Littlethorpe, ii. 633, 638.
William, ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1375, 1438.
—— senior, i. 451, 624, 640, 976, 1094.
Newx. *See* Meux.
Niccolets. *See* Nicholets.
Niccols, Nichol. *See* Nichols.
Nicholas (Nichols, Nicolas):
Mr., i. 937.
—— minister, ii. 984.
Edward, i. 977, 1095; ii. 45, 312, 481, 678, 1074.
Sir Edward, Knt., i. 609, 612; ii. 520.
John, ii. 304, 343, 472, 669, 761, 973, 1074, 1328.
—— governor of Chepstow, ii. 976.
Philip, ii. 1328.
Robert, i. 75, 460, 475, 542, 977, 1095, 1244.
Nicholas—*cont.*
Robert, baron of the Exchequer, ii. 917, 1083.
—— justice of the Upper Bench, ii. 311, 480, 678, 1381, 1445.
—— serjeant at law, i. 1255; ii. 45, 1334.
—— of Semley, i. 977, 1095; ii. 45, 312, 481, 678, 1335.
Thomas, ii. 674.
—— of Bushey, ii. 1370.
Nicholets (Niccolets), Richard, i. 170 ii. 119, 299, 467, 664, 758, 1070.
Nichols (Niccols, Nichol, Nicholl, Nicholls, Nicol, Nicoll, Nicolls, Nicols):
Mr., i. 905, 927.
—— of South Mimms, ii. 1328.
Major, ii. 1373.
Anne, ii. 261.
Anthony, i. 137, 461, 545, 691, 962, 1235; ii. 969, 1040, 1064.
Arthur, i. 556.
Daniel, i. 289, 356; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 1070, 1325, 1370.
Edward, i. 383, 556.
Sir Edward, Knt., and Bart., i. 50, 233, 529, 620, 636, 970, 1088, 1240; ii. 39, 304, 472, 669, 1329, 1374, 1438.
Ferdinando, minister, ii. 979.
John, i. 962, 979, 1079, 1097; ii. 1327.
—— of Cooks, senior, i. 383.
Paul, i. 383, 556; ii. 1073, 1117, 1118, 1327, 1373.
Peter, i. 383, 815.
Randall, i. 289, 356.
Richard, i. 383, 384, 556.
Roger, i. 383, 556; ii. 1328.
Captain Simon, ii. 1436.
Thomas, i. 94, 116, 126, 151, 235, 447, 542, 973, 1090, 1184, 1243, 1247; ii. 36, 41, 300, 306, 468, 475, 665, 673, 680, 758, 971, 1070, 1087, 1335, 1384, 1432, 1441.
—— of Hertford, i. 356.
William, ii. 1327.
Nicholson (Nicolson):
Mr., i. 182.
Ambrose, i. 963, 1080.
Christopher, i. 707, 973, 1090.
—— alderman of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, i. 1142, 1241; ii. 672, 1077, 1440.
—— of Tatham, ii. 626, 636.
Francis, i. 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083.
Henry, i. 452, 540.
Thomas, ii. 1428.
—— alderman of Cambridge, ii. 1321, 1365.
Nicholston, Sir Thomas, of Carnock, ii. 1154, 1394.
Nicks. *See* Nix.
Nicol, Nicoll, Nicolls, Nicols. *See* Nichols.
Nicolson. *See* Nicholson.
Nidd, co. York, ii. 634.
Niddrie in Liberton (Nethery, Niddery, Nideley), Edinburghshire ii. 881, 1148, 1388.

Nidsdale. *See* Nithsdale.
Nieuport (Newport), Flanders, ii. 496, 561.
Nillemondswich. *See* Willimontswyke.
Nin, William, ii. 1328.
Nisbett (Nesbet, Nesbett, Nisbit, Nisbitt):
Mr., ii. 1368.
Sir Henry, ii. 881.
Herbert or Halbert, ii. 1152, 1391.
Philip, ii. 980.
Nithsdale (Nidsdale), Earl of. *See* Maxwell.
Nittingale, Leonard, ii. 1326.
Nix (Nicks):
Richard, i. 678.
William, i. 971, 1088; ii. 39, 304, 473.
—— alderman of Nottingham, i. 971, 1088, 1142, 1240; ii. 39, 304, 473.
—— mayor of Nottingham, i. 642.
Nixon, John, alderman of Oxford, i. 973, 1090, 1241; ii. 306, 475, 672, 974, 1077, 1331, 1376, 1440.
Nobbs, John, ii. 1436.
Noble, Michael, i. 94, 116, 151, 235, 543, 691, 974, 1091, 1242.
Nocton (Nockton), co. Lincoln, ii. 520.
Noctorum (Knocktorum - cum - Woodchurch), co. Chester, ii. 623.
Nodes (Nods), John, i. 169, 543.
Noel (Noell):
Mr., of Ockley, minister, ii. 983.
Arthur, ii. 33, 297, 465, 662, 1067, 1068.
James, ii. 657, 896.
Martin, i. 1057; ii. 1073, 1078, 1246, 1373.
Thomas, i. 698, 880, 888, 892, 1007, 1146, 1261; ii. 38, 82, 83, 92, 201, 434, 896.
—— alderman of London, ii. 668.
—— —— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
William, i. 968, 1085.
Nonsuch, co. Surrey, ii. 1333.
Nood. *See* Wood.
Norbury (Norberry), John, ii. 30, 293, 303, 461, 471, 657, 668.
Norcliffe (Norcliff, Nortcliff), Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 112, 544, 706, 965, 1082, 1141, 1245; ii. 33, 297, 465, 662, 1068, 1446.
Norden (Nordon), John, ii. 1084, 1381, 1445.
Norel. *See* Nowell.
Norfolk, co., i. 51, 190, 245, 272, 625, 644.
assessment of, i. 86, 224, 273, 292, 309, 323, 329, 352, 353, 368, 432, 515, 516, 530, 532, 615, 631, 641, 742, 763, 810, 851, 959, 1074, 1109; ii. 28, 53, 288, 291, 459, 655, 904, 1031, 1060, 1236, 1358.
collection in, for the relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 93, 140, 149, 170, 233, 538, 623, 765, 971, 1089, 1112; ii. 40, 304, 473, 670, 1075, 1247, 1375.
Norfolk, co.—*cont.*
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 973.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 981.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1240; ii. 1329, 1439.
commissioners to be a high court of justice sitting at Norwich Castle, ii. 492.
committee of defence in, i. 51, 190, 242, 243, 291, 293, 745.
committee of Parliament in, i. 218, 248, 249.
committee of sequestration in, i. 114.
committee to execute martial law on deserters in, i. 715.
continuation of the Act for the recovery of land in, lost in the sea, ii. 1019, 1132.
corporation of worsted weavers in, ii. 451–455, 775–780.
defence of, i. 462.
deputy Lieutenant of. *See* Pell.
deserters from the army in, i. 820.
draining of the Fen Level in, ii. 130, 899.
judges appointed in, ii. 759.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Rich.
maintenance of the forces in, i. 160.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
raising of forces in, i. 215, 472, 736.
scandalous clergy in, i. 371.
sequestration of delinquents' estates in, i. 309.
sheriff of. *See* Calthorpe; Gawsell; Pell.
Norfolk stuffs, abuses in making, redressed, ii. 451, 775, 1137.
Norhamshire, co. Durham, suppression of theft, &c., in, ii. 1263, 1265.
Norley. *See* Northley.
Norman:
Daniel, of Jersey, ii. 163.
Peter, ii. 1064, 1429.
Normandy, Lord High Admiral of. *See* Rich.
Normaney, Mr., ii. 673.
Normanfell, Urian, i. 1131.
Normanton, co. York, ii. 633.
Normington, Alexander, i. 5, 990, 1007, 1131.
Norrige [? Norris], Sir John, i. 218.
Norris:
Alexander, ii. 301, 469, 1072, 1434.
—— of Bolton, treasurer for Lancashire, i. 760.
Edward, late of Hale, ii. 626, 636.
Sir Francis, Knt., i. 1113, 1241; ii. 306, 474, 672, 1077, 1440.
Hugh, i. 1130.
Philip, of Formby, ii. 628, 636.
Thomas, i. 1246; ii. 1290, 1374, 1438.
Sir Thomas, Knt., ii. 41.
Walter, of Llantilio-Crossenny, ii. 629, 637.
William, of Adlington, ii. 628, 636.
—— of Blackrod, ii. 628, 636.
Nortcliff. *See* Norcliffe.

North :
Charles, of Whitgift, ii. 633, 638.
Dudley, Lord North, i. 487, 669, 691, 723, 804, 839, 853, 905, 914, 927, 937, 1047, 1208, 1234 ; ii. 1427.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of co. Cambridge and the Isle of Ely, i. 1, 3, 4.
Sir Dudley, Knt., i. 90, 111, 146, 227, 293, 530, 538, 621, 637, 691, 853, 961, 1078, 1209, 1227, 1234, 1243 ; ii. 139, 1063, 1427, 1443.
Henry, i. 94, 115, 150, 234, 293, 537 ; ii. 1080, 1333, 1379.
—— junior, i. 168, 235, 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093, 1243 ; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675.
—— senior, i. 168, 624, 639, 975, 1093, 1244 ; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675, 1443.
Richard, junior, of Docker, ii. 628, 636.
Sir Roger, Knt., i. 94, 115, 150, 168, 234, 293, 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093, 1243 ; ii. 43, 309, 478.
North Meols, co. Lancaster, ii. 627.
Northam, co. Devon, parsonage, ii. 1021.
Northampton, ii. 973, 982.
aldermen of. *See* Fisher ; Gifford ; Harvey ; Martin ; Rushworth ; Sergeant ; Spicer.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 93, 150, 233, 547, 971, 1088.
committee of sequestration in, i. 115.
mayor of, i. 50, 93, 115, 150, 233, 529, 547, 620, 636, 971, 1088 ; ii. 1075, 1375, 1438.
—— *See also* Wollason.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Northampton, co. i. 49, 566, 567, 644, 1222.
assessment of, i. 61, 62, 87, 225, 323, 329, 352, 353, 528, 533, 615, 632, 743, 763, 851, 959, 1074, 1109 ; ii. 28, 53, 288, 291, 459, 655, 904, 1031, 1059, 1236, 1357.
collection in, for the relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 93, 140, 150, 233, 546, 620, 636, 765, 970, 1088 ; ii. 39, 119, 304, 472, 669, 1074, 1247, 1374.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 973.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 982.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1240 ; ii. 1329, 1438.
committee of defence in, i. 49.
committee of Parliament in, i. 218.
committee of sequestration in, i. 115.
draining of the Fen Level in, ii. 130, 899.
judges appointed in, ii. 759.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Spencer.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
provision of draught horses in, i. 654.
raising of forces in, i. 215, 473.
sheriff of. *See* Benson ; Farmer ; Ward.
Northampton, Earl of. *See* Compton.
Northan, Mr., of Harlaxton, ii. 981.
Northcote (Northcot, Northcott) :
Sir John, Bart., i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 963, 1080, 1236 ; ii. 1065, 1429.
Samuel, mayor of Plymouth, ii. 1322.
Northend, John, ii. 1248.
Northesk, Earl of. *See* Carnegie.
Northey (Northy), William, ii. 471, 668, 1073, 1308, 1436.
Northley (Norley), Henry, ii. 1065, 1430.
Northop, co. Flint, ii. 1335.
Northumberland, i. 171, 173, 645, 703, 704, 739 ; ii. 391.
assessment of, i. 88, 225, 533, 630, 632, 705, 959, 1074, 1109 ; ii. 28, 53, 288, 291, 459, 655, 904, 1031, 1060, 1236, 1358.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 93, 150, 233, 547, 643, 707, 972, 1089, 1112 ; ii. 40, 305, 474, 671, 1076, 1247, 1376.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 969.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 979.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1142, 1241 ; ii. 1330, 1440.
committee of sequestration in, i. 115.
committee for taking accompts in, i. 738.
impropriations and revenues in, ii. 377.
judges appointed in, ii. 759.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Percy.
maintenance of preaching ministers in, i. 670.
member of Parliament for. *See* Fenwick.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
raising of forces in, i. 704, 705.
rents and revenues due to the King or Queen in, i. 1176.
sequestration of delinquents' estates in, i. 708.
suppression of theft, &c. in, ii. 1262, 1265.
Northwold, co. Norfolk, ii. 130.
Northy. *See* Northey.
Norton, co. Chester, ii. 1063.
Norton Greens, co. Northampton, ii. 1375, 1438.
Norton, co. Wilts, i. 460, 475, 542, 977, 1095.
*See also* Morton.
Norton :
Dr., of Colchester, ii. 625, 635.
Benjamin, i. 1242 ; ii 122, 306, 475, 673, 759, 972, 1077, 1331, 1377, 1441.
Lieut.-Colonel Benjamin, arrears due to, ii. 998.
Bret, ii. 657, 1062, 1321, 1364, 1427.
George, ii. 1079, 1378, 1442.
Graveley, i. 113, 119, 539, 622, 638, 967, 1084, 1238 ; ii. 35, 300, 468, 665, 1070, 1325, 1370, 1432.
Sir Gregory, Knt. and Bart., i. 623, 624, 905, 961, 963, 970, 976, 1011, 1078, 1080, 1087, 1094, 1234, 1255 ; ii. 20, 32, 38, 39, 44, 64, 296, 303, 310, 463, 471, 472, 479, 562.

Norton—*cont.*
John, i. 50, 93, 115, 150, 233, 529, 547, 620, 636, 970, 1088, 1240; ii. 39, 304, 472, 669, 1074, 1329, 1374, 1438.
Luke, ii. 1061.
Richard, i. 91, 113, 140, 230, 335, 345, 423, 424, 540, 853, 974, 1091, 1092, 1209, 1242; ii. 42, 308, 477, 674, 704, 975, 1080, 1378, 1442.
—— of Southwick, i. 450, 696.
Colonel Richard, i. 219, 540; ii. 1418, 1442.
Thomas, ii. 1446.
Tobias, ii. 267.
Welbury, ii. 1446.
Norwell, William, hackney coachman, ii. 923.
Norwich, i. 51, 86, 182, 244, 372, 644; ii. 973, 981, 1379.
aldermen of. *See* Allen; Andrews; Ashwell; Atkin; Barnham; Barret; Bazer; Bowerman; Church; Cory; Davy; Gosselin; Greenwood; Harman; Holme; Jay; Johnson; King; Lindsey; Mann; Mingay; Paine; Parkes; Parmenter; Peckford; Peckover; Poynter; Puckle; Rayley; Salter; Sherwood; Smith; Symons; Thacker; Toft; Tooke; Tooley; Watts; Wenman; Wood.
assessment of, i. 224, 273, 292, 309, 323, 329, 352, 353, 368, 432, 516, 532, 615, 631, 742, 763, 810, 959, 1074, 1109; ii. 28, 53, 288, 291, 459, 655, 904, 1031, 1060, 1236, 1358.
bishop of. *See* Hall.
collection in, for the relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 140, 169, 233, 538, 623, 640, 765, 972, 1089, 1113; ii. 40, 305, 474, 671, 1076, 1247, 1375.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1240; ii. 1330, 1439.
commissioners to be a high court of justice sitting at Norwich Castle, ii. 492.
committee of defence in, i. 243, 244, 293.
committee of Parliament in, i. 248, 249.
committee of sequestration in, i. 115.
committee to execute martial law on deserters in, i. 715.
corporation of worsted weavers in, ii. 451–455, 775–780.
defence of, i. 462.
deserters from the army in, i. 820.
judges appointed in, ii. 759.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Rich.
maintenance of the forces in, i. 160.
mayor of, i. 171, 233, 293, 640, 972, 1089, 1240; ii. 40, 305, 451, 474, 492, 671, 776, 1076, 1375, 1439.
—— *See also* Davy; Thacker; Tooley; Watts.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Norwich—*cont.*
provision of draught horses in, i. 654.
raising of forces in, i. 215, 473, 736.
recorder of, ii. 1439.
—— *See also* Earle; Smith.
sequestration of delinquents' estates in, i. 309.
sheriffs of, i. 93, 115, 149, 640, 972, 1089; ii. 40, 305, 474, 671, 1376, 1439.
—— *See also* Barret; Church; Greenwood.
steward of, ii. 1439.
—— *See also* Cock; Earle.
unlicensed posts and carriers of letters to be suppressed, ii. 1012.
Norwich stuffs, abuses in making, redressed, ii. 451, 775, 1137.
Norwich:
Francis, ii. 1376.
Sir John, Knt. and Bart., i. 50, 93, 115, 150, 233, 529, 546, 620, 636, 970, 1088, 1240; ii. 119, 304, 472, 670, 1329, 1374, 1434, 1438.
Thomas, ii. 1376.
Timothy, ii. 1076, 1330.
Norwood:
John, junior, i. 383, 556.
Robert, i. 1130.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Thomas, i. 383, 556.
Noseworthy, Edward, ii. 1366, 1429.
Noss, William, of Lambrick, ii. 631, 637.
Not, Mr., of Sheriff Hales, minister, ii. 982. *Cf.* Nutt.
Nottingham, i. 644, 645, 739.
aldermen of. *See* Barker; Dring; Drury; Fillingham; Gamble; Huffet; Huthwaite; James; Nix; Parker; Plumtree; Richards; Toplady.
assessment of, i. 86, 224, 532, 630, 632, 705, 959, 1074, 1109; ii. 28, 53, 288, 291, 459, 655, 904, 1031, 1060, 1236, 1358.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 93, 150, 169, 234, 547, 642, 707, 971, 1088; ii. 39, 304, 473, 670, 1075, 1375.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1240; ii. 1329, 1439.
committee for taking accompts in, i. 739.
committee of sequestration in, i. 115.
deputy recorder of. *See* Chadwick.
judges appointed in, ii. 759.
mayor of, i. 50, 93, 115, 150, 234, 547, 642, 707, 739, 971, 1088, 1142; ii. 39, 304, 473, 670, 1375.
—— *See also* Fillingham; Nix.
member of Parliament for. *See* Pierrepoint.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
raising of forces in, i. 704, 705.
recorders of. *See* Barker; Chadwick; Fillingham; Spelman.
rents and revenues due to the King or Queen in, i. 1176.

Nottingham—*cont.*
sequestration of delinquents' estates in, i. 709.
Nottingham, co., i. 49, 58, 644, 645, 703, 704, 739.
assessment of, i. 61, 62, 86, 224, 532, 630, 632, 705, 959, 1074, 1109; ii. 28, 53, 288, 291, 459, 655, 904, 1031, 1059, 1236, 1358.
collection in, for the relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 93, 150, 169, 233, 547, 642, 707, 971, 1088, 1112; ii. 39, 304, 472, 670, 1075, 1247, 1375.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 969.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 979.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1142, 1240; ii. 1329, 1438.
committee of defence in, i. 49.
committee of sequestration in, i. 115.
committee for taking accompts in, i. 739.
judges appointed in, ii. 759.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Holles.
member of Parliament for. *See* Pierrepoint.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
raising of forces in, i. 704, 705.
rents and revenues due to the King or Queen in, i. 1176.
sequestration of delinquents' estates in, i. 708.
Nottingham, Earl of. *See* Howard.
Nottle, William, of Barnstaple, i. 1113; ii. 296, 464, 660.
Noudike, George, of Welham, ii. 633, 638.
Nourse. *See* Nurse.
Nowell (Nevil, Newel, Newell, Norel, Nowel, Nowill):
Elizabeth, ii. 268.
John, i. 92, 114, 232, 546, 968, 1085; ii. 37, 301, 469, 666, 1072.
Martin, i. 1129.
Robert, ii. 260, 262.
Thomas, i. 1129.
William, i. 622, 642.
Nower, John, ii. 1433.
Nugent, Richard, Earl of Westmeath, ii. 599.
Nunnery [in Rusper], co. Sussex, ii. 1380.
Nunney, co. Somerset, ii. 631.
Nunny. *See* Nanney.
Nurse (Nourse):
Edward, ii. 1069.
John, i. 1083; ii. 1070.
Luke, i. 1083.
—— alderman of Gloucester, i. 169, 230, 1136, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 1069, 1325, 1369, 1431.
Walter, i. 1083.
Nut. *See* Nutt.
Nutcomb, John, ii. 1065.
Nuthurst [in Manchester], co. Lancaster, i. 546, 968, 1085.
Nutkin:
Mr., of Wokingham, ii. 968.
William, ii. 757.
Nutmaker, John, i. 384, 556.
Nutt (Nut, Nutts):
Mr., i. 247, 248.
Edward, ii. 1433.
James, ii. 524.
John, i. 114, 451, 620, 640, 854, 968, 1062, 1085, 1120, 1209, 1238, 1254; ii. 36, 301, 469, 666, 1071, 1326, 1371, 1433.
—— alderman of Canterbury, ii. 1433.
Captain John, i. 541.
*Cf.* Not.
Nye (Ny):
Henry, of Clapham, i. 182.
John, of Cottenham, minister, ii. 978.
Philip, ii. 856, 981.
—— of Kimbolton, i. 181.

## O.

Oagle. *See* Ogle.
Oakeingham. *See* Wokingham.
Oakely. *See* Oakley.
Oakham (Oakeham, Okeham), co. Rutland, ii. 261, 981.
castle and castle yard, ii. 539.
Oakington (Hoggindon), co. Cambridge, ii. 658.
Oakley (Okeley), Great, co. Northampton, ii. 39, 304, 472, 669, 973.
Oakley (Oakely, Okeley):
Richard, ii. 261.
Rowland, ii. 608.
William, ii. 1377, 1441, 1448.
—— of Nonsuch, ii. 1333.
Oakum (oakham), ii. 1216.
Oare (Oar), co. Wilts, ii. 120, 312, 481, 678.
Oars, ii. 1216.
Oasterton. *See* Casterton.
Oates (Oafs, Oats):
John, ii. 664.
Roger, ii. 304, 472, 669, 1374.
Oatmeal, i. 535.
Obert, Maurice, i. 814, 815.
O'Brien (Brian):
Dermot, of co. Clare, ii. 600.
Lady Honoria, daughter of Henry, Earl of Thomond, i. 1166.
Murrough, Baron Inchiquin, ii. 599.
—— revolt of, ii. 25, 69, 933–935.
Murtagh, of Annagh, ii. 600.
O'Cahan, Colonel Manus Roe, ii. 599.
Ochtertyre (Octertire), Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Ockingham. *See* Wokingham.
Ockley, co. Surrey, ii. 983.
Ockman, Thomas, mayor of Canterbury, ii. 1326.
O'Connor:
Charles, ii. 600.
Hugh, ii. 600.
O'Connor Roe, Teige, ii. 600.
O'Connor Sligo, Teige, ii. 600.
O'Conor Don (O'Conner Dun), Charles, of Ballintober, ii. 600.
Octertire. *See* Ochtertyre.

Oddingsels (Oddingfels, Ordingsels):
John, i. 1112; ii. 39, 304, 465, 473, 662, 670, 970, 1067.
—— junior, i. 1113.
—— of Ross Park, ii. 465.
Oddington (Odington), co. Gloucester, ii. 980.
O'Dempsey [Lewis], Viscount of Clanmalier, ii. 599.
Odington. *See* Oddington.
Odling, Edward, ii. 105.
O'Donnel, Tirlogh MacCaffry, ii. 599.
O'Dwyre:
Owney, of co. Tipperary, ii. 600.
Philip, of co. Tipperary, ii. 600.
Ofeild, Offeild. *See* Oldfield.
Offen, co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Offington. *See* Uffington.
Offley, (Offeley), co. Hertford, i. 119, 170.
Offley:
John, i. 383, 556.
Robert, ii. 1294.
Offord (Osford), Cluny, co. Huntingdon, ii. 260.
Offspring. *See* Ofspring.
Ofield. *See* Oldfield.
O'Flagherty:
Murrough ne Mart, of co. Galway, ii. 600.
Teige, of co. Galway, ii. 600.
Ofspring (Offspring):
Charles, i. 522.
—— minister of St. Anthony, London, i. 793, 870, 1190.
Ogdam, Edmund, i. 229.
Ogilvy (Ogelny, Ogelvy, Ogilvie, Ogleby):
Alexander, of Kempcairn, ii. 1145, 1386.
George, Lord Banff, ii. 882.
Sir James, ii. 1150, 1389.
John, ii. 1146, 1386.
—— of Balfour, ii. 1150, 1389.
Patrick, Earl of Findlater, ii. 881.
Oglander:
Mr., i. 780.
George, i. 94, 116, 151, 234, 335, 451, 540, 624, 640, 976.
John, ii. 675, 1444.
Sir John, Knt., i. 91, 230.
William, i. 975, 1092; ii. 675, 1080, 1378.
Ogle, co. Northumberland, ii. 1440.
Ogle (Oagle, Ougle):
Henry, i. 93, 115, 150, 233, 547, 643, 707, 738, 972, 1090, 1142, 1241; ii. 40, 305, 474, 671, 969, 1326, 1330, 1371, 1376, 1434, 1440.
John, ii. 1330, 1376.
—— of Kirkley, ii. 305, 474, 671, 759, 1041, 1077, 1440.
Thomas, i. 969, 1086; ii. 37, 302.
—— Serjeant-Major, i. 13.
—— of Darras Hall, ii. 630, 637.
Ogles, Major Henry, ii. 1434.
Oils, i. 806, 865; ii. 847, 1190, 1216.
Okeham. *See* Oakham.
Okeley, co. Salop, ii. 673.
*See also* Oakley.
O'Kennedy, John, of Dunnally, ii. 600.
Okey:
John, i. 1254; ii. 293, 303, 460, 471, 472, 656, 668, 669, 781, 968, 1061, 1320, 1327, 1364.
Colonel John, ii. 1294, 1332.
Olantigh in Wye (Olentight), co. Kent, ii 541.
Old, Michael, ii. 1078.
Oldber, Perkinson, ii. 1080.
Oldcastle, co. Chester, ii. 623.
Oldcleeve. *See* Cleeve, Old.
Oldesworth. *See* Oldisworth.
Oldfield (Ofeild, Offeild, Ofield, Oldfeild, Owfield):
Anthony, junior, ii. 1435.
John, i. 914, 1042, 1129, 1146.
Katherine, Lady, ii. 260.
Sir Samuel, Knt., i. 92, 114, 149.
William, i. 662, 740, 968, 976, 1086, 1094, 1223, 1239, 1243; ii. 37, 302, 1435, 1443.
Oldisworth (Holdsworth, Oldesworth, Oldsworth, Owldesworth):
Michael, i. 1137, 1244; ii. 15, 20, 39, 45, 47, 303, 311, 314, 472, 480, 483, 669, 677, 680, 1290, 1328, 1334, 1373, 1381, 1383, 1437, 1447.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
Robert, i. 966, 1083, 1136, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664.
Oldlaund. *See* Laund.
Oldsworth. *See* Holdsworth; Oldisworth.
Olentight. *See* Olantigh.
Oliphant (Olinald, Olniaed), George, of Pittheavlis, ii. 1153, 1393.
Oliver:
John, alderman of Lincoln, ii. 1073, 1327, 1372, 1435.
Richard, ii. 1332.
Olives, ii. 1216.
Olme, Thomas, ii. 1075.
Olniaed. *See* Oliphant.
Olrey, John, ii. 303.
O'Mulcrevy:
Brien, ii. 599.
Patrick Groom, ii. 599.
Onby. *See* Only.
O'Neil.
Hugh Buy, ii. 599.
Sir Phelim, Knt., ii. 599.
Shane MacBrien, ii. 599.
Tirlogh Roe, brother to Sir Phelim, ii. 599.
Onions, ii. 1216.
Only (Onby, Onely), Edward, i. 50, 529, 971, 1088.
Onsley, Richard, i. 620, 636.
Onslow (Onslowe):
Arthur, i. 94, 116, 150, 234, 335, 451, 541, 624, 636, 731, 976, 1093, 1243; ii. 676, 975, 1081, 1379, 1443.
Henry, ii. 1082, 1380, 1444.
Sir Richard, Knt., i. 94, 116, 150, 234, 335, 451, 541, 624, 636, 691, 731, 853, 966, 976, 1083, 1093, 1209, 1243, 1268; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 975, 1081, 1379, 1418, 1443.
Ontisbin. *See* Enterkine.

O'Quynne :
Brien Modder, ii. 599.
Tirlogh Groom, of Monagowrie, ii. 599.
Oragivae. *See* Craigievar.
Oram :
Captain, ii. 1294.
Thomas, ii. 1446.
Orange (Orrenge), William, i. 964, 1091.
Oranges, ii. 1216.
Orbell, James, i. 1057.
Orbiston in Bothwell (Arbiston, Orbeiston, Orbieston, Orbistoun), Lanarkshire, ii. 1148, 1152, 1153, 1387, 1391, 1393.
Orboe. *See* Arboe.
Orchal. *See* Orchil.
Orchanton. *See* Orchardton.
Orchard [in Lew Trenchard], co. Devon, ii. 624.
Orchardton in Rerwick (Orchanton, Orcharton), Kirkcudbrightshire, ii. 1155, 1395.
Orchil (orchal), ii. 1216.
Orde, Luke, alderman of Berwick upon Tweed, ii. 1087, 1384.
Ordingsels. *See* Oddingsels.
Ordnance, Lieutenant of. *See* Earle.
Lieutenant general of. *See* Hamond.
Ordsall, co. Nottingham, ii. 630.
Ordway, Richard, i. 678.
Orey, John, i. 974.
O'Reyly (O'Reyley) :
Mulmurry, of co. Cavan, ii. 600.
Philip MacHugh, of co. Cavan, ii. 600.
Orfeur, William, ii. 1064, 1429.
Orford, co. Suffolk, mayor of, ii. 1443.
Orkney and Shetland (Zetland), Islands, ii. 872.
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1153, 1392.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Orlibeere, George, junior, ii. 1061.
Orme (Orm) :
Humphrey, ii. 1375.
—— junior, ii. 472, 670.
Sir Humphrey, Knt., i. 50, 529, 620, 636, 970, 1088.
Ormond :
Countess of. *See* Butler.
Earl of. *See* Butler ; Douglas.
Ormsby, Robert, ii. 1041.
Orpington, co. Kent, ii. 1039, 1246, 1326, 1371.
Orr, James, of Langstellie, ii. 1154, 1393.
Orrell, co. Lancaster, Tithes of, payable to the minister of Upholland, i. 875.
Orrenge. *See* Orange.
Orrery (Arrora), Barony of, co. Cork, forfeited lands in, ii. 726.
Orrock near Burntisland (Oruck), Fifeshire, Laird of, ii. 1149, 1389.
Orsidue (orsedew), ii. 1216.
Orton :
Francis, of Woodplumpton, ii. 628, 636.
Richard, ii. 1434.
Orton Longville (Longvile), co. Huntington, ii. 468.
Orton (Overton) Waterville, co. Huntington, i. 181.
Oruck. *See* Orrock.
Osbaldeston (Osbulstone), co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Osbaldston, William, ii. 1446.
Osboldston :
Lambert, clerk, ii. 277.
—— prebendary of Westminster, i. 803, 804.
Osborne (Osborn, Osburn) :
Mr., minister, ii. 983.
—— junior, i. 451.
Captain, junior, i. 336, 541.
Dorothy, ii. 266, 268.
Edward, i. 89, 110, 146, 227, 543, 619, 635, 960, 1077 ; ii. 30, 656, 1061.
Francis, ii. 759.
John, i. 50, 93, 115, 150, 234, 547, 623, 637, 714, 973, 1090, 1242 ; ii. 41, 306, 475, 666, 672, 759, 1071, 1147, 1326, 1331, 1371, 1377, 1385, 1426, 1433.
Captain John, ii. 301, 469.
Thomas, ii. 299, 467, 664.
Osbulstone. *See* Osbaldeston.
Osburn. *See* Osborne.
Osburneston, George, i. 1129.
Osford Cluny. *See* Offord Cluny.
Osney, —, of Louth, ii. 1372.
Ostend, ii. 561.
Ostler, Captain, ii. 1294.
Oswestry (Oswalstrey, Oswestree, Oswoldstree), co. Salop, ii. 673, 984, 1078.
Otaway. *See* Ottaway.
Otham [co. Kent], i. 181.
Ottaway (Otaway), John, ii. 1335, 1381, 1445.
Otterburn, co. Northumberland, i. 707.
Otterington (Ottrington), co. York, ii. 634.
Otterton, co. Devon, i. 963, 1080 ; ii. 32, 296, 464, 660.
Ottery (Ottrey) St. Mary, co. Devon, parsonage of, ii. 1021.
Ottrington. *See* Otterington.
Ougle. *See* Ogle.
Oundle (Owndle), co. Northampton, ii. 973, 982, 1040.
Ouse (Owse) river, ii. 130–132.
Ousefleet (Uslet), co. York, ii. 633.
Outrawcliff. *See* Rawcliffe, Out.
Outwell (Outwel), co. Cambridge ii. 131, 978.
Over, co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Over Load, co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Overa, Bartholomew, ii. 265, 266.
Overbury (Overberry) :
Sir Giles, Knt., i. 170, 428, 507, 542, 546, 966, 1083, 1136, 1237 ; ii. 35, 299, 467, 663.
Nicholas, ii. 311, 480, 677, 1083.
Thomas, ii. 299, 467, 664, 1069, 1325, 1369, 1431.
Overfrierside. *See* Friarside, High.
Overton :
Morris, ii. 119, 307, 475.
Robert, i. 706, 1254 ; ii. 662, 1324, 1368.
—— junior, ii. 34, 298, 466.

Overton—*cont.*
Colonel Robert, ii. 663, 1352, 1368.
—— governor of Kingston-upon-Hull, ii. 298, 466.
Overton Waterville. *See* Orton Waterville.
Oviatt (Oviat):
Thomas, ii. 1381.
—— mayor of Salisbury, ii. 678.
Ovingham (Ovingsham), co. Northumberland, preaching minister for, i. 671.
Owen (Owens):
—, ii. 1086, 1383.
Mr., of Remenham, minister, ii. 982.
Colonel, i. 487.
Arthur, i. 443, 980, 1098; ii. 976, 991, 1087, 1384, 1448.
Edward, i. 979, 1097, 1184; ii. 47, 314, 343, 483, 680.
—— of Castle Dail; ii. 209, 211.
Griffith, i. 1130.
Henry, i. 978, 1096; ii. 1041.
Holland, ii. 46, 312, 678.
*Cf.* Holland.
Hugh, i. 978, 1096; ii. 46, 312, 678, 1448.
Sir Hugh, Knt., ii. 15, 481, 976.
Sir Hugh, Bart, ii. 991, 1087, 1384, 1448.
John, i. 979, 1097; ii. 46, 313, 482, 483, 679, 680, 761.
—— bishop of St. Asaph, i. 106.
—— clerk, ii. 356.
—— minister, ii. 982.
—— of Cefn, i. 1183, 1247.
—— of Llanfaethlu, ii. 1084, 1382.
—— of Penrhôs, ii. 1448.
Captain John, ii. 1294, 1328.
Colonel John, i. 843; ii. 1294, 1328, 1373.
Dr. John, ii. 856.
—— Dean of Christ Church, Oxford, ii. 1027.
Leighton, i. 447, 450, 973, 1091, 1243; ii. 41, 306, 343, 475.
Lewis, i. 1184, 1247; ii. 47, 209, 211, 314, 483, 680, 1086, 1383, 1448.
—— of Gurthgynner, ii. 761.
Morgan, ii. 679, 1085.
—— bishop of Llandaff, i. 106.
Owen, ii. 1085.
Phillip, of St. Mary Magdalene, Old-Fish-Street, i. 793, 870, 1190.
Richard, i. 383, 556, 979, 1097; ii. 46, 47, 312, 314, 481, 483, 678, 680, 1084, 1087, 1382, 1384.
Robert, ii. 209, 211, 761, 1086, 1335, 1383.
Thankful, ii. 856, 982.
—— president of St. John's College, Oxford, ii. 1027.
Theodore, ii. 46, 312, 481, 678, 1084, 1382.
*Cf.* Theodor.
Theodore John, ii. 47, 314.
Thomas, ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 1087, 1384, 1448.
Ower (Owre), Edward, ii. 972, 1326, 1371.
Owesley. *See* Owsley.
Owfield. *See* Oldfield.
Owldesworth. *See* Oldisworth.
Owner:
Edward, i. 623, 641, 1240; ii. 40, 305.
—— alderman of Great Yarmouth, i. 1089.
—— bailiff of Great Yarmouth, i. 972.
—— member of Parliament for Great Yarmouth, i. 497.
Owre. *See* Ower.
Owsley (Owesley), Richard, i. 970, 1088.
Oxborough (Oxburgh), Laurence, ii. 1063, 1245, 1247.
Oxen, ii. 1044.
Oxenbridge, Clement, ii. 87, 471, 619, 668.
Oxenden. *See* Uxendon.
Oxenden (Oxenham, Oxinden):
Lieut.-Colonel, i. 674, 692.
Henry, i. 620, 639, 853, 967, 1084, 1208; ii. 1433.
—— of Deane, i. 336, 451, 541, 1238; ii. 971, 1071, 1371.
Sir James, Knt., i. 113, 168, 231, 336, 451, 541, 620, 639, 692, 967, 1062, 1084, 1120, 1238.
Oxenham, Henry, of Dean. *See* Oxenden.
Oxford (Oxon), i. 66, 74, 117, 133, 182, 299, 373, 427, 445, 454, 473, 478, 683, 723, 767, 1143; ii. 521, 634, 974.
aldermen of. *See* Hinton; Mylkes; Nixon; Southam; Weeks; Whistler; Wright.
bishop of. *See* Skinner.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 973. 1090; ii. 306, 475, 672, 1077.
commissioners for the Militia of, ii. 1440.
garrison of, i. 735.
judges appointed in, ii. 759.
mayor of, i. 973, 1090; ii. 306, 475, 672, 1440.
—— *see also* Smith.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
recorder of. *See* Crook; Whitelocke.
unlicensed posts and carriers of letters to be suppressed, ii. 1012.
Oxford University, i. 925, 984, 1001, 1077; ii. 85, 318, 373, 623, 687, 1095, 1143, 1460.
chancellor of. *See* Herbert; Seymour.
chancellor, masters and scholars of, ii. 818.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 973, 1090.
commissioners for visiting the, ii. 1026.
Margaret Professor of, ii. 373.
—— *see also* Wilkinson.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
printing press at, ii. 248.
vice-chancellor of, ii, 1026.
Christ Church, i. 804, 1001; ii. 85.
—— dean of, i. 804, 805.
—— —— *see also* Owen.
—— prebendaries of. *See* French; Upton.
Corpus Christi, warden of. *See* Stanton.

Oxford University—*cont.*
Exeter, fellow of. *See* Howell.
—— rector of. *See* Conant.
Hart Hall [now Hertford], principal of. *See* Stephens.
Lincoln, i. 182.
Magdalene, ii. 974, 1027.
—— president of. *See* Goodwin.
Merton, i. 182.
—— warden of. *See* Goddard.
New Inn Hall, principal of. *See* Rogers.
St. John's, president of. *See* Owen.
Trinity, president of. *See* Harris.
Oxford, co., i. 84, 93, 454, 478.
assessment of, i. 87, 225, 533, 959, 1074, 1109; ii. 28, 53, 288, 291, 459, 655, 904, 1031, 1060, 1236, 1358.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 150, 234, 456, 542, 683, 725, 972, 1090, 1113; ii. 41, 120, 122, 306, 474, 672, 1077, 1376.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 973.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 982.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1241; ii. 1330, 1440.
committee of sequestration in, i. 115.
forces of, i. 445.
judges appointed in, ii. 759.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Fiennes.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
raising of forces in, i. 473, 514.
relief of, i. 735.
sheriff of. *See* Harman.
Oxford, Earl of. *See* Vere.
Oxgang near Kirkintilloch (Oxgange), Dumbartonshire, ii. 1148, 1387.
Oxinden. *See* Oxenden.
Oxon, Edward, alderman of Southampton, i. 113.
Oxstrand, Extron [co. Norfolk], i. 171.
Oystermouth, co. Glamorgan, manor and lordship of, ii. 544.

# P.

Pack (Packe, Peak):
Christopher, *afterwards* Sir Christopher, Knt., i. 388, 698, 880, 888, 914, 928, 1007, 1071, 1072, 1268.
—— alderman of London, i. 1087, 1261; ii. 38, 105, 149, 619, 973, 1039, 1372.
—— commissioner of the Customs, i. 667.
—— of St. Michael Bassishaw, i. 795, 872, 1191.
Packer:
John, i. 536, 623, 925, 961, 970, 1078, 1087; ii. 195, 263.
—— senior, i. 455, 541, 1246.
—— of Westminster, i. 796, 873, 1191.
Packer—*cont.*
Philip, ii. 1433.
Robert, i. 455, 536, 541, 623, 961, 970, 1078, 1087, 1234; ii. 461, 1062, 1426.
William, i. 970, 1136; ii. 39, 304, 343, 472, 669, 702, 758, 856, 971, 973, 1041, 1070, 1074, 1328.
Colonel Willia'm ii. 1325.
*Cf.* Parker.
Packhurst, Sir Robert, Knt., i. 541.
Packle. *See* Puckle.
Packwood, co. Warwick, ii. 760.
Padget. *See* Paget.
Padstow (Badstow, Padslow, Padstew), co. Cornwall, i. 962, 1079; ii. 31, 295, 735.
Paeice. *See* Pierce.
Page:
—, alderman of Canterbury, ii. 1326.
Edmund, ii. 665, 1373, 1436.
Edward, ii. 1070, 1370.
Francis, ii. 264, 266.
John, master in the Court of Chancery, i. 886.
—— of Uxendon, ii. 1436.
Captain John, ii. 1081.
William, ii. 1308.
Paget (Padget, Pagett, Pagget):
Justinian, i. 114, 232, 400, 536, 556, 623, 637, 970, 1087; ii. 38, 303, 471, 665, 668, 973, 1070, 1328, 1370.
Richard, ii. 264, 1068, 1324, 1368.
—— alderman of York, ii. 1446.
Thomas ii. 272.
—— minister, ii. 982.
William, Lord Paget, Lord Lieutenant of co. Buckingham, i. 1, 3, 4.
Pagnell (Pagnel, Paynel), Robert, i. 1240; ii. 671, 1076.
Pailer. *See* Payler.
Paine (Pain, Pane, Payne).
Edward, ii. 1082, 1380, 1444
George, ii. 1328, 1371.
Colonel George, i. 842.
John, i. 317.
Joseph, alderman of Norwich, ii 1376.
Nathan, i. 356.
Nicholas, of Causeway in Radipole, ii. 625, 635.
Robert, ii. 1069, 1325, 1369.
Thomas, ii. 1084.
—— of Lambourn, ii. 30, 293, 461, 657.
Painter, Henry, of Exeter, B.D., i. 182.
Painton, Edward, ii. 657.
Pairsons, Andrew, minister, ii. 982.
Paisley, Renfrewshire, ii. 1154, 1393.
Paler. *See* Payler.
Palfryman, Francis, i. 678.
Palgrave (Palgrane), Sir John, Knt. and Bart., i. 93, 115, 149, 233, 242, 293, 623, 641, 971, 1089, 1209, 1240; ii. 1075, 1329, 1375, 1439.
Palmer:
—, ii. 972.
——, of Bury, ii. 1380.
Anthony of Bourton-on-the-Water, ii. 980.

Palmer—*cont.*
Archibald, i. 1238 ; ii. 1372.
Edmund, ii. 262.
Edward, i. 243 ; ii. 1070, 1370.
—— of Broxbourne, ii. 1071.
Elia, ii. 1247, 1436.
Captain George, ii. 1075.
Sir Henry, ii. 1433.
Herbert, master of Queen's College, Cambridge, i. 830.
—— minister of Newchurch, Westminster, i. 796, 873.
—— of Ashwell, B.D., i. 181.
James, ii. 675.
Jeffery, i. 609, 612.
John, i. 460, 545, 974, 1091.
—— of Bampton, ii. 122, 306, 475.
—— of Stamford, ii. 1327, 1372.
Dr. John, i. 853, 1209, 1243 ; ii. 42, 139, 307, 476, 974, 1040, 1079, 1331, 1332, 1376, 1378.
Laurence, of Gedling, minister, ii. 979.
Owen, ii. 1247.
Thomas, ii. 1078.
William, ii. 667, 1071, 1371.
—— of Bromley, ii. 666.
Sir William, senior, ii. 1426.
Palms, Sir George, of Naburn, ii. 634, 638.
Paltock, Thomas, i. 383.
Pammington (Pannington), co. Gloucester, ii. 625.
Pane. *See* Paine.
Panel, Robert, ii. 671.
Panmure, Earl of. *See* Maule.
Pannington. *See* Pammington.
Pans, frying and dripping, ii. 1216.
Pantherich. *See* Partridge.
Pantiles, ii. 1221.
Panton, Robert, i. 678.
Pany, William, of Pontygo, ii. 1086.
Paper, i. 277 ; ii. 848, 1216.
Papworth, co. Cambridge, ii. 978.
Par (Parre) :
Henry, ii. 163.
Captain Henry, ii. 1294.
Ralph, of Altham, ii. 628, 636.
Paradine :
Robert, i. 460, 545.
Thomas, i. 620, 635, 960, 1077.
Paramore (Paramer) :
Henry, ii. 1433.
Thomas, i. 1238 ; ii. 119, 301.
Parbold (Perbold), co. Lancaster, ii. 627.
Parcal (Parcell, Parcol, Parcoll, Porcal), James, i. 970, 1087 ; ii. 38, 39, 263, 264, 268, 303, 471, 472, 668, 669, 1074.
Parchment, ii. 1216.
Pardoe, William, ii. 1380.
Paretree. *See* Pear Tree.
Pargiter (Pargeter) :
John, ii. 1373.
—— commissioner of Excise, ii. 1350, 1353.
Robert, ii. 1329, 1374, 1438.
Paris, Parliament of, ii. 239.
Parisford, co. Berks, ii. 260.
Park :
co. Cardigan, ii. 16.
co. Merioneth, ii. 1086, 1383.
co. Montgomery, i. 1184 ; ii. 1087, 1384.
Lanarkshire, ii. 1152, 1391.
Park :
Giles, of Furness, ii. 628, 636.
Lawrence, of Cuerdale, ii. 626, 636
Parker :
Dr., ii. 471, 668.
Mr., of Bruton, minister, ii. 982.
Christopher, ii. 1434.
Edmund, i. 963, 1080 ; ii. 1065.
George, ii. 1444.
Henry, i. 1113 ; ii. 120, 1333, 1379.
—— Lord Morley and Monteagle, ii. 625, 636.
James, i. 962, 1079.
John, i. 642, 748, 961, 971, 1078, 1088, 1092, 1113, 1123 ; ii. 36, 260, 262, 301, 469, 581, 666, 758, 783, 944, 949, 1079, 1312, 1320, 1378.
—— alderman of Bath, ii. 120, 308, 476, 477, 674, 1079, 1378.
—— alderman of Nottingham, ii. 1075, 1329, 1375.
—— appointed a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 912.
—— baron of the Exchequer, ii. 1071, 1371, 1433.
—— justice of assize at Lancaster, ii. 1334.
—— serjeant-at-law, ii. 119, 304, 472, 670, 1074.
—— —— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— —— justice of assize at Durham, ii. 517, 1305.
—— late of Bradkirk, ii. 628, 636.
—— of Hasfield, ii. 1369.
—— of Kendal, ii. 632, 638.
—— of Lovely, ii. 628, 636.
—— of Raddampark, ii. 633, 638.
Captain John, ii. 1437.
Philip, i. 698 ; ii. 1246, 1379, 1443.
Sir Philip, Knt., i. 115, 168, 235, 293, 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093 ; ii. 120, 309, 478, 675, 1443.
Richard, ii. 469, 666, 1371.
Robert, ii. 30, 293.
Samuel, i. 538.
Thomas, i. 90, 111, 146, 228, 293, 538, 621.
—— of Graston-Leigh, ii. 628, 636.
Sir Thomas, Knt. [*sometimes erroneously called a Bart.*], i. 335, 451, 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1242 ; ii. 1082, 1379, 1444.
Timothy, ii. 1079.
William, i. 1087 ; ii. 1290, 1374.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— of Wool Fold, ii. 628, 636.
Dr. William, i. 705, 1010 ; ii. 20, 87, 1277, 1350, 1353, 1417, 1424.
—— commissioner of Excise, ii. 422, 823.
Sir William, Knt., i. 293.
*Cf.* Packer.

Parkes (Parks):
Mr., of Mortlake, minister, ii. 983.
Edward, i. 1131; ii. 38, 198, 302, 471.
Samuel, i. 233, 293.
—— alderman of Norwich, i. 623, 640.
Thomas, ii. 42, 307, 476.
Parkhall [in Charnock Richard], co. Lancaster, ii. 627.
Parkhouse, Edward, ii. 1331, 1377.
Parkhurst:
Robert, ii. 1444.
Sir Robert, Knt., i. 94, 116, 150, 234, 335, 451, 624, 636, 731, 976, 1093.
Parkins. *See* Perkins.
Parkinson (Perkinson):
Lawrence, of Goosnargh, ii. 628, 636.
—— of Swinshead, ii. 628, 636.
Thomas, of Chipping, ii. 626, 636.
—— of Claughton, ii. 628, 636.
—— of Graston-Leigh, ii. 628, 636.
Parks. *See* Parkes.
Parliament, clerks of. *See* Brown; Elsing.
Parmenter (Parminter, Parmiter, Parmitor):
Adrian, i. 169, 293, 538, 623, 640, 972; ii. 492, 671, 1076, 1330.
—— alderman of Norwich, i. 233, 243, 1089, 1240; ii. 40, 305, 474, 1376, 1439.
Robert, ii. 271.
Parnel (Purnal, Purnel):
Richard, ii. 1365.
—— mayor of Congleton, ii. 1322.
Robert, ii. 1247, 1332.
Thomas, ii. 119, 294, 462, 659, 1064, 1079.
Parnham [in Beaminster], co. Dorset, ii. 1066.
Parr (Par), co. Lancaster, ii. 627.
Parrat. *See* Parret.
Parre. *See* Par.
Parret, Parrat. *See* Perrott.
Parrey. *See* Parry.
Parriot. *See* Perrott.
Parris:
John, of Pudding Norton, ii. 630, 637.
Martin, of Plymouth, ii. 970.
Parrot. *See* Perrott.
Parry (Parrey, Perry):
James, ii. 46, 312, 679.
Captain James, ii. 1436.
Jeffrey, ii. 1335.
John, i. 970, 1087, 1136, 1183; ii. 304, 313, 472, 482, 669, 679, 1374, 1437.
Owen, Serjeant-Major, i. 13.
Thomas, i. 978, 1096; ii. 314, 484, 680, 1085, 1087, 1382, 1384, 1448.
—— of Towin; ii. 313, 482, 679.
William, i. 169, 546.
—— of Hendrevaur, ii. 1448.
—— of Looynin, ii. 1086.
*Cf.* Perry.
Parshore. *See* Pershore.
Parsons Green, in Fulham, co. Middlesex, ii. 520.
Parsons (Parson, Persons):
Fenton, i. 1147, 1150, 1151.
George, of Beeston, ii. 623, 635.
Parsons—*cont.*
Sir John, i. 50.
Laurence, i. 1113.
Philip, ii. 120, 311, 480.
Robert, ii. 1436.
Thomas, ii. 120, 306, 475, 672.
William, ii. 1427.
Sir William, Knt. and Bart., i. 1147, 1150, 1151.
Partherick. *See* Partridge.
Partington:
Thomas, ii. 1064.
Captain Thomas, ii. 1428.
Partridge (Pantherich, Partherick, Pathericke):
Mr., ii. 1063.
Sir Edward, Knt., i. 231, 538, 621, 637, 962, 1079, 1234; ii. 1063.
Henry, ii. 657, 1062.
Pascal. *See* Patshull.
Pashfield (Bashfield, Pasfield, Pashfeild), George, i. 1010, 1123; ii. 75, 195.
Pashley, Dr. Christopher, of Hawarden, i. 182.
Paston, Sir William, Bart., i. 538, 623, 641, 971, 1089, 1240; ii. 40, 304, 473, 670, 1075, 1439.
Paterson, John, ii. 1147, 1385.
Pateshall (Patshal, Patshall, Pattesal, Patteshall):
John, i. 967, 1084, 1237; ii. 758, 1070.
—— of Leominster, ii. 664.
—— of Puddlestone, ii. 971.
Pathericke. *See* Partridge.
Patrick, Margery, ii. 265.
Patshal, Patshall. *See* Pateshall.
Patshull (Pascal), co. Stafford, ii. 629
Patten, William, ii. 666, 1072.
Pattesal, Patteshall. *See* Pateshall.
Pattievie. *See* Pitreavie.
Pattison:
Robert, i. 815.
—— of Sowerby, ii. 632, 638.
Paul, co. Cornwall, ii. 1365.
Paul, Philippa, executor of, i. 678.
Paulet (Pawlet, Ponlet):
Anthony, ii. 1079, 1378, 1442.
Charles, Lord St. John [*afterwards* Duke of Bolton]; ii. 1446.
John, Marquess of Winchester, i. 1163; ii. 520.
—— —— manors and lands of, i. 1057, 1149.
Paulharburn, co. York, ii. 624.
Paulson, Ambrose, i. 678.
Pauncefate, Grimbald, i. 169.
Paunsfoot, Trasey, ii. 669.
Pawlet. *See* Paulet.
Payler (Pailer, Paler, Paylor):
M., i. 973.
George, i. 643, 707, 972, 1090, 1142, 1241, 1245; ii. 1068, 1367, 1446.
Sir Watkinson, ii. 1446.
Payne. *See* Paine.
Paynel. *See* Pagnell.
Payton:
Robert, ii. 1438.
Thomas, ii. 1383.
Peacock:
Francis, ii. 657, 1062.
George, ii. 1068.

Peak :
Peter, of Ash, ii. 1246.
Thomas, ii. 271, 1069, 1246, 1324, 1369.
William, alderman of London, ii. 1373.
*See also* Pack.
Peal, Edward, of Compton, i. 181.
Peapes, Peapys. *See* Pepys.
Pear Tree (Paretree), co. Southampton, ii. 1080.
Pearce. *See* Pierce.
Peard (Perd) :
George, i. 129, 228.
Justinian, i. 461, 545, 963, 1080 ; ii. 463, 660, 970, 1065, 1323, 1366, 1430.
Pearl, James, ii. 970.
Pearn, Mr., of Wilby, minister, ii. 982.
Pearse. *See* Pierce.
Pearson (Peirson, Pierson) :
—, of Willingham, ii. 1428.
Alexander, ii. 1040.
Sir Alexander, of Southall, ii. 1154, 1394.
John, ii. 1040, 1063, 1153, 1368, 1393.
—— of Settrington, ii. 662.
Matthew, ii. 1067, 1068.
Thomas, of Myerscough, ii. 628, 636.
Peart (Pert, Port) :
Original, citizen of Lincoln, i. 1239 ; ii. 38, 302, 470, 667, 1073.
Captain Original, i. 1086.
—— alderman of Lincoln, i. 969.
Peas, i. 535.
Pease :
John, ii. 273.
William, i. 1130.
Peasely, William, Serjeant-Major, i. 32.
Peasham. *See* Pensham.
Peat, provision of, i. 481.
Pebmarsh (Pedmarsh, Pedmash), co. Essex, i. 1237 ; ii. 34, 170, 171, 298, 359, 466, 663, 692, 758, 971, 994, 1068, 1324, 1368.
Peck (Pecke, Pecks) :
Mr., ii. 1436.
—— of Hingham, minister, ii. 981.
—— of Prittlewell, ii. 980.
Francis, i. 5, 698, 990.
Henry, i. 335, 540, 853, 976, 1094, 1209, 1242 ; ii. 1437, 1444.
John, i. 979, 1097, 1184 ; ii. 46, 209, 211, 313, 314, 343, 482, 483, 679, 680, 1086, 1335, 1448.
Samuel, ii. 980.
William, i. 706.
—— alderman of Kingston-upon-Hull, ii. 298, 466, 662.
Peckam. *See* Peckham.
Peckford, Matthew, alderman of Norwich, i. 623, 640.
Peckham (Peckam) :
Henry, ii. 1082, 1380, 1444.
Thomas, ii. 1082.
Peckover :
Matthew, i. 1240.
—— alderman of Norwich, i. 243, 972, 1089.
Pecks. *See* Peck.
Peddar, Tobias, ii. 1076.
Peddie (Beddie) :
James, ii. 1150, 1389.
Pedheskin. *See* Penhesgyn.
Pedley (Pedly), Nicholas, i. 967, 1237 ; ii. 300, 468, 665, 758, 969, 1071, 1432.
Pedmarsh, Pedmash. *See* Pebmarsh.
Peebles (Pebles) :
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1153, 1392.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1153, 1392.
Peeblesshire :
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1152, 1392.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
suppression of theft, &c. in, ii. 1263, 1265.
Peek. *See* Pett.
Peel (Peele) :
Roger, i. 1131, 1146.
*Cf.* Peal *and see also* Pell.
Peer, William, ii. 47, 314, 483. *Cf.* Deer.
Peershore. *See* Pershore.
Peertree, Mr., minister, ii. 978.
Pegg (Peg) :
Edward, i. 963, 1080 ; ii. 32, 295, 463, 660.
—— junior, ii. 1065, 1322, 1366.
—— senior, ii. 1065, 1322, 1366, 1429.
Peirce. *See* Pierce.
Peircehay. *See* Percehay.
Peircie, Sir Nathaniel, Bart. [Sir Matthew Pryce ?], ii. 1384.
Peirpoint. *See* Pierrepoint.
Peirson. *See* Pearson.
Peito :
Colonel, i. 977.
Edward, i. 1094.
Pelham (Pellam) :
Mr., ii. 64.
Charles, ii. 1435.
Henry, i. 622, 641, 968, 969, 1086, 1239.
—— alderman of Lincoln, i. 1239.
—— recorder of Lincoln, i. 969, 1086.
—— speaker of the House of Commons, commissioner of the Great Seal, i. 995.
Herbert, ii. 198, 478, 675, 971, 1068, 1324, 1431.
John, i. 1094, 1242.
Sir John, Bart., ii. 1082, 1379, 1444.
Peregrine, i. 112, 232, 546, 643, 691, 706, 965, 1082, 1246, 1254 ; ii. 34, 298, 466.
Peter, ii. 34.
Robert, ii. 464, 661, 1066, 1323.
Roger, ii. 1435.
Sir Thomas, Bart., i. 94, 116, 150, 234, 335, 451, 540, 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1242 ; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
Waldgrave, ii. 478, 675.

Pell (Peel):
John, ii. 671, 1075.
Thomas, i. 232.
Sir Valentine, Knt., i. 971, 1089, 1240; ii. 40, 304, 473, 670.
—— deputy lieutenant of Norfolk, i. 190.
—— sheriff of Norfolk, i. 623, 641.
Walter, i. 733, 1042; ii. 1073, 1373.
Pellenny. *See* Pillgwenlly.
Pellet, John, ii. 1082.
Pember:
Francis, i. 170, 967, 980, 1084, 1097, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 971, 1070.
—— of Elsdon, ii. 1070, 1369.
—— of Newport, ii. 1369, 1432.
Pemberton, co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Pemberton (Pemmerton):
Mr., minister, ii. 978.
James, of Whiston, ii. 628, 636.
John, i. 119, 170, 967, 1084; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 1432.
Joseph, i. 168.
Ralph, i. 92, 113, 119, 148, 231, 243, 294, 539, 622.
Robert, ii. 1432.
Roger, i. 967, 1084; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665.
Pembroke, mayor of, i. 980, 1098; ii. 1087, 1384.
Pembroke (Pembrook) co., ii. 16.
assessment of, i. 960, 1076, 1111; ii. 30, 54, 289, 292, 460, 656, 905, 1032, 1061, 1237, 1359.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 980, 1098; ii. 47, 314, 484, 680, 1087, 1249, 1384.
commissioners for propagation of the Gospel in, ii. 343.
commissioners to take account of money received for preaching of the Gospel in, ii. 991.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 976.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 984.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1248; ii. 1336, 1448.
committee of defence in, i. 443.
judges appointed in, ii. 761.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Percy.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 816.
sequestration of, ii. 14.
Pembroke and Montgomery, Earl of. *See* Herbert.
Pemmerton. *See* Pemberton.
Pen. *See* Penn.
Pencombe [co. Hereford], i. 181.
Pencreig in Llanhennock, (Pencriege, Pencrigge, Pencruge), co. Monmouth, ii. 15, 1374, 1437.
Pendennis [in Budock], co. Cornwall, ii. 969.
Pendleton:
Michael, ii. 759, 762.
—— a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 754, 762.
Pendock, co. Worcester, ii. 262.
Pendock, Richard, i. 642, 643, 707.
Penhellick:
Alexander, ii. 1064.
—— of Helston, ii. 659.
Penhesgyn near Llansadwrn (Pedheskin, Penheskin), Anglesey, ii. 1084, 1382.
Peningland. *See* Pennyland.
Penington. *See* Pennington.
Peniston (Penistone), Sir Thomas, Bart., ii. 122, 306, 475, 672, 1440.
Penn (Pen):
William, ii. 1062, 1427.
General William, commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 812.
—— lands in Ireland settled on, ii. 1136.
Pennard, co. Glamorgan, manor and lordship of, ii. 544.
Pennel, James, ii. 672.
Penniland. *See* Pennyland.
Pennington (Penington):
Isaac, i. 691, 1089, 1093, 1234; ii. 30, 293, 461, 657, 1062, 1294, 1321, 1364.
—— alderman of London, i. 853, 905, 914, 961, 969, 970, 990, 1007, 1078, 1087, 1209, 1254, 1261; ii. 2, 38, 101, 105, 153, 195, 303, 335, 471, 668, 968, 973, 1372.
—— —— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
—— —— Lieutenant of the Tower, i. 456, 541, 620, 636.
—— Lord Mayor of London, i. 38, 223.
—— the elder, ii. 1427.
Miles, ii. 1429.
William, i. 1235.
—— of Seaton, ii. 1429.
Pennoyer (Pennoyre, Penoyer):
William, i. 9, 10, 71, 1057, 1149, 1150, 1151, 1246, 1259; ii. 105, 123, 942, 1294, 1373.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Pennyland (Peningland, Penniland), Caithness-shire, ii. 1147, 1387.
Penrhôs (Penrhose) co. Carnarvon (?), ii. 1448.
Penrice, John, i. 507, 542.
Penrith (Penreth, Perith), co. Cumberland, ii. 623, 757.
Penrose, co. Monmouth, ii. 630.
Penrose, John, i. 191, 962, 1079, 1235; ii. 31, 294, 463, 659, 662, 970.
Penruddocke, Sir John, Knt., manors and lands of, i. 784.
Penryn, co. Cornwall, parliamentary representation of, ii 814.
Pensham (Peasham), co. Worcester, ii. 262.
Penshurst, co. Kent, i. 182; ii. 1246.
Penteloe. *See* Pentlow.
Penterry (Barton *alias* Pentherry), co. Monmouth, ii. 544.
Pentlow (Penteloe, Pentlew, Pentloe):
Thomas, i. 115, 547, 620, 636, 970, 1088; ii. 39, 304, 472, 669.
—— of Wilby, ii. 973.

Pentrebach, co. Glamorgan, ii. 629.
Pentrewarn, co. Salop, ii. 630.
Penwarden, co. Cornwall, i. 962, 1079; ii. 31, 294, 1322, 1429.
Penwarden, Thomas, ii. 659.
Penwarren (Penwaren, Penwarn):
Richard, i. 461, 545, 962, 1079; ii. 969, 1322, 1366.
—— junior, ii. 1064.
Pepeis, Pepes, Pepis. *See* Pepys.
Pepper, i. 209; ii. 848.
Pepper, Cuthbert, ii. 297, 465, 661, 1066.
Pepular, Samuel, i. 1123.
Pepys (Peapes, Peapys, Peips, Pepeis, Pepes, Pepis, Pepps):
Dr., ii. 1063.
Richard, i. 168, 235, 293, 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093; ii. 43, 309, 478, 663, 675, 1069, 1368.
Robert, ii. 1071, 1076, 1433.
Roger, ii. 1375.
Talbot, i. 621, 637, 961, 1078, 1235; ii. 31, 139, 294, 757, 1063, 1428.
—— recorder of Cambridge, i. 90, 111, 146, 228, 294, 538.
Thomas, ii. 1074, 1373, 1437.
Perbold. *See* Parbold.
Perce. *See* Pierce.
Percehay (Peircehay, Perceyhay, Piercehay, Piercy Hay):
Christopher, i. 544, 644, 706; ii. 662, 1068, 1324, 1368, 1446.
Walter, ii. 1068, 1324.
Percevell. *See* Percival.
Perchley (Perchey) Christopher, i. 91, 112, 147, 230, 544.
Percival (Percevell, Percivall):
Master, of Lynn, i. 149.
John, ii. 1041.
—— of Lynn, i. 115, 233, 293.
Robert, ii. 263.
Thomas, of Lynn, i. 93.
William, ii. 1063.
Percy:
Algernon Earl of Northumberland, i. 12, 76, 181, 343, 352, 382, 437, 487, 490, 491, 609, 612, 658, 669, 691, 705–707, 730, 804, 839, 840, 852, 905, 927, 937, 1016, 1047, 1141, 1142, 1144, 1208, 1227, 1235, 1236, 1239, 1241-1243, 1245, 1247; ii. 1429, 1440, 1444.
—— —— High Admiral of England, Lord Lieutenant of Anglesey, Northumberland, Newcastle-upon-Tyne, the Port of Berwick, Pembroke, Haverford West, and Sussex, i. 2–4.
Henry, ii. 521.
John, of Stubbs Walden, ii. 634, 638.
*Cf.* Piercy.
Perd. *See* Peard.
Perepoint. *See* Pierrepoint
Periot. *See* Perrott.
Perith. *See* Penrith.
Perkins (Parkins):
Mr., minister, ii. 978, 981.
John, ii. 1377.
William, i. 1131.
—— junior, ii. 1381.
Perkins—*cont.*
Wyat, i. 232, 294, 539, 622, 642, 969, 1086; ii. 37, 302, 470, 667.
Perkinson. *See* Parkinson.
Perlloyd, co. Monmouth, ii. 543.
Perne (Pern):
Andreas, of Wilby, i. 182.
Andrew, LL.D., ii. 1063.
—— minister of St. Dunstan-in-the-West, i. 796, 797, 873.
Perpetuana [woollen cloth] (perpetuanies), i. 395.
Perpoint. *See* Pierrepoint.
Perrey. *See* Perry.
Perrin (Perryn), John, i. 1043; ii. 105.
Perrott (Parrat, Parret, Parriot, Parrot, Parrott, Periot, Perret, Perriot, Perrot):
Herbert, i. 443, 1098, 1248; ii. 47, 314, 484, 681, 1087, 1325, 1336, 1384, 1432.
James, ii. 1062, 1077, 1364.
Joseph, i. 1131.
Robert, i. 1098.
Perry, i. 206, 208, 209, 276, 315, 316; ii. 847, 1190, 1218.
Perry (Perrey):
Adlard, ii. 1073.
George, ii. 268.
Richard, i. 1129.
Samuel, ii. 1378, 1442.
*See also* Parry.
Perryman, Arthur, ii. 1066.
Perryn. *See* Perrin.
Pershore (Parshore, Peershore), co. Worcester, ii. 262, 1083.
Persons. *See* Parsons.
Pert. *See* Peart.
Perth (Pearth):
assessment of, ii. 1145, 1242, 1362.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1153, 1393.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1153, 1393.
Perth, Earl of. *See* Drummond.
Perthshire:
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1153, 1393.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Perton. *See* Pyrton.
Perwich, Robert, ii. 767.
Petchal, Mary, ii. 271.
Peter. *See* Peters; Petre.
Peterborough (Peterburgh), co. Northampton, ii. 131, 973, 982.
bishop of. *See* Towers.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Peterborough, Earl of. *See* Mordaunt.
Peters (Peter):
Hugh, ii. 702, 856, 1135.
—— minister, i. 1149.
Thomas, of Mylor, minister, ii. 978.
Petersfield (Peterfield), co. Southampton, ii. 477, 631.
Petherton, South, co. Somerset, ii. 982.
Pethibles. *See* Pittheavlis.
Petit (Petite) Dominique, i. 263, 264, 689.

Peto, Petoe. *See* Peyto.
Petre (Peter), William, Lord Petre, manors and lands of, i. 784.
Petrie (Petry), Robert, ii. 1147, 1385.
Pett (Peek, Pet) :
George, ii. 1082.
Peter, i. 422–424 ; ii. 119, 301, 469, 666, 972, 1071, 1081, 1371.
—— junior, i. 423.
Captain Phineas, commissioner of the Navy, i. 27, 28.
*Cf.* Peak.
Pettard, Christopher, i. 460, 545.
Pettisworth. *See* Bettesworth.
Pettit, John, i. 678.
Petton, co. Salop, ii. 1078.
Petty :
Edmund, ii. 658, 1062, 1321, 1364, 1427.
Maximillian, ii. 1320, 1364.
Miles, i. 1130.
Petworth, co. Sussex, ii. 983, 1248.
Pewry. *See* Pury.
Peynard, Thomas, ii. 1370.
Peyto (Peto, Petoe) :
Edward, i. 1244 ; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 1083.
Sir Edward, Knt., i. 116.
Peyton :
Algernon, ii. 762, 1137.
Henry, ii. 303.
Robert, ii. 762, 1137.
Phair, Robert, ii. 1041.
Phelps (Phelpes) :
John, ii. 1331, 1376, 1437.
Richard, ii. 1248.
——, of Salisbury, ii. 976, 1084.
Phesant :
master serjeant, i. 186.
Peter, justice of the Common Pleas, i. 885–887.
Stephen, ii. 665, 969, 1071.
Phettiplace. *See* Fettiplace.
Philcot, Philip, of The Grange, ii. 635, 639.
Philiphaugh in Selkirk (Philliym Hanch, Philip Hauch), Selkirkshire, ii.1154, 1394.
Phillips (Philipps, Philips, Phillipps) :
Mr., minister, ii. 984.
——, of Stratton, ii. 1429.
——, of Wrentham, minister, ii. 983.
Captain, ii. 1333, 1379.
Andrew, i. 1247 ; ii. 1087, 1384.
David, i. 978, 1096.
Edmund, ii. 1064.
Sir Erasmus, Bart., i. 1248 ; ii. 15, 46, 47, 313, 314, 343, 482, 484, 679, 680, 976, 1085, 1087, 1336, 1384, 1447, 1448.
Griffantius, ii. 1369.
Hector, ii. 679, 977, 1085, 1087, 1382, 1384.
Henry, ii. 757, 1062, 1321.
—— alderman of Worcester, i. 95, 151, 236.
—— of Worcester, ii. 976.
—— senior, ii. 45, 311, 480, 677.
Hugh, i. 443, 980, 1098.
Humphrey, i. 876.
Phillips—*cont.*
James, i. 978, 1096, 1248 ; ii. 15. 46, 313, 314, 343, 482, 484, 679, 680. 704, 828, 835, 917, 976, 1040, 1085, 1087, 1382, 1384, 1447.
John, i. 444 ; ii. 1083, 1085, 1233, 1447.
—— of Wrentham, i. 182.
Nicholas, ii. 1443.
Richard, ii. 672.
Sir Richard, Bart., i. 980, 1098.
Robert, i. 58, 116 ; ii. 1072, 1327, 1372, 1435.
Thomas, ii. 15.
—— of Kilsant, ii. 1085.
William, i. 980, 1098 ; ii. 16, 1448.
Phillipson (Philipson) :
John, of Hollin Hall, ii. 632, 638.
Miles, of Throop, ii. 631, 638.
—— of Tisbury, ii. 632, 638.
Robert, i. 95, 117, 151, 236, 543.
William, ii. 657, 1062.
Philliym Hanch. *See* Philiphaugh.
Philmore, Sir Robert, Knt., ii. 263.
Philorth near Fraserburgh, Aberdeenshire, ii. 1146, 1385.
Philpots (Philpot) :
Mr., alderman of Hereford, ii. 664.
John, i. 678.
Nicholas, ii. 1370.
Richard, ii. 1070, 1370.
Phipps (Phips) :
Dr., of Maidstone, ii. 1326.
Lieut.-Colonel, i. 1244.
Robert, i. 235, 543.
Physgill (Fisgill, Hisgill), Wigtownshire, ii. 1155, 1395.
Pichard, Adam, ii. 1068.
Pickering (Dickering) :
Mr., minister, ii. 983.
—— of Cambridge, ii. 969.
Benjamin, of Easthomeley, i. 182.
Sir Gilbert, Knt. and Bart., i. 50, 93, 115, 150, 233, 528, 547, 620, 636, 970, 1088, 1240, 1255 ; ii. 2, 39, 139, 304, 335, 472, 500, 670, 972, 973, 1027, 1074, 1329, 1374, 1438.
Henry, ii. 39, 304, 462, 472, 658, 670, 757, 969, 1063, 1246, 1247, 1427.
John, i. 45 ; ii. 1067.
Colonel John, arrears due to, ii. 997.
William, ii. 1063.
Pickhill (Pickilt), co. Denbigh, ii. 1086.
Pickrell, Edward, i. 781.
Piddletrent. *See* Puddletrenthide.
Pidgeon, Robert, ii. 1320.
Pidley, co. Huntingdon, ii. 978.
Pierce (Paeice, Pearce, Pearse, Peirce, Perce) :
Edward, ii. 481, 678, 1084.
—— mayor of Devizes, ii. 312.
Griffith, i. 286.
Henry, ii. 980.
James, ii. 758, 1066, 1245, 1323, 1367, 1430.
—— of Exeter, ii. 464, 660, 1366.
Major James, ii. 122, 296, 464, 661.
John, i. 383, 556, 1092, 1113 ; ii. 1079, 1378, 1442.
—— alderman of Bath, ii. 303, 476, 477, 674, 1079, 1378.

Pierce—*cont.*
John, mayor of Bath, ii. 1332.
—— of Beach, ii. 464, 660, 1065.
Lloyd, i. 1184; ii. 47, 483, 680.
Richard, ii. 296, 464, 660.
*See also* Piers.
Piercehay. *See* Percehay.
Piercy, Richard, ii. 1446.
*Cf.* Percy.
Pierrepoint (Peirpoint, Perepoint, Perpoint, Pierepont, Pierpoint, Pierpont, Pierrepont):
Mr., i. 658, 905, 1016.
Francis, i. 50, 93, 115, 150, 233, 547, 707, 969, 971, 1086, 1088, 1239, 1240, 1245; ii. 37, 39, 304, 470, 473, 667, 670, 1075.
—— member of Parliament for Nottingham and co. Nottingham, i. 711.
George, ii. 1065.
Henry, Earl of Kingston-upon-Hull, i. 609, 612.
Robert, ii. 1438.
William, i. 94, 116, 126, 151, 181, 235, 382, 437, 447, 542, 609, 612, 707, 839, 853, 937, 968, 969, 971, 973, 1085, 1086, 1088, 1090, 1208, 1239, 1240, 1242; ii. 37, 39, 41, 139, 302, 304, 306, 472, 475, 670, 673, 1075, 1078, 1375, 1377, 1418, 1433, 1435, 1438, 1441.
Piers (Pierce, Pyers):
Sir Thomas, Bart., i. 620, 639, 674, 967, 1062, 1084, 1119.
Major Sir Thomas, Bart., i. 692.
William, bishop of Bath and Wells, i. 106.
Pierson. *See* Pearson.
Pig. *See* Pigge.
Pigeons, i. 365.
Pigge (Pig), Richard, i. 383, 556.
Piggott (Piggot, Pigot, Pigott):
George, i. 1085, 1142; ii. 37, 301, 469, 666, 758, 972, 1072, 1326, 1371, 1434.
Gervase, i. 169, 234, 547, 707, 739, 853, 971, 1088, 1209, 1240; ii. 39, 304, 472, 670, 970, 1075, 1117, 1118, 1329, 1375, 1438.
Richard, i. 543.
—— of Shrewsbury, ii. 974.
Sir Richard, Knt., i. 50, 227, 456, 541, 961, 1078, 1234; ii. 30, 293, 461, 657, 1062, 1320, 1364, 1427.
Thomas, of Tingrith, ii. 657.
Pike (Pyke):
Edward, junior, of Martin, ii. 120.
George, ii. 462, 658, 1063.
Henry, of St. Decuman's, ii. 631, 637.
John, i. 169, 170, 229; ii. 1247.
Martin, ii. 666, 1246, 1326, 1371.
Nathaniel, ii. 272.
Richard, ii. 980.
William, of St. Decuman's, ii. 631, 637.
Pilchards, ii. 560.
Pile (Pyle):
Sir Francis, Bart., i. 89, 110, 146, 227, 455, 541, 961, 1078, 1234, 1244.
Sir Seymour, Bart., ii. 30, 293, 461, 481, 657, 678, 1062.
Pilkington, Hugh, of Coppull, ii. 626, 636.
Pillaton near Penkridge (Pillington), co. Stafford, ii. 631.
Pilleth (Pillith), co. Radnor, ii. 1448.
Pillgwenlly (Pellenny), co. Monmouth, manor of, ii. 542.
Pillingham, John, ii. 1075.
Pillington. *See* Pillaton.
Pim. *See* Pym.
Pincers, ii. 1210, 1216.
Pincher, Richard, ii. 1364.
Pinchin, John, of Shalden, ii. 631, 637.
Pinder (Pindar, Pyndar):
Colonel, i. 487, 842.
John, i. 971, 1088.
Matthew, clerk in Chancery, ii. 950.
Sir Paul, i. 71.
Pine. *See* Pyne.
Pinfin. *See* Pinvin.
Pinhorn, William, ii. 477, 675.
Pinkney, co. Wilts, ii. 1248.
Pinkney, William, ii. 1068.
Pins, ii. 1216.
Pinsen (Pinson, Pynson):
William, ii. 1331, 1377.
—— of Wolverhampton, ii. 42, 307, 476.
Pintados, or calico cupboard cloths, ii. 1216.
Pinvin (Pinfin), co. Worcester, ii. 262.
Piot. *See* Pyot.
Pipe or barrel and hogshead staves, ii. 1217.
Pipe Office, records of fee farm rents belonging to the Crown, &c. in, ii. 418.
Pipes for children, ii. 1217.
Pirton. *See* Pyrton.
Pit. *See* Pitt.
Pitcalnie (Pitcaline), Ross-shire, ii. 1155, 1394.
Pitch, i. 467; ii. 848, 1217.
Pitchcombe [co. Gloucester], i. 181.
Pitcher, Thomas, of Whissonsett, ii. 630, 637.
Pitchford, Captain, ii. 1063.
Pitcon (Pitcow), Ayrshire, ii. 1147, 1385.
Pitman (Pittman, Pittniam):
James, ii. 1312.
John, i. 91, 113, 230, 335, 540, 975, 1092; ii. 477, 675, 760, 975, 1040, 1080, 1442.
Captain William, ii. 1332.
Pitreavie in Dunfermline (Pattievie, Pittievie), Fifeshire, ii. 1149, 1389.
Pitson:
James, ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1081.
—— of Guildford, ii. 514, 516.
Pitt (Pit, Pitts, Pyt, Pyts):
Mr., ii. 980.
——, of Keen, ii. 976.
Benjamin, ii. 42.
Edmund, ii. 1334, 1380.
—— alderman of Worcester, ii. 1083.
—— of Worcester, ii. 760.
Edward, i. 95, 117, 151, 236, 1095, 1113, 1244; ii. 44, 263, 310, 479, 677, 1082, 1380, 1444.
Henry, i. 1165; ii. 581, 783, 944, 949 1290, 1374.

Pitt—*cont.*
Henry, appointed a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 912.
—— mayor of Southampton, i. 540.
James, ii. 1070, 1369.
Jonathan, i. 460, 545, 974, 1091, 1092; ii. 42, 307, 476, 674, 1079, 1378, 1442.
Captain Jonathan, ii. 1332.
Matthew, ii. 1378, 1442.
Thomas, i. 556.
William, i. 450, 696, 974, 1092, 1242; ii. 42, 308, 477, 674, 1080, 1332, 1378, 1442.
Pittenweem (Pitteinwein, Pittenweamb), Fifeshire :
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1149, 1389.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1149, 1389.
Pittesworth. *See* Bettesworth.
Pittheavlis in East Perth (Pethibles), Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Pittievie. *See* Pitreavie.
Pittman, Pittniam. *See* Pitman.
Pitton [in Yealmpton], co. Devon, ii. 296.
Pitts. *See* Pitt.
Plaine (Plague, Playne), Samuel, i. 229, 292, 537.
Plaistow, co. Sussex, ii. 1444.
Planks of Cedar, ii. 1217.
Planks of Ireland, ii. 1217.
Planner, John, ii. 1312.
Plasgwyn (Plate Gwin), co. Carmarthen, ii. 679, 1085.
Plaster of Paris (Plaister of Parris), ii. 1217.
Plate Gwin. *See* Plasgwyn.
Plater, Platers. *See* Playters.
Plaw Field [near Upwell], co. Norfolk, ii. 131.
Player :
Mr., ii. 980.
Colonel, i. 487.
Thomas, i. 1130.
—— chamberlain of London, ii. 1436.
—— senior, i. 223, 990.
Colonel Thomas, i. 842, 1007, 1138.
Playford, Captain Samuel, ii. 100.
Playing cards, i. 214.
Playne. *See* Plaine.
Playner, James, ii. 1380.
Playters (Plater, Platers, Playter, Playtere, Pleyters) :
John, ii. 1443.
Sir William, Knt. and Bart., i. 115, 168, 235, 293, 537, 624, 639, 971, 975, 1089, 1093, 1243; ii. 1435, 1437, 1439, 1443.
Plea. *See* Pley.
Pledwel. *See* Pleydell.
Plenderlegth, John, ii. 1153, 1392.
Plenmeller, co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Pleshington, Robert, of Dimples, ii. 628, 636.
Pley (Plea) :
George, of Melcombe, ii. 661.
Captain George, ii. 1323.
Pley—*cont.*
John, ii. 1065.
—— of Dartmouth, ii. 970.
Pleydell (Pledwel, Pleydall), Robert, ii. 664, 1369, 1431.
Pleydon. *See* Plowden.
Pleyters. *See* Playters.
Pliers (plyers), ii. 1216.
Plimpton. *See* Plympton.
Plimstock. *See* Plymstock.
Plomer, Plommer. *See* Plummer.
Plomtree. *See* Plumtree.
Plot, Mr., minister, ii. 983.
Plowden (Pleydon, Ployden), Sir Edward (?), Knt., i. 423, 424.
Plowman, Matthew, i. 815.
Ployden. *See* Plowden.
Plucknet, John, ii. 269.
Plumb, Plume. *See* Plumme.
Plumer. *See* Plummer.
Plumley, Henry, ii. 308, 476, 674.
Plumme (Plum, Plumb, Plume), Samuel, i. 169, 170, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 466, 663, 1068, 1368.
Plummer (Plomer, Plommer, Plumer) :
Captain, i. 336, 541.
—— senior, i. 620, 640, 967, 1084.
James, ii. 1082.
John, ii. 1062.
Thomas, i. 451, 1062, 1119, 1238; ii. 1071, 1326, 1433.
—— junior, ii. 37, 119, 301, 469, 666, 1371.
—— senior, ii. 37, 119, 301, 469, 666, 1371.
Captain Thomas, junior, i. 620, 640, 967, 1084.
Walter, ii. 1431.
William, i. 356, 1238; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 1070, 1370.
Plumpton, Little, co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Plumpton :
Sir Edward, ii. 634, 639.
John, of Waterton, ii. 629, 637.
—— eldest son of Sir Edward, of Ousefleet, ii. 633, 638.
Plumstead (Plumsted, Plumsteed) :
Augustine, ii. 43, 309, 478, 675.
Edward, i. 556; ii. 1080.
Francis, ii. 1081.
Plumtree, co. Nottingham, ii. 979.
Plumtree (Plomtree, Plumtrey, Plumtry) :
Dr. Huntington, i. 93, 115, 150, 234, 707, 971, 1088, 1142; ii. 39, 304, 473, 670, 1075, 1439.
—— alderman of Nottingham, i. 547, 1088.
Pluney. *See* Pluny.
Plunkett (Plunket) :
Christopher, Earl of Fingall, ii. 599.
Nicholas, ii. 599.
Oliver, Baron Louth, ii. 599.
Pluny (Pluney), Samuel, ii. 35, 299.
Plymouth (Plimouth), co. Devon, i. 131, 418; ii. 970, 979.
customs for, i. 342.
garrison of, i. 660.
mayor of, i. 111, 131, 963, 1080, 1236; ii. 32, 295, 464, 660, 1066, 1430.
—— *See also* Caws; Northcote.

Plymouth—*cont.*
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
relief of, i. 505.
supplies for, i. 131.
unlicensed posts and carriers of letters to be suppressed, ii. 1012.
Plympton (Plimpton), co. Devon, ii. 624.
parsonage of, ii. 1021.
Plympton St. Mary, co. Devon, parsonage of, ii. 1021.
Plymstock St. Mary (St. Maries Plimstock), co. Devon, parsonage of, ii. 1021.
Pochin (Pochyn, Ponchen, Poncher, Punchen), Thomas, i. 622; ii. 37, 301, 470, 667, 1072, 1327, 1372, 1434.
Pocock (Pococke, Pocoke):
Mr., i. 956, 957.
John, i. 330, 484, 989, 1003, 1129, 1261; ii. 143, 144, 233, 371, 1000.
Podike Bank near Outwell (Podick Bank in Marshland), co. Norfolk, ii. 131, 901.
Pointer. *See* Poynter.
Pointz:
Colonel, i. 711.
Giles, of Old Cleeve, ii. 631, 637.
Pole. *See* Poole.
Polehill. *See* Polhill.
Polexfin, Polexphen. *See* Pollexfen.
Polhill (Polehill, Polhil):
Edmund, ii. 1082.
Edward, ii. 760, 1334, 1380, 1444.
John, ii. 119, 301, 469, 666, 1071.
William, of Burwash, ii. 975.
Poling, John, ii. 975.
Pollexfen (Polexfin, Polexphen, Pollexfin, Pollexphen):
Andrew, ii. 464, 660.
Edmund, ii. 1322, 1366.
Henry, i. 461, 545, 963, 1080; ii. 32, 295, 463, 660.
—— junior, ii. 1322, 1366.
Pollock, Robert, ii. 1154, 1393.
Pollok, Nether, in Eastwood (Netherpolles, Netherpollos), Renfrewshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Polmaise (Polemaise) in Stirling, ii. 881.
Polmood in Tweedsmuir (Polmand, Polmund), Peeblesshire, ii. 1153, 1392.
Polson (Falson), John, ii. 1151, 1391.
Polsthead. *See* Poulsted.
Polton [? Poston], co. Hereford, manor of, ii. 543. *See also* Poulton.
Polwheele, Theophilus, minister, ii. 979.
Pomegranates, ii. 1217.
Pomfret, Anthony, of Esher, ii. 631, 638.
Pomfret. *See* Pontefract.
Ponchen, Poncher. *See* Pochin.
Ponder, John, ii. 1329.
Pondock, Philip, ii. 1075.
Ponlet. *See* Paulet.
Pont:
Samuel, ii. 1326, 1370, 1433.
Thomas, ii. 1326, 1370.
Pontefract (Pomfret), co. York, ii. 632.
castle, ii. 190.
Ponteland (Pont Island), co. Northumberland, ii. 591.
Ponthaulgh. *See* Rixonhalgh.
Pontiskowrid, co. Montgomery, ii. 680.
Pontiso, co. Denbigh, ii. 1383.
Pontygo, co. Denbigh, ii. 1086.
Poole (Pool), co. Dorset, i. 52, 90, 342, 459, 495, 506, 685.
aldermen of. *See* Durell; Hely; Mayer; Scutt; Waite; Williams.
assessment of, i. 87, 224, 532, 757, 758, 959, 1073, 1108; ii. 27, 52, 287, 290, 458, 654, 904, 1030, 1059, 1235, 1357.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 147, 229, 460, 545, 964, 1081; ii. 33, 297, 465, 661, 1066, 1367.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 970.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 979.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1241; ii. 1323, 1430.
committee of sequestration in, i. 111.
defence of, i. 489, 490.
governor of. *See* Bingham.
judges appointed in, ii. 758.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Cecil.
mayor of, i. 964, 1081, 1241.
—— *See also* Harbin; Martin.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Poole (Pole, Pool):
Mr., ii. 1459.
Edward, i. 117, 151, 236, 460, 475, 542, 927, 977, 1095, 1244; ii. 1445.
George, i. 621, 637, 686, 963, 1080, 1235; ii. 1065.
German, ii. 119, 295, 463, 659, 1064, 1322, 1366, 1429.
Henry, i. 89.
John, ii. 1312.
Sir John, Bart., i. 90, 111, 147, 228 963, 1080; ii. 32, 296.
Sir Nevill, Knt., i. 95, 117, 151, 236, 460, 475, 542, 977, 1095, 1244; ii. 140, 1445.
Samuel, i. 317.
Thomas, of Marley, ii. 623, 635.
Walton, i. 460.
Pooley, Captain Richard, ii. 1326.
Poore, Edward, i. 95.
Pope:
Dudley, i. 111, 227, 243, 293, 538, 621, 637, 961, 1078, 1235; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 757, 1063, 1427.
John, i. 974, 1092; ii. 1079, 1312, 1378, 1442.
Roger, i. 979.
Popham (Poppam):
Alexander, i. 68, 69, 94, 116, 140, 151, 235, 460, 475, 542, 545, 691, 798, 854, 969, 974, 977, 1086, 1091, 1095, 1209, 1243, 1244; ii. 2, 42, 45, 307, 311, 335, 476, 480, 674, 677, 974, 976, 1079, 1083, 1334, 1378, 1381, 1437, 1445.
Colonel Alexander, i. 230, 487; ii. 1332, 1418, 1442.
—— alderman of Bristol, ii. 1442.
Edward, i. 116, 460, 545, 966, 974, 1083, 1091, 1243, 1244; ii. 35, 42, 299, 307, 467, 476, 663.
Colonel Edward, Admiral and General of the Fleet, ii. 504.

Popham—*cont.*
Colonel Edward, commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 17.
Sir Francis, Knt., i. 68, 69, 460, 475.
Poplar, co. Middlesex, manors and lands of Sir John Yates, Knt. in, i. 784.
Pople, Poples. *See* Popple.
Poppam. *See* Popham.
Popple (Pople, Poples):
Edmund, ii. 1447.
William, i. 92, 112, 149, 232, 546, 706.
—— alderman of Kingston-upon-Hull, i. 191, 643, 739, 965, 1082, 1142, 1246; ii. 34, 298, 466, 662.
Populer, Samuel, ii. 195.
Porcal. *See* Parcal.
Pork, i. 365, 484, 485; ii. 1044.
Porneys. *See* Purves.
Porsand, Great, co. Lincoln, ii. 131.
Port. *See* Peart.
Porter:
Henry, i. 1142; ii. 1072, 1434.
Major Henry, ii. 1434.
John, i. 542.
Richard, i. 92, 113, 119, 148, 231, 289, 294, 356, 539, 622, 638, 967, 1062, 1084, 1119, 1238; ii. 119, 301, 469, 1075.
—— of Launcells, ii. 623, 635.
Captain Richard, i. 243.
Roger, i. 962, 1079; ii. 295, 659, 1322, 1366.
Thomas, minister, ii. 982.
—— minister of St. Catherine Cree, i. 795, 872, 1191.
Porters End [in Kimpton], co. Hertford, i. 356.
Portfield in Whalley (Portfeild), co. Lancaster, ii. 1434.
Porthcaseg near Tintern (Purcasseck), co. Monmouth, ii. 543.
Portland, co. Dorset, ii. 592.
Portlock, John, of Cirencester, ii. 625, 635, 639.
Porton, co. Wilts, i. 460.
Portsmouth, co. Southampton, ii. 631.
garrison of, i. 141.
governors of. *See* Lewis; Whetham.
mayor of, ii. 1379.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
weekly post from and to Dover and Salisbury, ii. 1010.
woods lying near, i. 424.
Portsmouth [in Pershore], co. Worcester, ii. 262.
Portugal, King of. *See* John IV.
Posso (Poslo), Peeblesshire, ii. 1153, 1392.
Potash, ii. 1196.
Pothecary:
Jeremy, ii. 970.
Captain Jeremy, ii. 1066, 1323, 1367.
Pots. *See* Potts.
Potter:
Benjamin, i. 1130.
George, ii. 672, 1077.
John, i. 456.
Vincent, i. 1255; ii. 471, 668, 1082.
—— commissioner of Parliament in the army for Ireland, ii. 236, 237.
Potterfield (Potterfeil, Potterfeild):
George, ii. 1152, 1392.
John, the younger, of Duchall, ii. 1154, 1393.
Potts (Bots, Pots):
Charles, ii. 663.
George, ii. 195, 759, 762.
—— a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 754, 762.
John, ii. 1439.
Sir John, Knt. and Bart., i. 93, 115, 149, 233, 293, 538, 623, 641, 691, 971, 1089, 1209, 1240; ii. 1075, 1418, 1435, 1439.
Pough (Powgh), John, i. 979, 1097.
Poulsted (Polsthead, Poulstid), Benjamin, ii. 1082, 1333, 1379.
Poultney, William, ii. 1437.
Poulton (Polton), co. Chester, ii. 1064, 1321, 1365, 1428.
Poulton, Thomas, ii. 473, 670.
Poundisford in Pitminster (Poundeford, Pounford, Pounsford, Punford, Rounsford), co. Somerset, i. 460, 974, 1091; ii. 42, 307, 476, 674, 974.
Poundstock (Pounstock), co. Cornwall, ii. 623.
Povey (Povie):
Mr., ii. 1063.
Justinian, of Hounslow, senior, ii. 303, 471.
Thomas, ii. 1427, 1436, 1437.
Powderham, co. Devon, ii. 1065.
Powell (Powel, Powle):
Mr., of St. Clement's, minister, ii. 979.
—— of St. Lythans, minister, ii. 984.
Colonel, ii. 16.
David, ii. 160.
Edward, ii. 1078.
Sir Edward, Bart., ii. 38, 39, 303, 471, 472, 668, 669.
—— Knt., i. 623, 637, 970, 1087; ii. 262, 269.
—— Knt. and Bart., i. 966, 1084, 1237.
George, ii. 1332.
Henry, i. 110, 146, 227; ii. 307, 475, 673, 1382, 1431.
—— of Worthen, i. 973, 1091; ii. 1078.
Howel, of Nantgwyllt, ii. 1087, 1384.
Isaac, i. 974.
James, i. 460, 545, 1092, 1234; ii. 261, 308, 477, 541, 674, 974, 1079, 1332, 1378.
Jeremiah, i. 973, 1091; ii. 475, 673, 1078.
John, i. 1247; ii. 297, 465, 679, 680, 1447.
—— junior, ii. 1335, 1382.
Dame Mary, late the wife of Sir Edward, ii. 576.
Rice, i. 443; ii. 680, 761, 976, 1086, 1328, 1383, 1447.
Richard, ii. 345, 984, 1073, 1290 1373, 1374, 1426, 1436, 1438.
Robert, i. 973, 1091, 1243; ii. 345.
Captain Robert, ii. 1320, 1364.
Samuel, ii. 1082, 1087, 1384.

Powell—*cont.*
Thomas, i. 443, 980, 1098.
Vavasor, ii. 345.
William, ii. 47, 314, 483, 1070.
—— of Fulham, ii. 471, 668.
*See also* Hinston.
Power :
John, ii. 661.
William, of Durham, ii. 624, 635.
Powgh. *See* Pough.
Powle. *See* Powell.
Powler. *See* Fowler.
Powys (Powis), Lord. *See* Herbert.
Poyer :
Colonel, ii. 16.
John, i. 443.
Poyner, George, ii. 1432.
Poynes, —, i. 423, 424.
Poynter (Pointer) :
John, ii. 980.
Nicholas, ii. 474, 1076, 1330.
—— alderman of Norwich, ii, 671. 1376.
Praed, James, ii. 1429.
Prat. *See* Pratt.
Prate, Dr., ii. 1063.
Prater, George, of Nunney, ii. 631, 637.
Pratt (Prat) :
Edward, ii. 975.
Elias, ii. 1427.
Sir George, Bart., ii. 30, 293, 461, 657. 1426.
Henry, ii. 273.
John, ii. 119, 301, 470, 667, 972, 1072.
Millicent, of Cherryorton, ii. 625, 636.
Preddy, William, ii. 261.
Preistign. *See* Presteigne.
Prentice (Prentis), Samuel, ii. 671, 1247, 1330, 1375.
Preny, James, ii. 1447.
Prerogative Court of Canterbury, judges of. *See* Brent ; Merrick.
Prescot :
Edward, i. 383, 556.
—— of Standish, ii. 626, 636.
James, ii. 1083.
Richard, of Dalton, i. 875.
William, ii. 270.
—— of Upholland, i. 875.
Prescott (Prescot), co. Salop, ii. 673, 1078.
Presley. *See* Priestley.
Presteigne (Preistign), co. Radnor, ii. 984.
Preston in Prestonpans (Prestone), Haddingtonshire, ii. 882, 1150, 1152, 1390, 1391.
Preston Grange, Haddingtonshire, ii. 882, 1150, 1390.
Preston, co. Hertford, i. 356 ; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665.
Preston, co. Lancaster, i. 759, 762 ; ii. 628, 1434.
mayor of, ii. 1434.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
Preston, co. Northampton, ii. 1375.
Preston on the Weald Moors (in the Wilmores), co. Salop, ii. 982.
Preston :
—, of Craigmillar, ii. 881.
Mr., of Woodgrange, ii. 1368.
Preston—*cont.*
Sir George, of Valleyfield, ii. 1153, 1393.
Isaac, ii. 305, 473, 671, 1076, 1333.
—— of Yarmouth, ii. 973.
John, i. 68, 69, 94, 116, 151, 235, 460, 545, 974, 1091, 1243 ; ii. 42, 307, 476, 674, 974, 1079, 1378, 1442.
Sir John, of Airdrie, ii. 1149, 1389.
Nicholas, Viscount Gormanston, ii. 599.
Robert, of Uterhill, ii. 1149.
Colonel Thomas, ii. 599.
William, of Ellel, ii. 628, 636.
Prestongrange. *See* Preston Grange.
Prestwick (Brestwick), co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Prestwood :
Cuthbert, ii. 34, 298, 466, 663.
Thomas, ii. 1066.
Pretty, Peregrine, i. 1130.
Preystley. *See* Priestley.
Priaulx, John, of Fovant, minister, ii. 983.
Price (Pryce) :
Mr., of St. Paul's, Covent Garden, i. 182.
—— of Staines, ii. 981.
Charles, minister, ii. 984.
Edward, ii. 680, 761, 1335.
Evan, ii. 1328, 1384.
Henry, i. 978, 1096.
Herbert, ii. 16.
—— of Brecknock, ii. 634, 638.
Hugh, ii. 209, 211, 314, 343, 483, 680, 761, 976, 1086, 1383.
James, ii. 1087, 1384.
—— of Pilleth, ii. 1448.
John, i. 979, 1097, 1137, 1184, 1247 ; ii. 15, 16, 47, 163, 314, 343, 483, 680, 761, 976, 1040, 1085, 1086, 1249, 1328, 1384, 1447.
—— alderman of Haverfordwest, ii. 315, 484, 681.
—— of Park, ii. 1087, 1384.
Sir John, Bart., ii. 1086.
Lewis, ii. 680, 761, 976, 1087, 1384.
—— of Llanwenog, ii. 343.
—— of Montgomery, ii. 680, 1335.
Lloyd, ii. 314.
Matthew, ii. 1070.
Owen, ii. 1447.
Peter, ii. 15, 315, 484, 681.
Richard, i. 979, 1097, 1184 ; ii. 46, 47, 209, 211, 312–314, 343, 481–483, 678–680, 704, 976, 1087, 1335, 1384.
—— of Aber Bechan, ii. 1448.
Captain Richard, ii. 212.
Sir Richard, Knt. and Bart., i. 978, 1096 ; ii. 1085, 1335, 1382, 1447.
Robert, ii. 268.
—— of Giler, ii. 1086.
Lieut.-Colonel Robert, ii. 1294.
Samuel, ii. 1335.
Thomas, i. 1136 ; ii. 16.
Walter, i. 1129.
William, ii. 260.
—— minister of St. Mildred, Bread Street, i. 286.
*See also* Peircie.

Prichard. *See* Pritchard.
Prickman, John, i. 460, 545.
Pride :
Hugh, ii. 47.
Thomas, i. 1254.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Colonel Thomas, ii. 676.
Sir Thomas, ii. 1039, 1081.
Prideaux :
Mr., i. 658, 691, 783, 840, 905, 927, 1016.
—— of Newcastle, minister, ii. 979.
Edmund, i. 111, 181, 342, 343, 460, 544, 545, 609, 612, 797, 839, 853, 963, 964, 974, 1080–1082, 1091, 1208, 1236 ; ii. 31–33, 42, 294–296, 307, 562, 689, 1366, 1378, 1429.
—— Attorney-General, ii. 64, 463, 464, 476, 500, 524, 660, 661, 1065, 1066, 1332.
—— —— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
—— recorder of Bristol, i. 974, 1092 ; ii. 42, 308, 477.
—— recorder of Exeter, ii. 33, 296, 464, 1081.
—— junior, ii. 1079.
—— of Padstow, i. 962, 1079 ; ii. 31, 295.
Edward [? Edmund] Attorney-General, ii. 1322.
—— —— recorder of Exeter, i. 964 ; ii. 661.
John, bishop of Worcester, i. 106.
Nicholas, i. 963, 1080.
Sir Peter, Bart., i. 90, 147.
Priest, James, ii. 1328.
Priestley (Presley, Preystley, Priesley, Priestly, Prisley, Pristley), William, i. 92, 113, 119, 148, 231, 243, 294, 539, 622, 638, 967, 1084, 1209, 1238; ii. 1432, 1436.
Prig, Henry, ii. 122, 296, 464, 661, 1066.
Priliston, John, i. 1247.
Prime, Philip, ii. 1065, 1429.
Primrose :
Mr., ii. 980.
Edward, captain of Foot, i. 13.
Prin. *See* Prynne.
Prince :
Colonel, i. 487, 802.
Hugh, i. 1184.
James, i. 970, 1011, 1087, 1169, 1170, 1246 ; ii. 20, 38, 303, 471.
—— of St. Clement Danes, i. 796, 873, 1191.
Colonel James, i. 842.
Pringle (Pringil, Pringill) :
—, of Stichell, ii. 1154, 1394.
Alexander, of Whitebank, junior, ii. 1154, 1394.
George, of Torwoodlee, junior, ii. 1154, 1394.
Walter, of Greenknowe, ii. 1146, 1386.
Prior (Pryor), William, ii. 293, 461, 656, 1061, 1320, 1364.
Priors Court. *See* Curridge.
Prisley. *See* Priestley.
Prisons :
Compter, St. Margaret's Hill, Southwark (Counter in Surrey), ii. 754, 911.
Fleet, ii. 754, 762, 911.
Gate House in Westminster, ii. 754, 762, 911.
Upper Bench, ii. 754, 762, 911.
Whitechapel, ii. 754, 762, 911.
Pristley. *See* Priestley.
Pritchard (Prichard) :
Edward, i. 979, 1097, 1136 ; ii. 15, 47, 314, 343, 483, 680, 976.
Francis, i. 1010, 1123 ; ii. 195.
Hugh, ii. 343, 761, 1335, 1383.
James, ii. 304, 472, 669, 1374.
John, ii. 680.
Nathaniel, of Abergavenny, ii. 629, 637.
Prittlewell (Pritlewel), co. Essex, ii. 980.
Pritty, Henry, ii. 1041.
Probert (Probart) :
Sir George, Knt., ii. 15.
Henry, ii. 15.
—— of Clorvis, ii. 1448.
Proby :
Sir Henage, Knt., i. 227 ; ii. 1062, 1320, 1364, 1427.
Henry, ii. 759, 762, 911, 944.
—— a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 753, 762, 911.
Sir Henry, i. 50.
Thomas, ii. 1427.
Proctor (Procter) :
Daniel, i. 556, 970, 1087, 1177 ; ii. 38, 303, 471, 668, 973, 1073, 1328, 1373, 1436.
Henry, i. 383, 556.
Profit, Mr., minister, ii. 983.
Prophet, Nicholas, of Marlborough, i. 182.
Prothero, Richard, ii. 1248.
Proud (Prowd, Prowde) :
John, i. 126, 973, 1091 ; ii. 41, 307, 475, 673.
—— alderman of Shrewsbury, i. 1243.
Prouse, John, of Hillersdon, ii. 1430.
Prowd, Prowde. *See* Proud.
Pruthoraugh or Puthoraugh —, ii. 314, 484.
Pryce. *See* Peircie ; Price.
Pryen. *See* Bryan.
Prynne (Prin, Pryn, Prynn) :
Mr., i. 1227.
George, i. 1246.
—— of Westminster, i. 796, 873, 1191.
William, i. 388, 460, 545, 797, 974, 1091.
—— of Lincoln's Inn, i. 889, 925.
Pryor. *See* Prior.
Puchin, Thomas, i. 968, 1085.
Puckell. *See* Puckle.
Puckering, Jane, daughter of Sir Thomas Puckering, Knt. and Bart., ii. 496.
Puckington, co. Somerset, ii. 631.
Puckle (Packle, Puckell, Putkell) :
Samuel, i. 1240 ; ii. 40, 473, 671, 1076, 1247, 1330.
—— alderman of Norwich, i. 972, 1089 ; ii. 305, 474, 671, 1376, 1439.

Puckle—*cont.*
William, ii. 1040.
—— of Broad Street, London, ii. 973.
Lieut.-Colonel William, ii. 1294.
Pudding-Norton, co. Norfolk, ii. 630.
Puddlestone, co. Hereford, ii. 971.
Puddletrenthide (Piddletrent), co. Dorset, ii. 33.
Pudsey (Pudsie):
Michael, of Middleton St. George, ii. 624, 635.
Peter, of Sand Hutton, ii. 520.
Ralph, of Stapleton, ii. 591.
Thomas, i. 974, 1091; ii. 1117, 1118.
—— of Trysull, ii. 1441.
Captain Thomas, ii. 1331, 1377.
Pugh:
Humphrey, ii. 1335.
John, ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 1087, 1384.
—— of Marthanarne, ii. 1448.
Captain Thomas, ii. 209, 211.
Pulber. *See* Puller.
Puleston (Puliston, Pulixton):
Edward, ii. 1249.
John, i. 1097, 1184, 1247; ii. 1085.
—— of the Middle Temple, i. 925.
—— serjeant-at-law, ii. 46, 1086.
—— justice of the Common Pleas, ii. 209, 211, 313, 343, 482, 483, 492, 619, 679.
Pullen, John, of Bishop-Monkton, ii. 633, 638.
Puller (Pulber), Isaac, i. 119, 170, 356, 745, 967, 1084; ii. 35, 300, 468, 665, 758, 971, 1070, 1071, 1325, 1370, 1432.
Pullies, ii. 1217.
Pulpet. *See* Purplet.
Pulton, co. Oxford, i. 1241.
Pumice-stone (pumis stones), ii. 1217.
Punchen. *See* Pochin.
Punford. *See* Poundisford.
Puplet. *See* Purplet.
Purbeck, co. Dorset, ii. 1066.
Purbeck, Isle of, co. Dorset, Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Bankes.
Purcasseck. *See* Porthcaseg.
Purcell (Purcel, Pursel):
John, ii. 1087, 1384.
[? Nicholas] of Tipperary, Baron of Loughmore, ii. 600.
Purdon, Nicholas, ii. 1041.
Purefoy (Purefroy, Purfrey):
Mr., i. 840, 937.
Colonel, i. 487, 1227; ii. 64, 562, 689.
Gamaliel, i. 94, 116, 151, 543, 620, 641, 976, 1085, 1094, 1244; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677.
George, i. 227, 961, 1078, 1234; ii. 30, 293, 461, 657, 1061, 1364, 1426.
—— junior, ii. 1427.
William, i. 54, 94, 116, 151, 235, 543, 620, 641, 691, 854, 976, 1094, 1209, 1254; ii. 2, 45, 311, 335, 480, 500, 677, 975, 1040, 1083, 1244, 1334.
Colonel William, ii. 1327.
Purey. *See* Pury.
Purfey. *See* Pursey.
Purge, Thomas, alderman of Gloucester, i. 169.
Purnal, Purnel. *See* Parnel.
Purneys (Purneyes):
Thomas, ii. 1151, 1390.
William, of Abbeyhill, ii. 1149, 1388.
Purplet (Pulpet, Puplet), Richard, i. 94, 115, 150, 168, 235, 293.
Purry. *See* Pury.
Purse:
John, ii. 1082.
Robert, i. 336, 451, 541, 625, 636, 731, 976, 1094.
Pursey (Purfey), Robert, ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
Purston, co. York, ii. 634.
Purton, co. Wilts, ii. 520.
Purves (Porneys, Putneys), Dr. George, ii. 1148, 1388.
Pury (Pewry, Purey, Purry):
Mr., i. 658, 1016.
Adlard, ii. 1327, 1372.
Thomas, i. 91, 140, 148, 230, 428, 546, 656, 853, 966, 1066, 1087, 1136, 1209, 1237; ii. 35, 64, 152, 299, 467, 523, 562, 688, 971.
—— alderman of Gloucester, i. 113, 1136, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 1069, 1325, 1369, 1431.
—— junior, i. 970, 1087, 1136, 1237; ii. 664, 1040, 1069, 1325, 1328, 1369, 1431.
—— senior, ii. 664, 758, 1069, 1325, 1369, 1403.
Colonel Thomas, junior, ii. 1437.
Pusey (Puzey), co. Berks, ii. 968.
Put. *See* Putt.
Puthoraugh or Pruthoraugh, —, ii. 314, 484.
Putkell. *See* Puckle.
Putney, co. Surrey, ii. 608.
Putneys. *See* Purves.
Putt (Put), William, i. 1080, 1236; ii. 32, 296, 464, 660, 1040, 1065, 1366, 1430.
Puttock, Bartholomew, ii. 271.
Puzey. *See* Pusey.
Pye:
John, ii. 1437.
Sir Robert Knt., i. 114, 140, 227, 232, 383, 536, 691, 804, 905, 1239, 1246; ii. 262, 265, 1426, 1437.
—— junior, i. 1234; ii. 1061.
—— senior, i. 455, 541, 623, 636, 961, 966, 970, 972, 1078, 1084, 1087, 1090, 1234.
Thomas, i. 972, 1090, 1142.
Pyers. *See* Piers.
Pyke. *See* Pike.
Pyle. *See* Pile.
Pym (Pim):
Alexander, i. 460, 545, 1091; ii. 307, 476, 674, 1110, 1438, 1442.
Captain Alexander, ii. 1332.
Charles, ii. 1438, 1442.
John, i. 68, 181; ii. 1430.
—— commissioner of the West Indies, i. 331, 332.
*Cf.* Pyne.
Pyndar. *See* Pinder.
Pyne (Pine, Pyn):
John, i. 69, 116, 170, 235, 460, 545, 974, 1091, 1243; ii. 42, 307, 476, 674, 704, 1065, 1079, 1378.

Pyne—*cont.*
John, junior, ii. 1332.
—— of Bere Ferris, i. 181.
Colonel John, ii. 1332.
Malachy, ii. 1323, 1367, 1430.
Thomas, ii. 660, 1245.
William, ii. 1323, 1367.
*Cf.* Pym.
Pynson. *See* Pinsen.
Pyot (Piot, Pyat, Pyott):
Captain Edward, ii. 1332.
Richard, i. 94, 116, 151, 1091; ii. 42, 307, 476, 673, 1377.
—— Knt., i. 235.
Pyre, John, i. 94, 151.
Pyrton (Perton, Pirton), co. Oxford, ii. 120, 306, 475, 672.
Pyt, Pyts. *See* Pitt.

## Q.

Quadring, Sir William, ii. 634, 639.
Quails, ii. 1217.
Quainton, co. Buckingham, ii. 978.
Quantoxhead, East (Eastquantonhead), co. Somerset, ii. 631.
Quarles (Quarlis, Quarls):
Mr., i. 622, 642, 968.
Francis, i. 50, 233, 529; ii. 1329, 1375, 1438.
—— junior, i. 971, 1088; ii. 119, 304, 472, 670.
George, ii. 1329, 1375.
William, i. 1085; ii. 1072.
Quarrel, James, minister, ii. 984.
Quartermain, Robert, i. 678.
Queenborough [co. Kent], parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
Queenesbrough. *See* Königsberg.
Queen's county, ii. 740, 927.
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1362.
forfeited lands in, ii. 723, 743.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Queensberry (Quinsburgh), Earl of. *See* Douglas.
Queensferry, Linlithgowshire:
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1152, 1392.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1152, 1392.
Queniborough (Quenneborough), co. Leicester, ii. 591.
Qui. *See* Quy.
Quick:
John, i. 963, 1080, 1236; ii. 32, 296, 464, 660, 1065, 1430.
Richard, of Much Woolton, ii. 628, 636.
Robert, i. 1092.
Quills, goose, ii. 1217.
Quilts, calico, French and satin, i. 214.
Quinsburgh. *See* Queensberry.
Quy (Qui) Hall [near Cambridge], ii. 131.

## R.

Rabbinton, Zachariah, ii. 1331.
Rabbits, i. 365.
Rabeal. *See* Rathkeale.
Rabson, Richard, ii. 1246.
*Cf.* Robson.
Radburne, Thomas, i. 1129.
Radcliffe (Radcliff, Ratcliff, Ratcliffe):
Anthony, i. 90, 111, 146, 227, 456, 542, 961, 1078, 1234; ii. 30, 293, 461, 657, 968, 1062.
Sir Edward, Knt. and Bart., of Dilston, ii. 591.
Sir George, late of Colton, Knt., ii. 520.
Hugh, i. 1131.
John, ii. 659, 1322.
—— recorder of Chester, i. 962, 1079, 1235; ii. 31, 294, 462, 1064, 1428.
—— of Chester, ii. 969.
Richard, ii. 1072.
Samuel, ii. 37.
Saville, i. 642, 968, 1085, 1239; ii. 301, 469, 666.
Thomas, ii. 1364.
William, of Foxdenton, ii. 626, 636.
Raddampark, co. York, ii. 633.
Raddon, Edward, ii. 1294.
Radford, William, i. 678.
Radhams:
John, ii. 1369.
—— alderman of Colchester, ii. 467, 663.
Radipole (Raddipool, Roddipol, Roddipole), co. Dorset, ii. 521, 625.
Radish, William, i. 1113.
Radnor co., i. 428, 518, ii. 16.
assessment of, i. 88, 226, 534, 960, 1076, 1111; ii. 30, 54, 289, 292, 460, 656, 906, 1032, 1061, 1237, 1359.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 980, 1097; ii. 47, 315, 484, 681, 1087, 1384.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 976.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 984.
commissioners for propagation of the Gospel in, ii. 343.
commissioners to take account of money received for preaching of the Gospel in, ii. 991.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1247; ii. 1328, 1448.
judges appointed in, ii. 761.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Littleton.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 816.
raising of forces in, i. 680.
sequestration of, ii. 14.
sheriff of. *See* Watson.
Raghley. *See* Raleigh.
Raglan (Ragland), co. Monmouth, ii. 521, 543, 630.
Ragra (Raray), Argyllshire, ii. 1145, 1386.

Raikes (Raiks, Rakes, Raykes, Rayks):
Thomas, i. 706, 965, 1082; ii. 1368, 1447.
—— alderman of Kingston-upon-Hull, i. 1142, 1246; ii. 34, 298, 466, 662, 1068.
—— mayor of Kingston-upon-Hull, i. 92, 112, 149, 190, 191, 231, 546.
William, alderman of Kingston-upon-Hull, ii. 663.
Railey. *See* Rayley.
Railgrige (Railrig), co. Flint, i. 979, 1097.
Rain, William, of Penrith, ii. 623, 635.
Rainborow. *See* Rainsborough.
Rainbowe, Dr., master of Magdalen College, Cambridge, i. 830.
Rainham (Renham), co. Kent, ii. 1246.
Rainhill in Prescot (Reynel), co. Lancaster, ii. 627.
Rains. *See* Reynes.
Rainsborough (Rainborow, Rainsborrow, Rainsburrough):
Colonel, i. 937.
Major, ii. 1329.
Margaret, late the wife of Colonel Thomas, ii. 541.
Thomas, i. 9, 10.
Colonel Thomas, ii. 541.
William, ii. 1247, 1438.
—— son of Colonel Thomas, ii. 541.
Rainsford *or* Runsford, Richard, ii. 1375, 1438.
Rainton (Raynton, Rayton):
Nicholas, ii. 1328, 1373, 1436.
Sir Nicholas, Knt., alderman of London, i. 620, 636.
Raisins, i. 209; ii. 1123, 1129.
Rait, William, ii. 1151, 1391.
Rakes. *See* Raikes.
Raleigh (Raghley, Ralegh, Rawleigh, Rawley):
Carew, ii. 303, 471, 524, 542, 668, 1082, 1329, 1333, 1373, 1379, 1407, 1443.
George, ii. 1134.
Walter, ii. 1069, 1325, 1333, 1369, 1431, 1443.
Raley. *See* Rayley.
Ralph (Rolph), Major, commissioner for surveying Enfield Chase, ii. 1116, 1139.
Ralston, William, of Ralston, ii. 1145, 1386.
Ram, Mr., of Spalding, ii. 981.
Rame, co. Cornwall, ii. 463, 659.
Rampton, co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Ramsden (Ramesden):
John, alderman of Kingston-upon-Hull, i. 1246.
—— mayor of Kingston-upon Hull, ii. 34, 298.
William, alderman of York, ii. 662.
Ramsey, co. Huntingdon, ii. 131.
Ramsey (Ramsay):
Andrew, ii. 1040.
Edward, i. 1136.
Sir Gilbert, ii. 1151, 1391.
John, of Edington, ii. 1146, 1386.
William, ii. 1149, 1388.
—— Earl of Dalhousie, ii. 881.
Rance, Captain, ii. 665.
Rand (Rands):
James, ii. 1294.
Thomas, i. 969, 1086; ii. 37, 302, 470, 667, 1072, 1327, 1372.
Randalholm in Alston (Randelholm), co. Cumberland, ii. 623.
Randall (Randal, Randolph):
John, i. 330, 484, 989, 1003; ii. 233, 1248, 1334, 1381.
Colonel Thomas, i. 842.
Major Thomas, ii. 1294.
Randelholm. *See* Randalholm.
Randerston (Randerstoune, Rauderstowne), Fifeshire, ii. 1149, 1389.
Randolph. *See* Randall.
Raner [Raven?], John, ii. 31, 294.
Rankein (Rankeine), Theophilus, ii. 1147, 1385.
Rans, Sir Edward, ii. 1153, 1393.
Rant (Rants):
Roger, ii. 1063, 1427.
—— senior, ii. 462, 658.
Thomas, ii. 1076, 1439.
Ranthrow. *See* Renfrew.
Rape of grape, ii. 1217.
Raploch in Stirling (Roploch, Roylock), Stirlingshire, ii. 1152, 1391.
Raray. *See* Ragra.
Rasen (Rason), Middle, co. Lincoln, ii. 629.
Ratcliff, Ratcliffe. *See* Radcliffe.
Rathkeale (Rabeal), co. Limerick, ii. 932.
Rathmell (Rathwel), co. York, ii. 1067.
Rattles for children, ii. 1217.
Rauderstowne. *See* Randerston.
Rausan, Nehemiah, i. 969.
Raveley, co. Huntingdon, ii. 131.
Raven, John, i. 621, 637, 961; ii. 462, 658. *Cf.* Gaven; Raner.
Ravens:
John, ii. 1320, 1364.
—— senior, ii. 1426.
Ravenscroft (Ravencrofte):
Hall, i. 94, 116, 151, 234, 335, 451, 540, 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1242; ii. 44, 310, 1444.
James, i. 50, 1246; ii. 21.
Thomas, i. 979, 1097, 1184, 1247; ii. 47, 209, 211, 313, 482, 483, 679, 1086, 1383, 1448.
—— of Pickhill, ii. 1086.
Raw, Richard, i. 1092.
*See also* Rowe.
Rawcliffe, Out (Outrawcliff), co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Rawcliffe, Upper (Uprawcliff), co. Lancaster, ii. 629.
—— with Tarnicar (Turnaker), co. Lancaster, ii. 625.
Rawleigh. *See* Raleigh.
Rawley. *See* Raleigh; Rayley; Rowley.
Rawlins (Rawling, Rawlyns, Wrawlins):
Henry, i. 1090; ii. 41, 305, 474, 672.
—— alderman of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, ii. 1440.
—— sheriff of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, i. 973.
Leonard, ii. 44, 310, 479.
Lionel, ii. 676, 1444.

Rawlins—*cont.*
Thomas, i. 170, 967, 1084, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 480, 664, 665, 758, 971, 1070, 1248, 1369, 1381, 1432.
Rawlinson:
John, i. 642.
—— minister of St. Mary Abchurch, i. 794, 871, 1190.
—— senior, minister, ii. 979.
Leonard, ii. 37, 301, 469.
William, ii. 301, 469, 666.
Rawson:
Nehemiah, i. 294, 539, 641, 662, 740, 1086; ii. 37, 302, 470, 667, 1072.
—— of Birkwood, ii. 972.
William, i. 1131.
Rawston, Jeremy, ii. 1069.
Rawstorne, Laurence, ii. 1434.
Ray, Thomas, ii. 1084, 1248.
Raykes, Rayks. *See* Raikes.
Rayley (Railey, Raley, Rawley, Rayly, Riley):
John, i. 1240; ii. 40, 473, 671, 1076, 1330.
—— alderman of Norwich, ii. 305, 474, 1376, 1439.
Joseph, ii. 1076.
Raymes, John, of Oxstrand, i. 171.
Raymond (Reymond):
Mr., i. 147, 745.
George, ii. 664, 1069, 1117, 1118.
Oliver, i. 91, 112, 229, 292, 536, 621, 638, 965, 1237; ii. 34. 298, 466, 663, 971, 1068, 1368, 1431.
*See also* Rymer.
Rayner (Raynor, Reyner, Reynor):
Mr., of Egham, minister, ii. 983.
Captain, ii. 1324.
Edward, ii. 981.
John, ii. 1369, 1438.
Michael, i. 1131; ii. 471, 668.
William, minister of St. John Baptist, London, i. 793, 870, 1190.
—— of Egham, i. 181.
Raynes. *See* Reynes.
Rayney (Rayny, Reyney), Sir John, i. 620, 640, 968, 1085.
Raynolds. *See* Reynolds.
Raynor. *See* Rayner.
Rayns. *See* Reynes.
Raynton. *See* Rainton.
Rayny. *See* Rayney.
Raystoun. *See* Kayston.
Rayton. *See* Rainton.
Rea:
Captain, citizen of Worcester, i. 30, 31.
John, i. 95, 236.
Read (Reade, Rede, Reed, Road):
Dr., i. 243.
—— of Birchanger, i. 169, 170, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083.
Compton, ii. 1440.
Edward, i. 293.
John, i. 977, 1095; ii. 45, 259, 312, 465, 481, 661, 665, 678, 760, 1084, 1325, 1334, 1370, 1432.
—— of Porton, i. 460.
Sir John, Knt. and Bart., i. 113, 119, 231, 243, 294, 539, 622, 638, 967, 1084, 1238; ii. 35, 300, 468, 1040, 1070.
Read—*cont.*
Moses, ii. 309, 478.
Ralph, of Chirton, ii. 630, 637.
Richard, ii. 143, 144, 299, 371, 467, 664, 971, 1070, 1321, 1365, 1369, 1432.
Captain Richard, ii. 1063.
Thomas, i. 969, 1086; ii. 37, 302, 473. 671, 1040, 1147, 1154, 1387, 1394.
—— of Weston, ii. 1443.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 1113, 1241; ii. 41, 306, 474, 672.
William, ii. 467, 666.
—— of Birchanger, ii. 1069.
—— of Folkestone, i. 968, 1085; ii. 36, 300, 469.
Reading (Redding), co. Berks, i. 306, 426; ii. 968, 978, 1062.
aldermen of. *See* Bateman; Frewen; Harrison.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 90, 146, 227.
mayor of, i. 146, 227, 1111; ii. 657, 1062, 1364.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
Reading (Redding):
Daniel, ii. 472, 670, 1075.
James, ii. 1312, 1437.
John, i. 383, 556, 1150, 1151; ii. 1328.
Thomas, ii. 1364.
—— of Windsor, ii. 1062.
Reams. *See* Reymes.
Reavil, Francis, ii. 295.
Reckinden. *See* Rettendon.
Redbourn (Redborn, Redborne), co. Hertford, i. 119; ii. 1325, 1370.
Redderiffe, Redderith. *See* Rotherhithe.
Redding. *See* Reading.
Redding Court. *See* Riding Court.
Reddish, co. Lancaster, i. 739.
Reddish (Redish), William, i. 1095, 1244; ii. 45, 312, 481, 678, 1084, 1335.
Rede. *See* Read.
Redhouse, co. York, ii. 521.
Redley. *See* Ridley.
Redman:
Daniel, ii. 1041.
Sir John, Knt., of Newcastle, ii. 633, 638.
—— of Wrayton, ii. 626, 636.
Rednes, Leonard, master of the ship *William and Sarah*, i. 689.
Redriff. *See* Rotherhithe.
Redwick, co. Monmouth, ii. 544.
Reete, Richard, i. 815.
Reeves (Reeve, Reve, Reyves):
Lieut.-Colonel, ii. 1325, 1370.
Sir Edmund, justice of the Common Pleas, i. 885-887.
George, ii. 1248.
John, i. 293.
Marlion, ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1082.
Richard, ii. 1332, 1379.
William, ii. 1070, 1370.
Reformado officers, payment of, i. 393.
Refu. *See* Cefn.
Regins, John, i. 233.
Reigate (Ryegate), co. Surrey, parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.

Reigh, Richard, ii. 1330, 1376.
Reignolds. *See* Reynolds.
Reimes. *See* Reymes.
Reinoldson. *See* Reynoldson.
Remenham (Remnam), co. Berks, ii. 982.
Remington (Remmington, Rymington, Rymmington):
Richard, i. 91, 112, 147, 230, 544, 644, 706.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 91, 112, 147, 230, 544, 644, 706, 1245; ii. 1446.
Remis. *See* Reymes.
Remnam. *See* Remenham.
Renals. *See* Reynolds.
Render, Robert, i. 1131.
Renfrew (Ranthrow):
assessment of, ii. 1145, 1242, 1362.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1154, 1393.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1154, 1393.
Renfrewshire:
assessment of, ii. 1145, 1242, 1362.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1153, 1393.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Renham. *See* Rainham.
Renolds. *See* Reynolds.
Renoldson. *See* Reynoldson.
Renscombe in Worth Matravers (Reynscomb), co. Dorset, ii. 661.
Renton, Berwickshire, ii. 1146, 1386.
Renton, —, of Lamberton, ii. 882.
Requests, Court of, i. 65, 133.
Reresby (Reresbey), Sir John, Knt., i. 91, 148, 230, 544.
Resbury, Mr., of Oundle, minister, ii. 982.
Resin (rozen), i. 467; ii. 848, 1217.
Retford (Redford), co. Nottingham:
bailiff of, i. 971, 1088.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 971, 1088.
Retford, East, co. Nottingham, bailiffs of, ii. 670, 1075.
Rettendon (Reckinden), co. Essex, ii. 625.
Reve. *See* Reeves.
Revell (Revel, Revil), Francis, i. 50, 111, 686, 963, 1080; ii. 295, 463, 660.
Reven. *See* Ruthven.
Reygnes. *See* Reymes.
Reyley, Theophilus, i. 223.
Reymar, Reymer. *See* Rymer.
Reymes (Reams, Reimes, Remis, Reygnes, Reynes, Reynis):
Edward, of Bertholey, ii. 1374.
John, i. 538, 623, 641, 972, 1089; ii. 40, 305, 473, 492, 670, 973, 1247.
*Cf.* Raymes.
Reymond. *See* Raymond.
Reynal. *See* Reynel.
Reynardson. *See* Reynoldson.
Reynel. *See* Rainhill.
Reynel (Reynal, Reynold):
Mr., of Heighington, ii. 981.
Thomas, ii. 660, 970, 1065, 1322, 1366, 1430.
Reyner. *See* Rayner.
Reynes (Rains, Raynes, Rayns, Reyns):
Jervis, i. 971, 1088, 1142.
Robert, i. 93, 115, 150, 233, 547, 1088, 1240; ii. 39, 304, 473, 670.
*See also* Reymes.
Reyney. *See* Rayney.
Reynis. *See* Reymes.
Reynold. *See* Reynel.
Reynolds (Raynolds, Reignolds, Renals, Renolds):
Dr., ii. 1459.
Mr., i. 658, 691, 723, 804, 905, 927, 1016, 1227; ii 562, 689.
Commiss. General, lands in Ireland settled on, ii. 1136.
Anthony, ii. 656.
—— of Langford, ii. 30, 293, 461.
Edward, i. 925.
—— of Braunston, i. 182.
Francis, ii. 1308.
James, i. 538, 621, 637, 961, 1078.
Sir James, Knt., i. 621, 637, 961, 1078, 1234; ii. 31, 294, 1063.
Sir John, Knt., ii. 1041, 1142.
Robert, i. 32, 33, 168, 235, 293, 537, 624, 639, 914, 961, 975, 1078, 1092, 1112, 1208, 1242, 1255; ii. 42, 139, 152, 308, 477, 674, 1080, 1273, 1332, 1378, 1442.
—— attorney-general, ii. 1407.
—— solicitor-general, ii. 524.
William, of Triplow, i. 961, 1078.
Reynoldson (Reinoldson, Renoldson, Reynardson):
Abraham, i. 969, 1087.
—— alderman of London, i. 1137.
Francis, i. 1057; ii. 123.
Reynor. *See* Rayner.
Reyns. *See* Reynes.
Reynscomb. *See* Renscombe.
Reyves. *See* Reeves.
Rheteskin, co. Montgomery, ii. 634.
Rhine, Count Palatine of the. *See* Charles Lewis.
Rhiwarthen in Llanbadarnfawr (Ruwarthen), co. Cardigan, ii. 1447.
Rhodes (Roades, Roads, Rodes):
Daniel, ii. 1246.
Sir Edward, Knt., i. 91, 112, 148, 191, 544, 705, 965, 1082, 1141. 1245; ii. 119, 297, 465, 662, 1040, 1067, 1445.
—— member of the Council in Scotland, ii. 1148, 1388.
Ribbon (ribband) of silk, ii. 1217.
Riccard (Rickerd), Andrew, ii. 1073, 1373.
Riccards Castle. *See* Richards Castle.
Riccot, —, alderman of London, ii. 973.
Rice, ii. 1217.
Rice:
Anthony, i. 978, 1096.
Edward, of Little Crosby, ii. 628, 636.
—— of Newton, ii. 1447.
Henry, i. 978, 1096, 1247.
James, of Great Crosby, ii. 628, 636.
Nathaniel, ii. 1371.

Rich :
Charles, i. 1236.
—— [4th] Earl of Warwick, ii. 1431.
Edwin, ii. 668, 669, 1436.
Henry, ii. 1442.
—— Earl of Holland, i. 17, 181, 1222.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of co. Berks, i. 1, 3, 4.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of co. Middlesex, i. 2-4.
Jonathan, alderman of Chester, ii. 757.
Nathaniel, ii. 34, 36, 153, 298, 300, 466, 469, 492, 663, 666, 1312, 1324.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
Colonel Nathaniel, ii. 1290, 1326, 1368, 1374.
—— commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 708.
Robert, i. 93, 115, 149, 233, 293, 538, 623, 641, 972, 1089 ; ii. 40, 305, 473, 492.
—— [2nd] Earl of Warwick, i. 123, 124, 174, 669, 691, 839, 852, 905, 914, 927, 937, 1016, 1047, 1208, 1236, 1240, ii. 1068.
—— —— admiral of the Fleet, i. 84.
—— —— admiral and governor in chief of foreign plantations, i. 840.
—— —— commander of the Fleet, i. 12, 76, 77.
—— —— governor and Lord Admiral of the West Indies, i. 331, 332.
—— —— Lord High Admiral, i. 351, 376, 382, 437, 468, 1144, 1185, 1186.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of co. Essex, i. 1, 3, 4.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of co. Norfolk and Norwich, i. 2-4.
—— —— warden of the Cinque Ports, ii. 13.
Thomas, i. 733 ; ii. 1426.
—— of Worthele, ii. 624, 635.
Richard :
Andrew, i. 1130.
Gilbert, of Barskimming, ii. 1147, 1385.
Richards (Richerds) :
Captain, ii. 1329, 1375.
Andrew, of co. Somerset, ii. 634, 638.
John, i. 975, 1092 ; ii. 659, 675, 1080, 1332, 1333, 1378.
—— the elder, ii. 1087, 1384.
Soloman, the younger, ii. 1041.
William, ii. 1075.
—— alderman of Nottingham, ii. 473, 670, 1375, 1439.
Richards (Riccards, Rickards) castle, co. Hereford, ii. 980.
incumbent of. *See* Woodward.
Richardson :
—, of Smeaton, ii. 1149, 1338.
——, senior, of Hadleigh, ii. 43, 309, 478, 675.
Major, ii. 1147, 1385.
Jeremy, i. 1129.
Richardson—*cont.*
John, of Crosby Ravensworth, ii. 632, 638.
Michael, ii. 1146, 1385.
Thomas, i. 768, 1169, 1170 ; ii. 277, 1078, 1439.
—— Baron Cramond (Viscount Cramont), ii. 1439.
—— of Out Rawcliffe, ii. 626, 636.
William, ii. 1080.
Richbell (Richbel), Robert, ii. 675, 1080, 1379, 1443.
Richmond, co. Surrey, New Park, ii. 189.
Richmond, co. York :
aldermen of, i. 965, 1082 ; ii. 33, 297, 465, 662.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Richmond, Duke of. *See* Stuart.
Rickerby, co. Cumberland, ii. 623.
Rickerd. *See* Riccard.
Rickman, —, of Crawford, ii. 33.
Ridall. *See* Riddell.
Riddal. *See* Rydal.
Riddell (Ridall, Riddall, Riddle) :
John, of Haining, ii. 1154, 1394.
Sir Thomas, late of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Knt., ii. 521.
—— the younger, late of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Knt., ii. 521.
Walter, ii. 1152, 1391.
Riddout (Ridonte), John, ii. 1248, 1381.
Rider :
John, ii. 1065, 1366.
—— of Hele, ii. 660.
—— of Scarcroft, ii. 634, 638.
Richard, ii. 1290, 1438.
Ridge :
Jonathan, ii. 1322, 1365.
Peter, ii. 675.
Ridgly, Colonel, i. 543.
Ridiate (Rideat), John, ii. 312, 481, 678.
Riding Court in Datchet (Redding Court), co. Buckingham, i. 961, 1078.
Ridley, co. Chester, ii. 623.
Ridley (Redley) :
Christopher, i. 644, 706, 964, 1081, 1141, 1245 ; ii. 34, 298, 465, 662, 1067.
Musgrave, of Willimontswyke, ii. 630, 637.
Simon, i. 49.
Ridolph (Rydolph), Michael, i. 116, 543.
Ridonte. *See* Riddout.
Rie. *See* Rye.
Rigate, John, of Hastings, ii. 631, 638.
Rigby (Rigbie) :
Mr., i. 692, 723, 937.
Colonel, ii. 64.
Alexander, i. 92, 114, 149, 232, 546, 642, 707, 758, 840, 968, 1085, 1254 ; ii. 37, 139, 301.
—— the younger, i. 759, 1142.
—— of Layton, ii. 1326, 1371, 1434.
—— of Middleton, ii. 1326, 1371, 1433.
—— of Preston, ii. 1434.
Colonel Alexander, i. 487, 1239.
Anthony, of Tillington, ii. 631, 638.
Edward, i. 642, 759
James, of Coppull, ii. 626, 636.

Rigby—*cont.*
John, of Standish, ii. 628. 636.
Nicholas, junior, ii. 1326, 1371, 1434.
—— of Harrock, i. 759.
Rigg, William, of Carberry, ii. 1149, 1388.
Rigglesworth, Richard, i. 1129.
Riggs:
Edmund, alderman of Winchester, ii. 1080.
Ralph, alderman of Winchester, i. 451, 975, 1092.
Rigmaden, George, of Lathom, ii. 628, 636.
Riley. *See* Rayley.
Rimer. *See* Rymer.
Ringrose, Fairfax, of Amotherby, ii. 633, 638.
Ringwood (Rugwood), co. Southampton, i. 451
Ringwood, Henry, i. 780; ii. 309, 478.
Ripeley, Robert, alderman of Kingston-upon-Hull, ii. 1068.
Ripley, co. York, ii. 970, 1067.
Ripon (Rippon), co. York, ii. 662.
alderman of. *See* Cooper.
Rippingale (Rippinhal), co. Lincoln, ii. 981.
Rippon. *See* Ripon.
Risby, William, ii. 1331.
Rishton:
Edward, of Michaelhaies, ii. 628, 637.
Ralph, junior, of White Ash, ii. 628, 637.
—— senior, of White Ash, ii. 628, 637.
William, of Rixonhalgh, ii. 628, 637.
Rising (Rysing), co. Norfolk, mayor of, ii. 1439.
Rislaw. *See* Ryslaw.
Risley, Thomas, ii. 1364.
Ritchvan. *See* Ruthven.
Ritton, co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
River. *See* Rivett.
Rivers, Earl. *See* Savage.
Rivers:
Edward, ii. 469, 666, 1371, 1433.
John, of Binsted, i. 142.
Sir John, Knt. and Bart., i. 336, 451, 541, 620, 640, 692, 967, 1062, 1085, 1119, 1238; ii. 36, 300, 468.
Marmaduke, ii. 970.
Sir Thomas, of Chafford, Bart., ii. 666, 1071, 1082.
Rivett (River, Rivet, Ryvet):
Francis, i. 335, 450, 540, 696, 975, 1092, 1242; ii. 42, 308, 477, 674, 760, 975, 1080, 1378, 1442.
John, ii. 1443.
Nicholas, of Drinkstone, i. 235, 537.
William, of Bildeston, i. 115, 168.
Rixam. *See* Rixton.
Rixonhalgh in Oswaldtwistle (Ponthaulgh), co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Rixton (Rixam), co. Lancaster, ii. 591.
Roach (Roche), co. Yorke, ii. 632
Road, Sir John. *See* Read.
Roades, Roads. *See* Rhodes.
Robart, Thomas, i. 89, 543.
Robartes (Roberts):
John, Lord Robartes, i. 382, 437, 461, 487, 490, 491, 691, 783, 804, 839, 853, 905, 914, 927, 937, 1208, 1235, 1236; ii. 1428.
—— —— commissioner of the West Indies, i. 331, 332.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of co. Cornwall, i. 1, 3, 4.
Roberts (Robarts, Robert):
Mr., minister, ii. 983.
Lieut.-Colonel, i. 674, 692.
Alexander, ii. 1246.
Daniel, ii. 1320.
Edward, ii. 1041, 1073, 1436.
Elias, of Broad Street, ii. 739.
Foulk, ii. 264.
Francis, i. 522.
—— of Wrington, minister, ii. 982.
John, i. 624, 640, 976, 1094; ii. 38, 302, 471.
—— of Bridgwater, ii. 631, 637.
—— of Church Honeybourne, ii. 1334.
Sir John, Knt., i. 247, 248, 336, 451, 541, 968, 1085, 1238; ii. 36, 119, 301, 469, 666, 1071.
Jonathan, minister, ii. 984.
Captain Nicholas, ii. 1294.
Robert, ii. 1428.
Thomas, ii. 976.
William, i. 49, 92, 114, 149, 546, 1130; ii. 1436.
—— captain of Foot, i. 13.
Dr. William, of Llanelidan, ii. 634, 638.
Sir William, Knt., i. 93, 114, 149, 232, 383, 400, 536, 556, 623, 636, 970, 1087, 1177, 1239, 1254; ii. 38, 87, 176, 259, 303, 359, 471, 581, 668, 692, 702, 711, 828, 851, 870, 895, 917, 972, 995, 1020, 1039, 1073, 1268, 1435.
—— of Willesden, i. 889.
Robertson:
—— of Stralock, ii. 1153, 1393.
Alexander, ii. 1147, 1385.
Dowell, of Kincraigie, ii. 1153, 1393.
John, ii. 1322, 1366.
Maitland, ii. 1151, 1391.
Robins:
Jasper, ii. 1326, 1370
Lynam, i. 317.
Richard, ii. 1247.
Robinson:
Mr., of Thicket, i. 706.
Edward, ii. 40, 305, 473, 671, 758, 972, 1072, 1076, 1326, 1371, 1434.
—— alderman of King's Lynn, i. 1089.
George, minister, ii. 345, 981.
—— of Bretherton, ii. 626, 636.
Henry, ii. 180, 277, 362, 1347, 1438.
James, commissioner for surveying Sherwood Forest, ii. 1116, 1139.
—— of York, ii. 634, 638.
John, i. 91, 112, 148, 230, 544, 644, 705, 1011; ii. 21, 293, 460, 656, 1290, 1374.
alderman of London, ii. 1372, 1438.

Robinson—*cont.*
John, of Brereton, clerk, ii. 623, 635.
—— late of Gwersyllt, ii. 521.
—— of Old Laund, ii. 626, 636.
Leonard, ii. 1067.
Lionel, ii. 303, 471, 669.
Luke, i. 544, 644, 706, 738, 853, 965, 1082, 1208, 1245; ii. 2, 33, 139, 297, 335, 465, 523, 662, 760, 1039, 1067, 1068, 1277, 1324, 1350, 1353, 1367, 1368, 1417, 1424, 1446.
—— governor of Westminster School, ii. 257.
Margaret. *See* Metcalf.
Nathaniel, minister, ii. 983.
Pierce, ii. 277.
Richard, i. 964, 1081, 1141, 1245; ii. 34, 298, 466, 662, 1067, 1324, 1368, 1446.
Susan, i. 134.
Thomas, i. 91, 112, 148, 230, 544, 644.
—— alderman of King's Lynn, i. 972.
William, ii. 522, 527, 592, 639, 1290, 1327, 1346.
Major William, ii. 619, 1073.
Robotham (Robothom, Robtham):
Charles, fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, i. 831.
John, i. 92, 113, 119, 148, 231, 243, 294, 539, 622, 639, 967, 1084, 1238; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665.
Robert, ii. 1070, 1370, 1432.
Robrough, Henry, i. 522.
Robson:
—— alderman of Cambridge, i. 621, 637, 961, 1078; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658.
John, i. 961, 1078; ii. 1063.
Robert, i. 90, 111, 146, 228, 294, 538, 967; ii. 1063.
Stephen, ii. 1154, 1394.
*Cf.* Rabson.
Robtham. *See* Robotham
Roby, Jeffery, i. 875.
Roceter, Rocetter. *See* Rossiter.
Roche. *See* Roach.
Roche (Roch):
Henry, ii. 1332.
[Maurice], Viscount Fermoy, ii. 599.
Thomas, ii. 266.
Tibbot, son of Ulikes, of Ballymagooly, ii. 1262.
Rochelle (Rochel), cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
Rochester, co. Kent, ii. 972.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 92, 149, 231.
committee of sequestration in, i. 113.
mayor of, i. 92, 113, 149, 231, 620, 640; ii. 1071, 1371.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Rochford, Lord. *See* Carey.
Rochford Tower. *See* Fan and Strange.
Rockingham, co. Northampton, garrison of, i. 715.
Roddam (Rodham), John, of Little Houghton, ii. 630, 637.
Roddipol, Roddipole. *See* Radipole,
Rode, Robert, i. 229.
Rodes. *See* Rhodes.
Rodgers. *See* Rogers.
Rodham. *See* Roddam.
Rodriffs, Richard, i. 147.
Roe. *See* Rowe.
Roel. *See* Ryhall.
Rogers (Rodgers):
Christopher, i. 925.
Dr. Christopher, minister, ii. 982.
—— principal of New Inn Hall, Oxford, ii. 1026.
Daniel, of Wootton, minister, ii. 982.
Edward, ii. 268.
Henry, ii. 1079, 1331, 1378, 1442.
Hugh, i. 68, 69, 235, 460, 545, 974, 1091, 1243; ii. 42, 307, 476, 761.
John, i. 965, 1082, 1142; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 1069, 1368.
—— alderman of Kingston-upon-Hull, i. 1246; ii. 1068, 1447.
Thomas, i. 979, 1097.
—— of Dartford, ii. 1371.
—— of Edenbridge, ii. 1071.
Wroth, ii. 299, 343, 468, 664, 971, 1040, 1070.
Colonel Wroth, ii. 1325.
Rogerson:
John, i. 977.
—— alderman of Coventry, i. 1094, 1244; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677.
Rogtoune. *See* Bogton.
Rokesbey (Rookby, Rooksby):
Thomas, i. 706, 1176, 1177.
William, ii. 1067, 1446.
Role, Roles. *See* Rolle.
Rolfe (Rolf):
Thomas, i. 146, 543.
William, ii. 82, 83, 201.
Rolle, Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Rolle (Role, Roles, Roll, Rolles, Rolls, Rowle, Rowles, Rowls):
Mr., i. 723, 905.
—— of Isleworth, ii. 981.
Master Serjeant, i. 186.
Anthony, of Pammington, ii. 625, 635.
Francis, ii. 32, 758, 1079, 1080, 1332, 1378, 1442.
Captain Francis, ii. 1245.
—— of Exeter, ii. 1323, 1367.
Giles, i. 1130.
Henry, serjeant-at-law, i. 460, 545.
—— justice of the King's Bench, i. 886, 887.
—— Lord Chief Justice of the Upper Bench, i. 1226, 1227; ii. 2, 335, 500, 619.
John, i. 461, 545, 669, 691, 854, 963, 1080, 1209; ii. 32, 295, 463, 660, 1065, 1429.
—— commissioner of the Navy, i. 27.
—— commissioner of the West Indies, i. 331, 332.
—— of Brickton, ii. 660.
—— of Stevenstone, i. 1113.
Maurice, ii. 464, 660, 1065.
—— of Meeth, ii. 296.
Robert, i. 962, 963, 1079, 1080, 1236; ii. 31, 32, 295, 463, 659, 660, 970, 1065, 1322, 1366, 1429.

Rolle—*cont.*
Sir Samuel, Knt., i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 691, 854, 905, 962, 963, 974.
William, ii. 1069, 1325, 1369.
Rollo (Rollock), Sir Andrew, Lord Rollo, ii. 882.
Rolls, Master of the, ii. 550, 950, 1039, 1469.
*See also* Cæsar ; Lenthall.
Rolson, William, alderman of Kingston-upon-Hull, ii. 34.
Rolt (Rolte) :
Sir John, Knt., i. 227, 619, 635, 960, 1077, 1234 ; ii. 30, 293, 460.
Thomas, i. 50, 110, 169, 227, 543, 619, 635, 960, 1077, 1234.
Romford (Rumford), co. Essex, i. 246.
Romney (Rumney), co. Kent, ii. 972, 1326.
Romsey. *See* Rumsey.
Ronchlau. *See* Ruchlaw.
Ronswel *or* Rowsewell, John, ii. 1079, 1378.
Rookby. *See* Rokesbey.
Rooke (Rook) :
Laurence, ii. 1433.
Thomas, ii. 469.
Rooksby. *See* Rokesbey.
Rooley, Rooly. *See* Rowley.
Roope (Roop), Nicholas, i. 963, 1080 ; ii. 32, 296, 464, 660.
Rooper. *See* Roper.
Rootchester. *See* Rudchester.
Roots, Mr., of Halifax, ii. 980.
Roper (Rooper) :
Christopher, Lord Teynham, manors and lands of, i. 785.
John, i. 961, 1078.
Lancelot, i. 92, 112, 149, 232, 546, 965 ; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663.
—— alderman of Kingston-upon-Hull, i. 191.
Samuel, i. 686, 1244.
Ropley, co. Southampton, ii. 1080.
Roploch. *See* Raploch.
Roscoe, John, of Dalton-in-Furness, ii. 628, 637.
Roscommon (Roscomon) co. :
assessment of, ii. 1244, 1363.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 933.
Roscommon, Earl of. *See* Dillon.
Rose, Richard, i. 111, 170, 229, 460, 544, 964, 1080, 1081, 1209, 1236.
Roseiter. *See* Rossiter.
Rosewell (Rosewel), Sir Henry, Knt., i. 460, 545, 963, 1080 ; ii. 32, 295.
Rositer. *See* Rossiter.
Ross-shire :
assessment of, ii. 1144.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1151, 1391.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Ross Park, co. York, ii. 465.
Ross (Rosse) :
of Clova, ii. 1152, 1392.
Mr., ii. 1294.
David, ii. 1151, 1391.
—— of Pitcalnie, ii. 1155, 1394.
John, Lord, ii. 1434.
Rose—*cont.*
Maccullock, son of the late Lauchlan, of Kindeace, ii. 1151, 1391.
William, Lord, ii. 882.
Rossiter (Roceter, Rocetter, Roseiter, Rositer, Rosseter, Rossister) :
Edward, i. 92, 114, 149, 232, 294, 539, 622, 641, 968, 1086, 1239 ; ii. 37, 302, 470, 667, 972, 1372.
Colonel Edward, ii. 139, 998, 1072, 1418, 1435.
Thomas, i. 622, 641, 969, 1086 ; ii. 470, 667, 1072, 1372.
Rostern (Rostherne, Rosthorne), Laurence, i. 1239 ; ii. 1072, 1434.
Roth. *See* Wroth.
Rotham, John, executrix of, i. 678.
Rothbury, co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Rothemegordon, Laird of. *See* Gordon, Laird of Rothiemay.
Rotherford. *See* Rutherford.
Rotherham, John, of Luton, ii. 1426.
Rotherhithe (Redderiffe, Redderith, Rederith, Redriff), co. Surrey, i. 86, 182, 753, 1194.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 140.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1123 ; ii. 195, 1312, 1436.
minister of. *See* Gataker.
Rotherwas near Dinedor (Rotheras), co. Hereford, ii. 521.
Rothes, Earl of. *See* Leslie.
Rothesay (Rothsay), Buteshire.
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1146, 1387.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1146, 1387.
Rothiemay, Banffshire, ii. 882.
Rothsay (Rothesay), Duke of, title abolished, ii. 1036.
Rotterdam (Roterdam), ii. 561, 562.
Rottery *or* Rottrey, Patrick, of Craighall, ii. 1153, 1393.
Rouchlau. *See* Ruchlaw.
Roundell, Richard, ii. 1367.
Roundhay, co. York, ii. 634.
Rounsford. *See* Poundisford.
Rous (Rouse, Rowce, Rows, Rowse) :
Mr., i. 804, 905 ; ii. 1379.
—— of Bookham, ii. 1379.
Anthony, i. 461, 545, 962, 1079 ; ii. 31, 294, 295, 463, 659, 824, 828, 869, 917, 969, 1039, 1064, 1322, 1365, 1429.
Edward, i. 507, 542.
Francis, i. 111, 181, 343, 460, 545, 853, 927, 963, 1080, 1208 ; ii. 295, 463, 660, 856, 969, 1027.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
—— provost of Eton College, ii. 1020.
John, i. 383, 556 ; ii. 311, 480, 677, 1083, 1379, 1443, 1445.
Sir John, Knt., i. 235, 293, 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093, 1244 ; ii. 120, 309, 478.
Robert, ii. 1322, 1366.

Rous—*cont.*
Samuel, i. 976, 1094; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1248, 1444.
Sir Thomas, Bart., i. 977, 1095, 1244; ii. 44, 120, 310, 479, 677, 976, 1082, 1083, 1334, 1380, 1444.
William, ii. 1064.
Rouston, Jeremiah, ii. 1247.
Routh, Sir John, Knt., i. 336, 451, 541.
Routhlaw. *See* Ruchlaw.
Rowallan in Kilmarnock (The Wallen), Ayrshire, ii. 1147, 1385.
Rowce. *See* Rous.
Rowe (Raw, Roe, Row):
Mr., ii. 1459.
Colonel, ii. 1308.
Chidwick, ii. 271.
Lieut.-Col. Francis, i. 842.
Henry, ii. 1332.
John, ii. 1026, 1323, 1366.
—— minister, ii. 979.
—— of Crediton, ii. 464, 660, 970, 1065.
Nicholas, ii. 296, 464, 660, 667, 1065.
Owen, i. 5, 990, 1254; ii. 38, 75, 82, 83, 105, 149, 201, 302, 470, 619, 667, 781, 1039, 1073.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Colonel Owen, i. 842, 1007, 1130, 1261; ii. 1294.
Lieut.-Colonel Owen, i. 272, 273.
Richard, ii. 1066, 1430.
Robert, i. 460, 544.
Samuel, ii. 1074.
William, ii. 664, 1074.
Sir William, Knt., i. 91, 112, 147, 229, 243, 292, 536, 621, 638, 965, 1082, 1237; ii. 34, 35, 149, 298, 300, 466, 468, 619, 663, 665, 1368.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Rowell (Rowel):
Mr., of Little Casterton, ii. 981.
James, ii. 42.
William, i. 318, 698.
Rowen, William, i. 1146.
Rower, Robert, i. 233, 293.
Rowlands, Ellis, minister, ii. 984.
Rowlans, Lionel, ii. 1081.
Rowle, Rowles. *See* Rolle.
Rowley near Burnley (Rooley, Rooly), co. Lancaster, i. 968, 1085.
Rowley (Rawley):
James, ii. 471, 668.
Roger, i. 973, 1091; ii. 41, 306, 475, 1078.
William, i. 126.
Rowls. *See* Rolle.
Rows, Rowse. *See* Rous.
Rowsel, John, ii. 674.
Rowsewell *or* Ronswel, John, ii. 1079, 1378.
Roxburghe (Roxborough), Earl of. *See* Drummond; Ker.
Roxburghshire (Roxborough, Roxbrugh):
assessment of, ii. 1145, 1242, 1362.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1154, 1394.
Roxburghshire—*cont.*
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
suppression of theft, &c., in, ii. 1263, 1265.
Roxby, co. Lincoln, ii. 972.
Roxham, co. Norfolk, ii. 131.
Roydon, Sir Marmaduke, late of Westminster, ii. 520.
Roylock. *See* Raploch.
Roynon (Runnion), Peter, ii. 308, 476, 674, 1079, 1332, 1378, 1442.
Royston, Jeremy, i. 1130.
Rozen. *See* Resin.
Ruabon, co. Denbigh, ii. 1335.
Ruchlaw in Whittingham (Ronchlau, Routhlaw), Haddingtonshire, ii. 1150, 1390.
Rudby, co. York, ii. 624.
Rudchester (Rootchester), co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Rudd (Rud):
Sir Rice or Richard, Bart., i. 978, 979, 1096; ii. 15.
Ruddier, Anthony, ii. 1441.
Rudgdale, William, i. 317.
Rudiard. *See* Rudyard.
Ruding (Rudings), Walter, ii. 1434.
Rudyard (Rudiard, Rudyer):
Sir Benjamin, Knt., i. 181, 455, 541, 785, 839, 853, 961, 1078, 1208, 1234.
—— commissioner of the West Indies, i. 331, 332.
Philip, i. 151, 543.
Ralph, i. 94, 116, 235, 543.
Thomas, ii. 1441.
Rufford (Rufforth), co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Rugeley, Simon, i. 642.
Rugline. *See* Rutherglen.
Rugwood. *See* Ringwood.
Rumford. *See* Romford.
Rumney. *See* Romney.
Rumney:
Francis, ii. 469, 666, 1371.
Timothy, ii. 469, 666.
Rumsey (Romsey):
—, i. 780.
Edward, i. 978, 1096; ii. 46, 312, 482, 678.
Walter, ii. 1374.
Runel, Sir Henry, Knt., ii. 463.
Runnion. *See* Roynon.
Runsford *or* Rainsford, Richard, ii. 1375, 1438.
Rupert, Prince, Prince Palatine, ii. 68, 72, 449.
Rusco, Wigtownshire, ii. 1155, 1395.
Ruscombe (Ruscum), co. Berks, ii. 968.
Rusden:
Mr., of Wallingford, ii. 968.
John, ii. 1320.
Rush, John, ii. 293, 461, 656.
Rushall, co. Stafford, ii. 974.
Rushley, Jeremiah, ii. 1312.
Rushworth (Rushwoth):
Mr., ii. 1268.
——, of Northampton, ii. 973.
Francis, ii. 670.
—— alderman of Northampton, i. 620, 636, 971, 1088.

Rushworth—*cont.*
John, ii. 670, 702, 975, 1081, 1427.
—— of Lincoln's Inn, ii. 619.
Russ. *See* Luss.
Russe, Edward, ii. 1427.
Russell (Russel):
Mr., i. 171; ii. 296, 975.
Edward, ii. 132, 133, 135-138, 1230, 1427.
Francis, i. 90, 111, 146, 227, 243, 293, 538, 621, 637, 961, 1078, 1234; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 757, 968, 969, 1062, 1321, 1364, 1427.
—— late Earl of Bedford, i. 814, 815; ii. 132, 1230.
Colonel Francis, ii. 139.
—— governor of the Isle of Ely, i. 744, 745.
Sir Francis, Bart, ii. 1040, 1063, 1321, 1365, 1427.
James, i. 5, 105, 889, 990, 1007, 1042, 1259, 1261; ii. 38, 87, 105, 302, 382, 471, 589, 668, 856, 895, 899, 942.
—— commissioner of Customs, i. 164.
—— of St. Stephen, Coleman Street, i. 795, 872, 1191.
John, ii. 313, 482, 679, 1230, 1328.
Killiphet, i. 538, 621, 637, 961, 1078, 1235; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658.
Owen, ii. 1074.
Robert, ii. 33, 668, 1373.
Major Robert, ii. 471, 1294.
Thomas, i. 233, 293, 538, 623, 641, 971, 1089; ii. 40, 305, 473, 670, 1064.
—— of Barsham, i. 242.
—— of North Barsham, ii. 973.
William, i. 814-816, 961, 1078; ii. 31, 293, 461.
—— Earl of Bedford, i. 181, 814, 815; ii. 132-138, 899, 900, 1230, 1426.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of co. Devon and Exeter, i. 1, 3, 4.
—— junior, ii. 1063, 1428.
—— Lord Russell, ii. 1426.
—— of Laugharne, ii. 1447.
Sir William, ii. 261.
Ruswell, Sir Henry, Knt., i. 228.
Ruter. *See* Rutter.
Ruthen (Ruther), James, of Garden, ii. 1150, 1389.
Rutherford (Rotherford):
John, of Edgerston, ii. 1154, 1394.
Thomas, of Rudchester, ii. 630, 637.
Rutherglen (Rugline), Lanarkshire:
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1152, 1391.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1152, 1391.
Ruthven (Ruthwin), Forfarshire, ii. 1150, 1389.
Ruthven (Reven, Ritchvan, Ruthvan):
Sir Francis, ii. 882.
Sir Thomas, Lord Ruthven, ii. 1153, 1393.
Rutland co., i. 49, 50, 61, 62, 644.
assessment of, i. 86, 224, 323, 532, 615, 632, 743, 959, 1074, 1109; ii. 29, 53, 288, 291, 459, 655, 905, 1031, 1060, 1236, 1358.
collection in, for the relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 93, 150, 234, 547, 623, 637, 714, 973, 1090; ii. 41, 122, 306, 475, 672, 1077, 1377.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 972.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 980.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1241; ii. 1331, 1441.
committee of defence in, i. 49, 714.
committee of sequestration in, i. 115.
judges appointed in, ii. 759.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Cecil.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Rutland, Earl of. *See* Manners.
Rutter (Ruter):
John, late of Kingsley, ii. 623, 635.
Michael, of Croston, ii. 628, 637.
William, ii. 1440.
Rutton, Mr., ii. 981.
Rutty, William, ii. 1084.
Ruwarthen. *See* Rhiwarthen.
Rydal (Riddal), co. Westmorland, ii. 632.
Ryder:
John, ii. 1323.
Richard, ii. 1374.
Rydolph. *See* Ridolph.
Rye, i. 535.
Rye (Rie), co. Sussex:
mayor of, ii. 1380.
—— *See also* Cockman.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
Ryegate. *See* Reigate.
Ryhall (Roel), co. Rutland, ii. 629.
Rymer (Raymond, Reymar, Reymer, Rimer, Rymere):
Ralph, i. 644, 706, 738, 965, 1082, 1141; ii. 33, 297, 465, 662, 1040, 1068, 1324, 1368, 1446.
—— of Hinderskelf, ii. 466.
Rymington. *See* Remington.
Rymmer, William, ii. 1437.
Rysing. *See* Rising.
Ryslaw in Fogo (Rislaw), Berwickshire, ii. 1146, 1386.
Rythe, Marlion, ii. 1333, 1379.
Ryton, co. Salop, ii. 119, 307, 475, 673.
Ryvet *See* Rivett

## S.

Sabine (Savin, Savine):
Alderman, i. 620, 639, 967.
Avery, i. 968, 1085.
—— alderman of Canterbury, i. 92, 114, 149, 231, 541, 620, 640.
Sacheverell (Sacheverel, Sacheveril, St. Cheverill, Zacheverel), Henry, i. 50, 1240; ii. 39, 304, 473, 670, 759, 1075, 1245, 1329, 1375, 1429, 1438.

Sackville, Richard, Earl of Dorset, ii. 1433, 1435, 1444.
Sadberge, co. Durham, sheriff of. *See* Vane.
Sadforth, Thomas. i. 1236.
Sadler :
Lieut.-Colonel, i. 692.
Major, i. 674.
Major Blunt, ii. 1294.
Edward, ii. 460.
Edwin, ii. 30, 293.
John, i. 698 ; ii. 139, 149, 343, 462, 619, 658, 702, 856, 973, 1063.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— judge for probate of wills, ii. 1272.
—— master in the Court of Chancery, i. 886.
—— master of Magdalene College, Cambridge, ii. 1027.
—— minister, ii. 982.
Robert, ii. 1432.
Thomas, i. 50, 89, 110, 146, 169, 170, 227, 543, 619, 635, 960, 1077 ; ii. 1041.
—— of Preston, i. 356 ; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665.
—— of St. Albans, i. 119.
William, i. 460, 475, 542, 977, 1095, 1244 ; ii. 45, 312, 480, 678, 976, 1084, 1381.
Safflower (safiore), ii. 1218.
Saffron, i. 466, 467 ; ii. 846, 1189, 1218.
Safiore. *See* Safflower.
Sage, William, ii. 1290.
Saier, Saiers. *See* Sayer.
St. Albans, co. Hertford, i. 119 ; ii. 1325, 1370.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 148, 231, 539, 622, 639, 967, 1084 ; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 1070, 1370.
committee of defence in, i. 294.
committee of sequestration in, i. 113.
judges appointed in, ii. 758.
mayor of, i. 92, 113, 119, 148, 231, 294, 539, 622, 639, 967, 1084 ; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 1070, 1432.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
recorder of. *See* Foxwist.
St. Andrews, Fifeshire :
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1149, 1389.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1149, 1389.
St. Andrews, co. Glamorgan, ii. 625.
St. Anthony's (St. Anthonies), co. Northumberland, ii. 591.
St. Arvans, co. Monmouth, ii. 544.
St. Asaph, bishop of. *See* Owen.
St. Aubyn (St. Aubin, St. Awbin, Seyntaubyn), John, i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 461, 545, 962, 1079, 1235 ; ii. 31, 295, 1064, 1322, 1365, 1428.
St. Barbe (Saintbert, Symbarbe) :
Edward, ii. 1248, 1381.
Francis, i. 91, 113, 230.
St. Barbe—*cont.*
John, i. 335, 540, 696, 974, 1091, 1092, 1242 ; ii. 42, 308, 477, 674, 1079, 1080.
St. Bees, co. Cumberland, ii 623.
St. Briavels, co. Gloucester :
constable of the castle of, ii. 1115.
court of the manor and hundred of, ii. 1115.
St. Catherine near Bath (Kathrene, Kattern), co. Somerset, ii. 120, 476, 674, 1079, 1378.
St. Cheverill. *See* Sacheverell.
St. Christopher, Island of, trading with, prohibited, ii. 425.
St. Clement's, Cornwall, ii. 979.
St. Decuman's, co. Somerset, ii. 631.
St. Denys (Dennis), co. Southampton, ii. 1080.
St. Germans (St. Jermans), co. Cornwall, ii. 979.
parsonage of, ii. 1021.
St. Huton. *See* Sand Hutton.
St. Ives, co. Cornwall, ii. 979.
St. Ives, co. Huntingdon, ii. 978.
St. Jermans. *See* St. Germans.
St. John, Lord. *See* Paulet.
St. John :
Sir Beauchamp, Knt., i. 50, 110, 169, 543, 619, 635, 960, 1077, 1234 ; ii. 30, 1426.
Francis, ii. 1074, 1324, 1438.
Henry, i. 1246.
John, i. 49, 622, 642, 968, 1085, 1238.
Oliver, i. 609, 612, 971, 1088, 1240 ; ii. 1074, 1374.
—— the King's solicitor, i. 181, 853, 1208.
—— Lord Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, i. 1227 ; ii. 2, 335, 500, 1027, 1272, 1321, 1326, 1329, 1365, 1370, 1373, 1374, 1418, 1428, 1432.
—— Solicitor-General, i. 342, 382, 437, 839, 840, 914, 1002.
—— —— to act as Attorney-General, i. 441.
—— of Woodford, ii. 1438.
—— Earl of Bolingbroke, i. 342, 487, 658, 691, 723, 839, 853 ; ii. 1426.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of co. Bedford, i. 1, 3, 4.
Sir Rowland, K.B., i. 50, 93, 115, 150, 233, 528, 546, 620, 636.
Sir Walter, Bart., ii. 44, 45, 310 312, 479, 481, 676, 678, 975, 1039, 1081, 1084, 1379, 1381, 1444, 1445.
St. Just, co. Cornwall, ii. 623.
St. Kenfreth. *See* Skenfrith.
St. Kingsmark (St. Kynmarks), co. Monmouth, ii. 544.
St. Lawrence Waltham, co. Berks, ii. 461.
St. Leger :
William, Captain of Horse Troops, i. 13.
—— Lieutenant-Colonel, i. 32.
St. Leigh, Roger, ii. 1335.
St. Leonard [near Aston Clinton], co. Buckingham, ii. 31, 294, 461, 658, 968, 1321, 1364, 1427.
St. Lythans, co. Glamorgan, ii. 984.

St. Malo (St. Mallo), France, cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
St. Margarets (Margaretts, Marget), co. Hertford, ii. 1070, 1370.
St. Mary Church, co. Devon, ii. 624.
St. Mary's, co. Norfolk, i. 171.
St. Nicholas :
John, ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 975, 1083.
Thomas, i. 544, 705, 738, 965, 1082, 1141, 1245 ; ii. 34, 469, 666, 856, 1071, 1290, 1326, 1371, 1374, 1433, 1437.
—— recorder of Canterbury, ii. 1326, 1371, 1433.
—— of Ash, ii. 972.
Timothy, ii. 760, 1083, 1381.
Captain Timothy, ii. 1334, 1445.
St. Nicholas Island [near Plymouth, co. Devon], i. 342, 506.
St. Quintin (St. Quainton, St. Quinten, St. Quinton) :
Henry, i. 644, 706 ; ii. 662, 1067, 1368.
Sir Henry, Bart., ii. 297, 465, 1446.
Thomas, ii. 1067.
Sir William, Bart., i. 190, 644, 706, 964, 1081, 1141, 1245 ; ii. 34.
St. Stephens, co. Cornwall, ii. 979.
St. Thomas, co. Stafford, ii. 592.
St. Tillany, co. Glamorgan, ii. 1328, 1383.
St. Wenn (Stoven), co. Cornwall, ii. 1064.
Saintbert. *See* St. Barbe.
Sair. *See* Sayer.
Sairle. *See* Savile.
Salaway. *See* Salway.
Salcraig. *See* Halcraig ; Selkirk.
Salisbury (Sarum), co. Wilts, i. 1244 ; ii. 140, 976, 983, 1040, 1334, 1381.
aldermen of, ii. 1381.
—— *See also* Dove ; Hely.
bishop of, i. 60, 75.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1084, 1381.
commissioners for the Militia of, ii. 1445.
dean and chapter of, i. 60, 75.
mayor of, i. 977, 1095 ; ii. 45, 312, 481, 1084, 1381, 1445.
—— *See also* Oviatt.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
prebendaries of, i. 60, 75.
recorder of. *See* Stephens.
weekly post from and to Portsmouth, ii. 1010.
Salisbury, Earl of. *See* Cecil.
Salisbury (Salusbury) :
Edward, i. 1130.
John, i. 1184 ; ii. 47, 313, 483, 679.
—— senior, ii. 1086, 1383.
—— of Bohegry, i. 1247.
—— of Railgrige, senior, i. 979, 1097.
Owen, i. 979, 1097, 1247 ; ii. 46, 47, 209, 211, 313, 314, 482, 483, 679, 680, 761, 1085, 1086, 1383.
—— sheriff of co. Merioneth, i. 1184.
Thomas, i. 50, 642, 643, 707, 739.
William, ii. 1383.
Salkeld, Little, a prebend of Carlisle, co. Cumberland, ii. 623.
Salkeld (Salkeild, Salkfield, Salkield, Salkill, Saltkeild, Shalkeld) :
Edward, ii. 1427.
Henry, of Winton, ii. 632, 638.
John, i. 972, 1090, 1142 ; ii. 671, 1064.
Lancelot, late of Skerningham, ii. 624, 635.
Ralph, i. 93, 115, 150, 233, 547, 643, 707, 972, 1090, 1142, 1241 ; ii. 764, 969, 1087, 1330, 1376, 1384.
—— alderman of Berwick upon Tweed, ii. 1427.
Salkraig. *See* Selkirk.
Sallaway, Salloway. *See* Salway.
Sallows, Thomas, ii. 272.
Sallway. *See* Salway.
Salming-grange, co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Salmon :
Colonel, ii. 1324.
Lieut.-Colonel, ii. 298, 466, 663.
—— commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 708, 1277.
Edward, ii. 1067, 1069, 1324
Colonel Edward, ii. 1246.
Robert, ii. 1067.
Salop. *See* Shropshire.
Saloway. *See* Salway.
Salstone. *See* Salton.
Salstonstal. *See* Saltonstall.
Salt, i. 63, 172, 173, 364, 397, 398, 569, 578, 645, 1004 ; ii. 148, 443, 491, 847, 849, 1189, 1190.
Salter (Saltar) :
Anthony, of Exeter, ii. 625, 635.
John, i. 623, 640, 972, 1089.
—— alderman of Norwich, ii. 671, 1376, 1439.
Nicholas, ii. 671, 1040, 1076, 1329, 1330.
—— of Norwich, ii. 973.
Salter's Lode, co. Norfolk, ii. 131.
Saltery-wares, i. 277, 467 ; ii. 848.
Saltkeild. *See* Salkeld.
Saltmarsh :
John, hackney coachman, ii. 923.
Philip, i. 1113 ; ii. 466, 662, 1067.
Salton (Salstone, Saltone), Haddingtonshire, ii. 1150, 1390.
Saltonstall (Salstonstal, Saltonstal) :
Richard, ii. 1438.
—— commissioner at Leith, ii. 885.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Sir Richard, Knt., ii. 176, 359, 692, 1335, 1383.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Saltpetre (salpeter), i. 320, 321, 418, 578, 828 ; ii. 699, 1218.
Salusbury. *See* Salisbury.
Salvage, Richard, of Rufford, ii. 626, 636. *Cf.* Savage.
Salway (Salaway, Sallaway, Salloway, Sallway, Saloway, Salwey) :
Mr., i. 692, 804.
—— junior, i. 840.
Major, i. 487, 802 ; ii. 562, 689.
Arthur, of Severn Stoke, i. 182.
Edward, ii. 1083, 1325, 1334, 1380, 1444.

Salway—*cont.*
Humphrey, i. 95, 117, 151, 181, 236, 507, 542, 853, 927, 977, 1095, 1208, 1244, 1245, 1254; ii. 44, 310, 479, 523, 677.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
John, i. 914.
Richard, i. 978, 1095, 1223, 1246, 1254; ii. 312, 403, 481, 500, 523, 678, 1273, 1321, 1325, 1330, 1331, 1334.
—— commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 708, 1277.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
—— junior, i. 853, 1209.
Major Richard, i. 507, 542, 1007, 1261; ii. 1294, 1325, 1332.
Salwyn, Francis, i. 234.
Sam [Samuel?], Sir Richard, Knt., i. 547.
Sambach (Samback, Samblake), Sir William, Knt., ii. 45, 311, 480, 677.
Samborn, William, ii. 120, 307, 476.
Sambrook, Jeremy, ii. 1073, 1373.
Sames. *See* Sams.
Samford (Sampford, Stamford), Henry, i. 68, 69, 94, 113, 116, 151, 170, 231, 235; ii. 1371.
Samite (scamoty), ii. 1218.
Samlesbury, co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Sampford. *See* Samford.
Sampford Spiney (Spyny), co. Devon, parsonage of, ii. 1021.
Sampson (Samson):
George, ii. 760.
—— junior, i. 1092; ii. 674.
Major George, ii. 1332.
Henry, of Framlington, ii. 975.
John, ii. 1332.
—— junior, ii. 1079.
Sams (Sames):
Mr., of Coggeshall, ii. 980.
John, ii. 293, 461, 656.
Samson. *See* Sampson.
Samuel (Samuell, Samuels, Samwel, Samwell):
Mr., ii. 39, 119.
—— minister, ii. 982.
Anthony, ii. 36, 301, 469, 619, 666, 1290, 1374, 1403.
Arthur, i. 740; ii. 522, 527, 592, 639, 669, 1247, 1248, 1290, 1346, 1374, 1438.
Richard, i. 50, 529, 620, 636, 970, 1088; ii. 304, 472, 670, 1074, 1329, 1374, 1438.
Sir Richard, Knt., i. 50, 93, 115, 140, 150, 233, 529, 620, 636, 970, 1088, 1240; ii. 119, 304, 472, 670, 1074, 1329, 1374, 1438.
*See also* Sam.
Samwaies, John, of Broadway, ii. 625, 635.
Samwel, Samwell. *See* Samuel.
Sanchar. *See* Sanquhar.
Sanchy. *See* Sankey.
Sanclarr. *See* Sanquhar.
Sand Hutton (St. Huton), co. York, ii. 520.
Sanden. *See* Sandon.
Sander, Sanders. *See* Saunders.
Sanderson. *See* Saunderson.
Sandes. *See* Sandys.
Sandford (Sanford), Samuel, i. 973, 1091; ii. 307, 475, 673.
Sandhurst, co. Gloucester, ii. 625.
Sandis. *See* Sandys.
Sandish, Richard, ii. 666.
Sandisk. *See* Sandysick.
Sandon (Sanden), John, i. 1010, 1123; ii. 195, 1082, 1312.
Sandridge (Sandrege), co. Hertford, i. 356.
Sands. *See* Sandys.
Sandside near Thurso (Sansyde), Caithness-shire, ii. 1147, 1387.
Sandtoft in Belton (Santoft) co. Lincoln, riot at, ii. 575.
Sandwich, co. Kent, ii. 972.
mayor of, ii. 1433.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Sandy:
Thomas, ii. 303, 471, 669.
Walter, i. 1092.
—— alderman of Bristol, ii. 1079, 1442.
—— sheriff of Bristol, i. 974.
Sandys (Sandes, Sandis, Sands, Saundis):
Adam, ii, 666, 1072, 1371, 1434.
Captain Adam, ii. 1326.
Sir George, Knt. and Bart., i. 92, 113, 149, 231, 418, 423, 424.
Sir Miles, Knt., i. 90, 111, 140, 146, 227, 293, 538, 961, 962, 1078, 1079, 1234; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658.
—— junior, i. 243, 621, 637.
Thomas, i. 94, 116, 150, 234, 335, 451, 541, 624, 636, 731, 739, 854, 976, 1093, 1142, 1209, 1243; ii. 46, 312, 481, 678, 1248, 1335, 1382.
William, Lord Sandys, ii. 1442.
Sandysick (Sandisk), co. York, ii. 632
Sanford. *See* Sandford.
Sanger (Sangar), Mr. ii., 981, 1459.
Sankey (Sanchy, Zanchy, Zankey):
Jeremy, ii. 1041.
Jerome, ii. 1074, 1082.
Colonel Jerome, ii. 356, 1078, 1142.
Mary, relict of Robert, ii. 1136.
Richard, ii. 1078, 1327, 1373.
William, ii. 1294.
Sanquhar (Sanchar, Sanclarr, Sanweare, Sanwhear, Sunquar), Dumfriesshire:
assessment of, ii. 1143, 1240, 1360.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1148, 1388.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1148, 1388.
Sansom, Mr., of Blandford, i. 229.
Sanson, Joseph, ii. 1290, 1374.
Santoft. *See* Sandtoft.
Santon (Sauton, Stanton):
Daniel, of St. Mary Overy, Southwark, i. 796, 873, 1191.
Robert, i. 110.
Sanweare, Sanwhear. *See* Sanquhar.
Sargeant. *See* Sergeant.
Sarkvill, John, i. 966.
Sarth. *See* Garth.
Satterleigh (Satterley), co. Devon, ii. 296,

Saunders (Sander, Sanders) :
Dr., i. 973, 1090.
Mr., of Holsworthy, minister, ii. 979.
Edmund, i. 234.
Edward, i. 116, 234.
Giles, ii. 665.
John, ii. 1327, 1372, 1435.
Nicholas, i. 460, 545, 974, 1091.
Richard, i. 964, 1081 ; ii. 32, 296, 464, 660, 1066.
—— alderman of Exeter, i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 1236.
Robert, ii. 461, 1041.
Thomas, i. 540, 621, 637, 686, 963, 1080 ; ii. 30, 32, 293, 295, 463, 464, 657, 660, 758, 969, 970, 974, 1064, 1065, 1364, 1427, 1429, 1441.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Colonel Thomas, ii. 1322, 1331, 1366, 1377.
Major Thomas, i. 1236 ; ii. 661.
—— —— governor of Exeter, ii. 122, 296, 464.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 50, 90, 110, 146, 227, 1234.
William, ii. 16.
Sir William, Knt., i. 1234.
Saunderson (Sanderson) :
Colonel, i. 947.
George, ii. 1327, 1372.
—— Viscount Castleton, ii. 1435, 1445.
Peter, ii. 672, 1330, 1376.
—— alderman of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, ii. 1440.
Dr. Robert, of Boothby Pagnell, i. 182.
Samuel, i. 707.
Thomas, i. 707 ; ii. 1430.
Saundis. *See* Sandys.
Saunerden. *See* Stanwardine.
Sausome, Michael, ii. 123.
Sauton. *See* Santon.
Savage (Savadge) :
John, Earl Rivers, i. 876.
Mary, i. 134.
Thomas, alderman of Chester, i. 876.
—— Earl Rivers, ii. 1428, 1431.
Walter, ii. 1380.
—— of Broadway, ii. 1083.
William, i. 111, 229, 460 ; ii. 33, 296.
*Cf.* Salvage.
Savell. *See* Savile.
Savery (Saverey, Savorey, Savory) :
Christopher, i. 963, 1080 ; ii. 32, 295, 463, 660.
—— of Shilston, i. 781.
Robert, i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 461, 545, 963, 1080, 1236 ; ii. 32, 295, 1065.
Servington, ii. 464, 660, 758, 1065, 1323, 1366.
Savile (Sairle, Savell, Savil, Savill, Savyle) :
Sir George, Bart., ii. 1446.
John, of Methley, i. 644, 705, 1245 ; ii. 34, 297, 465, 662, 1067.
—— sheriff of co. York, i. 1141.
Sir John, Knt., i. 91, 112, 148, 230, 544, 644, 705, 965, 1082, 1141, 1245 ; ii. 33, 297, 465, 662, 1324, 1367, 1445.
Savile—*cont.*
Thomas, i. 232, 294, 539.
—— junior, ii. 1068.
William, i. 232, 294, 539, 622, 641, 745, 963, 969, 1080, 1086, 1239 ; ii. 37, 119, 295, 302, 463, 660, 1065, 1072, 1435, 1439.
—— of Newton, ii. 972.
Savin, Savine. *See* Sabine.
Savorey, Savory. *See* Savery.
Savyle. *See* Savile.
Sawkell, Ralph, i. 739.
Sawrey (Sawrie, Sawry) :
John, ii. 301, 469, 666, 972, 1326, 1371.
Roger, ii. 1040, 1147, 1322, 1385.
Sawtry (Sawtrey), co. Huntingdon, ii. 131.
Sawyer :
Dr., i. 961, 1078.
Sir Edmund, Knt., ii. 16.
John, i. 50, 93, 150, 233, 547.
*or* Sayer, Laurence, of Yarm, ii. 624, 635.
Saxan. *See* Saxon.
Saxlingham (Saxingham) co. Norfolk, ii. 981.
Saxon (Saxan) :
Mr., ii. 307, 476, 673, 974.
Thomas, i. 974, 1091 ; ii. 1079, 1377.
Saxstead (Saxted) manor, co. Suffolk, ii. 1131.
Saxton, co. York, ii. 592.
Say [Woollen cloth] (Says), i. 395.
Say (Sey) :
Mr., ii. 562, 689.
John, i. 536 ; ii. 44.
William, i. 1238, 1254 ; ii. 36, 152, 301, 310, 469, 480, 500, 523, 669, 677, 1247, 1321, 1326, 1328, 1329, 1334, 1365, 1371, 1373, 1374, 1380, 1383, 1427, 1433.
—— commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 1277.
Saye and Sele (Say and Seale) Viscount. *See* Fiennes.
Sayer (Saier, Saiers, Sair, Sayers) :
John, i. 91, 112, 147, 229, 243, 292, 621, 638, 965, 1057, 1082, 1237.
Joseph, ii. 293, 461, 656, 1061.
Lawrence, of Worsall, ii. 634, 638.
*See also* Sawyer.
Scackleton (Scakleton) grange, co. York, ii. 634.
Scafe, Arthur, ii. 1429.
Scaff, Robert, ii. 46, 312, 481, 678.
Scagborow, Edward, i. 233.
Scakleton. *See* Scackleton.
Scales for scabbards, ii. 1218.
Scales (Scale), co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Scambler (Scamler) :
Adam, i. 623, 641.
James, i. 170, 623, 641, 971, 1089 ; ii. 40, 305, 473, 670.
Scamoty. *See* Samite.
Scapes, William, ii. 1076.
Scarborough (Skarborough), co. York, i. 191 ; ii. 520, 632, 1368.
bailiffs of, i. 965, 1082 ; ii. 33, 297, 465, 662, 1368, 1446.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.

Scarborough, Henry, ii. 1076.
Scarcroft (Scarcrost), co. York, ii. 634.
Scarisbrick (Scaresbrick, Scasebrook), co. Lancaster, ii. 591, 627.
Scarning (Scarming), co. Norfolk, ii. 630.
Scarth, Captain, i. 191.
Scasebrook, Edward, of Scarisbrick, ii. 591.
Scattery (Enishcattery), island of [co. Clare], i. 194.
Scawen (Scowen):
Mr., i. 658, 1016.
Robert, i. 623, 815, 962, 970, 1079, 1087, 1241; ii. 31, 38, 295, 303, 471, 1417, 1424, 1427.
Sceat, James, of Tenterden, ii. 972.
Sceffington, Sir Richard, i. 151.
Schora. *See* Shaw.
Scilly (Silly) Island, ii. 3, 336, 501.
Scissors (scissars), ii. 1218.
Scobell (Scobel) Henry, ii. 88, 468, 471, 472, 665, 668, 669, 973, 1070, 1074, 1327, 1437.
Scora. *See* Shaw.
Scortreth:
Mr., of Lincoln, ii. 981.
Laurence, ii. 298, 466, 663.
Scot. *See* Scott.
Scotcher, Richard, of Guildford, ii. 514–516.
Scotstarvet in Ceres (Scots Torbut), Fifeshire, ii. 882.
Scotstown (Scottistoun), Renfrewshire, ii. 1154, 1393.
Scott (Scot):
Mr., i. 927, 1228; ii. 64.
—— of Langshaw, junior, ii. 1154, 1394.
—— of Montrose, ii. 882.
Edward, ii. 1071, 1371.
—— junior, ii. 469, 666, 1326, 1433.
Sir Edward, Knt., i. 92, 113, 148, 231, 336, 451, 541, 620, 640, 967.
Francis, late Earl of Buccleuch, heirs of, ii. 881.
Frederick, ii. 1081.
George, ii. 1431.
Gideon, of High Chester; ii. 1154, 1394.
Hercules, ii. 1150, 1389.
Humphrey, i. 451.
Captain Humphrey, i. 620, 640, 692, 967.
James, ii. 1150, 1389, 1427.
—— of Sogie, ii. 1150, 1389.
John, of Camberwell, ii. 1444.
—— of Goranberry, ii. 1148, 1154, 1388, 1394.
—— of Langshaw, ii. 1154, 1394.
—— of Newborough, ii. 1148, 1388.
—— of Spencerfield, ii. 1149, 1389.
Sir John, of Scotstarvet, ii. 882.
Jonas, ii. 305, 473, 671, 1076.
—— of Wells, ii. 1076.
Mark, ii. 1427.
Patrick, of Langshaw, ii. 1149, 1154, 1394.
—— of Thirlstane, ii. 882, 1154, 1394.
Ralph, of Pemberton, ii. 626.
Richard, ii. 312, 481, 678, 1084.
Scott—*cont.*
Robert, i. 231, 451, 541, 620, 640, 967, 1062, 1084, 1120, 1238; ii. 36, 301, 469, 666, 1071.
—— of Bradock, ii. 1154, 1394.
Captain Robert, i. 336, 692.
Thomas, i. 456, 541, 542, 853, 961, 968, 975, 1078, 1085, 1113, 1209, 1223, 1234, 1255; ii. 2, 30, 36, 43, 44, 152, 195, 293, 301, 309, 310, 335, 461, 469, 478, 479, 500, 562, 657, 666, 676, 689, 968, 1071, 1082, 1273, 1290, 1312, 1321, 1326, 1333, 1364, 1371, 1373, 1379, 1427, 1433.
—— alderman of Canterbury, ii. 1433.
—— of Canterbury, ii. 972.
—— of King's Lynn, ii. 973.
Captain Thomas, i. 336.
William, ii. 120, 311, 480, 658, 677, 968, 994, 1078, 1121, 1122.
—— of the Inner Temple, ii. 170, 359, 692.
Sir William, of Eckwood, ii. 1154, 1394.
—— of Harden, ii. 882.
Scotten (Scotton):
Captain Edmund, ii. 1320.
Edward, ii. 1062, 1063.
Scottistoun. *See* Scotstown.
Scotton. *See* Scotten.
Scottow, Timothy, i. 623, 640.
Scourfield, Scowrfield. *See* Scurfield.
Scourton. *See* Stourton.
Scovil (Scovel):
Richard, ii. 661, 1323, 1367.
—— town clerk of Weymouth, ii. 1066.
Scowen. *See* Scawen.
Scremerston in Ancroft (Scrimarston), co. Durham [now Northumberland], ii. 624.
Scrimgeor, John, ii. 1150, 1389.
Scrimgeour, John, Viscount Dudhope, ii. 881.
Scrivener, Thomas, ii. 1443.
Scroggs (Scrog, Scrogg, Scroghs, Scrogs):
—, ii. 35, 300, 468.
Captain, i, 231, 294, 539, 622, 638, 967, 1084.
John, i. 119, 170, 243, 1238.
Scrope (Scroop, Scroope):
Adrian, i. 1241, 1254; ii. 41, 306, 474, 672, 760, 971, 974, 1040, 1077, 1331, 1376.
—— member of the council in Scotland, ii. 1148, 1388.
Robert, i. 456, 542, 972, 1090, 1241; ii. 41, 306, 474, 672.
Scudamore:
James, of Llangarren, ii. 625, 636.
—— of Penrose, ii. 630, 637.
John, i. 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 1369.
—— of Kentchurch, ii. 971, 1432.
Rowland, of Treworgan, ii. 625, 636.
William, ii. 35.
Scuddir, Henry, of Collingbourne, i. 182.
Sculcoates [Cowscots?], co. York, ii. 979.
Sculthorpe (Sculthrop), co. Norfolk, i. 171.

Scurfield (Scourfield, Scowrfield):
Edward, ii. 1323, 1367.
Matthew, ii. 1323, 1367.
William, ii. 1087, 1384, 1448.
Scutt (Scut, Skut, Skutt):
George, ii. 970, 1066.
—— alderman of Poole, i. 111, 229.
—— junior, i. 964, 1081, 1241; ii. 33, 297, 465, 661.
——, senior, i. 460, 545, 964, 1081, 1241.
Major George, ii. 1323.
Richard, ii. 269.
William, i. 460, 545, 964, 1081, 1241, 1246.
—— alderman of Poole, i. 111.
Colonel William, ii. 1367, 1430.
Sea-holly roots, ii. 1218.
Seaborne (Seaborn, Seabourn, Seaburn, Seaburne):
Robert, alderman of Worcester, i. 151.
Roger, i. 95.
—— alderman of Worcester, i. 236.
Thomas, ii. 468, 664, 758, 971, 1070, 1325.
—— mayor of Hereford, ii. 119, 299.
William, i. 68, 69; ii. 345.
Seacroft (Seacrost), co. York, ii. 633.
Seaford, co. Sussex, bailiff of, ii. 1380.
Seaforth, Earl of. *See* Mackenzie.
Seagood, John, ii. 1290, 1374.
Seagry near Stanton St. Quintin (Segry), co. Wilts, ii. 312, 481.
Seal:
Peter, ii. 675, 1080.
—— junior, ii. 477.
—— senior, ii. 477.
Seal, Great, commissioners for, i. 342, 374, 425, 434, 665, 666, 721, 739, 740, 801, 816, 817, 822, 832, 839, 885, 1018, 1106, 1161; ii. 139, 147, 149, 214, 325, 348, 367, 383, 493, 496, 511, 515, 518, 550, 564, 768, 781, 816, 818, 854, 909, 932, 933, 949, 1002, 1025, 1039, 1042, 1266, 1306, 1436, 1469.
*See also* Bradshaw; Carey; Fiennes; Fountain; Keble; Lenthall; Lisle; Montague; Pelham; Tyrrell; Whitelocke; Widdrington.
Keeper. *See* Littleton.
Sealey (Sealy, Seely):
Edward, ii. 1079.
—— of Bridgwater, ii. 674.
Henry, ii. 522, 527, 592, 639, 1328, 1346.
John, ii. 1079, 1378.
—— of Bridgwater, ii. 974.
*See also* Ceely.
Seaman:
Lazarus, of London, i. 182.
—— minister of All Hallows, Bread Street, i. 793, 870, 1189.
Dr. Lazarus, ii. 981.
—— master of Peterhouse, Cambridge, i. 830; ii. 978, 1027.
Seamer. *See* Seymour.
Searle (Searl, Seil, Serl, Serle):
Christopher, ii. 1082, 1312, 1436.
Daniel, ii. 176, 359, 692.
Searle—*cont.*
George, i. 94, 116, 151, 235, 460, 545, 974, 1091, 1243; ii. 42, 307, 309, 476, 478, 674, 675, 975, 1080, 1333.
Jervase, ii. 1082.
John, ii. 464, 660, 758, 970, 1065, 1322.
Samuel, ii. 1065, 1430.
Seaton, co. Cumberland, ii. 1429.
Seaton, Forfarshire, ii. 1150, 1389.
Seaton, co. Rutland, ii. 981.
Seaton Delaval, co. Northumberland, i. 1241.
Seaton, Sir John, Knt., i. 815.
Seatoun (Seautone), William, ii. 1150, 1390.
Seavernestoake. *See* Severn Stoke.
Seaward, Sir Henry, ii. 263.
Seawell. *See* Sewel.
Sedgefield, co. Durham, minister of. *See* Lapthorn.
Sedgewick. *See* Sedgwick.
Sedghill, co. Wilts, ii. 1248.
Sedgwick (Sedgewick, Sedgswick):
Captain, ii. 297, 465, 1248.
Gabriel, servant to the late Lord Cottington, ii. 629, 637.
Obadiah, i. 186; ii. 856, 981.
—— minister of St. Andrew's, Holborn, i. 796, 873, 1191.
—— of Coggeshall, B.D., i. 181.
Richard, ii. 1335, 1382.
Stephen, i. 1131.
William, i. 739.
Sedlescombe (Selfcomb), co. Sussex, ii. 1444.
Sedley (Sidley, Sidly, Sydley):
Sir Charles, ii. 1433, 1434.
Sir Isaac, i. 620, 640, 967, 1085.
Captain Sir Isaac, i. 674, 692.
John, ii. 473, 671, 1075, 1329, 1375, 1439.
Sir John, Knt. and Bart., i. 92, 113, 148, 231, 247, 248, 336, 451, 541, 620, 640, 674, 967.
Colonel Sir John, Knt. and Bart., i. 692.
Martin, i. 93, 115, 149, 233, 242, 243, 293, 538, 623, 641, 972, 1089, 1240; ii. 40, 305, 473, 671.
Seely. *See* Sealey.
Segry. *See* Seagry.
Seil. *See* Searle.
Selby (Selbey):
George, ii. 300, 469, 666.
—— sheriff of Kent, ii. 36.
Sir William, Knt., i. 547, 707, 964, 1081, 1142, 1236, 1241; ii. 305, 474, 671, 764.
—— of Twizell, i. 972, 1089, 1241.
Seldart, John, of York, ii. 465.
Seldon (Selden):
Mr., i. 937.
John, i. 181, 343, 669, 839, 853, 927, 973, 1090, 1208; ii. 100, 139.
Selfcomb. *See* Sedlescombe.
Selham. *See* Lethen.
Seliard. *See* Selliard.

Selkirk (Salcraig, Salkraig):
assessment of, ii. 1145, 1242, 1362.
bailiffs of, ii. 1154, 1394.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1154, 1394.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
Selkirk (Selcrigge), Earl of. *See* Douglas.
Selkirkshire:
assessment of, ii. 1145, 1242, 1362.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1154, 1394.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
suppression of theft, &c. in, ii. 1263, 1265.
Selkraig. *See* Halcraig.
Sella Park [in St. Bridget's] co. Cumberland, i. 962, 1079, 1142.
Sellet [in Whittington], co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Selliard (Seliard, Selyard, Seyliard, Siliard, Silliard, Sillyard, Sylliard):
Mr., i. 336; ii. 980.
John, i. 1238; ii. 119, 301, 469, 666, 1071, 1371, 1433.
—— of Penshurst, ii. 1246.
Robert, ii. 1246.
Samuel, minister, ii. 980.
Thomas, i. 92, 113, 149, 231, 247, 248, 451, 541, 620, 640, 692, 968, 1062, 1085, 1119, 1238; ii. 36, 301, 469.
Captain Thomas, i. 620, 640.
Selwood. *See* Frome Selwood.
Selwyn (Sellwin, Sellwyn, Selwin, Selwine):
Francis, i. 451, 624, 640, 976, 1094; ii. 1248, 1380, 1444.
William, i. 169, 230, 1083; ii. 35, 299, 664, 1069, 1431.
Selyard. *See* Selliard.
Semer (Seymore), co. Suffolk, ii. 983.
Semley (Sembly, Sewley), co. Wilts, i. 977, 1095; ii. 45, 312, 481, 678, 1335.
Sempill (Semple), Robert, Lord Sempill, ii. 882.
Senhouse (Senhowse):
John, of Eccleston, ii. 628, 637.
—— of Nether Hall, ii. 1429.
Sentley (Sontley, Soutley, Stantley, Stoutley):
Robert, i. 979, 1097, 1247; ii. 46, 209, 211, 313, 482, 679.
—— sheriff of co. Denbigh, i. 1183.
Roger, ii. 343, 761, 1086, 1335.
Sergeant (Sargeant, Serjeant):
Mr., ii. 670.
George, commissioner for surveying Needwood Forest, ii. 1116, 1139.
John, late of Derby, ii. 628, 637.
Joseph, alderman of Northampton, ii. 1438.
Peter, ii. 1072.
Richard, i. 50, 456, 542, 961, 1078, 1234; ii. 31, 293, 461, 657, 1062, 1321, 1364.
Robert, of Aldcliffe, ii. 628, 637.
Serjeant-at arms, house of, ii. 258.
Serl, Serle. *See* Searle.
Serrill. *See* Sorrell.
Seterington. *See* Settrington.
Sethem. *See* Lethen.
Seton:
Sir Alexander, Viscount of Kingston, ii. 1150, 1390.
George, Earl of Winton, ii. 881.
Settrington (Seterington), co. York, ii. 662.
Severn, river, co. Gloucester, ii. 544.
Severn Stoke (Seavernestoake), co. Worcester, i. 182.
Sevinford. *See* Swinford.
Seward:
Isaac, i. 1112; ii. 35.
Simon, ii. 1369.
*Cf.* Stewart.
Sewel (Seawell), Thomas, ii. 1064, 1322, 1366.
Sewley. *See* Semley.
Sey. *See* Say.
Seyes. *See* Seys.
Seyliard. *See* Selliard.
Seymore. *See* Semer.
Seymour, co. York, ii. 521.
Seymour (Seamer, Seymor):
Francis, Lord Seymour, i. 609, 612.
Sir John, Knt., i. 113, 169, 230, 546, 966, 1083, 1136, 1237; ii. 1431.
William, Marquis of Hertford, i. 609, 612.
—— —— chancellor of Oxford University, i. 996.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of Somerset, i. 2–4.
Seys (Seyes, Seyse, Soyse, Syes):
Evan, i. 230, 979, 1097, 1137; ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 1040, 1086, 1447.
—— serjeant-at-law, ii. 1069, 1325, 1369.
William, ii. 1328, 1383.
Shadforth (Shadfurth, Shudforth):
Anthony, ii. 297, 465, 661.
Thomas, i. 90, 112, 147, 229, 544, 643, 707, 964, 1081, 1142.
Shadwell, co. York, ii. 632.
Shadwell, John, ii. 1076.
Shaftesbury (Shafton), co. Dorset, i. 139, 229; ii. 296, 869.
Shafto (Shaftoe, Shaftow):
Mark, i. 1090; ii. 672, 758, 759.
—— recorder of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, i. 1142, 1241; ii. 41, 305, 474, 1077.
Robert, alderman of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, ii. 1077, 1440.
—— of Benwell, ii. 1076.
William, i. 93, 115, 150, 233, 547, 643, 707, 972, 1090, 1142, 1241; ii. 40, 305, 474, 671, 759, 1330, 1376.
—— of Bavington, ii. 1076.
Shalden, co. Southampton, ii. 631.
Shalford (Shallowford, Shilford), co. Surrey, i. 1223, 1243; ii. 514.
Shalkeld. *See* Salkeld.
Shallowford. *See* Shalford.
Shap, co. Westmorland, ii. 632.
Shapcot, Robert, ii. 1040, 1065, 1430.
Sharman. *See* Sherman.
Sharo, Mr., ii. 268.

Sharpe (Sharp):
Mr., minister of Burton, ii. 982.
Elizabeth, ii. 271.
Robert, ii. 969, 1430.
Sharples (Sharpless), Randal, ii. 972, 1072, 1326.
Sharratton. *See* Sherratton.
Shaugh (Shaw), co. Devon, parsonage of, ii. 1021.
Shaw (Schora, Scora, Shawe):
Mr., of Colchester, ii. 1324.
Captain, ii. 1312.
John, i. 537; ii. 1246, 1430.
—— recorder of Colchester, ii. 1369, 1431.
—— junior, i. 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 35, 299.
—— —— of Greenock, ii. 1154, 1393.
—— of Sornbeg, ii. 1147, 1385.
Robert, ii. 1431, 1437.
William, i. 968; ii. 666.
Sheaf:
Harman, ii. 105.
Dr. Thomas, ii. 270.
Sheafield. *See* Sheffield.
Shearly. *See* Shirley.
Sheephcard. *See* Shepherd.
Sheephouse (Sheaphouse), co. Brecon, ii. 15.
Sheepley. *See* Shepley.
Sheepskins, ii. 1046.
Sheereman. *See* Sherman.
Sheers (Sheeres), Thomas, ii. 1333, 1379.
Sheerwood. *See* Sherwood.
Sheets, old, ii. 1218.
Sheffield (Sheafield), co. York, ii. 979.
Sheffield (Sheffeild):
Mr., ii. 981, 1459.
Edmund, Earl of Mulgrave, i. 189, 706, 853.
—— Lord Sheffield, afterwards Earl of Mulgrave, i. 189. 706, 905, 914, 927, 937, 1047, 1141, 1208, 1227, 1239, 1245; ii. 2, 149, 1072, 1074.
John, i. 294, 539, 622, 641, 969, 1086; ii. 37, 302, 1072.
Sampson, i. 621, 638, 965, 1082, 1237; ii. 34, 149, 298, 466, 522, 527, 592.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
William, ii. 980.
Sir William, Knt., i. 91, 112, 147, 230, 544.
Sheffington. *See* Skeffington.
Sheild. *See* Shield.
Sheildhill near Biggar (Sheil Hill), Lanarkshire, ii. 1152, 1391.
Shelbury, John, i. 1246.
Shelden, William, of Beeley, i. 1057, 1149, 1163.
Sheldon. *See* Shelton.
Sheldrake (Shildrake):
Mr., of Leverington, minister, ii. 978.
John, senior, ii. 1330, 1375.
Shelley (Shelly):
Henry, i. 335, 451, 540, 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1242; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 760. 1444.
—— Lieut.-Colonel, i. 13.
Lady Jane, of Michelgrove, i. 435.
Shelmardine, Thomas, minister, ii. 979.
Shelsley (Shelsey), Little, co. Worcester, ii. 632.
Shelton *alias* Sheldon, William, of Curringham, ii. 625, 635.
Shely, ii. 1117.
Shenley (Shendley), co. Hertford, i. 356.
Shephard, Shepheard. *See* Shepherd.
Shepheardson. *See* Shepherdson.
Shepherd (Sheepheard, Shepard, Shepeard, Shephard, Shepheard, Sheppard, Sheppeard):
Colonel, i. 1130.
Isaac, i. 973, 1091.
James, ii. 298, 466, 663.
Jasper, ii. 1379, 1443.
John, ii. 1248.
—— of Ash, ii. 1333, 1379.
Captain John, ii. 1329, 1375.
Matthew, ii. 38, 149, 302, 470, 619, 667, 781, 803, 917, 1073, 1373.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Colonel Matthew. i. 842, 1261; ii 1294.
Nicholas, i. 451, 624, 640, 781, 976, 1094, 1242; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
Richard, ii. 1081.
Robert, i. 171, 233, 293, 538, 623, 641, 971, 1089; ii. 40, 305, 473, 492, 670.
—— of Cliffe Park, ii. 625, 636
Samuel, ii. 299, 467, 664.
Thomas, ii. 1334, 1380.
—— of Preston, ii. 628, 637.
William, i. 169, 428, 966, 1083, 1136, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 1069, 1325, 1369.
—— junior, ii. 1325, 1369.
Shepherdson (Shepheardson, Shepperson):
Adam, ii. 1430
Edward, ii. 1327, 1372.
Shepley (Sheepley), co. York, ii. 632.
Shepperton, co. Middlesex, manors and lands of Sir Henry Spiller, Knt., in i. 785.
Shepton Mallet, co. Somerset, ii. 974.
Sherard (Sherrard):
Bennet, Lord Sherard, ii. 673, 1434.
*See also* Sherrard.
Sherborn, Henry, ii. 1233.
Sherborne (Shirborn), co. Dorset, i. 182; ii. 33, 296, 464, 661, 869, 1066.
Sherbrook, Robert, ii. 1075, 1329.
Sherburn, co. York, ii. 632.
Sherburn, Robert, of Little Mitton, ii. 628, 637.
Sherewood. *See* Sherwood.
Sheriff (Sheriffe, Sherriff, Shreeve), Thomas, ii. 671, 1076, 1330, 1375, 1439.
Sheriff Hales (Sheriffnals), co. Stafford, ii. 982.
Sherley. *See* Shirley.
Sherlock, William, ii. 1437.
Sherman (Sharman, Sheereman):
John, i. 1129; ii. 1246.
—— of St. Anne's Aldersgate, i. 794, 871, 1190.
William, i. 622, 968, 1085; ii. 1379,
—— of Oldcastle, ii. 623, 635,

Sherrard (Sherard):
George, ii. 1435.
Philip, ii. 673, 1441.
Richard, ii. 1435.
*See also* Sherard.
Sherratton (Sharratton), William, of Elwick, ii. 624, 635.
Sherriff. *See* Sheriff.
Sherston, co. Wilts, i. 1095.
Sherston (Sherstone):
Richard, of Bromham, ii. 481.
William, ii. 678, 1084.
—— of Bromham, ii. 312.
Sherwin (Sherwyn), Richard, ii. 839, 1074, 1373, 1437.
Sherwood (Sheerwood) Forest, co. Nottingham, ii. 811.
commissioners for surveying, ii. 1116, 1117, 1139.
vested in trustees, ii. 994.
Sherwood (Sherewood):
John, i. 90, 111, 146, 228, 294, 538.
Livewell, alderman of Norwich, i. 169, 171, 623, 640.
Shetland (Zethland) Islands, ii. 872.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Shett, Henry, ii. 1427.
Shewell (Shewel), Thomas, i. 974, 1092; ii. 42, 308, 1442.
Shield (Sheild):
William, ii. 759, 972, 1040, 1077, 1377, 1441.
Captain William, ii. 1331.
Shifferton, Richard, ii. 1070.
Shilborn (Shilbourne, Shilburn):
Thomas, i. 961, 1078; ii. 31, 293, 461.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Shildrake. *See* Sheldrake.
Shilford. *See* Shalford.
Shilston in Modbury (Strilson), co. Devon, i. 781.
Shipdem, Israel, of Swaffham, minister, ii. 981.
Shiplake, co. Oxford, rectory of, ii. 1021.
Shippon. *See* Skippon.
Ships named:
Angell, i. 393.
Elizabeth, master of. *See* Gardner.
Faulcon, i. 393.
Lyon, i. 393.
William and Sarah, master of. *See* Rednes.
Shirley (Shearly, Sherley, Shirly, Shurley):
Anthony, ii. 975, 1082, 1117, 1118, 1380, 1444.
Henry, ii. 1082, 1380.
James, i. 731, 976, 1093; ii. 120, 198, 310, 479, 676, 975, 1082.
Shirts, old, ii. 1218.
Shoarweek Marsh in Benfleet, co. Essex, ii. 260.
Shobdon (Shobden), co. Hereford, manor of, ii. 543.
Short:
Edward, ii. 1078.
—— of Meaford, ii. 673.
Captain Edward, ii. 1437.
Samuel, i. 113, 231, 1238; ii. 37.
William, i. 961, 1087; ii. 270,
Shorter, John, ii. 1312.
Shouldham:
Francis, of Fulmodestone, i. 171.
Nathaniel, ii. 1076.
Showel, John, ii. 1312.
Showell (Showel), co. Oxford, i. 182.
Shreeve. *See* Sheriff.
Shrewsbury, i. 31; ii. 120, 307, 475, 673, 974.
aldermen of. *See* Baker; Cheshire; Hunt; Mackworth; Proud; Webb.
mayor of, i. 973, 1091; ii. 673, 1078 1377, 1441.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
recorder of. *See* Jones.
Shropshire (Salop), i. 79, 126, 127, 378, 446.
assessment of, i. 87, 225, 533, 959, 1074, 1109; ii. 29, 53, 288, 291, 459, 655, 905, 1060, 1236, 1358.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 94 151, 235, 542, 973, 1090; ii. 41, 119, 306, 475, 673, 1078, 1247, 1377.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 974.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 982.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1242; ii. 1331, 1441.
committee of defence in, i. 178.
committee of Parliament in, i. 126, 127.
committee of sequestration in, i. 116, 447.
deputy Lieutenants of, i. 79.
judges appointed in, ii. 759.
Lord Lieutenant of, i. 126.
—— *See also* Littleton.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Shrubland [in Barham], co. Suffolk, ii. 1443.
Shuckbrough, Shuckburgh. *See* Shugborough.
Shudforth. *See* Shadforth.
Shugborough (Shuckbrough, Shuckburgh, Shugburgh, Shughburgh):
Anthony, ii. 1329, 1375.
Edward, i. 50, 529, 971, 1088
Shurley. *See* Shirley.
Shute:
Francis, i. 447; ii. 1327, 1372.
Josias, of Lombard Street, B.D., i. 182.
Richard, i. 9, 10, 914, 1259, 1261; ii. 38, 302, 471, 668, 781, 917.
—— commissioner of a high court of of justice, ii. 365.
—— of London, ii. 1015
—— of [St. Catherine] Cree Church, i. 795, 872, 1191.
William, ii. 678, 976, 1084, 1334.
—— of Seagry, ii. 312, 481.
Shutley (Shuteley), James, ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
Shuttleworth (Chuttleworth):
Nicholas, ii. 1072.
Colonel Nicholas, ii. 1434.
Richard, i. 92, 114, 149, 232, 546, 707, 758, 853, 968, 1085, 1208; ii. 666, 758, 1071, 1326, 1371, 1433,
—— junior, i. 1239,

Shuttleworth—*cont.*
Richard, of Bedford in Leigh, ii. 628, 637.
Colonel Richard, i. 1239; ii. 1434.
Colonel Ughtred, ii. 1434.
Sibley (Sibly, Sybley):
John, i. 169, 543.
Joseph, ii. 1073, 1294.
Sibthorpe, co. Nottingham, ii. 979.
Sibton (Sipton, Skipton), co. Suffolk, ii. 478.
Sicklemer, John, i. 94, 115, 150, 168.
Siddall, James, ii. 1325.
Siddenham. *See* Sydenham.
Sidderfin, Siddersin. *See* Siderfin.
Sidenham. *See* Sydenham.
Sider. *See* Cider.
Siderfin (Sidderfin, Siddersin, Syderfin, Sydersyn), Thomas, ii. 307, 476, 674, 974, 1079, 1378, 1442.
Sidley, Sidly. *See* Sedley.
Sidney (Sydney):
Algernon, i. 979, 1097, 1136, 1238, 1254; ii. 36, 47, 300, 314, 469, 483, 665, 680, 1272, 1326, 1328, 1371, 1383.
—— governor of Westminster School, ii. 257.
Philip, Lord Lisle [afterwards Earl of Leicester], i. 487, 839, 1238, 1254; ii. 2, 36, 301, 335, 469, 524, 666, 971, 973, 975, 976, 1086, 1326, 1328, 1332, 1370, 1373, 1383, 1447.
—— governor of Westminster School, ii. 257.
Robert, Earl of Leicester, Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, Lord Lieutenant of Kent and Canterbury, i. 1, 3, 4.
Sidney College. *See* Cambridge: Sidney Sussex College.
Sidree (Sydree), Sutherlandshire, ii. 1155, 1394.
Sidserse. *See* Sydserfe.
Sike, William, ii. 100.
Sikes. *See* Sykes.
Siler. *See* Syler.
Silferton. *See* Silverton.
Siliard. *See* Selliard.
Silito, Mr., of Lawton, minister, ii. 978.
Silk [kinds of, named], i. 209–212; ii. 1218, 1219.
Silkener, John, i. 235.
Silliard. *See* Selliard.
Silly. *See* Scilly.
Silly (Sylly):
John, ii. 1429.
—— of St. Wenn, ii. 1064.
Sillyard. *See* Selliard.
Silver, i. 211; ii. 847, 1190.
Silverton (Silferton), co. Devon, i. 461, 545, 963, 1080; ii. 32, 295, 624.
Silvester, Gregory, ii. 759, 1075, 1329, 1375.
Simcots (Simcotts, Simpcotts, Symcots):
Dr., i. 967, 1084.
Dr. John, ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 1071, 1326, 1370, 1433.
Simcox, John, i. 974, 1091; ii. 1441.
Simeon. *See* Symeon.
Simes. *See* Syms.
Simmons. *See* Symons.
Simmonson, William, of Binfield, ii. 293.
Simonds, Simons. *See* Symons.
Simpcotts. *See* Simcots.
Simpson (Sympson):
George, i. 94, 116, 151, 234.
Matthias, minister, ii. 979.
Nehemiah, i. 622.
Sidrach, of London, i. 182; ii. 856.
—— master of Pembroke Hall, Cambridge, ii. 1027.
Sims, John, ii. 195.
*Cf.* Syms.
Simter. *See* Smiter.
Sinclair (Sinclare):
George, Earl of Caithness, ii. 1147, 1387.
James, of Assers, ii. 1147, 1387.
John, Lord Sinclair, ii. 876, 877, 885.
Robert, of Longformacus, ii. 1146, 1150, 1386, 1390.
William, of May, ii. 1147, 1387.
Singleton:
James, of Markington, ii. 634, 638.
John, ii. 1369.
Laurence, alderman of Gloucester, i. 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 1069, 1325, 1431.
Thomas, of Dendron in Furness, ii. 628, 637.
William, i. 546, 966, 1083.
—— alderman of Gloucester, i. 169, 230, 1136, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 1069, 1369, 1431.
Sipton. *See* Sibton.
Sissors (Sissars, Sisson), Francis, ii. 1084, 1335, 1382, 1445
Sistern. *See* Syderstone.
Sithie, John, ii. 1150, 1390.
Sithney, co. Cornwall, ii. 635.
Sitwell, George, ii. 1429.
Skaise, Robert, ii. 1084.
Skeffington (Sheffington, Skerington, Skevington):
Lieut.-Colonel, i. 674, 692.
Sir John, Knt., ii. 1445.
Sir John, Bart. [afterwards Viscount Massereene], ii. 1331, 1377, 1441.
Sir Richard, Knt., i. 94, 116, 235, 543, 620, 641, 973, 976.
William, ii. 1438, 1439.
Skellingthorpe (Skillingthorp), co. Lincoln, ii. 592.
Skelmersdale (Skilmersdale), co. Lancaster, ii. 626, 627.
Skelmorlie in Largs parish (Skelmarle, Skelmurle, Skelmurly), Ayrshire, ii. 1146, 1147, 1385, 1387.
Skelton:
George, of Wetheral Abbey, ii. 624, 635.
John, ii. 32, 295, 463, 659.
—— of Armathwaite, i. 962, 1079, 1142.
Richard, ii. 1429.
Skenfrith (St. Kenfreth), co. Monmouth, manor and castle of, ii. 543.
Skenless, co. Radnor, ii. 47, 315, 484, 681.
Skerington. *See* Skeffington.
Skerne, Robert, i. 644,

Skerningham in Haughton le Skerne (Skirmingham), co. Durham, ii. 624.
Skevington. *See* Skeffington.
Skewsby, co. York, ii. 633.
Skibo (Skiboe), Sutherlandshire, ii. 1155, 1394.
Skillingthorp. *See* Skellingthorpe.
Skinner (Skynner):
Captain, i. 336; ii. 562, 689.
Augustine, i. 92, 113, 149, 231, 247, 248, 423, 424, 451, 691, 1238, 1255; ii. 36, 153, 300, 469, 665, 1071, 1326, 1371, 1433.
Captain Augustine, i. 620, 640, 967, 1085.
Sir Augustus, Knt., i. 541.
Edward, i. 969, 1086; ii. 37, 302, 470, 667, 1072.
George, ii. 1150, 1390.
Nicholas, ii. 1294.
Robert, bishop of Oxford, i. 106.
William, i. 620, 640, 968, 1062, 1085, 1119; ii. 36, 143, 144, 300, 371, 469, 522, 524, 527, 592, 639, 665, 1071, 1326, 1346, 1371, 1433.
Captain William, i. 674, 692.
Skins, list of, ii. 1220.
and leather, i. 277.
Skipness (Skippinisk), Argyleshire, ii. 1145, 1386.
Skippar. *See* Kippax.
Skipper, Edward, ii. 271.
Skippinisk. *See* Skipness.
Skippon (Shippon, Skipton, Skyppon):
Philip, i. 623, 641, 971, 1080, 1087, 1089, 1240, 1254; ii. 2, 32, 40, 295, 305, 463, 473, 660, 670, 972, 973, 1073, 1364, 1373, 1436.
—— Field Marshal, i. 937, 990; ii. 101.
—— Major-General, i. 928, 963, 1007, 1057, 1261; ii. 20, 123, 195, 335, 500, 657, 668, 968, 973, 1020, 1062, 1074, 1075, 1294, 1329, 1375, 1439.
—— Serjeant Major-General, i. 5, 487, 614, 842.
—— —— governor of Bristol, i. 798, 811.
Skipton. *See* Sibton; Skippon.
Skipwith:
Edmund, ii. 131, 132.
Edward, i. 294, 539, 969 1086; ii. 1327, 1372, 1435.
Henry, Captain of Foot, i. 13.
Thomas, ii. 1372.
—— commissioner for surveying Sherwood forest, ii. 1116, 1139.
Skirling near Biggar, Lanarkshire, ii. 1153, 1392.
Skirmingham. *See* Skerningham.
Skrimshiere, Gerrard, ii. 1078.
Skut, Skutt. *See* Scutt.
Skyppon. *See* Skippon.
Slade, Samuel, ii. 1066, 1323, 1367.
Slane (Slayn), barony of, co. East Meath, ii. 1109.
forfeited lands in, ii. 723, 743.
Slane, Baron. *See* Fleming.
Slane, Richard, ii. 31.
Slanye, Thomas, alderman of King's Lynn, i. 1089
Slater:
Mr., ii. 980.
Dr., ii. 1063.
Richard, ii. 1329, 1438
Samuel, ii. 856.
Slaughter, Edward, of Bishops Frome, ii. 625, 636.
Sleaford (Sleeford, Sleford), co. Lincoln, ii. 1327, 1372.
Slebech (Slebitch), co. Pembroke, ii. 16.
Sledal. *See* Sleddall.
Sledd, William, ii. 1312.
Sleddall (Sledal, Sledlall), Thomas, i. 117, 151, 236, 543.
Sleigh (Sligh, Sly, Steigh):
Edmund, i. 1130.
George, ii. 1435.
John, i. 547, 1241; ii. 100.
—— alderman of Berwick-upon-Tweed, ii. 764, 1087, 1384, 1427.
—— mayor of Berwick-upon-Tweed, i. 93, 115, 150, 233, 739.
Sir Samuel, Knt., i. 50, 228, 540, 621, 637, 686, 963, 1080, 1235; ii. 32 295, 463, 659, 758, 969, 1064, 1322, 1366, 1429.
Thomas, ii. 32, 295.
—— alderman of Derby, ii. 463, 660.
Slergh, John, ii. 1150, 1390.
Sligh. *See* Sleigh.
Sligo, ii. 600, 726, 737.
Sligo, co., assessment of, ii. 1244, 1363.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 933.
Slinfold (Slingfold), co. Sussex, ii. 1082, 1334.
Slinger, Joseph, ii. 662, 1324.
Slingsby:
Henry, of Kippax, i. 706; ii. 1446.
Sir Henry, of Redhouse, Bart., ii. 521.
Sir Thomas, ii. 1445.
Slocombe, David, ii. 1079.
Sloley (Slowley), co. Norfolk, ii. 630.
Slude, ii. 1220
Smallet, John, ii. 1148, 1387.
Smalley (Smaly), Francis, i. 622, 642, 968 ii. 1434.
Smallwood (Smalwood):
Mr., ii. 979.
Richard, i. 678, 679.
Thomas, chaplain to the regiments of Fairfax, Copley, and Lambert, ii. 998.
Smalts, ii. 1220.
Smalwood. *See* Smallwood.
Smaly. *See* Smalley.
Smart:
John, i. 643; ii. 1066.
Peter, ii. 1014, 1135.
Smeaton near Prestonkirk (Smeeton), Haddingtonshire, ii. 1149, 1150, 1388, 1390.
Smeaton, Great, co. York, ii. 633.
Smelt:
Leonard, ii. 1068, 1446.
Matthew, i. 91, 112, 147, 230, 544.
Smethurst, John, of Billinge, i. 875.

Smiter (Simter):
William, i. 1010, 1123; ii. 195.
Captain William, ii. 1312.
Smith (Smithes):
Mr., ii. 64, 980.
—— minister, ii. 983.
—— late servant to the Earl of Derby, ii. 634, 638.
—— of Kirkby Lonsdale, minister, ii. 979.
Anne. ii. 268.
Anthony, of Durham, ii. 969, 1066, 1323, 1367.
Dr. Brocket, of Barkway, i. 181.
Sir Charles, of Warwickshire, i. 1057, 1149, 1163.
Edmund, i. 539, 967, 1084, 1238; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 1070, 1325, 1370, 1432.
Edward, ii. 972, 1072, 1327, 1372. 1431.
—— of Edmondthorpe, ii. 1072.
Major Edward, i. 507, 542.
Francis, of Cleyton, ii. 975.
George, i. 781; ii. 878, 1040.
—— of Queniborough, ii. 591.
—— of St. Margarets, ii. 1070, 1370.
Henry, i. 622, 642, 968, 1085, 1238, 1244, 1254; ii. 37, 269, 301, 470, 523, 562, 667, 689, 972, 1072, 1077, 1327, 1371, 1434.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257
—— mayor of Oxford, ii. 41, 306, 474, 672.
—— of Withcote, i. 470.
Hugh, ii. 1079, 1378, 1442.
James, minister, ii. 982.
John, i. 114, 169, 383, 543, 556, 768, 1246; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1062, 1247, 1312, 1331, 1364, 1370, 1376, 1379, 1427.
—— of Aldfield, ii. 633, 638.
—— of Bradford, ii. 312, 481.
—— of Conow, ii. 628, 637.
—— of Houghton Regis, ii. 30, 293, 461, 656.
—— of Edlesborough, ii. 1321.
—— of Euxton, ii. 628, 637.
—— of St. Andrew Undershaft, i. 795, 872, 1191.
—— of Tidworth, ii. 1332.
—— of Whitwell, ii. 632, 638.
Sir John, of Grotthill or Grathill, ii. 1149, 1388.
Lawrence, ii. 1444.
Matthew, i. 977, 1094, 1244; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677.
Nicholas, ii. 190.
Sir Owen, Knt., ii. 538.
Parris, ii. 634, 638.
Philip, i. 460, 475, 542, 977, 1095, 1244; ii. 45, 140, 303, 311, 471, 480, 668, 678, 1083, 1290, 1334, 1374, 1381.
Ralph, ii. 1078.
Richard, i. 678; ii. 1078, 1331, 1334, 1377, 1380.
—— of Ness, ii 673.
Captain Richard, ii. 974.
Smith—*cont.*
Robert, i. 112, 169, 229, 292, 536, 621, 638, 965, 1082, 1237; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 970, 1068, 1324, 1368.
—— of Smithfield, ii. 1149, 1388.
Major Robert, ii. 1078.
Roger, ii. 87, 1331.
Sir Roger, Knt., i. 622, 642, 968, 1085, 1238; ii. 37, 301, 470, 667.
Samuel, i. 93, 115, 140, 149, 170, 233, 243, 244, 293, 538, 623, 641, 815, 971, 1011, 1089, 1240, 1246; ii. 21, 1074, 1075, 1247, 1290, 1329, 1374, 1375, 1438, 1439.
—— alderman of Norwich, i. 233.
—— recorder of Norwich, i. 538, 623, 640, 972, 1089, 1240; ii. 40, 305.
—— minister, ii. 982.
—— minister, of Syderstone, ii. 981.
Simon, i. 972, 1089; ii. 40, 305, 473, 671, 1247.
Solomon, i. 392, 970, 1057, 1087. 1246; ii. 38, 123, 303, 471, 668, 1073, 1308, 1373, 1436.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— of St. Catherine by the Tower i. 796, 873, 1191.
Thomas, i. 392, 541, 678, 731, 976, 1094, 1150, 1151; ii. 75, 268, 269, 310, 479, 676, 1069, 1268, 1431.
—— secretary to the Admiralty, i. 29, 30.
—— of Egton, ii. 634, 638.
—— of St. Sepulchre's [without Newgate], i. 797, 874, 1191.
—— of Stutton, ii. 1333, 1379.
Sir Thomas, i. 876.
Walter, ii. 1334, 1381.
William, i. 289, 383, 556, 1087; ii. 461, 1062, 1079, 1294, 1378.
—— of Eton, ii. 31, 294, 461.
—— of Isleworth, i. 556.
—— of Sandridge, i. 356.
Sir William, Bart., ii. 33, 297, 465 661.
Smithfield, Edinburghshire, ii. 1149, 1388.
Smithier, John, ii. 1443.
Smithson, George, ii. 1068, 1324, 1368, 1446.
Smyrna, cost of postage to, ii. 1112.
Snagg (Snag, Snagge):
Ralph, i. 169, 543.
Thomas, ii. 1426.
Snait. *See* Snouting.
Snart, Henry, late of Bretherton, ii. 626, 636.
Snawsdale (Snawsdall):
Hugh, i. 738.
William, i. 706.
Sneath, William, ii. 1073.
Snell (Snel), Samuel, i. 977, 1094, 1244; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 1083.
Snelling:
Mr., i. 840.
Charles, i. 733.
George, i. 269, 625, 636, 731, 853, 976, 1010, 1094, 1123, 1208; ii. 44, 195, 310, 479.
—— commissioner of Excise, ii. 422.

Snelling—*cont.*
George, of St. Olave, Southwark, i. 796, 873, 1191.
Snettisham (Snetsham), co. Norfolk, ii. 973.
Snide, William, ii. 1078.
Snilays. *See* Sunlaws.
Snouting *alias* snait *or* dressed tow, ii. 1220.
Snow, Simon, i. 964, 1081, 1236; ii. 1066, 1430.
Snylays. *See* Sunlaws.
Soame (Soam, Soames):
Stephen, ii. 1080, 1432.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 658, 905, 914; ii. 1432.
—— alderman of London, i. 38, 435, 436, 620, 636, 969, 1087.
Sir William, Knt., i. 115, 168, 235, 242, 293, 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093, 1243; ii. 120, 309, 478, 675, 1080.
Soap (sope), i. 277, 806, 807, 865; ii. 846, 848, 1188, 1190.
Soddington [near Bewdley], co. Worcester, ii. 632.
Sogie, Forfarshire, ii. 1150, 1389.
Soham (Sotham), co. Cambridge, ii. 131, 978.
Sohn, Richard, ii 675.
Soiza (Soize), Evan, i. 1136, 1237.
Solace (Sollace), Andrew, ii. 299, 467, 664, 1069, 1325, 1369.
Solbey, Toby, ii. 1436.
Solicitor-General (Mr. Solicitor), i. 658, 804, 937, 1016.
*See also* Ellis; Reynolds; St. John.
Sollace. *See* Solace.
Solley, Thomas, ii. 677.
Somaster, John, of Stokenham, ii. 624, 635.
Somerford, Edward, ii. 270.
Somerhill, William, ii. 1445.
Somersal (Somershal, Sommerfal):
Rowland, ii. 39, 304, 473, 670.
Samuel, ii. 1075.
Somerset (Sommerset, Summerset), co., 52, 67-69, 79, 101, 459, 495, 685; ii. 869.
assessment of, i. 87, 225, 533, 757, 758, 812, 959, 1075, 1109; ii. 29, 53, 289, 291, 459, 655, 905, 1031, 1060, 1236, 1358.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 94, 140, 151, 170, 235, 460, 545, 781, 974, 1091; ii. 42, 120, 307, 476, 674, 1079, 1247, 1378.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 974.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 982.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1243; ii. 1331, 1442.
committee of sequestration in, i. 116.
defence of, i. 489, 490.
deputy lieutenant of, i. 79, 101.
judges appointed in, ii. 760.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Seymour.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
sheriff of. *See* Buckland.
Somerset (Sommerset):
Lady Anne, i. 1165; ii. 1135.
Lord Charles, of Raglan, ii. 629, 637.
Sir Charles, ii. 543, 545.
Edward, Lord Herbert of Raglan, Earl of Worcester, i. 1057, 1149, 1163, 1165, 1166; ii. 15, 520, 543, 545.
Lady Elizabeth, i. 1165.
Henry, Earl of Worcester, i. 423, 424, 1149, 1163; ii. 543, 545, 1260.
—— Lord Herbert [afterwards Marquis of Worcester], i. 853, 1047, 1209; ii. 543-545, 1069, 1260, 1437.
Sir John, Knt., ii. 543, 545.
—— of Gainford, ii. 624, 635.
—— late of Raglan, ii. 521.
Somershal. *See* Somersal.
Somersham, co. Huntingdon, ii. 131.
Somerton (Sumerton), co. Somerset, ii. 631.
Somerwell (Sommerwell):
John, ii. 1154, 1393.
—— of Drum, ii. 1152, 1391.
William, of Hilton, ii. 1146, 1386.
Sommerfal. *See* Somersal.
Sommerset. *See* Somerset.
Sommerwel. *See* Somerwell.
Sone [? Jones], William, i. 973.
Sontley. *See* Sentley.
Sornbeg, Ayrshire, ii. 1147, 1385.
Sorrell (Serrill, Sorell, Sorrel, Sorril, Sorrill):
Emanuel, ii. 43, 309, 478, 675, 1080, 1081, 1443.
John, i. 91, 112, 147, 169, 243, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 35, 298, 466, 663, 1068, 1368, 1431.
Captain Thomas, ii. 1333, 1379.
Sotham. *See* Soham.
Sotheby, John, recorder of Bury St. Edmunds, ii. 1081.
Sotherland. *See* Sutherland.
Sotherton (Southerton, Sowtherton), Thomas, i. 93, 115, 149, 233, 242, 243, 293, 538, 623, 641, 745, 971, 1089; ii. 40, 305, 473, 670, 1076.
Sound in Wrenbury, co. Chester, ii. 623.
Sound, Mr., of Newcastle under Lyme, minister, ii. 982.
Sourby, John, i. 227.
Sourey, Lieut.-Colonel, ii. 1147.
Sourton, Francis, of Honiton, minister, ii. 979.
Soute, Francis, i. 802.
South:
Thomas, i. 75.
Walter, ii. 1084.
William, ii. 1073.
South Green, Hundred of, co. Norfolk, trained bands of, i. 190.
South Mimms (Mims, Minns, Mins), co. Middlesex, ii. 1074, 1328, 1373, 1436.
South Molton (Mowlton), co. Devon, parsonage of, ii. 1021.
Southall, Stirlingshire, ii. 1154, 1394.
Southam, Henry, alderman of Oxford, i. 973, 1090; ii. 306, 475, 672

Southampton :
aldermen of. *See* Bracebridge ; Clements ; Clungion ; Delamott ; Exton ; Gallop ; Hooper ; Horn ; Major ; Mason ; Murford ; Stanley ; Wroth.
assessment of, i. 87, 225, 533, 959, 1075 ; ii. 29, 53, 289, 291, 459, 655, 905, 1032, 1060, 1236, 1358.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 91, 148, 231, 335, 450, 540, 975, 1093 ; ii. 43, 308, 477, 674, 1080.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 974.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1242 ; ii. 1332, 1442.
committee of sequestration in, i. 113.
defence of, i. 333, 334, 345.
mayor of, i, 451, 975, 1093 ; ii. 43, 308, 477, 675, 1080, 1379, 1443.
—— *See also* Mason ; Pitt.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
St. Denys (Dennis), ii. 1080.
unlicensed posts and carriers of letters to be suppressed, ii. 1012.
Southampton, co., i. 52, 333, 413-415, 424.
assessment of, i. 87, 225, 329, 415, 533, 959, 1075, 1110 ; ii. 29, 53, 289, 291, 459, 655, 905, 1032, 1060, 1236, 1358.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 91, 140, 148, 230, 335, 450, 540, 694, 974, 1092, 1112 ; ii. 42, 308, 467, 674, 1080, 1247, 1378.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 974.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 982.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1242 ; ii. 1332, 1442.
committee of Parliament in, i. 219.
committee of sequestration in, i. 113.
deputy lieutenants of, i. 142.
judges appointed in, ii. 760.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Herbert.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
raising of forces in, i. 215, 216, 473, 514, 694.
relief of, i. 735.
Southampton, Earl of. *See* Wriothesley.
Southby (Southbey, Sowthby) :
John, i. 961. 1078, 1234 ; ii. 30, 293, 461, 657, 1062, 1320, 1426.
Richard, ii. 1062.
Thomas, ii. 1426.
Southcot, Thomas, ii. 1065.
Southcote [in Reading], co. Berks, ii. 1426.
Southen, Samuel, ii. 1294.
Southerby, John, ii. 1443.
Southerland. *See* Sutherland.
Southerton. *See* Sotherton.
Southesk (Sowthes), Earl of. *See* Carnegie.
Southlove, co. York, ii. 662.
Southmead, John, ii. 464, 1065.
Southrepps (Southrep), co. Norfolk, ii. 981.
Southsea Castle, co. Southampton, garrison of, i. 141.
Southton (Sowton) :
Stephen, ii. 464.
Thomas, ii. 1248, 1380.
*Cf.* Sowton.
Southwark, co. Surrey, i. 38, 40, 46, 78, 84, 103, 154, 250, 415, 644, 1124 ; ii. 170, 214, 359, 687, 692, 764.
assessment of, i. 46, 86, 144, 224, 267-269, 329, 399, 406, 407, 526, 574, 615, 631, 723, 724, 960 ; ii. 29, 53, 289, 292, 459, 655, 905, 1032, 1060, 1236, 1358.
arrears of the monthly assessment of, i. 581, 736, 737.
burgesses of i. 39.
collection in, for relief of the Irish clergy, i. 286.
collections in the churches of, for relief of captives in Algiers, i. 135.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 140, 976, 1093 ; ii. 44, 120, 309, 478, 1081.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1010, 1123, 1140 ; ii. 195, 350, 1312, 1436.
deputy lieutenants of, i. 103.
forts in, to be demolished, i. 1008.
justices of the Peace for, i. 103, ii. 386.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
places, &c. in :
Compter (Counter) prison. St. Margaret's Hill, ii. 754, 911.
Horseleydown, ii. 1232.
St. George's, i. 753, 873, 1194.
—— commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1123 ; ii. 195, 1312.
St. Mary Magdalen's, commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1123 ; ii. 195, 1312.
St. Olave's, i. 753, 796, 873, 1191, 1194.
—— commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1123 ; ii. 195, 1312.
St. Olave's School, ii. 1232.
St. Saviours, i. 1191.
—— commissioners for the Militia of, ii. 1123 ; ii. 195, 1312.
St. Thomas', i. 753, 1194.
—— commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1123 ; ii. 195, 1312.
St. Thomas' Hospital. i. 753, 1194.
relief for felt and hat band makers in, ii. 242.
trained bands of, i. 520.
Southwel :
Robert, ii. 1041.
Thomas, ii. 1041.
Southwick (Southweek), co. Southampton, i. 450, 696 ; ii. 982.
Southwick, co. Wilts, i. 460.
Southwood, Captain Richard, ii. 1320.
Soutley. *See* Sentley.
Sowden, Hugh, i. 53.
Sowdin, John, ii. 1308.
Sowerbuts, Thomas, of Samlesbury, ii. 628, 637.
Sowerby, co. Westmorland, ii. 632.

Sowthby. *See* Southby.
Sowtherton. *See* Sotherton.
Sowthes. *See* Southesk.
Sowton, Colonel Daniel, i. 802, 842.
*See also* Southton.
Soyce, Soyse. *See* Seys.
Spadman, John, ii. 1040.
*Cf.* Spateman.
Spain, i. 913.
king of, i. 682, 683.
—— minister to. *See* Ascham.
ships bound for, i. 131.
Spalding (Spaulding), co. Lincoln, ii. 133, 972, 981.
Spalding (Spalden, Spauding, Spaulden, Spaulding, Spauleden, Splading):
Samuel, i. 90, 111, 146, 228, 243, 294, 538, 961; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 969, 1428.
—— alderman of Cambridge, i. 621, 637, 1078; ii. 1321, 1365.
Spaleman. *See* Spateman.
Spangles of copper, ii. 1220.
Spanndall. *See* Spinningdale.
Sparkes, co. Norfolk, i. 171.
Sparks, Mr., minister, ii. 983.
Sparrow:
Mr., of Halstead, ii. 980.
John, ii. 76–78, 994, 1121, 1122, 1181; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 1368.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— judge for probate of wills, ii. 1272.
—— junior, ii. 663, 702, 1068, 1368.
—— senior, ii. 1068, 1324.
—— of Gestingthorpe, ii. 170, 359, 692.
Colonel John, i. 1237.
Robert, ii. 478, 675, 1081, 1333.
Colonel Thomas, ii. 619.
Spars, ii. 1220.
Sparsholt (Sparshalt, Spurshaw), co. Berks, ii. 657, 968.
Spateman (Spaleman, Spatman, Spetiman), John, ii. 32, 93, 295, 463, 660, 969, 1065, 1322, 1366, 1429.
*Cf.* Spadman.
Spauding, Spaulden, Spaulding, Spauleden. *See* Spalding.
Spaundall. *See* Spinningdale.
Speak. *See* Speke.
Speake, Hugh, ii. 1381.
Speakman, William, of Lathom, ii. 628, 637.
Specot (Speccot, Specket, Specott):
Sir John, Knt., i. 460.
Peter, i. 963, 1080; ii. 32, 296, 464, 660.
Spectacles, ii. 1220.
Speed:
Thomas, ii. 1332.
William, ii. 976.
—— minister, ii. 983.
Speen (Spine), co. Berks, ii. 259.
Speke (Speak), co. Lancaster, ii. 627.
Spelman (Spellman, Spilman):
Clement, i. 707, 971, 1088; ii. 39, 304, 473, 670, 1075, 1247, 1439.
Spelman—*cont.*
Clement, recorder of Nottingham, i. 1240.
John, i. 115, 149, 233, 242, 293, 538, 623, 641, 970, 971, 1087, 1089, 1239, 1240; ii. 1075, 1247, 1439.
Robert, ii. 38, 303, 471, 668.
Spence:
David, ii. 1152, 1391
John, ii. 1380.
Robert, i. 234, 335, 452, 540, 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1242; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
William, i. 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1242; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1082, 1334, 1380, 1444.
Spenceby, Thomas, ii. 305, 473, 671.
Spenceley (Spencely, Spenseley, Spensley):
Thomas, ii. 1076.
Major Thomas, ii. 1330, 1375.
—— of King's Lynn, ii. 1439.
Spencer:
Mr., of Shelton, minister, ii. 978.
Lieut.-Colonel, ii. 297, 465, 662.
Arthur, ii. 761, 1335.
Brocket, ii. 665, 1070, 1325, 1370, 1432.
Sir Brocket, Bart., i. 967, 1084, 1238; ii. 35, 300, 468.
Henry, Lord Spencer, [*afterwards* Earl of Sunderland], Lord Lieutenant of co. Northampton, i. 2–4.
John, ii. 272, 657, 1061.
Captain John, ii. 1147, 1385.
Dr. John, ii. 1426.
Thomas, i. 979, 1097, 1137; i 47, 314, 483, 1335, 1382, 1445.
Sir Thomas, Bart., ii. 1440.
William, ii. 1067, 1426, 1446.
Spencerfield, Fifeshire, ii. 1149, 1389.
Spenseley, Spensley. *See* Spenceley.
Spetiman. *See* Spateman.
Spettisbury (Spettesberry), co. Dorset, ii. 625.
Spicer, John, alderman of Northampton, ii. 1075, 1438.
Spiller, Sir Henry, Knt., i. 423, 424, 785.
Spilman. *See* Spelman.
Spine. *See* Speen.
Spinningdale in Criech (Spanndall, Spaundall), Sutherlandshire, ii. 1155, 1394.
Splading. *See* Spalding.
Spoore, Henry, junior, ii. 1429.
Sporston. *See* Sproston.
Spreull (Sprealt, Sprence, Spreul, Spreult), John, ii. 1152, 1154, 1392, 1393.
Sprig:
Mr., ii. 41, 306, 475, 672.
William, ii. 474, 672.
Sprignal. *See* Springal.
Sprignall (Sprignal, Sprignel):
Sir Richard, Bart., i. 93, 114, 149, 232, 383, 400, 536, 556, 623, 636, 970, 1087, 1177, 1239; ii. 38, 303, 471, 668.
Sir Robert, Bart., ii. 1369.

Spring (Springe), Sir William, Knt. and Bart., i. 94, 115, 140, 150, 168, 234, 242, 293, 537, 624, 639, 745, 854, 905, 975, 1093, 1209, 1243; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675.
Springal (Sprignal, Springall):
Thomas, ii. 305, 473, 671, 1076.
—— of St. Mary's, i. 171.
Springate (Springat, Springer, Springet, Springett):
Anthony, ii. 1082, 1380, 1444.
Herbert, i. 335, 451, 540, 624, 640, 976, 1242; ii. 1082, 1444.
—— of the Broyle, i. 94, 116, 234.
Thomas, i. 976, 1094; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
Captain Thomas, i. 335, 540.
Sir William, i. 168, 247, 248, 336.
Springe. *See* Spring.
Springer, Springet, Springett. *See* Springate.
Sproston (Sporston):
Richard, alderman of Chester, ii. 1064.
Robert, alderman of Chester, i. 876.
Spruce (spruse), Amys Spanish, i. 214.
Spry, William, of Blisland, ii. 623, 635.
Spurfloe, W., i. 447.
Spurshaw. *See* Sparsholt.
Spurstoe, Mr., i. 682.
Spurstow (Spurstowe):
Dr., ii. 1459.
Dr., of Hackney, ii. 981.
William, i. 691.
—— commissioner of the West Indies, i. 331, 332.
—— master of Catherine Hall, Cambridge, i. 830.
—— minister of Hackney, i. 795, 872, 1191.
—— of Hampden, i. 182.
Spurway, Captain, of Tiverton, ii. 1323, 1366.
Spynie, Lord. *See* Lindsay.
Squib (Squibb):
Arthur, i. 731, 976, 1011, 1094, 1223, 1243; ii. 20, 589, 711, 1081, 1342, 1347.
—— junior, ii. 39, 303, 382, 472, 669.
—— senior, i. 1246.
John, i. 964, 1081; ii. 33, 296, 464, 661, 1066.
Captain John, ii. 1367.
Squire (Squier):
Christopher, ii. 1065.
Gaius, ii. 657, 968, 1061, 1320, 1364.
Timothy, ii. 1368, 1446.
William, i. 1080; ii. 32, 296.
Stable, William, of Knostrop, ii. 1067.
Stacey (Stace, Stacy, Stacye):
Edward, ii. 36, 301, 469, 666.
John, ii. 31, 294, 461, 658, 1062, 1321, 1364, 1427.
Stadholm, Cuthbert, ii. 757.
Stafford:
mayor of, i. 642; ii. 1078, 1441.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Stafford, co., i. 53–55, 124, 125, 645.
assessment of, i. 87, 225, 533, 632, 959, 1074, 1109; ii. 29, 53, 288, 291, 459, 655, 905, 1031, 1060, 1236, 1358.
collection in, for relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 94, 151, 235, 543, 642, 973, 1091; ii. 42, 307, 476, 673, 1078, 1247, 1377.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 974.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 982.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1242; ii. 1331, 1441.
committee of Parliament in, i. 54, 55, 125, 126.
committee of sequestration in, i. 116.
judges appointed in, ii. 759.
Lord Lieutenant of, i. 54, 55, 125, 126.
—— *See also* Devereux.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Stafford:
Mr., minister, ii. 983.
Captain, ii. 1368.
Edmund, ii. 1245.
John, i. 622, 968, 1085; ii. 37, 301, 470, 667, 1072, 1372.
Robert, ii. 1067.
William, i. 966, 1083, 1136, 1221, 1222, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 1069, 1369.
Stain. *See* Withern cum Stain.
Stain (Stane):
Dr. Richard, i. 621, 637; ii. 969.
William, Commissary General of the Musters, ii. 997.
Stainborough (Standerber), co. York, ii. 634.
Staines (Stanes), co. Middlesex, ii. 981, 1328.
Staines (Stains, Stanes, Stayns, Steines, Steynes):
John, of St. Mildred, Bread Street, i. 870, 1190.
Richard, ii. 294, 462, 658, 1063, 1321, 1431.
Thomas, ii. 973.
—— of St. Mildred, Bread Street, i. 793.
Stainton, Great, co. Durham, ii. 624.
Stair (Stoir), Ayrshire, ii. 1155, 1395.
Stalbridge, co. Dorset, ii. 624.
Stalham, Mr., of Terling, ii. 980.
Stamford (Stanford), co. Lincoln, ii. 972, 981, 1327, 1372.
aldermen of, i. 59, 969, 1086; ii. 302, 470, 667, 1073, 1372, 1435.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
Stamford (Stanford), Earl of. *See* Grey.
Stamford. *See* Samford.
Stampard, James, of Warton, ii. 626, 636.
Stanbey. *See* Stanley.
Stanborough (Stanbrough), Robert, i. 383, 556; ii. 1328.
Stanbridge, William, ii. 1325, 1370.
Stanbrough. *See* Stanborough.

Standard, Robert, ii. 122, 306, 672.
Standen, Captain, ii. 1331, 1376.
Standerber. *See* Stainborough.
Standground, co. Huntingdon, ii. 131.
Standish, co. Lancaster, ii. 625, 626, 628.
Standish :
Alexander, i. 642.
Edward, of Wooson, ii. 623, 635.
George, late of Derby, ii. 628, 637.
James, ii. 608, 1041.
Lawrence, of Standish, ii. 628, 637.
Richard, i. 1239 ; ii. 37, 301, 469, 1071, 1371, 1433.
Colonel Richard, ii. 1434.
Standley. *See* Stanley.
Standon, co. Stafford, ii. 631.
Standsteed. *See* Stansted.
Stane. *See* Stain.
Staneforth, William, ii. 1067.
Staneley, Stanely. *See* Stanley.
Stanes. *See* Staines.
Stanford, co. Berks, ii. 657, 968.
*See also* Stamford.
Stanhope, Peeblesshire, ii. 1153, 1392.
Stanhope, Laird of. *See* Murray.
Stanhope (Stanhop) :
Arthur, ii. 1040, 1329, 1375, 1438, 1439.
Charles, Lord Stanhope, i. 853, 1208.
John, ii. 297, 465, 662, 760, 970, 1067, 1324, 1367. 1429, 1446.
Philip, Earl of Chesterfield, ii. 521.
Stanlake, Richard, ii. 266.
Stanley (Stanbey, Standley, Staneley, Stanely, Stanly, Stareley, Staveley) :
Arthur, i. 49, 92, 114, 232, 470.
Charles, Earl of Derby, ii. 1138.
—— —— servant to. *See* Smith.
Charlotte, Countess Dowager of Derby, ii. 1137.
James, Earl of Derby, i. 876 ; ii. 520, 1138.
—— Lord Strange [*afterwards* Earl of Derby], Lord Lieutenant of Cheshire, i. 1, 3, 4.
Sir James, Bart., i. 92.
Peter, ii. 1322, 1365, 1428.
—— of Bickerstaffe, ii. 628, 637.
Sampson, i. 1113 ; ii. 297, 465.
Thomas, i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 543, 642, 962, 1079, 1235 ; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 757, 1063, 1321, 1365, 1428.
—— of Bishopton, ii. 633, 638.
Sir Thomas, Bart., i. 114, 149, 232, 546, 642, 968, 1085, 1142, 1238 ; ii. 666.
William, i. 470, 975, 1093 ; ii. 37, 43, 301, 308, 470, 477, 667, 675, 972, 1434.
—— alderman of Leicester, i. 50, 92, 114, 149, 232, 546, 622, 642, 968, 1085, 1238 ; ii. 1072, 1327, 1372.
—— alderman of Southampton, ii. 1443.
*Cf.* Staveley.
Stannanaught ;
Henry, of Fazakerley, ii. 628, 637.
Lawrence, of Kirkby, ii. 629, 637.
Stannerden. *See* Stanwardine.
Stansby :
Philip, ii. 661, 1323, 1367.
Richard, ii. 1442.
Stansley, Philip, of Dorchester, ii. 464.
Stansted (Standsteed), co. Essex, i. 889 ; ii. 1431.
Stanter, William, ii. 1084.
Stantley. *See* Sentley.
Stanton (Staunton), co. Northumberland, i. 707, 972, 1090, 1142 ; ii. 1041.
Stanton (Staunton, Stauton) :
Dr., warden of Corpus Christi, Oxford, ii. 982.
Dr. Edmund, of Kingston, i. 182.
Robert, i. 50, 89, 146, 169, 227, 543, 619, 635 ; ii. 30, 293, 460, 656, 968, 1230.
Thomas, ii. 1320.
—— of Upton, ii. 968.
*See also* Santon.
Stanwardine (Saunerden, Stannerden, Stanwarden), co. Salop, i. 94, 126, 151, 235, 1243.
Stanyer, William, ii. 1082.
Stapeley (Stapelly, Staple, Stapley) :
Colonel, i. 487 ; ii. 64, 562, 689.
Anthony, i. 94, 116, 150, 234, 335, 451, 540, 624, 640, 691, 976, 1094, 1242, 1255 ; ii. 2, 44, 310, 335, 479, 676, 975, 1082, 1117, 1118
John, ii. 975, 1082.
Thomas, i. 383.
Stapilton. *See* Stapleton.
Staple. *See* Stapeley.
Stapleford, co. Wilts, parsonage of, ii. 1021.
Staplehurst (Stapplehurst), co. Kent, ii. 1071, 1371, 1433.
Staples, —, ii. 1439.
Stapleton, co. Durham, ii. 591.
Stapleton (Stepleton), co. Hereford, ii. 1070, 1369.
Stapleton (Stapilton, Stappleton) :
Brian, i. 91, 112, 147, 230, 544, 644, 705, 706, 965, 1082, 1245 ; ii. 33.
—— member of Parliament for the North Riding of Yorkshire, i. 711.
Edward, ii. 265, 269.
Henry, i. 706, 1245 ; ii. 1446.
John, ii. 1324.
Miles, ii. 1446.
Sir Philip, Knt., i. 17, 91, 112, 147, 230, 382, 437, 544, 644, 669, 705, 706, 723, 777, 779, 839, 840, 853 905, 927, 937, 964, 965.
Robert, ii. 356.
Stapley. *See* Stapeley.
Stapplehurst. *See* Staplehurst.
Stappleton. *See* Stapleton.
Star. *See* Starre.
Starch, i. 466, 467 ; ii. 847, 1190.
Starchie. *See* Starkey.
Stareley. *See* Stanley.
Starkey (Starchie, Starkie) :
John, i. 114, 546, 707, 758, 968, 1085, 1142, 1239 ; ii. 37, 301, 469, 666, 1072, 1326, 1371, 1433.
Colonel John, ii. 1434.
Philip, ii. 1369.
Ralph, ii. 1064.
Starnell, Samuel, junior, ii. 1436.

Starre (Star):
Comfort, minister, ii. 979.
Edmund, ii. 1323, 1367.
Starting, Timothy, of Uttoxeter, ii. 631, 638.
Statfield, Statfold, Statford. *See* Stotfold.
Staughton. *See* Stoughton.
Staunton, Stauton. *See* Stanton.
Staveley (Stavely):
Arthur, i. 149, 169, 546, 622, 642, 968, 1085, 1238; ii. 470, 667.
*Cf.* Stanley.
Stawton. *See* Stoughton.
Staynings (Steining, Steyning), Charles, ii. 307, 476, 1065, 1079, 1378, 1442.
Stayns. *See* Staines.
Stayt, Dr., ii. 1063.
Steadman. *See* Stedman.
Steane (Stene), co. Northampton, ii. 973.
Steane (Stean), Thomas, ii. 471, 668, 754, 759, 762, 1073.
Steart. *See* Sturt.
Steavenson. *See* Stephenson.
Stebbin, Francis, ii. 1076.
Stebbs. *See* Stobs.
Steddall (Steddal), Thomas, i. 95, 643, 708.
Stedman (Steadman, Stidman):
George, ii. 308, 476, 674, 1079, 1378, 1442.
James, ii. 1378, 1442.
—— commissioner for surveying Kingswood forest, ii. 1116, 1139.
Steed:
Mr., ii. 980.
Thomas, i. 1146.
Dr. William, ii. 262.
Steel, i. 214; ii. 1220.
Steel (Steele):
Mr., of Hanmer, minister, ii. 984.
John, i. 678.
Laurence, ii. 105, 1328, 1373.
William, i. 487, 843; ii. 139, 143, 144, 170, 198, 692, 702, 994, 1121, 1122, 1298.
—— recorder of London, ii. 359, 371, 619, 668, 917, 973, 1000, 1001.
—— —— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Steeple-Ashton, co. Wilts, ii. 312, 481, 678, 1084.
Steepleton (Stepleton), co. Dorset, ii. 661, 1066.
Steer, John, ii. 1082.
Steevens. *See* Stephens.
Steeventon. *See* Steventon.
Steigh. *See* Sleigh.
Steill, George, ii. 1150, 1390.
Steines. *See* Staines.
Steining. *See* Staynings.
Stella, co. Durham, ii. 521.
Stellington. *See* Stillington.
Steminges (Stemins), Charles, i. 974, 1091.
Stenbury in Godshill (Stenburge), Isle of Wight, ii. 1333.
Stene. *See* Steane.
Stenehill. *See* Stoney Hill.
Stenhouse, Stirlingshire, ii. 1147, 1154, 1387, 1394.
Stephany, Barony of. *See* Magherastephana.
Stephens (Steevens, Stephen, Stephnes, Steven, Stevens):
—— of Oxford, ii. 974.
Mr., principal of Hart Hall, Oxford, ii. 1027.
—— of Appleton, minister, ii. 978.
Edward, i. 91, 113, 140, 148, 169, 230, 428, 546, 798, 854, 966, 1083, 1136, 1209, 1237.
—— junior, ii. 1431.
Henry, i. 169; ii. 100.
James, i. 1130.
—— alderman of Gloucester, i. 1136, 1237; ii. 119, 299, 467, 664, 1069, 1325, 1431.
Joel, ii. 1364.
John, i. 91, 113, 169, 230, 384, 388, 428, 546, 556, 853, 914, 966, 977, 1083, 1095, 1136, 1209, 1237, 1244; ii. 35, 45, 139, 299, 312, 467, 481, 664, 678, 758, 971, 1069, 1325, 1332, 1369, 1431.
—— recorder of Bristol, ii. 1442.
—— of Devizes, ii. 1248.
Margaret, ii. 260.
Michael, i. 973, 1091; ii. 41, 307, 475, 673, 1078.
Miles, ii. 1441.
Nathaniel, i. 91, 113, 148, 397, 428, 546, 656, 691, 966, 1083, 1136, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 663, 971, 1069, 1431, 1437.
Richard, i. 546, 966, 1083, 1136, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664.
Thomas, i. 230, 428, 966, 1083, 1136, 1237; ii. 1431.
—— sheriff of co. Gloucester, i. 546.
—— hackney coachman, ii. 923.
—— junior, ii. 1379.
—— of Maldon, ii. 1324, 1368.
William, i. 974, 975, 977, 1092, 1095; ii. 43, 45, 139, 152, 308, 312, 477, 481, 675, 678, 1080.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
—— judge of the Admiralty Court, ii. 510.
—— recorder of Salisbury, i. 1244.
Stephenson (Steavenson, Stepheneson, Stevenson):
Robert, i. 978, 1096.
William, of Abingdon, ii. 461, 657, 1062.
—— of Thornton, ii. 634, 638.
Captain William, deputy to the Serjeant-at-Arms, i. 1188.
Stephington. *See* Steventon.
Stephnes. *See* Stephens.
Stepleton. *See* Stapleton; Steepleton.
Stepney, co. Middlesex, i. 182, 752, 784, 1194; ii. 123.
minister of. *See* Hoyle.
Stepney, Sir John, Bart., ii. 15.
Sterling (Stirling):
Sir Archibald, of Garden, ii. 881.
James, Baron of Anthill, ii. 1153, 1393.
William, of Law, ii. 1148, 1387,

Sterne, Captain Edward, i. 356.
Sternel, Samuel, ii. 1328.
Sterry :
Peter, minister, ii. 983.
—— of London, i. 182 ; ii. 856.
Stert. *See* Sturt.
Steuart. *See* Stewart.
Steven, Stevens. *See* Stephens.
Stevenson. *See* Stephenson.
Stevenstone [in St. Giles in the Wood], co. Devon, i. 1113.
Steventon (Stephington), co. Berks, ii. 259, 260.
Steventon (Steeventon), William, i. 973, 1091.
Stewart (Steuart, Steward, Stuart) :
—, i. 538.
—, of Ardinhoe, ii. 1146, 1387.
—, the younger, of Maynes, ii. 1153, 1392.
Dr., i. 609, 612.
Dr., late prebendary of Westminster, ii. 104, 258.
Alexander, Lord Blantyre, ii. 1151, 1391.
—— Earl of Moray, ii. 881, 1151, 1390.
—— of Physgill, ii. 1155, 1395.
Archibald, of Scotstown, ii. 1154, 1393.
Charles. *See* Charles I.
Duncan, of Appin, ii. 1145, 1386.
Francis, i. 356, 1238 ; ii. 300, 468, 665, 1070.
George, ii. 671, 759, 1076, 1330.
Henry. *See* Henry.
Isaac, ii. 299, 467, 664.
—— *Cf.* Seward.
James. *See* James.
James, Duke of Richmond, i. 609, 612.
—— Earl of Galloway, ii. 881, 1155, 1395.
—— of Ardvorlich, junior, ii, 1153, 1393.
—— of Castlemilk, ii. 1152, 1391.
Sir James, of Kirkfield, ii. 1148, 1149, 1388.
—— of Kirktown, ii. 1146, 1387.
John, Earl of Traquair, ii. 1153, 1154, 1392, 1394.
—— of Ascoge, ii. 1146, 1387.
Sir Lewis, advocate, ii. 882.
Patrick, ii. 1146, 1387.
Dr. Richard, Dean of St. Paul's Cathedral, i. 672.
Robert, ii. 1075, 1248, 1439.
Sir Robert, Knt., ii. 599.
Simon, of Kilchattan, ii. 1146, 1387.
Thomas, ii. 1081.
Sir Thomas, of Grantully, ii. 1153, 1393.
Sir Walter, ii. 1152, 1391.
William, ii. 671, 1076, 1330.
Colonel William, ii. 1155, 1395.
Steyne, Thomas, senior, i. 1129.
Steynes. *See* Staines.
Steyning. *See* Staynings.
Stichell, Roxburghshire, ii. 1154, 1394.
Stickley, Lewis, of Exeter, minister, ii. 979.
Stidman. *See* Stedman.
Stiles (Stile, Style, Styles) :
James, ii. 657.
Dr. Matthias, of St. George's, Eastcheap, i. 182.
Robert, ii. 461.
—— of Chall, junior, ii. 658.
Sir Thomas, Knt. and Bart., i. 968, 1062, 1085, 1119, 1238 ; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 972, 1071, 1326, 1370, 1433, 1435.
William, ii. 1330, 1375.
—— of Leeds, ii. 980.
Captain William, ii. 658.
Still :
John, ii. 464, 661, 758, 1066, 1367, 1430.
—— of Shaftesbury, ii. 296.
Stillington (Stellington, Styllington) :
John, i. 706, 738, 964, 1081, 1141, 1245 ; ii. 34, 298, 465, 662, 970, 1067.
Thomas, ii. 1446.
Stilton, co. Huntington, ii. 131.
Stint, Mr., ii. 154.
Stireing. *See* Styring.
Stirke, Major John, ii. 1329.
Stirling (Sterling) :
assessment of, ii. 1145, 1242, 1362.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1155, 1394.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1155, 1394.
Stirlingshire :
assessment of, ii. 1145, 1242, 1362.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1154, 1394.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Stirrop (Stiropp, Stirropp, Stirrup) :
Nathaniel, treasurer of accounts, ii. 280.
Robert, i. 977, 1095.
—— alderman of Worcester, i. 1245 ; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677.
—— of Worcester, ii. 976.
Stisteed, William, i. 556.
Stoak Cliveland. *See* Stoke Climsland.
Stoak Edy. *See* Stoke Edith.
Stoak under Hambden. *See* Stoke sub Hamdon.
Stoakenham. *See* Stokenham.
Stoakes, Stoaks. *See* Stokes.
Stobs in Cavers (Stebbs), Roxburghshire. ii. 882.
Stock :
—, i. 318.
Edward, i. 1131.
Thomas, i. 1130.
Stockal, James, ii. 176, 359, 692.
Stockdale :
Margaret, ii. 265.
Robert, ii. 1368.
Thomas, i. 91, 112, 148, 230, 544, 644, 705, 738, 965, 1082, 1245 ; ii. 33, 297, 465, 662.
Stockeld near Wetherby (Stockhal), co. York, ii. 592.
Stockholm, cost of postage to, ii. 1112,

Stockings of wadmel, ii. 1220.
Stockland, co. Dorset, [*now* Devon], ii. 625.
Stockley, Edward, ii. 469, 666.
Stockman, Joseph, ii. 1381.
Stocks. *See* Stokes.
Stockton, co. Hereford, ii. 625.
Stockton Socon, co. Norfolk, ii. 190.
Stockwell, Richard, i. 1246.
Stocombe, David, ii. 1378.
Stoddart (Stodart, Stodarte, Stoddard, Stoderd, Strodderd):
Amos, ii. 1290, 1374.
John, i. 962, 1080, 1142; ii. 295, 463, 659.
Matthew, ii. 1431.
William, i. 1113, 1183, 1247; ii. 46, 313, 482, 679, 761, 1335.
Stoir. *See* Stair.
Stoke, co. Lincoln, ii. 629.
Stoke, co. Norfolk, ii. 131.
Stoke, co. Nottingham, ii. 970.
Stoke by Nayland (next Neyland), co. Suffolk, ii. 983.
Stoke Climsland (Stoak-Cliveland), co. Cornwall, ii. 635.
Stoke Edith (Stoak-Edy), co. Hereford, ii. 625.
Stoke Newington, co. Middlesex. St. Mary's, i. 752, 1194.
Stoke sub Hamdon (Stoak under Hambden), co. Somerset, ii. 630.
Stoke Bridge, co. Norfolk, ii. 130.
Stoke (Stoake) river, ii. 130.
Stokenham (Stoakenham), co. Devon, ii. 624.
Stokes (Stoakes, Stoaks, Stocks):
Edward, i. 475, 542, 977, 1095, 1244; ii. 45, 312, 481, 678, 1084, 1335.
Robert, i. 460.
Stolmon, Henry, ii. 479, 677.
Stonard, Francis, i. 537.
Stone, co. Stafford, ii. 631.
Stone:
Captain, ii. 1268.
Henry, i. 974, 1091, 1242; ii. 42, 307, 476, 673, 974, 1078, 1331, 1377, 1435, 1441.
—— of Wanson, ii. 1117, 1118.
John, ii. 38, 82, 83, 105, 198, 201, 302, 471, 668, 828, 851, 870, 917, 973, 1040, 1073, 1074, 1247, 1436, 1437.
—— commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 812.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— of Nunnery, ii. 1380.
Captain John, ii. 1417, 1424.
Dr. Richard, i. 961, 962, 1078, 1079.
Robert, ii. 667, 1072.
Thomas, citizen of London, i. 514.
William, i. 1011; ii. 21, 1084, 1248, 1381.
Stonehand, Stonehard, Stoneheard. *See* Stonhard.
Stonehouse:
Sir George, Knt. and Bart., i. 170, 227; ii. 270.
Marmaduke, ii. 1084.
Stonenard. *See* Stonhard.
Stones, kinds of, named, ii. 1220, 1221.
Stoney Hill in Inveresk (Stenehill), Edinburghshire, ii. 1149, 1388.
Stonhard (Stonehand, Stonehard, Stoneheard, Stonenard), Francis, i. 169, 170, 229, 292, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 1368.
Stoodly, Giles, ii. 1246.
Storey (Storie, Story):
Captain, i. 802.
Captain Edward, i. 1129; ii. 1294.
James, i. 698, 880, 881, 888, 956, 957, 1130, 1146; ii. 105.
—— of St. Benet Finck, i. 795, 872, 1191.
John, senior, ii. 1075.
Philip, i. 961, 1078, 1235.
Robert, of Edenhall, ii. 623, 635.
Stormont, Viscount. *See* Murray.
Story. *See* Storey.
Stote, Richard, recorder of Berwick-upon-Tweed, ii. 1427.
Stotfold (Statfield, Statfold, Statford), co. Bedford, ii. 30, 293, 461, 657, 1426.
Stoughton (Staughton, Stawton, Stroughton):
Anthony, i. 54, 94, 116, 151, 235, 543, 620, 641, 976, 1094, 1244; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677.
Nicholas, i. 94, 116, 150, 234, 335, 451, 541, 624, 636, 731, 853, 976, 1093.
Robert, i. 960, 1077.
Stourton (Scourton), co. Stafford, ii. 42, 307, 476, 673.
Stoutley. *See* Sentley.
Stoven. *See* St. Wenn.
Stow-on-the-Wold, co. Gloucester, ii. 980.
Stowe [in Kilkhampton], co. Cornwall, ii. 520.
Stowel:
Edward, son of Sir John, ii. 520.
John, son of Sir John, ii. 520.
Sir John, Knt., late of Cothelstone, ii. 520, 540, 541.
Stowen, Robert, i. 637.
Stowey, Nether (Netherstow), co. Somerset, ii. 631.
Stowmarket [co. Suffolk], i. 182.
Strachan, Captain, ii. 99.
Strachy, Howard, ii. 269.
Stradling:
Edward, i. 979, 1097, 1137; ii. 15, 47, 314, 343, 483, 680, 976, 1086, 1328, 1383, 1448.
Sir Henry, Knt., ii. 15.
Thomas, ii. 15.
Stragul. *See* Chepstow.
Straker, Robert, ii. 1324.
Stralock (Stralloch) Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Strane, Thomas, ii. 942, 1373.
Strange (Straing), Lord. *See* Stanley.
Strange:
John, i. 1131, 1261; ii. 38, 302, 470, 667, 973.
Joseph, ii. 1040.
Strangeways. *See* Strangways.

Strangeways (Strangwish), co. Lancaster [now the site of the assize court, Manchester], ii. 1434.
Strangford, co. Down, i. 499.
Strangways (Strangeways, Strangwaies, Strangwayes):
Giles, ii. 42, 307, 476, 674, 1332.
—— of Charlton Adam, i. 974, 1091.
Thomas, ii. 301, 469, 1068, 1324, 1368.
Major Thomas, ii. 1446.
Strangwish. *See* Strangeways.
Strangwish, —, ii. 37.
Stratford:
Anthony, i. 356.
Edward, ii. 120, 311, 480, 677.
George, i. 356.
Stratford-upon-Avon, co. Warwick, ii. 975.
Strathmore, Earl of. *See* Lyon.
Strathnaver (Strathnavern, Strenever), Lord. *See* Gordon.
Stratton, co. Cornwall, ii. 1429.
Stratton Audley (Strutton Audely), co. Oxford, ii. 122, 306, 475, 672
Stratton (Strayton, Stretton):
Edward, i. 977, 1095; ii. 1290, 1374.
John, of Lauriston, ii. 1151, 1391.
Streat, Walter, ii. 464.
Streeby cum Woodthorpe. *See* Strubby cum Woodthorpe.
Street, co. Somerset, ii. 631.
Street, Francis, ii. 120, 311, 480, 677.
Strenever. *See* Strathnaver.
Stretch. Edward, ii. 195.
Stretton, i, 182.
*See also* Stratton.
Strickland (Strickeland):
Mr., ii. 562, 689.
John, minister, ii. 983.
Thomas, ii. 1446.
Walter, i. 964, 965, 979, 1081, 1082, 1097, 1136, 1245; ii. 33, 34, 297, 298, 465, 466, 500, 662, 680, 1077, 1086, 1324, 1328, 1368, 1383, 1447.
—— Lord, ii. 1084.
Lord Walter, member of the Protector's Council, ii. 1067.
Sir William, Knt. and Bart., i. 91, 112, 147, 230, 544, 620, 639, 644, 706, 723, 785, 804, 853, 964, 965, 967, 1081, 1082, 1084, 1208, 1245; ii. 33, 34, 36, 297, 300, 465, 469, 661, 760, 970, 1027, 1039, 1067, 1068, 1323, 1367, 1368, 1446.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
Strilson. *See* Shilston.
Stringatt, Thomas, i. 1242.
Stringer, George, ii. 36, 300, 468.
Stroad. *See* Strode.
Strodderd. *See* Stoddart.
Strode (Stroad, Stroud, Strowde):
Mr., i. 658, 905.
——, of Ruscombe, ii. 968.
George, ii. 119.
Sir George, Knt., i. 1057, 1149, 1163.
—— late of Westerham, i. 1165.
James, i. 974, 1091.
John, ii. 1367.
—— of Chantmarle, ii. 661.
Strode—*cont.*
John, of Parnham, ii. 1066.
Sir Richard, Knt., i. 228, 460, 545, 963, 1080; ii. 32, 295.
Thomas, of Maperton, ii. 1079, 1378, 1442.
William, i. 68, 69, 94, 116, 151, 235, 460, 545, 974, 1091, 1243; ii. 293, 461, 657, 1062, 1079, 1083, 1378, 1426, 1442.
—— junior, i. 974, 1091; ii. 1079, 1378, 1442.
Colonel William, i. 487, 819.
Stroney. *See* Struy.
Strong:
Mr., minister of St. Dunstan in the West, i. 1191.
William, ii. 856.
Strooby-cum-Woodthorpe. *See* Strubby-cum-Woodthorpe.
Strood (Stroud), co. Kent, ii. 980.
Stroud. *See* Strode; Strood.
Stroughton. *See* Stoughton.
Strowde. *See* Strode.
Strubby cum Woodthorpe (Strooby, Streeby cum Woodthorpe), co. Lincoln, i. 664, 742.
Struggle. *See* Chepstow.
Struice, Elias, captain of Foot, i. 13.
Strutton Audely. *See* Stratton Audley.
Struy (Stroney), Inverness-shire, ii. 1151, 1390.
Stuart. *See* Stewart.
Stubber, Peter, ii. 1041.
Stubbs Walden (Stubswalden), co. York, ii. 634.
Stubs:
Mr., of Wells, minister, ii., 982.
Thomas, of Llanvetherine, ii. 629, 637.
Studholm (Studhalm, Studholme):
Captain, ii. 295, 463, 659.
Cuthbert, ii. 969, 1064, 1322, 1366, 1429.
Michael, i. 962, 1080, 1142, 1235.
Nicholas, ii. 1064.
Studley:
Giles, ii. 1066.
Nathaniel, i. 452, 540, 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1242; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 975, 1082, 1334.
Sturges, Thomas, ii. 1444.
Sturlock (Sturluck):
David, i. 978.
—— alderman of Cardigan, i. 1096.
Sturminster Marshall, co. Dorset, ii. 625.
Sturt (Steart, Stert):
Nicholas, i. 435.
Walter, ii. 660, 1322, 1366.
—— of Brixton, ii. 296.
Stutton (Sutton), co. Suffolk, ii. 1333, 1379.
Style, Styles. *See* Stiles.
Stylington. *See* Stillington.
Styring (Stireing), Thomas, ii. 662, 1067.
Subboscus in Gower Wallica (Subboscos), co. Glamorgan, manor and lordship of, ii. 544.
Succades from the English plantations, ii. 1221.
Suckley, Ralph, of Chevening, ii. 1246.

Suckling (Sucklin), Robert, ii. 671, 1075, 1439.
Sudborough (Sudbury), co. Northampton, ii. 261.
Sudbury, co. Suffolk:
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1081.
mayor of, ii. 1081.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Sudel:
Lawrence, of Fulwood, ii. 628, 637.
Richard, of Fishwick, ii. 626, 636.
Sudgon, William, ii. 15.
Suffolk, i. 51, 245, 284, 625, 644; ii. 492, 1019, 1132.
assessment of, i. 86, 144, 224, 273, 292, 309, 323, 329, 352, 353, 368, 432, 515, 516, 530, 532, 615, 631, 742, 763, 810, 851, 959, 1075, 1110; ii. 29, 53, 289, 292, 459, 655, 905, 1032, 1060, 1236, 1358.
collection in, for relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 94, 140, 150, 168, 234, 537, 624, 639, 765, 975, 1093, 1113; ii. 43, 120, 309, 478, 675, 1080, 1248, 1379.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 975.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 983.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1243; ii. 1333, 1443.
committee of defence in, i. 51, 242, 243, 291, 293, 745.
committee of Parliament in, i. 218, 248, 249.
committee to execute martial law on deserters in, i. 715, 820.
committee of sequestration in, i. 115.
defence of, i. 462.
draining of the great level of the fens in, ii. 130, 899.
judges appointed in, ii. 760.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Howard.
maintenance of the forces in, i. 160.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
provision of draught horses in, i. 654.
raising of forces in, i. 215, 216, 472, 736.
scandalous clergy in, i. 371.
sequestration of delinquents' estates in, i. 309.
Suffolk, Earl of. *See* Howard.
Sugar, i. 209; ii. 848, 1129.
Sugdon, William, of Bredog, i. 980, 1098.
Suger (Sugar), Richard, ii. 293, 461, 656.
Suir, river, co. Waterford, Little Island in, ii. 736.
Sully (Sulley, Sullip), Daniel, ii. 1075, 1329, 1375, 1439.
Sumerton. *See* Somerton.
Summer, George, of Balyordie, ii. 1150, 1389.
Summerset. *See* Somerset.
Sunderland, co. Durham, i. 172–174, 314, 397, 398, 569; ii. 969.
coal trade of, i. 63; ii. 505.
Sunderland, Earl of. *See* Spencer.
Sundon (Sunden), co. Bedford, ii. 1426.
Sunlaws in Roxburgh (Snilays, Snylays), Roxburghshire, ii. 1154, 1394.
Sunquar. *See* Sanquhar.
Supraboscus in Gower Wallica (Supraboscos), co. Glamorgan, manor and lordship of, ii. 544.
Surman, Thomas, ii. 1069, 1325, 1369.
Surrey, i. 14, 221, 325, 360, 413–415, 440, 625, 644, 1222, 1252, 1258; ii. 764.
assessment of, i. 86, 224, 267, 323, 329, 415, 531, 615, 631, 851, 960, 1075, 1110; ii. 29, 53, 289, 292, 459, 655, 905, 1032, 1060, 1236, 1358.
collection in, for relief of the Irish clergy, i. 285, 286.
—— for relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 94, 140, 150, 234, 335, 451, 541, 624, 636, 724, 730, 731, 976, 1093, 1113; ii. 44, 120, 309, 478, 676, 1081, 1248, 1379.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 975.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 983.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1022, 1243; ii. 1333, 1443.
committee to execute Martial Law on deserters in, i. 715, 820.
committee of Parliament in, i. 219.
committee of sequestration in, i. 116, 1223.
defence of, i. 333, 334, 726.
deputy Lieutenants of, i. 103, 726–730.
judges appointed in, ii. 759.
justices of the Peace for, i. 84, 103, 1140; ii. 350.
Lord Lieutenant of, i. 726–730.
—— *See also* Howard.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
provision of draught horses in, i. 654.
raising of forces in, i. 215, 216, 473, 736, 1222.
rebellion raised by the Earl of Holland in, i. 1222.
sheriff of, i. 1070.
—— *See also* Jordan; Wymmersal.
Sussex, i. 272, 413–415, 424, 625, 644, 1165, 1223, 1258.
assessment of, i. 86, 224, 323, 329, 415, 531, 615, 631, 851, 960, 1075, 1110; ii. 29, 53, 289, 292, 460, 655, 905, 1032, 1060, 1236, 1358.
collection in, for relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 94, 140, 150, 234, 335, 451, 540, 624, 640, 781, 976, 1094; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1082, 1248, 1379.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 975.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 983.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1242; ii. 1333, 1444.
committee to execute Martial Law on deserters in, i. 715, 820.
committee of Parliament in, i. 219.
committee of sequestration in, i. 116.
defence of, i. 333, 334.

Sussex—*cont.*
judges appointed in, ii. 760.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Percy.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
provision of draught horses in, i. 654.
raising of forces in, i. 215, 216, 473, 736.
Sutherland, Earl of. *See* Gordon.
Sutherland :
—, of Kinsteary, ii. 1152, 1392.
Alexander, Lord Duffus, ii. 881.
James, of Kinmenity, ii. 1145, 1386.
John, of Clyne, ii. 1155, 1394.
Sutherlandshire (Sotherland, Southerland) :
assessment of, ii. 1145, 1242, 1362.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1155, 1394.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 930.
Sutterton, Thomas, ii. 1439.
Sutton, i. 181.
co. Bedford, ii. 978.
co. Lancaster, ii. 627, 629.
co. Montgomery, i. 979.
co. Southampton, i. 335, 540.
*See also* Stutton.
Sutton Coldfield (Cofield), co. Warwick, i. 182 ; ii. 982, 983.
Sutton Scotney (Skotney), co. Southampton, i. 450.
Swacey. *See* Swavesey.
Swaffham (Swafham), co. Norfolk, ii. 981.
Swaffham (Swaffam) Bulbeck, co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Swaffham Prior, co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Swail (Swale, Swayle, Swayles) :
John, ii. 1324, 1368.
—— of Askham, i. 738 ; ii. 662.
Solomon, ii. 260.
Swain (Swaine, Swayne) :
Mr., ii. 104, 154.
—— minister, ii. 984.
Captain, ii. 662.
Bennet, i. 1244 ; ii. 678, 760, 1084, 1334, 1381.
Gabriel, ii. 1065.
Richard, ii. 345.
Swale. *See* Swail.
Swallow :
Richard, ii. 1330.
Robert, ii. 1329.
Thomas, i. 170, 232, 400, 536, 623, 637, 970, 1087, 1246 ; ii. 38, 303, 759, 762, 1073, 1436.
—— a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 754, 762.
William, i. 114.
Swalter, John, of South Creake, i. 171.
Swan, John, ii. 980.
Swanley, Captain, i. 443 ; ii. 1308.
Swannich, Swannick. *See* Swanwick.
Swansea (Swansey, Swanzey), co. Glamorgan, ii. 544, 735, 1448.
coal from, ii. 505.
mayor of, ii. 1086.
portreeve of, ii. 680.
Swanton (Swenton) :
Francis, ii. 312, 481, 678, 1084, 1381.
Katherine, i. 134.
Swanwick (Swannich, Swannick, Swanwack,), Samuel, ii. 41, 307, 475, 673, 976, 991, 1331, 1377, 1441.
Swanzey. *See* Swansea.
Swarberick, William, ii. 1072.
Swavesey (Swacey), co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Swayle, Swayles. *See* Swail.
Swayne. *See* Swain.
Sweden, minister for, ii. 1464.
Sweet (Sweete) :
Henry, i. 1130 ; ii. 75.
Richard, ii. 32, 296, 464, 660, 1066, 1323, 1366.
Robert, i. 1131.
—— of St. Mary Woolnoth, i. 794, 871, 1190.
Swenton. *See* Swanton.
Swetnam (Swetman, Swetnan) :
Jane, widow, ii. 268.
Joseph, minister, ii. 979.
Laurence, i. 268, 623, 637, 970, 1087.
—— of Westminster, i. 796, 873.
Swift :
Mr., of Rising, ii. 1439.
Major, ii. 1335.
Thomas, ii. 312, 343, 481, 678, 1335, 1448.
Swinborn, William, of Nafferton, ii. 630, 637.
Swinfen (Swinfin, Swynfen) :
Mr., i. 927, 937.
John, i. 642, 853, 974, 1091, 1242 ; ii. 37, 301, 470, 667, 1072, 1078, 1417, 1418, 1441.
—— junior, ii. 974.
*Cf.* Swynsen.
Swinfield :
John, i. 622, 642, 968.
—— alderman of Leicester, i. 1085.
Swinfin, co. Carnarvon, i. 1247.
Swinford in Cumnor (Sevinford), co. Berks, ii. 657.
Swinshead, co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Swinton (Swintone), Berwickshire, ii. 878, 1148, 1150.
Swinton (Swintoun) :
Alexander, ii. 1150, 1390.
John, ii. 1040.
—— of Swinton, ii. 878.
—— member of the Council in Scotland, ii. 1146, 1148,1150.
Swynsen, John, i. 1209.
*Cf.* Swinfen.
Sybley. *See* Sibley.
Sydenham (Siddenham, Sidenham) :
Colonel, ii. 1020, 1122, 1139, 1268.
Sir Edward, Knt., i. 815.
John, ii. 120, 312, 481, 678, 1335, 1448.
Richard, ii. 176, 359, 692, 1000.
William, ii. 309, 477, 674, 704, 711, 970, 974, 975, 1080, 1082, 1273, 1323, 1333.
—— junior, i. 111, 229, 460, 964, 1081, 1236 ; ii. 33, 464, 661.
—— senior, i. 964, 1081 ; ii. 296, 661.
Colonel William, ii. 1066, 1328, 1333
Syderfin. *See* Siderfin.
Syderstone (Sistern), co. Norfolk, ii. 981

Sydersyn. *See* Siderfin.
Sydley. *See* Sedley.
Sydney. *See* Sidney.
Sydree. *See* Sidree.
Sydserfe (Sidserse), Archibald, of Ruchlaw, ii. 1150, 1390.
Syes. *See* Seys.
Sykes (Sikes) :
John, ii. 1153, 1392.
Richard, ii. 1324.
—— of Knottingley, ii. 1067.
William, ii. 101, 662.
Sylatten, i. 182.
Syler (Siler) :
Edmund, ii. 37, 302, 667, 1040.
Edward, ii. 470.
—— commissioner at Leith, ii. 885.
Colonel Edward, ii. 1435.
Sylliard. *See* Selliard.
Sylly. *See* Silly.
Symbarbe. *See* St. Barbe.
Symcots. *See* Simcots.
Symeon (Simeon, Symen), Edmund, of Pyrton, ii. 120, 306, 475, 672.
Symmer, Mr., of Chiswick, ii. 981.
Symons (Simmons, Simonds, Simons, Symmonds, Symond, Symonds) :
Mr., minister, ii. 983.
—— of Southwick, minister, ii. 982.
Captain, i. 90, 111, 146.
Lieut.-Colonel, ii. 1152, 1391.
Edmund, of Pulton, i. 1241.
George, ii. 120, 311, 480.
John, ii. 663, 1069, 1368.
Richard, i. 678 ; ii. 345.
Robert, ii. 1370.
Thomas, i. 140, 227, 293, 538, 621, 637, 961, 977, 1078, 1095, 1334.
—— of Pershore, ii. 1083.
William, i. 1240 ; ii. 40, 272, 1076.
—— alderman of Norwich, i. 171, 243, 623, 640, 972, 1089 ; ii. 305, 474, 671.
Sympson. *See* Simpson.
Syms (Simes) :
Francis, minister, ii. 981.
John, ii. 305, 473, 671.
Thomas, i. 678.
*Cf.* Sims.
Syncots, Dr., ii. 969.

## T.

Taaff (Taaffe) :
Luke, brother of Viscount Taaff, ii. 599.
Theobald, Viscount Taaff of Corren. ii. 599.
Tabor, Humphrey, parson of St. Margaret's, Lothbury, i. 82.
Taevil, Andrew, ii. 969.
Tailer, Tailor. *See* Taylor.
Tailyeour, Hercules, ii. 1150, 1389.
Tain (Taine, Tayn), Ross-shire :
assessment of, ii. 1144, 1241, 1361.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1151, 1391.
Tain—*cont.*
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1151, 1391.
Takenham. *See* Fakenham.
Talbois. *See* Talboys.
Talbot :
John, of Dinckley, ii. 628, 637.
Robert, i. 126.
Thomas, ii. 1040, 1148, 1387.
Captain Thomas, arrears due to, ii. 998.
Talboys (Talbois) :
Richard, i. 230, 475, 542, 977, 1095.
Robert, i. 460.
Talby, George, ii. 1290, 1374.
Talcot (Talcoat, Talcott) :
Robert, i. 537, 621, 966, 1083 ; ii. 35, 299.
—— of Colchester, i. 292, 638.
Thomas, i. 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083 ; ii. 35, 299, 466, 663, 1069.
Talents, Francis, minister, ii. 982.
Taler. *See* Taylor.
Taliaris (Tallyares), co. Carmarthen, ii. 1447.
Tallemache, Sir Lionel, Bart., ii. 1443.
Tallow, i. 467 ; ii. 848, 1189, 1221.
Tallyares. *See* Taliaris.
Taltreuddyn near Llanenddwyn (Talthreythin, Talthrythin, Taltreythin, Tatreythin), co. Merioneth, ii. 314, 483, 680, 1086, 1383.
Tamworth, co. Stafford, ii. 974, 982, 983.
Tandy, Philip, ii. 651, 767, 1346.
Tankard, Thomas, of Butterset, ii. 634, 638.
Tankred, Charles, junior, ii. 1446.
Tanner :
Ezekiel, i. 383, 556.
John, i. 973, 1090 ; ii. 1065, 1429.
Samuel, ii. 1065.
Thomas, ii. 1070, 1370.
—— commissioner for surveying Kingswood forest, ii. 1116, 1139.
Tannett (Tanner, Tannot) :
Thomas, ii. 1064, 1321, 1365.
—— of Broxton, ii. 1428.
Tanton. *See* Taunton.
Tap, Robert, ii. 293, 460, 656.
Taperley. *See* Tarporley.
Tapestry (tapistry), ii. 1221.
Tar, i. 467 ; ii. 848, 1189, 1221.
Tark. *See* Jack.
Tarling. *See* Terling.
Tarlton :
— ii. 975
John, ii. 195.
Tarnicar (Turnaker), co. Lancaster, ii. 625.
Tarporley (Taperley), co. Chester, ii. 978.
Tarrace (tarras), ii. 1221.
Tarry, William, i. 678.
Tasker, Ralph, i. 1129.
Tate :
Mr., i. 723, 785, 853, 905, 927, 937, 1208.
Zouch, i. 50, 115, 233, 528, 547, 620, 636, 815, 970, 1088, 1240 ; ii. 101.
Tatham, co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Tatham, Edmund, of Burton, ii. 633, 638.

Tatreythin. *See* Taltreuddyn.
Tatton, co. Chester, ii. 623.
Taunton (Tanton), co. Somerset, i. 68, 69, 101, 460, 545, 1091; ii. 308, 476, 540, 982, 1079, 1378, 1442.
collection for the relief of the poor inhabitants of, i. 685.
mayor of, i. 974, 1091.
—— and burgesses of, i. 101; ii. 540.
muster of the trained bands and volunteers of, i. 100.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Tavernor (Taverner):
John, i. 1113; ii. 120, 306, 475, 672.
Richard, ii. 1432.
Tavistock, co. Devon, ii. 624.
Taylor (Tailer, Tailor, Taler, Tayler, Taylour):
Mr., ii. 1459.
—— minister, ii. 982.
—— of Canterbury, minister, ii. 980.
—— of Huntingdon, minister, ii. 978.
—— of Wiscoat, ii. 1376.
Captain, ii. 1373.
Lieut.-Colonel, i. 802, 842.
Creswell, i. 973, 1091; ii. 41, 306, 475, 673, 974, 1078, 1331, 1377.
Daniel, i. 1129, 1261; ii. 38, 75, 82, 83, 201, 302, 471, 668, 781, 917.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Edward, i. 979, 1097; ii. 46, 297, 313, 343, 465, 482, 661, 679, 1086, 1323, 1335, 1367, 1430.
Captain Edward, of Anstey, ii. 1381, 1445.
Francis, of Yalding, i. 181.
Gabriel, ii. 1384, 1448.
George, ii. 1065, 1248, 1380.
Henry, i. 623, 641, 972, 1089; ii. 40, 305, 473.
James, i. 977, 1095.
John, i. 1095; ii. 45, 312, 481, 678, 1381.
—— minister of Broughton, ii. 982.
—— of Chatham, ii. 1326, 1371.
—— of Devizes, i. 1244.
—— of London, ii. 633, 638.
Captain John, i. 1057, 1246; ii. 123.
Mary, i. 134.
Nathaniel, ii. 657.
Nicholas, ii. 47, 315, 484, 681, 1087, 1328, 1384, 1448.
Peter, ii. 47, 315, 484, 681, 1087, 1328, 1384.
Richard, i. 876, 1057, 1246; ii. 1083.
Robert, commissioner for surveying Kingswood forest, ii. 1116, 1139.
Samuel, ii. 463, 660.
Silas, ii. 665, 1369, 1370, 1437.
Silvanus, i. 447, 970, 980, 1011, 1087, 1097, 1246, 1247; ii. 15, 20, 35, 38, 39, 47, 149, 299, 303, 315, 343, 467, 471, 472, 484, 619, 664, 668, 669, 681, 693, 971, 977, 994, 1121, 1122, 1290, 1328, 1369, 1374, 1384, 1432, 1437.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Taylor—*cont.*
Silvanus, of St. Clement Danes, i. 796, 873, 1191.
—— of Westminster, ii. 170, 359.
Colonel Silvanus, ii. 1373.
Thomas Creswell, ii. 1441.
Walter, minister, ii. 979.
William, i. 643; ii. 662, 1290, 1368, 1374.
—— alderman of York, i. 1082, 1142, 1245; ii. 298, 466, 1068, 1324, 1446.
—— of Wiscoat, ii. 1440.
Tayn. *See* Tain.
Tazels. *See* Teasels.
Teage, John, ii. 1332.
Teasels (tazels), ii. 1221.
Tecroghan [co. Meath], ii. 599.
Tedder, Robert, ii. 1069.
Teems, Teenes, Temes. *See* Timbs.
Tempest:
Colonel, i. 1245.
Henry, i. 644, 705, 706, 1141; ii. 760, 1067.
Sir Richard, late of Stella, Bart., ii. 521.
Stephen, of Roundhay, ii. 634, 638.
Templar. *See* Templer.
Temple:
Edmund, ii. 1327, 1372.
Colonel Edmund, i. 1222.
James, i. 116, 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1242, 1255; ii. 44, 310, 479, 666, 676, 1326, 1333, 1371, 1380, 1444.
Captain James, i. 451, 540.
Colonel James, ii. 469.
Sir John, i. 905; ii. 1041, 1418.
Miles, ii. 666.
—— of Dover, ii. 36, 300, 469.
Peter, i. 49, 92, 114, 149, 232, 470, 546, 622, 642, 968, 1085, 1238, 1255; ii. 37, 301, 470, 562, 667, 689, 972, 1072, 1327, 1371, 1434.
Sir Peter, Knt. and Bart., i. 50, 90, 110, 146, 227, 455, 456, 541, 542, 961, 972, 1078, 1090, 1234, 1255; ii. 30, 293, 461, 657.
Purbeck, ii. 30, 293, 461, 479, 676, 1379, 1427, 1436, 1444.
Sir Richard, Knt. and Bart., ii. 1320, 1364, 1427, 1444.
Thomas, i. 113, 1244.
Dr. Thomas, i. 186.
—— minister of Battersea, i. 182, 286; ii. 983.
William, i. 1113; ii. 45, 312, 481, 678, 1084, 1335, 1381.
—— of Bishopstrow, ii. 976.
Templer (Templar):
Mr., i. 745.
—— fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, ii. 1027.
Dudley, ii. 663, 971, 1040, 1068, 1071, 1324.
John, fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, i. 831.
Thomas, i. 50, 92, 148, 231, 243, 294, 539, 622, 639, 967, 1084, 1237; ii. 1071.
Tenby, co. Pembroke, mayor of, i. 980, 1098; ii. 1087, 1384.
Tendring, Thomas, ii. 1431.

Tenham. *See* Teynham.
Tennant, James, ii. 1330, 1375.
Tenterden (Tenterdeane, Ternerden), co. Kent, ii. 666, 972.
mayor of, i. 113, 231.
Teril. *See* Tyrrell.
Terling (Ferling, Tarling), co. Essex, ii. 980, 1324.
Terling. *See* Tirling.
Termine, Master Serjeant, i. 186.
Ternerden. *See* Tenterden.
Terrall, Terrel, Terrell. *See* Tyrrell.
Terrey. *See* Terry.
Terrick (Terwick, Tirewick), Samuel, i. 642, 1242; ii. 1078, 1377.
Terril, Terrill. *See* Tyrrell.
Terringham, Thomas, of Nether Winchenden, i. 227.
Terrington (Turrington), co. Norfolk, ii. 630.
Terry (Terrey):
James, minister, ii. 982.
Robert, i. 269, 451; ii. 1082, 1437.
Tervilian. *See* Trevillian.
Terwick *See* Terrick.
Tewkesbury, co. Gloucester:
bailiffs of, ii. 1069, 1369.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Teynham (Tenham) Lord. *See* Roper.
Thacker:
Gilbert, i. 228; ii. 1065, 1429.
John, i. 169, 538, 623, 640, 972.
—— alderman of Norwich, i. 1089.
—— mayor of Norwich, i. 243.
Thackesteade, Thackstead, Thacksteed. *See* Thaxted.
Thames, river, i. 285, 393, 994, 1010, 1123; ii. 195, 514, 940, 945, 1140, 1230, 1312.
Thanet, Isle of, co. Kent, ii. 971.
Tharrald, Nathaniel, i. 294, 539.
Thaxted (Baxted, Thackesteade, Thackstead, Thacksteed, Thaxsteed, Thursted), co. Essex, i. 169, 170, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 35, 298, 466.
Theakston, Sir William ii. 633, 638.
Theed (Theede):
Thomas, i. 961, 1078; ii. 31, 294, 461, 658, 1062.
William, ii. 31, 293, 461, 658, 1062.
—— of Crafton, i. 456, 542, 961, 1078.
—— of Horton, ii. 1321, 1364, 1427.
—— of Ledburn, ii. 1321, 1364, 1427.
Major William, ii. 1062.
Thelford. *See* Thetford.
Thelwall (Theloal, Thelwal, Thelwel, Thelwell):
Edward, ii. 46, 313, 482, 679, 1085, 1383.
Eubal, ii. 1085, 1383, 1448.
Owen, i. 979, 1097, 1184, 1247; ii. 46, 313, 482, 679, 1086, 1383.
Peter, English agent in Flanders, i. 682, 683.
Simon, i. 443, 853, 979, 1097, 1209, 1247; ii. 46, 313, 482, 679, 1085, 1383.
Thelwall—*cont.*
Simon, junior, i. 979, 1097, 1184, 1247; ii. 991.
—— senior, i. 1184, 1247.
Theobald, Francis, ii. 975, 1081.
Theodor (Treodar):
David Lloyd, i. 979, 1097.
Richard Owen, i. 978, 1096; ii. 760.
Thetford (Thelford), co. Norfolk, i. 170, 623, 641, 972, 1089, 1240; ii. 40, 305, 473, 671, 981, 1439.
Thewen, Thomas, i. 90, 147.
Thewer, John, i. 119.
Thewet, William, i. 114.
Thicket, co. York, i. 706.
Thimbleby:
Charles, of Carlton, ii. 634, 638.
Sir John, ii. 634, 639.
Thimblethorp, Charles, ii. 1076.
Thin, John, i. 1243.
Thirlstane in Ettrick (Thirleston, Thurlstone), Selkirkshire, ii. 882, 1154, 1394.
Thirlwal, George, of Rothbury, ii. 630, 637.
Thirsk, co. York, ii. 632.
Thistlethwaite (Thistlethwayte, Twistlethwayt):
Alexander, i. 475, 542, 977, 1095, 1244; ii. 45, 311, 480, 678, 976, 1083, 1381, 1445.
—— junior, i. 75, 95, 117, 151, 236, 460; ii. 1381, 1430.
Thistleton, Andrew, of Myerscough, ii. 629, 637.
Thistleworth. *See* Isleworth.
Thomas:
Captain, i. 147.
Arnold, ii. 122, 315, 484, 681, 1087, 1384, 1448.
Edmund, ii. 991, 1074, 1086, 1328, 1383, 1447.
Edward, i. 977, 1095; ii. 46, 976, 1436.
Sir Edward, Bart., ii. 15.
Esau, i. 1097, 1184, 1243.
Evan, i. 978, 1096; ii. 313, 482, 679, 1447.
Griffith, i. 978.
Hugh, ii. 679, 1085, 1382.
Isaac, i. 979.
Isaiah, i. 973, 1091.
John, i. 962, 1079; ii. 969, 1064, 1365, 1429.
—— of Merthyr, co. Glamorgan, ii. 15.
Major Lewis, ii. 15.
Morris, ii. 1085.
Oliver, ii. 345.
Richard, i. 979, 1096.
Robert, ii. 15, 680, 976, 991, 1249, 1448.
Walter, ii. 1335, 1382, 1447.
William, i. 234, 1113; ii. 1447.
—— minister of St. Pancras, Soper Lane, i. 793, 870, 1190.
—— of Ubley, minister, ii. 982.
*See also* Thompson.
Thomlinson. *See* Tomlinson.
Thompkins. *See* Tomkins.

Thompson (Lhomson, Thomas, Thomptson, Thomson, Tompson, Tomson):
Mr., i. 294, 539.
—— of Roxby, ii. 972.
alderman [of London?], ii. 1294.
Colonel, i. 937, 1085.
Edward, senior, ii. 1081.
Francis, ii. 1135.
George, i. 9, 10, 914, 976, 1094, 1112, 1123; ii. 34, 36, 44, 153, 195, 298, 301, 310, 466, 469, 479, 500, 524, 663, 676, 975, 1081, 1151, 1273, 1312, 1326, 1333, 1368, 1371, 1390, 1433, 1443.
—— commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 1277, 1407.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
—— of St. Olave, Southwark, i. 796, 873, 1191.
Colonel George, i. 1010, 1238; ii. 1379, 1418, 1436.
Henry, ii. 662, 1330, 1368, 1376.
—— alderman of York, i. 643, 706, 965, 1082, 1141, 1245; ii. 34, 298, 403, 466, 1068, 1324, 1446.
James, i. 228, 243, 293, 538, 621, 637, 961, 1078; ii. 462, 658, 1063, 1321, 1365, 1427.
John, ii. 878, 1148, 1388.
Sir John, Knt., i. 619, 635, 960, 1077.
Leonard, ii. 662, 1368.
—— alderman of York, i. 643, 706, 965, 1082, 1141, 1245; ii. 34, 298, 466, 1068, 1446.
—— Lord Mayor of York, ii. 1324.
Mary, widow, ii. 1233.
Maurice, i. 9, 10, 38, 71, 105, 220, 392, 802, 1057, 1087, 1116, 1117, 1246, 1259; ii. 75, 123, 403, 471, 668, 781, 917, 942, 973, 1308, 1373, 1436.
—— commissioner of Customs, i. 164.
—— commissioner of Excise, ii. 422.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— of St. Dunstan-in-the-East, i. 796, 873, 1191.
Robert, ii. 75, 198, 1081, 1328, 1373, 1436.
Major Robert, i. 802, 842, 1259.
St. John, ii. 1426.
Thomas, i. 90, 111, 140, 146.
Sir Thomas, ii. 876, 877, 880, 885.
—— wife of, ii. 880.
William, i. 9, 10, 662, 740, 914, 969, 1086, 1239; ii. 37, 302, 470, 667, 969, 1064, 1072, 1322, 1327, 1366, 1372, 1435.
—— alderman of London, ii. 973, 1372.
—— town clerk of Edinburgh, ii. 1149, 1388.
—— of Eccleston Magna, ii. 629, 637.
Thoner, John, ii. 1080.
Thorald, Thomas, i. 1243.
Thorisby, Edmund, i. 623, 641.
Thorly, George, i. 642.
Thorn, George, minister, ii. 979.
Thornagh, Thornah, Thornaugh. *See* Thornhaugh.
Thorncliff [in Hollingworth], co. Chester, ii. 623.
Thorncomb, Thomas, ii. 975.
Thorne, co. Somerset, ii. 631.
Thornehagh, Thornehaugh. *See* Thornhaugh.
Thornehil, Thornehill. *See* Thornhill.
Thorneton. *See* Thornton.
Thorney Lordship, co. Cambridge, ii. 137.
Thornhaugh (Thornagh, Thornah, Thornaugh, Thornehagh, Thornehaugh, Thornhagh):
Francis, i. 50, 93, 115, 150, 233, 547, 707, 968, 971, 1086, 1088.
Colonel Francis, i. 642.
Sir Francis, Knt., i. 50, 93, 115, 150, 547.
Thornhill (Thornehil, Thornehill, Thornhil, Thornhul, Thornhull):
Edward ii. 464, 661, 1066, 1323, 1367, 1430.
George, i. 964, 1081; ii. 33, 296.
Richard, of Olantigh, ii. 541.
Sir Timothy, Knt., i. 336, 451, 541.
William, ii. 970, 1062.
Thornley, co. Lancaster, ii. 625.
Thornton, co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Thornton, co. York, ii. 633, 634.
Thornton (Thorneton):
Mr., ii. 1063.
—— of Tyersal, i. 706.
James, i. 739.
John, i. 529, 620, 636, 970, 1088, 1240; ii. 39, 304, 472, 669, 973, 1329, 1374, 1437, 1438.
Sir Nicholas, of Netherwitton, ii. 630, 637.
Richard, of Fence, ii. 628, 637.
Thomas, i. 317.
William, ii. 677, 760, 975, 1068, 1083, 1324, 1368, 1446.
—— of Newton, ii. 662.
Major William, ii. 1334, 1381.
Thorogood. *See* Thorowgood.
Thorold, Anthony, ii. 1435.
Thorowgood (Thorogood, Thoroughgood, Thorougood, Thorowgood, Thorrowgood, Thurgood):
George, i. 169, 170, 229, 292, 537.
John, of Wadden, i. 292, 537.
—— of Walden, i. 170, 229, 621 638, 966, 1083; ii. 35, 298, 466, 663.
Sir John, Knt., i. 556, 1177, 1240; ii. 39, 303, 472, 657, 663, 669, 1068, 1073–1075, 1327, 1373, 1435.
—— of Billingbear, ii. 293, 461.
—— of Clerkenwell, ii. 119, 303, 471, 472, 668, 669.
—— of Kensington, ii. 143, 144, 371, 471, 668, 781, 917, 1000, 1020, 1039.
—— —— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Robert, ii. 1076, 1439.
Thomas, minister, ii. 981.
—— of Massingham, i. 182.
Thorpe (Thorp):
Francis, i. 644, 706, 964, 1081, 1245; ii. 1067.
—— baron of the Exchequer, ii. 297, 465, 662, 1367, 1445.

Thorpe—*cont.*
Francis, justice of assize at Durham, ii. 517, 1305.
—— justice of assize at Lancaster, ii. 1344.
—— recorder of Kingston-upon-Hull, i. 706, 1245 ; ii. 34.
—— serjeant-at-law, i. 1254 ; ii. 34, 1323.
John, ii. 270.
Marshe, ii. 1377.
Ralph, ii. 1067.
Thorpe Brantingham (Thorp Brantington), co. York, ii. 634.
Thorpennow. *See* Torpenhow.
Thorrowgood. *See* Thorowgood.
Thorseby, Joseph, ii. 1067.
Thread, kinds of, named, i. 214 ; ii. 1221.
Threwston, Edward, ii. 308, 476.
Throckmorton (Throgmorton) :
Baynham, ii. 1069, 1431, 1437.
Sir Baynham, Bart., of Clearwell, ii. 625, 636.
John, ii. 669, 1069, 1074, 1368, 1438.
Throop (Throp), co. Southampton, ii. 631.
Thropp, Thomas, i. 876.
Thrower (Throver), Augustine, ii. 1076, 1330, 1375.
Thrum, ii. 1221.
Thurgood. *See* Thorowgood.
Thurland, Edward, ii. 1444.
Thurlings in Upwell, co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Thurlistone. *See* Thirlstane.
Thurloe (Thurlo) :
John, ii. 658, 969, 1027, 1428.
—— secretary [to Cromwell and the Council of State], ii. 1063, 1268.
Thurnham (Turnham), co. Lancaster, ii. 626, 627.
Thursby, George, ii. 1330, 1376, 1440.
Thursted. *See* Thaxted.
Thurstow, Nathaniel, ii. 1081.
Thurveston. *See* Turweston.
Thwing, co. York, ii. 979.
Thynne (Thyn, Thynn) :
Henry, of Biddestone, ii. 632, 638.
John, i. 972, 1090, 1098, 1223, 1243 ; ii. 1440, 1441, 1443.
Dr. John, i. 973, 1091.
Tibbals, Peter, ii. 195.
Tibbot, Benjamin, ii. 120, 308, 476.
Tichbourn (Litchborn, Tichborne, Tichbourn, Tichburne, Titcborn, Titchborn, Titchburn, Tytchburn) :
Major, i. 487.
Richard, ii. 105.
Sir Richard, Knt. and Bart., ii. 634, 639.
Robert, i. 223, 976, 990, 1094, 1254 ; ii. 38, 44, 75, 82, 83, 149, 201, 310, 479, 676, 917.
—— alderman of London, ii. 619, 824, 856, 869, 973, 975, 1039, 1294, 1333.
—— —— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Colonel Robert, i. 1261.
—— Lieutenant of the Tower, i. 1007, 1057.
Sir Robert, ii. 1071, 1081.
Tickle (Ticle) :
Mr., of Abingdon, minister, ii. 978.
John, of Altcar, ii. 628, 637.
—— of Derby, ii. 628, 637.
Tickmarsh. *See* Titchmarsh.
Ticle. *See* Tickle.
Tidcombe (Titcomb), co. Wilts, parsonage of, ii. 1021.
Tidcombe (Tiddecomb, Titcomb) :
Edward, ii. 678, 1084, 1381.
—— of Eastcott, ii. 120, 312, 481.
Tiddesley Park, near Pershore (Tydsley), co. Worcester, ii. 262.
Tidenham (Tydenham), co. Gloucester, ii. 543.
Tidworth, co. Southampton, ii. 1332.
Tifford :
Thomas, ii. 462, 658, 1063.
—— alderman of Cambridge, ii. 1365.
Tigh :
John, ii. 667.
Richard, alderman of Dublin, ii. 1041.
Tikes, ii. 1221.
Tiles. *See* Pantiles.
Tillicoultry (Tillivolly), Clackmannanshire, ii. 1147, 1387.
Tillington, co. Sussex, ii. 631.
Tillivolly. *See* Tillicoultry.
Tillson. *See* Tilson.
Tillybody. *See* Tullibody.
Tilney (Tilny), Francis, i. 975, 1092, 1242 ; ii. 42, 308, 477, 674, 1080, 1332, 1378, 1442.
Tilneyhurne, co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Tilny. *See* Tilney.
Tilsley. *See* Tyldesley.
Tilsley :
Edward, of Astley, ii. 629, 637.
Thomas, late of Myerscough, ii. 520.
Tilson (Tillson) :
Mr., junior, alderman of Boston, ii. 972.
Edmund, i. 294, 539, 622, 641.
—— alderman of Boston, i. 969, 1086.
Edward, i. 969, 1086 ; ii. 37, 302, 470, 667.
—— alderman of Boston, i. 969, 1086.
John, ii. 1435.
Timber, ii. 1221.
Timberfield, John, ii. 674.
Timbs (Teems, Teenes, Temes, Timbes, Tyms) :
—, alderman of Cambridge, i. 961, 1078.
Richard, i. 961, 1078 ; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 1063, 1428.
——, alderman of Cambridge, ii. 969, 1321, 1365.
Timwell. *See* Tinwell.
Tin (tynn), i. 395, 467 ; ii. 231, 846, 1124, 1189.
invention for melting, ii. 509.
Tin. *See* Fiennes.
Tindall (Tindal, Tindell, Tyndall), Deane, i. 91, 112, 147, 229, 243, 292, 536, 621, 638, 965, 1237 ; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 1368.

Tinder, Charles, ii. 264.
Tinglass, ii. 1221.
Tingrith, co. Bedford, ii. 657.
Tinhead (Tynehead), co. Wilts, ii. 312, 481, 678.
Tinkham, Mr., of Truro, minister, ii. 978.
Tinshore, ii. 1221.
Tintinhull (Tintenhull), co. Somerset, ii. 631.
Tinwell (Timwell), co. Rutland, ii. 981.
Tipperary (Typerary) co., ii. 600, 740, 927.
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1363.
forfeited estates in, ii. 723, 743.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 933.
Tipping (Tippin, Tippinge, Typing, Typping):
Benjamin, ii. 1427.
John, ii. 1376.
Richard, ii. 1233.
Thomas, i. 972, 1090, 1241; ii. 41, 306, 474, 672, 1077, 1331, 1376, 1440.
William, i. 456, 542, 925, 972, 1090, 1241; ii. 41, 306, 474, 672.
Tirenynch. *See* Tirymynech.
Tirer, John, of co. Salop, ii. 634, 638.
Tirewick. *See* Terrick.
Tirling (Terling, Tyrling), John, i. 1080, 1236; ii. 32, 296, 464, 660, 1065.
Tirone. *See* Tyrone.
Tirrel, Tirrell. *See* Tyrrell.
Tirret, Richard, ii. 261.
Tirwhit. *See* Tyrwhitt.
Tirymynech in Guilsfield (Tirenynch, Tyrenmynich, Tyrymyneth), co. Montgomery, ii. 680, 1087, 1335, 1384.
Tisbury, co. Wilts, ii. 632.
Tisdale (Tisdal):
Christopher, of Uphusborn, i. 182.
John, of Abingdon, ii. 293, 461, 657.
Tison. *See* Tyson.
Tisser, John, i. 1149.
Titcborn, Titchborn, Titchburn. *See* Tichbourn.
Titchmarsh (Tickmarsh, Titchmarch), co. Northampton, i. 182; ii. 982.
Titcomb. *See* Tidcombe.
Tither, Robert, mayor of Gloucester, ii. 1369.
Titherington [near Macclesfield], co. Chester, ii. 623.
Titherley, Robert, ii. 1430.
Titherly. *See* Tytherley.
Titoe, Captain, ii. 1323, 1367.
Tivedale, Tivedayll, Tividail. *See* Tweeddale.
Tiverton, co. Devon, ii. 1323, 1366.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Toams, William, surveyor-general of the Custom House, i. 20.
*Cf.* Toomes.
Tobacco, i. 208, 275, 361, 394, 626, 630, 1040; ii. 847, 1187.
Toby. *See* Tooley.
Tocker. *See* Tucker.
Toft (Tofts):
John, i. 623, 640, 972, 1089; ii. 40, 305, 474, 671, 1076, 1330, 1376.
—— of Norwich, ii. 973.
Thomas, i. 623; ii. 1076, 1330.
—— alderman of Norwich, i. 640, 972, 1089; ii. 671, 1376, 1439.
Togstone (Cogston), co. Northumberland, ii. 630.
Tolhurst, Jeremiah, ii. 1041, 1148, 1330, 1376, 1388, 1429, 1440.
Toll:
Master, i. 149.
John, i. 93.
Thomas, i. 115, 140, 233, 293, 538, 623, 641, 691, 972, 1089, 1240; ii. 139, 492, 759, 1076, 1330.
—— alderman of King's Lynn, i. 734, 735, 776, 1089; ii. 40, 305, 473, 671.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
—— junior, ii. 305.
—— senior, ii. 473, 671.
Tolson (Tolnson, Toulson):
George, ii. 301, 469.
Henry, i. 707, 963, 1080, 1235; ii. 32, 295, 463, 659, 1064, 1429.
Richard, i. 854, 962, 1079, 1209, 1235; ii. 32, 295, 463, 659, 1429, 1445.
Tolston, Richard, ii. 1446.
Toly. *See* Tooley.
Tombes, John, ii. 856.
Tomkins (Thompkins, Tompkins):
John, ii. 1320.
[Nathaniel], i. 255, 340.
Tomlin, Samuel, ii. 980.
Tomlins:
John, i. 1113.
Thomas, ii. 1436.
Tomlinson (Thomlinson):
George, i. 678.
Matthew, i. 1254; ii. 702, 1041, 1298.
Colonel Matthew, ii. 619.
Tompkins. *See* Tomkins.
Tompson. *See* Thompson.
Toms, Mr., of St. Stephens, minister, ii. 979.
Tomson. *See* Thompson.
Tondley. *See* Torwoodlee.
Tonge, John, ii. 1074, 1438.
Tonluson, George, ii. 666.
Tonsal. *See* Tonstall.
Tonson, Richard, ii. 1440.
Tonstall (Tonsal, Tunstal), Henry, i. 335, 451, 541, 624, 636, 731, 976, 1093, 1243; ii. 44, 310, 479.
Tooke (Took, Tucke):
John, i. 294, 539; ii. 664.
Ralph, ii. 1070.
Thomas, i. 170, 243, 294, 539, 638, 967, 1084, 1238; ii. 35, 300, 468, 665, 1070, 1325, 1370, 1432.
William, alderman of Norwich, ii. 671, 1376.
Tooker. *See* Tucker.
Tool, Colonel Luke, of Castlekevin, ii. 600.
Tooley (Toby, Toly, Tooly):
John, i. 115, 169, 293, 972.
—— alderman of Norwich, i. 233, 243, 1089.

Tooley—*cont.*
John, mayor of Norwich, i. 538, 623, 640.
Thomas, ii. 37, 302, 470, 667, 1073, 1327, 1372.
—— alderman of Boston, i. 969, 1086.
Toomes, William, i. 578.
*Cf.* Toams.
Toop, Francis of Knoyle, ii. 632, 638.
Tootle :
Hugh, of Whitkel, ii. 628, 637.
John, of Chorley, ii. 628, 637.
Topham (Toppin) :
Christopher, ii. 662.
—— alderman of York, ii. 1068, 1324.
[——], Lord Mayor of York, ii. 1446.
Toplady (Topleyday), Francis, alderman of Nottingham, ii. 1075, 1375, 1439.
Toppin. *See* Topham ; Topping.
Topping (Toppin) :
John, ii. 1041, 1323, 1330, 1367, 1376.
Topsfield, Mr., i. 621, 638.
Topsham, co. Devon, i. 498, 500.
Torcester. *See* Towcester.
Torisholm. *See* Torrisholme.
Torkesteth. *See* Toxteth.
Torpenhow (Thorpennow), co. Cumberland, ii. 623.
Torrisholme (Torisholm), co. Lancaster, ii. 625, 627.
Torwoodlee (Tondley, Toudley), Selkirkshire, ii. 1154, 1394.
Totnes, co. Devon, ii. 1065.
mayor of, ii. 1066.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Touchet, Touchett. *See* Tuchet.
Touchin, Anthony, ii. 1308.
Toudley. *See* Torwoodlee.
Toulson. *See* Tolson.
Tow, i. 467 ; ii. 848, 1221.
*See also* Snouting.
Towcester (Torcester), co. Northampton, ii. 759.
Towchet. *See* Tuchet.
Towers (Toweres) :
John, i. 90, 111, 146, 228, 293, 538, 1235 ; ii. 658, 1063.
—— bishop of Peterborough, i. 106.
Leonard, i. 1131.
Samuel, i. 973.
Towes (Towse) :
John, alderman of London, i. 5, 8, 38, 39, 128, 144, 253.
—— commissioner and governor of Excise, i. 203, 278, 578, 611, 861 ; ii. 422.
Towin, Thomas Parry of. *See* Parry.
Towlneson, George, i. 739.
Townley :
Charles, late of Nocton, ii. 520.
Christopher, of Carr, ii. 629, 637.
Francis, ii 269.
Townsal, co. York, i. 706.
Townshend (Townesend, Townsen, Townsend) :
Colonel, i. 968.
George, i. 1142.
Townshend—*cont.*
Sir Horatio, Bart., i. 1240 ; ii. 305, 473, 670, 1075, 1273, 1329, 1375, 1439.
Richard, ii. 760.
Roger, i. 623, 641, 971, 1089.
Sir Roger, Knt., ii. 40.
Thomas, ii. 1439.
Towse. *See* Towes.
Towthorpe, co. York, ii. 632, 633.
Toxteth (Torkesteth), co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Tozer, Henry, B.D., i. 182.
Tracy :
Sir Humphrey, Bart., manors and lands of, i. 785, 1221.
John, ii. 759, 762.
—— a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 754, 762.
Richard, ii. 1328, 1384.
Samuel, ii. 1070, 1325.
Trafford (Traford), John, ii. 663, 1069.
Trail, James, ii. 1041.
Traiton (Trayton), Ambrose, i. 452, 540, 976, 1094 ; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1082, 1334, 1380, 1444.
Trallop. *See* Trollop.
Trap, John, minister, ii. 983.
Trapham :
—, of Abingdon, ii. 968.
Thomas, ii. 657, 1062.
Traphane, co. Kent, i. 674.
Trapps, Robert, of Nidd, ii. 634, 638.
Traquair, Earl of. *See* Stewart.
Travers :
Peter, of Skelmersdale, ii. 626, 636.
Thomas, minister, ii. 979.
Travil. *See* Trevill.
Trawsbymill, co. Merioneth, ii. 634.
Tray, William, of Oddington, ii. 980.
Trayton. *See* Traiton.
Treacle, ii. 1221.
Treasury, commissioners of the, ii. 1017, 1039.
*See also* Whitelocke.
Treavor. *See* Trevor.
Trecy. *See* Treis.
Tredagh. *See* Drogheda.
Tredinham, William, ii. 1429.
Trees, ii. 1221.
Trefusis (Trefucis, Trefuses) :
John, i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 461, 545, 962, 1079, 1235 ; ii. 31, 295.
—— junior, i. 461, 545, 962, 1079.
Nicholas, i. 962, 1079, 1235.
Tregarrick in Pelynt (Tregaricke, Tregurick), co. Cornwall, i. 962, 1079.
Tregonall (Tregnall, Tregonwel, Tregunell) :
John, ii. 661, 1066.
—— senior, ii. 464.
Thomas, i. 90, 111, 147, 229.
Tregurick. *See* Tregarrick.
Treis (Trecy, Treise) :
John, ii. 1064, 1429.
Leonard, i. 962, 1079 ; ii. 31, 295, 463, 659.
Trelfal :
Cuthbert, of Goosnargh, ii. 628, 637.
William, of Warton, ii. 629, 637.

Trelleck Grange (Trellects Grange), co. Monmouth, manor of, ii. 543.
Treloyn, South Wales, i. 444.
Treludderow in Newlyn (Treludda), co. Cornwall, ii. 623, 635.
Treludick, co. Cornwall, ii. 659.
Tremain, Degory, of Poundstock, ii. 623, 635.
Tremnehue. *See* Treveneague.
Trench, Edmund, of All Hallows, Staining, i. 796, 872, 1191.
Trenchard (Trencharge):
Mr., i. 691, 785, 1227.
George, ii. 1430.
John, i. 90, 98, 111, 114, 129, 147, 229, 232, 239, 460, 536, 544, 623, 637, 815, 854, 914, 964, 970, 1011. 1081, 1087, 1209, 1236, 1246, 1254; ii. 20, 33, 38, 39, 64, 139, 195, 296, 303, 464, 471, 472, 523, 562, 661, 668, 669, 689, 758, 970, 1063, 1066, 1248, 1312, 1323, 1333, 1365, 1367, 1379, 1428, 1430.
—— Captain of Horse Troops, i. 13.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 90, 111, 147, 229, 460, 544, 853, 964, 1081, 1209, 1236.
—— of Wolverton, ii. 296.
Trennick, Richard, of Ugborough, ii. 624, 635.
Trent, river, i. 422.
Tre'rddôl (Treyrddall), co. Cardigan, ii. 1448.
Tresham, Morrice, ii. 1438.
Tresly. *See* Trysull.
Treswallen, Thomas, i. 383, 556; ii. 1328.
Treveneague in St. Hilary (Tremnehue, Treveneage, Trevenege, Trevenegue, Trevengea), co. Cornwall, i. 111, 228, 461, 545, 962, 1079, 1235; ii. 31, 294.
Trever, Trevers. *See* Trevor.
Trevethick, William, minister, ii. 979.
Trevill (Travil, Trevil):
Andrew, ii. 295, 463, 659, 757, 1064, 1322, 1365.
Stephen, ii. 295, 1064, 1366.
—— of Rame, ii. 463, 659.
Trevillian (Tervilian, Trevilian, Trivilian):
George, ii. 1079, 1332, 1378, 1442.
Hugh, i. 963, 1080, 1236; ii. 32, 296, 464, 660.
Richard, i. 460, 545, 1092; ii. 307, 476.
Captain Richard, ii. 1332.
Trevor (Treavor, Trever, Trevers, Trevour):
John, i. 979, 1097, 1184, 1247; ii. 1086, 1122, 1139, 1418, 1437, 1448.
Sir John, Knt., i. 556, 623, 636, 783, 804, 853, 970, 979, 1087, 1097, 1183, 1184, 1209, 1239, 1246, 1247; ii. 46, 139, 209, 211, 313, 343, 471, 472, 482, 483, 500, 562, 668, 669, 679, 689, 1040, 1074, 1085, 1086, 1268, 1290, 1327, 1335, 1373, 1374, 1383, 1435, 1437, 1448.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
Sir Thomas, Knt. and Bart., i. 1247; ii. 1083, 1436, 1443, 1444, 1448.
Trevor—*cont.*
Sir Thomas, Knt., Baron of the Exchequer, i. 885–887.
Trewithrah *alias* Triveday. *See* Trewyddfa.
Treworgan [in Llangarren], co. Hereford, ii. 625.
Trewyddfa in Llangyfelach (Trewithrah *alias* Triveday), co. Glamorgan, manor and lordship of, ii. 544.
Treyrddoll. *See* Tre'rddôl.
Trice, John, ii. 1326, 1370.
Trigg, Dr., ii. 1308.
Trim (Trym), co. Meath, parsonage of, ii. 356.
Trimlestown (Trymletstown), Baron. *See* Barnewall.
Trion. *See* Tryon.
Triplet:
Ralph, ii. 1436.
—— of St. Nicholas, Cole-Abbey, i. 793, 870, 1190.
Triplow (Triplo, Triploe), co. Cambridge, i. 961, 1078.
Trippleton [in Leintwardine], co. Hereford, ii. 1040.
Trist:
Richard, i. 971, 1088.
—— junior, i. 971.
Samuel, ii. 1375, 1438.
Triveday. *See* Trewyddfa.
Trivilian. *See* Trevillian.
Trobridge (Trowbridge), George, i. 90, 111, 147, 228; ii. 660.
Trochrig, Ayrshire, ii. 1147, 1385.
Trollop (Trallop, Trollope, Trolop, Trolope):
James, i. 740, 745.
Thomas, ii. 667.
Sir Thomas, Bart., i. 92, 114, 149, 170, 232, 294, 539, 622, 641, 969, 1086, 1239; ii. 37, 302.
William, i. 1239.
Sir William, Bart., ii. 1435.
Trortle, John, minister, ii. 979.
Trostrey, co. Monmouth, ii. 629.
Trot. *See* Trott.
Trotman (Trottman):
Anthony, ii. 45, 312, 481, 678, 1084.
Samuel, i. 170, 967, 1084.
Trott (Trot), John, ii. 271, 272, 675, 1080, 1332, 1379, 1442.
Trotter:
George, i. 91, 112, 147, 230, 544, 644, 706, 965.
—— member of Parliament for the North Riding of Yorkshire, i. 711.
Richard, ii. 1068.
Trottman. *See* Trotman.
Trough, The, co. Monaghan, ii. 600.
Troup, Banffshire, ii. 1145, 1386.
Trout:
John, of Faversham, ii. 625, 636.
Richard, i. 556.
Troutbeck, John, surgeon-general, ii. 1446.
Trowbridge. *See* Trobridge.
Trowfoot, co. Merioneth, i. 979, 1097.
Trowscoed (Trowscode), co. Merioneth, ii. 1086, 1383.
Troyt, Thomas, minister, ii. 979
Trueman, Richard, ii. 970.

Trumball (Trumbal, Trumbel, Trumbell, Trumbull):
Robert, mayor of Berwick, ii. 1427.
William, i. 961, 1078; ii. 119, 293, 461, 657, 1020, 1062, 1364, 1426.
Trumblehill, co. Durham, ii. 624.
Trumpets for children, ii. 1221.
Trurin, Mr., minister, ii. 979.
Truro (Truroe), co. Cornwall, ii. 969, 978.
mayor of, ii. 463, 659.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
Trussell, Edward, ii. 1442.
Try (Trye):
James, ii. 265.
William, i. 966; ii. 1431.
Tryall, Peter, i. 1090.
Tryan. *See* Tryon.
Trym. *See* Trim.
Trymletstown. *See* Trimlestown.
Tryon (Trion, Tryan), Peter, ii. 41, 306, 475, 673, 1375.
Trysull (Tresly), co. Stafford, ii. 1441.
Tuchet (Touchet, Touchett, Towchet, Tucket, Tutchet):
James, Earl of Castlehaven, ii. 520, 599, 600.
[? Mervin] brother to James, Earl of Castlehaven, ii. 600.
William, i. 962, 1079; ii. 31, 462, 658, 969, 1064, 1365, 1428.
Tuchyn, Robert, minister, ii. 983.
Tucke. *See* Tooke.
Tuckenfield (Tuckingfield), John, ii. 32, 296.
Tucker (Tocker, Tooker):
Edward, i. 95, 117, 151, 236, 977, 1095, 1244; ii. 45, 312, 481, 678, 760, 1084, 1334, 1381, 1445.
Giles, ii. 678, 1381.
James, of Dowlton, ii. 1378, 1442.
Tuckey, —, i. 114.
Tuckfield, John, i. 963, 1080; ii. 1430.
Tuckingfield. *See* Tuckenfield.
Tuckney:
Dr., ii. 856.
Anthony, master of Emanuel College, Cambridge, i. 830.
—— master of St. John's College, Cambridge, ii. 1027.
—— minister of St. Michael-le-Querne, i. 794, 871, 1190.
—— of Boston, i. 182.
Tucks, Thomas, ii. 1384.
Tueddal. *See* Tweeddale.
Tufton:
Sir Henry [Humphrey], i. 620.
Sir Humphrey, Knt. and Bart., i. 92, 113, 148, 231, 336, 451, 541, 620, 640, 967, 1085, 1238.
Sir John, ii. 1433.
Tullibardine, Earl of. *See* Murray.
Tullibody in Alloa (Tillybody), Clackmannanshire, ii. 882.
Tulse:
Henry, ii. 1332, 1379.
William, ii. 1080, 1379.
Tunman, Thomas, ii. 1328, 1384.
Tunstal. *See* Tonstall.
Tunstall, co. Lancaster, ii. 629.
Tunstall, co. York, ii. 632.
Turberville (Turbervil, Turbervile), John, ii. 308, 476, 1079, 1378, 1442.
Turgis, Thomas, i. 1131.
Turkinton, Laurence, ii. 1071.
Turnaker. *See* Tarnicar.
Turner (Turnor):
Mr., ii. 1333.
Colonel, i. 487.
Edward, ii. 1069, 1110, 1324, 1431, 1432.
George, of Garston, ii. 628, 637.
Jacob, ii. 1246.
Jeremy, minister, ii. 979.
John, i. 234, 451, 625, 636, 731, 976, 1094; ii. 658, 758, 1026, 1068.
—— of Wootton Fitzpaine, ii. 625, 635.
Methusalah, ii. 1294.
—— of Cheapside, ii. 723, 739, 748.
Richard, i. 1129; ii. 100.
—— junior, i. 223, 990.
—— senior, i. 223, 990, 1007.
—— —— of St. Augustine's parish, i. 793, 870, 1190.
Colonel Richard, i. 842, 889, 928, 1007, 1261.
Thomas, ii. 1433.
—— alderman of Canterbury, ii. 1433.
William, i. 383, 556; ii. 269, 665, 1071, 1328.
—— mayor of Hertford, ii. 1325, 1370.
—— of Hertford, ii. 971.
—— of Wimbish, i. 170, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 35, 298, 466, 663, 1368.
Dr. William, ii. 1444.
Turnham. *See* Thurnham.
Turpin, Robert, ii. 1181.
Turrington. *See* Terrington.
Turstry, co. Salop, ii. 307, 475.
Turton:
William, i. 642; ii. 974.
—— of Alrewas, ii. 42, 307, 476, 673.
—— —— senior, ii. 1441.
—— of West Bromwich, ii. 1078.
Turvey (Turvy), co. Dublin, ii. 1261.
Turvile, Pool, of Grazeley, ii. 624, 635.
Turvor, John, of Tunstall, ii. 629, 637.
Turweston (Thurveston), co. Buckingham, ii. 260.
Tut. *See* Tutt.
Tutlock, Edward, of Kirkby, ii. 628, 637.
Tutt (Tut), James, i. 91, 113, 230, 335, 450, 540, 696, 975, 1092.
Tutty, Mr., ii. 980.
Tweeddale (Tivedale, Tivedayll, Tividail, Tueddal, Tweddall), Earl of. *See* Hay.
Tweedy, Captain Roger, commissioner of the Navy, i. 27, 28.
*Cf.* Twidy.
Twickenham (Twicknam, Twittenham), co. Middlesex, ii. 303, 471, 619, 668, 1373.
*See also* Isleworth.
Twidy, Roger, i. 392.
*Cf.* Tweedy.
Twine of Hamburg (Hamborough), ii. 1221.

Twisden :
—, i. 451.
Thomas, serjeant-at-law, ii. 1433.
Twisell. *See* Twizell.
Twisleton, co. York, ii. 632, 633.
Twisleton :
Mr., i. 336, 541.
Colonel, ii. 1268.
Lieut.-Colonel, i. 1183, 1184.
George, ii. 46, 47, 208, 211, 312–314, 343, 481–483, 678–680, 761, 976, 1084–1086, 1382–1384, 1448.
Colonel George, ii. 1335.
John, i. 968, 1062, 1085, 1119, 1238, ii. 36, 301, 469, 1071, 1326, 1371, 1382, 1433.
Captain John, i. 620, 640.
Philip, ii. 1067.
Colonel Philip, ii. 1067, 1246, 1247, 1324, 1327, 1329, 1372.
Twissal. *See* Twizell.
Twisse, Robert, fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, i. 831.
Twist :
Dr. William, Prolocutor of the Assembly of Divines, i. 183.
—— of Newbury, i. 181.
Twist for bandstrings, ii. 1221.
Twistlethwayt. *See* Thistlethwaite.
Twizell (Twisell, Twissal), co. Northumberland, i. 972, 1089, 1241.
Twyford, Edward, ii. 672, 1077, 1376.
Tydderleigh (Tyderleigh), Robert, ii. 1066, 1246.
Tydenham. *See* Tidenham.
Tyderleigh. *See* Tydderleigh.
Tydsley. *See* Tiddesley.
Tyersal, co. York, i. 706.
Tyestead, William, of Fulham, i. 737, 738.
Tyldesley (Tilsley) cum Astley, co. Lancaster, ii. 627.
Tyler, Richard, ii. 123.
Tyms. *See* Timbs.
Tyndall. *See* Tindall.
Tyne, river, ii. 1263, 1265.
Tynehead. *See* Tinhead.
Tynemouth (Tynmouth), co. Northumberland, Castle of, i. 569.
Typerary. *See* Tipperary.
Typing, Typping. *See* Tipping.
Tyrennynich. *See* Tirymynech.
Tyrling. *See* Tirling.
Tyro, Thomas, ii. 266.
Tyrone (Tirone), co. :
assessment of, ii. 1244, 1363.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Tyrrell (Teril, Terrall, Terrel, Terrell, Terril, Terrill, Tirrel, Tirrell, Tyrrel, Tyrril, Tyrrill) :
Thomas, i. 50, 90, 110, 140, 146, 168, 227, 624, 639, 961, 975, 1078, 1093, 1234, 1244 ; ii. 43, 309, 478, 599, 675, 1062, 1443.
—— commissioner of the Great Seal, ii. 1320, 1364, 1427, 1437.
—— of Gipping, i. 243.
Toby, i. 1111 ; ii. 461, 658.
Sir Toby, Bart., ii. 1062, 1364, 1427.
Tyrwhitt (Tirwhit) :
Cecil, ii. 1435.
Rowland, ii. 1072.
William, of Laneham, ii. 630, 637.
Tyrymyneth. *See* Tirymynech.
Tyson (Tison) :
Edward, i. 460, 545, 974, 1234 ; ii. 42, 308, 477, 674.
—— alderman of Bristol, ii. 1079.
—— mayor of Bristol, ii. 1378.
Tytchburn. *See* Tichbourn.
Tytherley (Titherly), co. Southampton, ii. 983.
Tythin, co. Flint, ii. 1086.

## U.

Ubley, co. Somerset, ii. 982.
Uckington. *See* Utkinton.
Uffington (Offington), co. Berks, ii. 260.
Ufflet, John, ii. 277.
Ugborough (Ugborow), co. Devon, ii. 624.
Ulnes Walton, co. Lancaster, ii. 627.
Ulster, province of, i. 193, 499, 531, 776, 779, 909 ; ii. 739, 749, 750, 752, 1102, 1257, 1258.
forfeited lands in, ii. 724.
ports of, i. 499.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Umfreville (Humfrevile, Umphrevill), William, i. 243, 292, 621, 638, 965, 1082.
Underhill, William, ii. 1445.
Underwood (Underwod) :
Lieut.-Colonel, i. 487 ; ii. 473, 671.
Francis, i. 1235 ; ii. 658, 757, 1040, 1063, 1321, 1365.
—— of King's Lynn, ii. 492.
William, ii. 149, 917.
—— alderman of London, ii. 619, 781, 1040, 1245, 1248.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Colonel William, i. 842, 1261 ; ii. 471, 668.
United Provinces, States General of, i. 47, 70 ; ii. 899.
Unsworth, Edward, of Windle, ii. 629, 637.
Unthank in Duffus (Wuthank, Wythank), Elginshire, ii. 1149, 1389.
Unwyn, John, of Ennington, ii. 631, 637.
Upham [in Aldbourne], co. Wilts, i. 140.
Upholland (Holland), co. Lancaster, i. 875.
minister of. *See* Whitfield.
separated from the parish of Wigan, i. 874.
Upholstery, i. 277, 467 ; ii. 848.
Uphusborn, i. 182.
Uplamborn. *See* Lambourn, Upper.
Uprawcliff. *See* Rawcliffe, Upper.
Upson, Thomas, minister, ii. 978.
Upton :
co. Berks, ii. 968.
co. Worcester, i. 977, 1095, 1113, 1245 ; ii. 310, 480, 677, 760, 983, 1082, 1334, 1380, 1444.

Upton Noble, co. Somerset, ii. 476.
Upton :
Mr., ii. 1268.
Ambrose, prebendary of Christ Church, Oxford, ii. 982.
Arthur, i. 64, 90, 111, 147, 228, 461, 545, 963, 1080, 1236 ; ii. 32, 295, 463, 660, 970, 1065, 1322, 1366, 1430.
Henry, ii. 1065.
John, ii. 75, 830, 839, 1040, 1087.
Upway, co. Dorset, ii. 661.
Upwell, co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Upwimborn. *See* Wimborne.
Upwood, co. Huntingdon, ii. 131.
Urchfont (Urshfont), co. Wilts, prebend and parsonage of, ii. 1021.
Uriel (Uriell), Richard, i. 963, 1080, 1142 ; ii. 1135.
Uring, John, ii. 1330.
Urlin, John, ii. 1329.
Urmston :
Richard, of Leigh, ii. 629, 637.
Thomas, ii. 1434.
Urquhart (Brayneheart), Alexander, of Dunlugus, ii. 1145, 1386.
Urry, Thomas, ii. 1080.
Urshfont. *See* Urchfont.
Usk, co. Monmouth, ii. 991.
Uslet. *See* Ousefleet.
Ussher, James, archbishop of Armagh, i. 182.
Utber :
Bernard, junior, ii. 1247.
Thomas, i. 171 ; ii. 40, 305, 473, 671, 1075, 1329, 1375.
Uterhill, Edinburghshire, ii. 1149.
Utkinton (Uckington), co. Chester, ii. 969, 1321, 1365, 1428.
Uttoxeter (Uttoxetor), co. Stafford, ii. 42, 307, 476, 631, 673.
Uvedale (Uvedal, Uvedall) :
Sir Samuel, Knt., i. 1242.
Sir William, Knt., i. 22, 335, 540, 696, 815, 974, 1092 ; ii. 42, 308, 477.
Uxbridge (Woxbridge), co. Middlesex, i. 609 ; ii. 1328.
defence of, i. 383.
garrison of, i. 555, 558, 562.
Uxendon in Harrow (Oxenden), co. Middlesex, ii. 1436.

## V.

Vachell, Tanfield, i. 90, 110, 140, 146, 227, 455, 541, 961, 1078, 1234.
Vaerdriff, Vairdriff. *See* Fairdre.
Vale Royal, co. Chester, ii. 1428.
Valence, Robert, ii. 272.
Valentia, Viscount. *See* Annesley.
Valentine :
Benjamin, ii. 100, 781, 812.
Matthias, ii. 277, 581, 639, 812.
Thomas, minister of St. Mary, Whitechapel, i. 795, 872, 1191.
—— of Chalfont St. Giles, B.D., i. 181 ; ii. 856.
Valleyfield (Valeyfeild), Perthshire, ii. 1153, 1393.
Vallor, Thomas, ii. 44.
Van der Cruyssen, William, ii. 899.
Vane :
Charles, i. 964, 1081, 1142, 1236 ; ii. 33, 297, 465, 661, 1323, 1326, 1367.
George, ii. 33.
Sir George, Knt., i. 643, 707, 964, 1081, 1142, 1236 ; ii. 297, 465, 661, 758, 1066, 1323, 1367, 1430.
—— member of Parliament for co. Durham, i. 711.
—— sheriff of co. Durham and Sadberge, i. 831.
Sir Henry, Knt., i. 400, 707 ; ii. 1067, 1071, 1072, 1272, 1290, 1308, 1312, 1323, 1326, 1327, 1331, 1335.
—— commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 1277.
—— high steward of Bristol, ii. 1332.
—— treasurer of the Navy, i. 349.
—— junior, i. 92, 113, 148, 181, 231, 382, 437, 451, 609, 612, 658, 707, 783, 804, 839, 853, 914, 964, 965, 1016, 1081, 1082, 1208, 1236, 1238, 1246 ; ii. 2, 33, 34, 36, 64, 297, 300, 335, 403, 463, 465, 466, 469, 500, 562, 659, 661, 662, 665, 667, 674, 688.
—— —— commissioner of the Navy, i. 27.
—— —— commissioner for Scotland, i. 197, 738.
—— —— commissioner of the West Indies, i. 331, 332.
—— —— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
—— —— treasurer of the Navy, i. 29, 284, 484.
—— senior, i. 181, 232, 247, 248, 382, 437, 451, 536, 541, 622, 636, 853, 905, 964, 970, 1081, 1087, 1208, 1236, 1238, 1239 ; ii. 20, 32, 33, 36, 38, 295, 297, 300, 303, 463, 465, 469, 471, 562, 659, 661, 665, 668, 669, 689.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of county Durham, i. 1, 3, 4.
William, ii. 297, 465, 661.
Vanhorne, John, of Middelburg, i. 220.
Vanne (Vaun), Charles, ii. 1374, 1437.
Vans, John, of Barnbarro, ii. 1155, 1395.
Vanse, John, alderman of York, i. 230.
Varney :
Edmund, ii. 1427.
Sir Edmund, Knt., i. 815.
Richard, i. 1244.
Vassall (Vasel, Vassal) :
Mr., i. 682, 691, 905.
Samuel, i. 620, 636, 853, 1087, 1209 ; ii. 1417.
—— citizen of London, i. 38.
—— commissioner of the Navy, i. 27.
—— commissioner of the West Indies, i. 331, 332.
Vaugenew, John, i. 678.
Vaughan (Vaugham) :
Mr., i. 150.
Major, i. 802.
Banyham, ii. 16.

Vaughan—*cont.*
Charles, i. 64, 129, 136, 137, 228, 461, 545, 963, 1080 ; ii. 660.
Edward, i. 979, 1097, 1131, 1146, 1184, 1247 ; ii. 46, 312, 313, 482, 1086, 1383.
—— of Llwydiarth, ii. 1448.
—— of Tirymynech, ii. 680, 1087, 1335, 1384.
Sir Edward, Knt., i. 978, 1096 ; ii. 46, 313, 482, 679.
Francis, ii. 1079, 1378.
—— Lord Vaughan, ii. 1447.
Sir George, Knt., ii. 15.
Griffith, ii. 1248.
Henry, i. 92, 113, 148, 231, 970, 1087 ; ii. 679, 761, 1085, 1382, 1447.
Howell, i. 979, 1097, 1247 ; ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 1086, 1383, 1448.
John, i. 963, 978, 979, 1080, 1096, 1097, 1184, 1247 ; ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 1085, 1382, 1447, 1448.
—— alderman of Cardigan, i. 978.
—— of Caergay, ii. 47, 314, 483, 680.
—— of Derllysk, ii. 1248.
—— of Golden Grove, ii. 1447.
—— of Llanelly, ii. 1248, 1447.
—— of Plasgwyn, ii. 679, 1085.
—— of co. Radnor, ii. 634, 638.
—— of Trowfoot, i. 979, 1097.
—— of Trowscoed, ii. 1086, 1383.
Morris, i. 978, 1096.
Rice *or* Rees, i. 443, 979, 1097 ; ii. 47, 209, 211, 314, 343, 483, 680, 1335.
Richard, i. 978, 1096, 1247 ; ii. 679.
—— Earl of Carbery, i. 443.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of counties Cardigan and Carmarthen, i. 2–4.
Robert, ii. 209, 211 ; ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 1086, 1383.
Theodore, ii. 314, 483, 680.
Theophilus, i. 168, 242, 624, 639, 975, 1093 ; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675.
—— of Beccles, i. 94, 115, 150, 234, 293, 537.
Thomas, ii. 1328.
Walter, ii. 1085, 1382.
—— of Bryngwyn, i. 980, 1098.
William, ii. 1086, 1248, 1383.
Vaun. *See* Vanne.
Vaux (Vaxe) :
John, i. 50, 169, 227, 543, 620, 635, 960, 1077, 1234.
—— alderman of York, i. 91, 112, 148.
Vauxhall, co. Surrey, ii. 189.
house, sale of, 692.
Vavasour (Vavasor) :
John, ii. 1446.
—— of Willitoft, ii. 634, 638.
Peter, ii. 34, 298, 466, 662.
Sir Walter, of Hazlewood, ii. 592.
Vaxe. *See* Vaux.
Veal, i. 365, 484, 485.
Veardriff. *See* Fairdre.
Veitch (Netch), Sir John, of Dawick, ii. 1153, 1392.
Velvet. *See* Silk.
Ven. *See* Venn.
Venables :
Robert, i. 962, 1079 ; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 1063, 1428.
Colonel Robert, ii. 356, 1321, 1365.
Venice, i. 375.
Venn (Ven, Venne) :
Colonel, i. 227, 487, 658, 682, 905, 1016, 1228.
John, i. 620, 636, 853, 1087, 1209, 1255 ; ii. 38, 42, 152, 302, 303, 307.
—— citizen of London, i. 38.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
Colonel John, i. 974, 1007, 1091, 1261 ; ii. 64, 123.
Thomas, ii. 1079, 1378, 1442.
Venner :
Richard, i. 880, 881, 888, 914.
—— of Warwick, minister, ii. 983
Captain Richard, i. 928, 1138.
William, ii. 464, 660, 1065.
Captain William, ii. 1323, 1367.
Ventris, Edward, i. 1235.
Verde, John Lloyd, i. 978, 1096.
Verditer, ii. 1221.
Verdours (verders), of tapestry, ii. 1222.
Verdreffe. *See* Fairdre.
Vere :
Lady, ii. 101.
Aubrey de, Earl of Oxford, ii. 1431.
Verin, William, i. 1088.
Vering, Caleb, ii. 1437.
Vernon :
Clement, ii. 471, 668.
George, ii. 1428, 1429.
Henry, i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 543, 642, 962, 1079.
John, ii. 1041.
Richard, ii. 1083, 1380.
—— mayor of Worcester, ii. 1334.
Vertue, George, ii. 1081.
Vesey (Vesay, Veysey) :
Mr., of Hintlesham, ii. 120.
—— junior, of Hintlesham, ii. 309, 478, 675.
Robert, i. 292, 621, 638, 966, 1083.
Thomas, ii. 1080.
Vicaris (Vicarish, Viccaries, Viccaris, Vickeridge, Vickeris, Vickirs, Vickris) :
Richard, i. 460, 545, 1092, 1234 ; ii. 477, 674.
—— alderman of Bristol, ii. 1079, 1378, 1442.
—— late sheriff of Bristol, i. 801.
Robert, ii. 1079, 1332, 1442.
Vicars (Vickars) :
John, ii. 1246.
William, alderman of Colchester, ii. 119, 299, 467, 663.
Vicary, Richard, ii. 1065.
Victuals, i. 364 ; ii. 849.
Vigarous (Vigarows, Vigerons), Robert, ii. 1073, 1327, 1372.
Villiers (Villars, Villers) :
George, Duke of Buckingham, i. 1221, 1222 ; ii. 520, 539, 542.
Sir George, Bart., i. 622, 968, 1085 ; ii. 1434.
William, alderman of Leicester, i. 232.

Vincent :
alderman [of London], ii. 1294.
Sir Anthony, Knt. and Bart., i. 94, 116, 150, 234.
John, ii. 1067, 1446.
—— junior, ii. 1367.
—— of Crinisham [? Crimplesham], i. 171.
—— of Warmsworth, ii. 970.
Richard, of Great Smeaton, ii. 633, 638.
Thomas, i. 9, 10, 318, 1150, 1151 ; ii. 293, 461, 656, 942.
Walter, ii. 1064, 1429.
William, i. 733 ; ii. 1073, 1373.
Vinegar, ii. 848, 1188.
Vineing. *See* Fyning.
Viner. *See* Vyner.
Vines :
Richard, ii. 981.
—— master of Pembroke Hall, Cambridge, i. 830.
—— minister of St. Clement Danes, i. 796, 873, 1191.
—— of Calcot, i. 182.
Vining. *See* Fyning.
Vinor. *See* Vyner.
Vinter (Vintner, Winter) :
Mr., i. 745.
—— minister, ii. 983.
—— of Keyston, minister, ii. 978.
Robert, i. 243, 539, 622, 639, 967, 1084, 1237 ; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 758, 969, 1027, 1071, 1326, 1370, 1433.
Virginia, i. 346.
adventurers to, i. 912.
planters in, ii. 218.
trading with, prohibited, ii. 425, 426, 428.
Vivian (Vyvian) :
Francis, ii. 1429.
Captain Francis, ii. 1064.
John, i. 962, 1079 ; ii. 31, 294, 1429.
Matthew, ii. 1064.
Vize, Humphrey, of Standon, ii. 631, 638.
Voelas [near Denbigh], i. 1247.
Vowse, John, alderman of London, commissioner of Excise, i. 366.
Voyle, Mr., ii. 980.
Voyley, John, ii. 1077.
Vue, John, of Watlington, ii. 974.
Vyner (Viner, Vinor) :
Thomas, alderman of London, i. 889, 970, 1042, 1087, 1137, 1150, 1151 ; ii. 105, 1372.
Sir Thomas, ii. 1069, 1247, 1436.
—— alderman of London, ii. 1039.
—— Lord Mayor of London, ii. 973.
Vyners, Edward, of Banbury, ii. 1331.
Vyvian. *See* Vivian.

## W.

Wachop. *See* Wauchope.
Waddam. *See* Wadham.
Wadden (Waddon), co. Essex, i. 229, 292, 537.
Waddesdon (Maddesden), co. Buckingham, i. 181.
Waddon. *See* Wadden ; Whaddon.
Waddon (Wadden) :
John, i. 111, 228, 461, 545, 963, 1080.
Thomas, i. 962, 1079 ; ii. 463, 659, 1064, 1366, 1429.
Wade :
Lady Anne, ii. 259.
John, ii. 664, 971, 1069, 1325, 1369, 1432.
Sackvile, ii. 1063.
Thomas, ii. 1069.
—— alderman of Colchester, i. 622, 638, 966, 1083 ; ii. 119, 299, 467, 663.
Sir William, ii. 270.
Wadham (Waddam), Nicholas, i. 461, 545, 962, 1079.
Wadmol, ii. 1222.
Wadmough, Richard, of Sutton, ii. 629, 637.
Wadsworth (Wadseworth) :
John, ii. 970, 1067.
William, ii. 1067.
Wagstaff :
Joseph, Lieut.-Colonel, i. 13.
Richard, ii. 461, 656, 968, 1061, 1071, 1320, 1364.
Waineman. *See* Wainman.
Waineright. *See* Wainwright.
Wainford, Edmund, i. 977, 1095.
Wainman (Waineman) :
Francis, ii. 1376.
Philip, i. 1239.
Wainscots, ii. 1222.
Wainwright (Waineright, Waynwright) :
James, i. 514 ; ii. 1073, 1353, 1373.
John, of Lathom, ii. 626, 636.
Waite (Wait, Wayt, Wayte) :
Alexander, alderman of Poole, i. 229.
Anthony, alderman of Poole, i. 111, 229.
Francis, ii. 1380.
Thomas, i. 93, 115, 150, 234, 547, 623, 637, 973, 1090, 1255 ; ii. 41, 306, 475, 667, 672, 1331, 1377, 1434, 1441.
Colonel Thomas, i. 714, 1242.
Wakefield, Mary, ii. 272.
Wakelin, Robert, ii. 1308.
Wakering, Dionysius, ii. 467, 663, 758, 971.
Walbank, Matthew, ii. 268.
Walbeaf, Charles, ii. 313, 482.
Walberswick (Walderswick), co. Suffolk, ii. 634.
Walbone, Major, ii. 1321.
Walbraham. *See* Wilbraham.
Walbrief, John, i. 1136.
Walcot (Walcott, Wallcott) :
Humphrey, i. 294, 539, 662, 740, 745, 1239 ; ii. 37, 302, 470, 667, 1072, 1073, 1327, 1372, 1435.
—— of Lincoln, ii. 972.
John, ii. 1377, 1441.
—— of Milborne Port, ii. 631, 637.
Waldee, Daniel, ii. 1328.
Waldegrave (Waldgrave, Walgrave), Thomas, ii. 675, 1080, 1333, 1379, 1443.

Walden, co. Essex, i. 170, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 35, 298, 299, 466, 663, 1368.
Walden, Mr., minister, ii. 983.
Waldersea (Waldersey), co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Walderswick. *See* Walberswick.
Waldgrave. *See* Waldegrave.
Waldow, Daniel, i. 1130.
Waldron (Wallron, Walrond, Walround):
Edmund, ii. 1065.
Henry, i. 90, 111, 147, 228, 1080, 1236; ii. 32, 295.
Laurence, ii. 120, 307, 476.
William, ii. 1065.
Waldrum Hall in Maxey (Waldram), co. Northampton, ii. 131.
Wale, —, alderman of London, ii. 1373.
Walebise *or* Wayliff, John, i. 978, 1096.
Wales, North, serjeant-major-general of. *See* Middleton.
Walgrave, co. Northampton, ii. 630.
Walgrave. *See* Waldegrave.
Walkenishaw, Walkenshaw. *See* Walkinshaw.
Walker:
Dr., i. 842; ii. 149.
Mr., of Kendal, minister, ii. 979.
Christopher, i. 68, 69, 94, 151.
Clement, i. 116, 170, 230, 235, 460, 545, 974, 1091, 1243, 1246.
Francis, ii. 671.
George, ii. 1290, 1374.
—— B.D., i. 182, 522.
—— minister of St. John Evangelist, i. 793, 870, 1189.
James, ii. 1082, 1312.
John, ii. 30, 293, 301, 461, 469, 658, 1245, 1320, 1364.
—— of Little Budworth, ii. 623, 635.
—— of Nether Stowey, ii. 631, 637.
Lancelot, of Torpenhow, ii. 623, 635.
Richard, i. 269, 407.
Thomas, i. 1131; ii. 120, 310, 479, 676, 1082, 1312, 1333, 1379.
Commissary Thomas, ii. 204.
Dr. Walter, ii. 1432.
—— English agent in Flanders, i. 682, 683.
Walkhampton, co. Devon, ii. 624.
Walkinshaw (Walkenshaw), Renfrewshire, ii. 1154, 1393.
Walkinshaw (Walkenishaw, Walkenshaw):
Gawin, of Walkinshaw, ii. 1154, 1393.
John, ii. 1152, 1392.
Wall, co. Southampton, i. 1092.
Wall:
Daniel, ii. 1080.
Evan, ii. 1072, 1371, 1434.
John, i. 1093.
Thomas, ii. 1069, 1325, 1369.
Walter, i. 1112; ii. 665.
Wallace (Wallas, Wallis):
James, of Bardrain, ii. 1154, 1393.
Thomas, of Fail, ii. 1147, 1385.
Wallacomb, Wallacombe. *See* Wollacombe.
Wallaington. *See* Wallington.
Wallas. *See* Wallace.
Wallaston. *See* Wollaston.
Wallcott. *See* Walcot.
Wallen, The. *See* Rowallan.
Waller:
Serjeant, ii. 1436.
[Edmund], i. 255, 340.
—— fined and banished, i. 563, 564.
Edward, i. 50.
—— of Beaconsfield, i. 50.
Elizabeth, ii. 272.
Francis, ii. 1076, 1330.
—— of Dereham, ii. 473.
Sir Hardress, Knt., i. 1254; ii. 294–296, 307, 476, 1041.
Henry, i. 1130.
Thomas, i. 640, 971, 1089.
—— serjeant-at-law, ii. 1436.
—— of Ewbank, ii. 632, 638.
Walter, ii. 1041, 1064, 1071.
William, ii. 1436.
Sir William, Knt., i. 79, 80, 148, 271, 285, 333, 334, 360, 382, 413, 414, 417, 426, 427, 437, 450, 487, 515, 520, 653, 685, 696, 785, 840, 853, 937, 974, 1209, 1242; ii. 100, 140, 1109, 1418, 1435, 1437, 1440, 1442.
—— loans for the army of, i. 135.
*Cf.* Woller.
Walley. *See* Whalley.
Wallinger:
Charles, ii. 272.
John, ii. 272.
Randal, ii. 272.
Thomas, ii. 272.
Wallingford, co. Berks, ii. 968, 1062.
garrison of, i. 735.
reduction of, i. 445, 446.
Wallington (Wallaington), co. Northumberland, i. 707, 711, 1241; ii. 1041, 1076.
Wallington, John, i. 1129.
Wallis:
Mr., of Broughton, minister, ii. 978.
Ezekiel, alderman of Bristol, i. 797.
Peter, ii. 1041.
William, i. 1129.
*See also* Wallace.
Wallop (Wallopp, Wallup):
Henry, i. 1242.
Robert, i. 91, 113, 148, 230, 335, 382, 437, 447, 450, 540, 696, 815, 853, 973, 974, 1090–1092, 1209, 1242, 1254; ii. 2, 38, 39, 41, 42, 303, 304, 306–308, 335, 471, 472, 475–477, 668, 670, 673, 674, 1080, 1273, 1331, 1332, 1377, 1378, 1442.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
William, ii. 1437.
Wallron. *See* Waldron.
Wallsteed, co. Hertford, ii. 468.
Walmersley, co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Walmesley, Thomas, ii. 1062.
Walpole (Walpool, Walpoole):
Edward, ii. 1075, 1439.
John, i. 233, 293, 538, 623, 641, 971, 1089; ii. 40, 305, 473, 670.
Robert, i. 971, 1089; ii. 40, 305, 473, 670.
Walrond, Walround. *See* Waldron.
Walsal, Dr. Francis, minister, ii. 978.
Walsall (Walshal), co. Stafford, ii. 982.

Walsam (Walsome):
James, i. 698.
John, ii. 977, 1328, 1384.
Walsh, Joseph, ii. 496.
Walshal. *See* Walsall.
Walsham:
John, ii. 1325.
—— of March, ii. 1321, 1365, 1428.
William, ii. 1321, 1365, 1428.
Walsingham Fen, co. Norfolk, ii. 131.
Walsingham, Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 92, 113, 148, 231, 247, 248, 336, 423, 424, 451, 541, 620, 640, 731, 968, 976, 1085, 1093, 1238; ii. 36, 44, 139, 301, 310, 469, 479, 666, 676, 1326, 1370, 1433.
Walsome. *See* Walsam.
Walsterley. *See* Westerleigh.
Walter:
M. —, of Dereham, i. 171.
David, ii. 345.
Francis, ii. 1375.
Henry, ii. 345, 660, 1322, 1366.
—— minister, ii. 981.
John, i. 780, 970, 1087, 1136; ii. 39, 303, 472, 669, 991, 1074, 1374.
Thomas, i. 966, 1083.
—— of Horfield, i. 966, 1083.
William, i. 980, 1098; ii. 1087, 1384.
Walters:
Edward, ii. 1374.
Henry, ii. 660, 1065.
Robert, i. 1113; ii. 1324, 1368.
Waltham [Hants ?], i. 182.
Waltham forest, co. Essex, i. 422; ii. 795, 812.
Waltham, Great (Mushwaltham), co. Essex, i. 243; ii. 260.
Waltham St. Lawrence, co. Berks, ii. 461.
Waltham:
John, of Shalford, ii. 514–516.
Laurence, ii. 293.
Walton, co. Lancaster, ii. 626, 627.
Walton (Wanton, Waurten, Wauton, Worton):
Captain, i. 539.
Colonel, i. 937; ii. 562, 689, 1290, 1374.
—— commissioner of the Admiralty, ii. 1277.
George, i. 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 1431.
Robert, ii. 1326, 1370, 1433.
Valentine, i. 538, 622, 639, 691, 853, 961, 967, 1078, 1084, 1112, 1209, 1237, 1254; ii. 2, 36, 40, 300, 305, 335, 468, 473, 492, 500, 665, 671, 1071, 1273, 1326, 1327, 1370, 1372, 1432.
Colonel Valentine, ii. 139, 1352, 1407.
Wancklyn (Wancklin, Wanklin):
John, ii. 1070, 1325.
—— of Luston, ii. 664.
Wangford (Waynsford), co. Suffolk, ii. 130.
Wanklin. *See* Wancklyn.
Wanley:
Samuel, alderman of Leicester, ii. 1072.
—— the elder, ii. 972.
Wanson, ii. 1117.
Wanstead (Wansted, Wansteed), co. Essex, i. 90, 112, 147, 229, 292, 536, 621, 638, 965, 1082, 1236; ii. 34, 298, 466, 1324, 1368.
Wantage, co. Berks, ii. 968.
Wanton. *See* Walton.
Wapping (Wappin), co. Middlesex, i. 752, 1194; ii. 981, 1074.
War, treasurers at, i. 398, 656, 684, 708, 725, 787, 788, 817–819, 1048–1052, 1054, 1127, 1132, 1146–1148, 1257; ii. 14, 51, 63, 208, 211, 562, 688, 703, 939, 1034, 1405.
*See also* Adams; Allen; Andrews; Blackwell; Chamberlain; Dean; Dethick; Gerrard; Lawson; Leman; Nelthorpe; Warner; Witham; Wollaston.
Warborton. *See* Warburton.
Warboys, co. Huntingdon, ii. 131.
Warburton (Warborton):
George, i. 962, 1079; ii. 1428.
Peter, i. 962, 1079; ii. 31, 294.
—— justice of the Common Pleas, ii. 462, 492, 658.
—— justice of the Upper Bench, ii. 1063.
Robert, ii. 1063.
Warcop (Warcup):
Edmund, ii. 1074, 1290, 1369, 1374.
Captain Edmund, ii. 1373.
Edward, ii. 1325.
Ralph, junior, ii. 41, 306, 474.
Robert, ii. 120, 306, 475, 672, 759, 762, 1077, 1081, 1330, 1376, 1440.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 754, 762, 912.
—— of Lincoln's Inn, ii. 619.
Rodolph, junior, ii. 672.
Samuel, ii. 306, 310, 475, 479, 672, 676, 1081.
*Cf.* Whartop.
Ward. *See* Ware.
Ward:
Mr., i. 802.
—— alderman of Colchester, i. 170.
—— of Ipswich, minister, ii. 983.
Arthur, i. 973, 1091.
—— of Cotton, i. 447.
Edward, ii. 671, 759, 973, 1075, 1329, 1331, 1377, 1441.
George, i. 1146.
Hamond, i. 623, 641, 971, 1089; ii. 40, 75, 305, 473, 1245, 1321, 1365, 1428.
Henry, ii. 477, 675.
James, of Osbaldeston, ii. 626, 636.
John, i. 1088; ii. 119, 297, 304, 465, 472, 662, 1040, 1067, 1375.
Richard, alderman of Lincoln, i. 1086; ii. 38, 302, 470, 667, 1073.
Samuel, ii. 478, 675, 1333, 1379.
Captain Samuel, ii. 1081.
Dr. Samuel, master of Sydney Sussex College, i. 181.
Thomas, i. 1130.
William, i. 233, 1088; ii. 119, 304, 472, 670, 1074, 1075, 1329, 1374, 1438.

Ward—*cont.*
William, sheriff of co. Northampton, i. 970.
—— of Houghton, ii. 759.
Wardel, John, ii. 1067.
Warden, William, ii. 1041.
*Cf.* Werden.
Wardlaw (Warlay, Watla):
Sir Henry, of Pitreavie, ii. 1149, 1389.
Patrick, ii. 1146, 1386.
Wards and Liveries, Court of, i. 65, 133, 299, 374, 435, 504, 618, 1013.
master of. *See* Nanton.
Ware (Ward), co. Hertford, ii. 1071.
Ware:
John, i. 461.
Thomas, alderman of Coventry, i. 543.
Wareing. *See* Waring.
Warfield, co. Berks, ii. 293, 461, 657.
Warieston. *See* Warriston.
Waring (Wareing):
alderman, ii. 942.
Edmund, ii. 781, 917, 1040, 1078, 1331.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Richard, i. 9, 10; ii. 105, 1073, 1294, 1414.
—— of London, i. 315, 326.
—— treasurer at Goldsmith's Hall, i. 701, 703, 914.
Robert, of Chorley, ii. 629, 637.
Wariston. *See* Warriston.
Warker, Philip, ii. 1333.
Warkins. *See* Watkins.
Warkman (Warkeman), Laurence, ii. 1073, 1373.
Warlay. *See* Wardlaw.
Warmer. *See* Warner.
Warmington, co. Northampton, ii. 1329, 1375.
Warminster, co. Wilts, ii. 120, 312, 481, 976.
Warmouth (Warmooth):
Henry, i. 90, 93, 112, 147, 150, 229, 233, 544, 547, 643, 707, 964, 1142, 1236, 1241; ii. 33, 297, 465, 661.
—— alderman of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, i. 973, 1090, 1142; ii. 41, 305, 474.
—— mayor of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, i. 707.
Warmstree, Thomas, ii. 632, 638.
Warmsworth (Warnsworth), co. York, ii. 970.
Warner (Warmer, Warnor):
Captain, ii. 1330, 1375.
Dr., of Balsham, minister, ii. 978.
Bartholomew, ii. 473, 671.
Francis, alderman of London, ii. 1372.
Henry, of Mildenhall, ii. 1443.
Humphrey, ii. 266.
John, alderman of London, i. 5, 8, 38, 39, 128, 144, 253. 620, 636, 684, 698, 969, 990, 1007, 1042, 1087.
—— —— of St. Stephen, Walbrook, i. 794, 871, 1190.
—— —— treasurer-at-war, i. 656, 1015, 1020, 1021.
Warner—*cont.*
John, Lord Mayor of London, i. 1137, 1150, 1151.
Richard, i. 1130; ii. 1076.
—— of Brandon Parva, i. 171.
—— of St. Mary, Abchurch, i. 794, 871, 1190.
Samuel, i. 5, 990, 1007; ii. 462, 471, 658, 669.
Warnford, Edmund, i. 460, 475, 542.
Warnor. *See* Warner.
Warnsworth. *See* Warmsworth.
Warren:
Mr., minister, ii. 984.
—— of Hatfield Broad Oak, ii. 980.
Edmund, ii. 1365.
Edward, ii. 1428.
Francis, of New Fish Street Hill, ii. 973.
George, ii. 1087, 1384.
John, ii. 980, 1434.
Robert, i. 289, 356.
Thomas, i. 444, 980, 1098; ii. 1087, 1384.
William, i. 383, 556; ii. 1308, 1327.
—— of Wapping, ii. 1074.
Warring:
Richard, i. 1130.
—— citizen of London, i. 38.
Warrington, co. Lancaster, i. 762.
Warriston in Edinburgh (Warieston, Wariston) i. 437; ii. 1148.
Warton, co. Lancaster, ii. 626, 629.
Warwick, ii. 760, 983.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
Warwick co., i. 53, 56, 644, 1057.
assessment of, i. 87, 225, 533, 615, 632, 960, 1075, 1110; ii. 29, 53, 289, 292, 460, 655, 905, 1032, 1060, 1236, 1358.
collection in, for relief of Leicester, i. 799.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 94, 140, 151, 235, 543, 620, 641, 976, 1094; ii. 45, 120, 311, 480, 677, 1083, 1248, 1380.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 975.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 983.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1244; ii. 1334, 1444.
committee of defence in, i. 54.
committee of Parliament in, i. 54, 55, 125, 126.
committee of sequestration in, i. 116.
defence of, i. 124, 125.
judges appointed in, ii. 760.
Lord Lieutenant of, i. 54, 55, 125, 126.
—— *See also* Greville.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
provision of draught horses in, i. 654.
raising of forces in, i. 473.
Warwick, Earl of. *See* Rich.
Washbourne, Captain Herriott, i. 77, 78.
Washington:
Mr., ii. 970.
Colonel, ii. 971.

Washington—*cont.*
Adam, i. 92, 113, 119, 148, 231, 243, 289; ii. 35, 300, 468, 1040, 1070.
Colonel Adam, i. 356.
Darcy, of Hampole, ii. 633, 638.
James, of Hampole, ii. 633, 638.
Robert, ii. 1067.
Wassell, Wastal, Wastall. *See* Wastell.
Wasted, Thomas, i. 623, 972, 1089.
Wastell (Wassell, Wastal, Wastall, Wastel, Wasthal):
Colonel, ii. 119.
John, i. 91, 112, 147, 230, 544, 644, 706, 965, 1245; ii. 33, 297, 465, 662, 1068.
Colonel John, ii. 1324.
Sir John, i. 1082.
Leonard, ii. 1446.
Thomas, ii. 971.
Wasteyes. *See* Wastneys.
Wastfield, William, of Fovant, ii. 481.
Wastneys (Wasteyes, Wastney, Wastneyes):
Hardolph, i. 971, 1088.
Sir Hardolph, Knt. and Bart., i. 50, 971, 1088.
Wastrup, Major, ii. 1333.
Water Newton, co. Huntingdon, ii. 260.
Waterbeach, co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Waterfield. *See* Watersfield.
Waterfield, William, i. 781.
Waterford, Ireland, i. 194; ii. 728, 736, 738.
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1363.
packet boats from and to Milford, ii. 1009.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 933.
Waterford co. ii. 740, 927.
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1363.
forfeited lands in, ii. 723, 743.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 933.
Waterforth, Hugh, of Mawdesley, ii. 629, 637.
Waterhouse:
Francis, i. 1042, 1129, 1138; ii. 105.
Robert, i. 1083; ii. 35.
William, i. 1094.
Waterman, John, ii. 975.
Waters, strong, i. 214, 275, 511, 512, 626; ii. 1188, 1190.
Waters:
Mr., i. 706.
Captain, i. 1141, 1245.
Christopher, i. 112, 544.
Edmund, i. 678; ii. 1437.
Edward, ii. 1290.
John, i. 965; ii. 33.
Robert, i. 1082; ii. 297, 465, 662, 760, 1068, 1247, 1446.
Thomas, i. 1130.
Watersfield in Cold Waltham (Waterfield), co. Sussex, ii. 975.
Waterton [in Garthorpe], co. Lincoln, ii. 629.
Waterton (Watterton):
Mrs., ii. 634, 638.
John, i. 1057; ii. 471, 668, 1073, 1373.
Thomas, of Carraw, ii. 630, 637.
Waterville, Orton. *See* Orton Waterville.
Waterworth, Robert, i. 1136, 1237; ii. 299, 467.
Watford [co. Hertford], i. 181, 289, 356.
vicars of. *See* Burgess; Goodwin.
Watford, co. Northampton, ii. 1438.
Watkins (Warkins, Watkin, Whatkins):
Sir David, Knt., i. 802, 914, 1150, 1151; ii. 149, 942.
—— of St. Andrew Undershaft, i. 795, 872, 1191.
Edward, i. 1218, 1219.
James, ii. 679, 1085, 1382, 1447.
—— of Cubalda, ii. 1382.
John, i. 169, 170, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663.
Thomas, i. 1131; ii. 313, 343, 482, 679, 761, 977, 1085, 1328, 1382.
William, i. 1136; ii. 46, 313, 482, 678, 679, 977, 1084–1086, 1382, 1448.
—— senior, ii. 1328.
—— of Sheephouse, ii. 15.
Watkinson:
George, ii. 1067.
Godfrey, ii. 1429.
Peter, minister, ii. 979.
Watla. *See* Wardlaw.
Watlington, co. Oxford, ii. 974.
Wats. *See* Watts.
Watson:
Mr., i. 530, ii. 1459.
Alexander, ii. 1150, 1389.
Daniel, ii. 476, 673, 759, 1078, 1117, 1118, 1331, 1377, 1441.
John, ii. 1440.
—— sheriff of Radnor, ii. 991.
Richard, ii. 303, 471, 669.
Robert, ii. 1071, 1326, 1371, 1433.
Stephen, i. 544; ii. 662.
—— alderman of York, i. 643, 706, 965, 1082, 1141, 1245; ii. 34, 298, 466, 970, 1068, 1324.
Thomas, alderman of Berwick-upon-Tweed, ii. 764, 1087, 1384, 1427.
William, i. 93, 114, 232, 1131.
—— alderman of Lincoln, i. 149, 294, 539.
—— of Amsterdam, i. 220.
—— of London, i. 808.
Zouch, i. 1130.
Watterton. *See* Waterton.
Watton. *See* Wotton.
Watts (Wats):
Mr., of Moore Critchell, minister, ii. 979.
Henry, ii. 474, 671.
—— alderman of Norwich, i. 169, 233, 243, 293, 538, 623, 640, 972, 1089; ii. 1376, 1439.
—— mayor of Norwich, i. 972.
Paul, i. 1246.
—— captain of Foot, i. 13.
Ralph, ii. 1379.
Richard, ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
Thomas, commissioner for surveying Needwood forest, ii. 1116, 1139.
William, ii. 1436.
Wauchope (Wachop, Wauchab), Sir John, of Niddrie, ii. 881, 1148, 1388.

Waurten, Wauton. *See* Walton.
Wavel, Thomas, i. 975, 1092; ii. 675, 1080.
Wavertree, co. Lancaster, ii. 625.
Wax, ii. 848, 1189, 1222.
Wayliff *or* Walebise, John, i. 978, 1096.
Wayn, —, ii. 1290, 1374.
Waynsford. *See* Wangford.
Waynwright. *See* Wainwright.
Wayt, Wayte. *See* Waite.
Wealsteed. *See* Welsted.
Weam. *See* Wemyss.
Weare (Wear):
Diggery, i. 973.
Henry, ii. 1069.
Humphrey, of Kingston, ii. 631.
John, of Halberton, i. 228
Weaver (Weever):
Mr., i. 937; ii. 562, 689.
Edmund, i. 1112.
John, i. 969, 1086, 1239, 1242, 1255; ii. 37, 41, 302, 306, 470, 475, 494, 667, 672, 759, 972, 1072, 1077, 1327, 1331, 1372, 1377, 1407, 1418, 1435, 1441.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
Peter, i. 1111.
Robert, ii. 1070, 1325, 1328, 1384.
—— of Aymestrey, ii. 1040.
Sampson, ii. 1070.
Webb (Web):
Colonel, i. 843.
Lieut.-Colonel, i. 487.
Adam, alderman of Shrewsbury, ii. 1078.
Francis, i. 1129.
—— of Bodicote, ii. 974.
Hugh, commissioner for surveying Enfield chase, ii. 1116, 1139.
John, i. 623, 641, 972, 1089; ii. 40, 305, 473, 670, 1247, 1325, 1369.
Nicholas, i. 546, 966; ii. 1246, 1325.
Robert, ii. 760, 1332.
—— minister, ii. 983.
Thomas, son of Roger, ii. 634, 638.
Walter, ii. 481, 678, 1381.
William, ii. 265, 781, 783, 917, 942, 949, 969, 1328.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— of St. Martin's, Ironmonger Lane, i. 795, 872, 1190.
Colonel William, ii. 1294, 1373.
—— surveyor-general of the bishops' lands, ii. 93, 895.
—— surveyor-general of the King's lands, ii. 173, 693.
Webley, William, ii. 971, 1069.
Webster:
Anthony, i. 1042, 1129.
Hugh, of Eccleston, ii. 629, 637.
John, of Amsterdam, ii. 575.
Thomas, ii. 1290, 1374.
Weddal, William, ii. 465, 662.
Wedderburn, Sir Alexander, ii. 1040, 1150, 1389.
Wedderlie (Wedderley), Berwickshire, ii. 1146, 1386.
Weech, Richard, of Street, ii. 631, 637.
Weeks (Weekes):
—, ii. 1320, 1364.
Obadiah, ii. 1082.
Thomas, ii. 974, 1331, 1373, 1376.
—— alderman of Oxford, ii. 1077.
—— junior, i. 383, 556.
Weeksteed. *See* Wicksted.
Weem (Weems), Perthshire, governor of. *See* Dennis.
Weerham. *See* Wereham.
Weetley. *See* Wheatley.
Weever. *See* Weaver.
Weight:
John, i. 243.
Thomas, i. 242.
Weightbridge, co. Essex, i. 243.
Weighton (Wighton), co. York, ii. 979.
Weild. *See* Wilde.
Weinman. *See* Wenman.
Weir, Sir William, ii. 1152, 1391.
Welbey. *See* Welby.
Welbore (Welbone):
John, i. 90, 111, 146, 228, 243, 293, 538, 621, 637, 961, 1078; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658.
—— of Foxton, ii. 1365, 1428.
William, i. 111.
Welby (Welbey, Welbye):
Thomas, i. 114, 232, 294, 539, 546, 622, 642, 1086, 1112; ii. 37, 302, 470, 667, 1435.
—— alderman of Boston, i. 969, 1086.
William, i. 969, 1086, 1239; ii. 37, 302, 470, 667, 1072.
Welcome, Thomas, i. 294, 539.
Weld. *See* Wilde.
Welden. *See* Weldon.
Weldey, James, of Sylatten, i. 182.
Welding, Robert, ii. 1436.
Weldon (Welden):
Lieut.-Colonel, i. 487, 842.
Sir Anthony, Knt., i. 92, 113, 148, 231, 247, 248, 336, 451, 541, 620, 640, 674, 692, 968, 1062, 1085, 1119, 1238.
George, ii. 1437.
Michael, i. 115, 150, 201, 233, 547, 643, 707, 1241; ii. 40, 305, 474.
Ralph, i. 336, 451, 541, 1238; ii. 36, 301, 469, 666, 972, 1071, 1326, 1371, 1433.
Colonel Ralph, i. 674, 692, 1236.
Welds, Thomas, ii. 1439.
Welham. *See* Whetham.
Welham (Wellam), co. York, ii. 633.
Well Creek near Walsingham Fen [near Outwell], co. Norfolk, ii. 131.
Wellam. *See* Welham.
Welland, river, ii. 130, 131, 133.
Wellingore, co. Lincoln, ii. 1372, 1435.
Wells, co. Norfolk, ii. 1076.
Wells, co. Somerset, i. 460, 545; ii. 982.
mayor of, ii. 308, 476.
—— *See also* Whiting.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Wells:
Mr., of Barrowden, ii. 981.
—— of Heath and Reach, i. 169.
—— of Newcastle, minister, ii. 979.
—— of St. Ives, minister, ii. 978.

Wells—*cont.*
Edmund, of Littleton Drew, ii. 632, 638.
Francis, ii. 293, 461, 656.
John, i. 169, 543; ii. 1426.
—— of Leighton, ii. 1426.
Nicholas, ii. 1379.
Ralph, ii. 991.
Richard, of Fakenham, minister, ii. 981.
Samuel, minister of Banbury, ii. 982.
Swithen, of Eastleigh, ii. 631, 638.
Thomas, ii. 1061, 1069, 1325, 1369.
—— of Horncastle, ii. 629, 637.
Captain Thomas, ii. 1083.
Welsh, Thomas, of Aughton, ii. 629, 637.
Welsted (Wealsteed), Leonard, i. 383, 556.
Welsteed, Mr., of St. Ives, minister, ii. 979.
Welthorpe (Welthorp, Welthrope):
James, i. 1245; ii. 1364.
John, i. 740, 1245.
Weltnal. *See* Wettenhall.
Wemyss (Weam, Wemiss, Wemys, Wemyss, Wennss):
David, Earl of Wemyss, ii. 1149, 1153, 1389, 1393.
Sir David, of Balfarg, ii. 1149, 1389.
Gavin, of Unthank, ii. 1149, 1389.
Sir John, ii. 1149, 1389.
—— of Bogie, ii. 1040.
Wenborne, Thomas, ii. 1312.
Wendy, Thomas, i. 1078, 1234; ii. 1428.
Wenlock (Wenloke), co. Salop, ii. 120, 307.
Wenlock, —, of Langham, ii. 625, 635.
Wenman (Weinman):
Francis, ii. 1440.
Richard, ii. 40, 1076, 1439.
—— alderman of Norwich, ii. 305, 474, 671.
Thomas, Viscount Wenman, i. 455, 456, 541, 542, 609, 612, 853, 927, 961, 972, 1078, 1090, 1209, 1234, 1241; ii. 1427, 1440.
Wennington (Wymington), co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Wennss. *See* Wemyss.
Wentworth:
Darcy, i. 706, 1141, 1245; ii. 1067, 1367, 1446.
Sir John, Knt., i. 115, 168, 235, 293, 537, 624, 639, 975, 1093, 1243; ii. 43, 309, 478.
Paul, i. 1094, 1244; ii. 120, 311, 480, 677, 1083.
Sir Peter, K.B., i. 54, 94, 116, 151, 235, 456, 542, 543, 620, 641, 853, 905, 927, 972, 976, 1090, 1094, 1111, 1209, 1234, 1244, 1254; ii. 39, 41, 45, 139, 152, 304, 306, 311, 472, 474, 480, 562, 670, 672, 677, 689, 1077, 1083, 1331, 1334, 1376, 1380, 1440, 1441, 1444.
Thomas, Lord Wentworth, son of the Earl of Cleveland, ii. 520.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 1141, 1245.
—— of Elmsall, i. 705.
Werden:
Edmund, ii. 666, 758, 1072.
Edward, i. 968.
Werden—*cont.*
Robert, ii. 1347, 1407.
*Cf.* Warden.
Were, John, ii. 1245.
Wereham (Weerham), co. Norfolk, ii. 131, 630.
Wern-Gochen in Llantilio Pertholey (Wrengochin), co. Monmouth, ii. 629.
Wescot, co. Cornwall, ii. 1366.
Wesson. *See* Weston.
West:
Mr., i. 91, 148, 927.
Colonel, i. 487.
Charles, Lord de la Warr, i. 853, 927, 937, 1047, 1208, 1237, 1242; ii. 1332, 1435.
Edmund, i. 227, 456, 542, 961, 1078, 1403, 1407; ii. 30, 293, 461, 656, 657, 968, 1062, 1321, 1364, 1427.
—— junior, ii. 1321, 1364, 1427.
Edward, i. 50, 1234.
—— of London, i. 737, 738.
Colonel Francis, i. 698.
—— Lieutenant of the Tower, i. 796, 842, 872, 928, 1137, 1138, 1191, 1261; ii. 38, 123, 143, 144, 149, 303, 371, 471.
Henry, i. 1057; ii. 75.
Captain Henry, ii. 123.
John, ii. 1072, 1440.
—— [? Charles] Lord de la Warr, ii. 1442.
Joseph, ii. 1082.
Lodowick, of Little Salkeld, ii. 623, 635.
Merton, i. 544.
Robert, ii. 462, 658, 1063, 1072.
—— minister, ii. 978.
William, i. 230, 644, 1142, 1246; ii. 301, 469, 666, 704, 972, 1072, 1326.
West Indies, i. 346; ii. 613.
commissioners of, i. 331.
governor-in-chief and Lord Admiral of. *See* Greville.
plantations in, i. 331.
planters in, ii. 218.
Westall, Thomas, i. 90, 111, 146, 227.
Westbetterton. *See* Betterton, West.
Westbey. *See* Westby.
Westbridgford. *See* Bridgford, West.
Westbrook:
Captain, ii. 1379.
John, ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1082, 1444.
Westby (Westbey, Westbry):
Francis, of Myerscough, ii. 629, 637.
George, of Upper Rawcliffe, ii. 629, 637.
Captain George, ii. 1248.
Henry, i. 705; ii. 34, 297, 465, 662, 1067.
Captain Henry, ii. 970.
John, of Mowbrick, ii. 629, 637.
Thomas, i. 91, 112, 148, 230, 544, 738; ii. 1067, 1324, 1446.
Westchester. *See* Chester, West.
Westendersley, John Langley of. *See* Langley.
Westerham (Westram), co. Kent, i. 1165.
Westerleigh (Walsterley), co. Gloucester, ii. 980.
Westfield, Elginshire, ii. 1149, 1388.

Westfield :
Dr. Thomas, of St. Bartholomew the Great, London, bishop of Bristol, i. 182.
William, ii. 678.
Westhroop. *See* Westrop.
Westlake (Westlock), Thomas, ii. 33, 296, 464, 661, 1065, 1066, 1323, 1367, 1430.
Westley :
Ephraim, ii. 1248.
John, executor of, i. 678.
Westlock. *See* Westlake.
Westlow. *See* Looe.
Westmasin. *See* Matfen, West.
Westmeath. *See* Meath, West.
Westmeath, Earl of. *See* Nugent.
Westminster, i. 38, 40, 65, 78, 84, 99, 103, 154, 175, 203, 222, 250, 253, 260, 271, 279, 288, 301, 306, 312, 320, 324–327, 330, 359, 373, 376, 381, 383, 402, 407, 488, 619, 644, 646, 677, 685, 710, 747, 796, 800, 802, 820, 832, 844, 873, 896, 984, 986, 1003, 1191, 1220, 1252, 1258 ; ii. 160, 170, 214, 258, 262, 278, 359, 439, 503, 520, 608, 619, 629, 764, 1136, 1304.
assembly of Divines at, i. 183, 372, 522, 840.
assessment of, i. 46, 85, 86, 144, 224, 267, 268, 323, 329, 399, 405–407, 526, 531, 574, 631, 659, 723, 724, 851, 959, 1109 ; ii. 28, 52, 288, 291, 459, 655, 904, 1031, 1059, 1235, 1357.
burgesses of, i. 39.
charitable collections in, i. 135, 285, 286, 1003.
clerks of Record at, i. 362.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 140, 232, 636, 724, 970, 1087 ; ii. 38, 119, 303, 471, 669, 1074, 1247, 1373.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 972.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 981.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1011, 1057, 1063, 1140, 1246 ; ii. 20, 350, 1290, 1316, 1437.
committee of indemnity at, ii. 347.
committee of sequestration in, i. 114.
courts sitting or revived at, i. 372, 441, 504, 831 ; ii. 80, 240, 448, 870, 916.
deputy lieutenants and justices of the peace of, i. 103.
Exchequer Court of. *See* Exchequer.
fortifications of, i. 574.
forts at, to be demolished, i. 1008.
householders in, to give a list of lodgers, ii. 1317.
judges appointed in, ii. 759.
justices of the peace of, i. 1140, ii. 386.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
raising a body of Horse in, i. 215, 216.
recorder of. *See* Glynn.
regulation of printing in, i. 1021.
Westminster—*cont.*
sequestration of records and books in, i. 343, 1014.
sheriffs of, i. 1070.
streets, places, &c., in :
Bowling Alley, ii. 263.
Charing Cross Street, ii. 269.
Church-Yard, ii. 266.
Cloisters, The, i. 263.
Close (The) and Bowling Alley, ii. 263.
Cock-pit, ii. 188.
Dean's house, ii. 274.
Durham House in the parish of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, i. 883.
Gate House prison, ii. 754, 762, 911.
Great Hall, ii. 367, 917.
Green's-Alley, ii. 267.
King Street West, ii. 268.
Love Lane, ii. 267.
Mews, The, ii. 188.
New Church, i. 753, 1194.
—— minister of. *See* Palmer.
Palace, ii. 188.
Palace Yard, i. 1255 ; ii. 367.
St. Armin's Hill, ii. 264.
St. Margaret's, i. 753, 1194 ; ii. 100.
—— minister of. *See* Gibson.
St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, i. 182, 753, 814, 816, 817, 1194.
—— maintenance of the poor in, i. 817, 827, 828.
—— minister of. *See* Cawdry.
St. Martin's Tithes, ii. 264.
St. Peter's Abbey, i. 753, 1194.
—— Henry VII.'s Chapel in, i. 183.
—— house adjoining, where Dr. Steward, late Prebendary lived, ii. 104.
Sanctuary, ii. 266, 267.
School. *See* Index of Subjects.
Scotland yard, ii. 188.
Spring Garden, ii. 188.
Tennis Courts, ii. 188.
Tilt Yard, ii. 188.
Tothill (Tuthil) Fields, i. 216 ; ii. 259.
—— Street, North, ii. 264.
—— South, ii. 263.
Wallingford House, ii. 542.
Whitehall, ii. 188, 1275, 1420.
—— Council of Trade at, ii. 406.
—— meeting of the Council of State at, ii. 337, 502.
suppression of tumults in, i. 988.
Westmore, Thomas, ii. 1072.
Westmorland (Westmerland, Westmoreland), i. 645, 703, 704, 739 ; ii. 391.
assessment of, i. 88, 225, 533, 630, 632, 705, 960, 1075, 1110 ; ii. 29, 53 289, 292, 460, 656, 905, 1032, 1060, 1237, 1358.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 95, 151, 236, 543, 643, 708, 978, 1095 ; ii. 46, 312, 481, 678, 1084, 1248, 1381.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 969.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 979.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1142, 1246 ; ii. 1335, 1445.

Westmorland—*cont.*
committee of sequestration in, i. 117.
committee for taking accompts in, i. 739.
judges appointed in, ii. 760.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Clifford.
maintenance of a preaching minister in, i. 671.
members of Parliament for, i. 1141.
—— *See also* Bellingham.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
raising of forces in, i. 704, 705.
rents and revenues due to the King or Queen in, i. 1176.
sequestration of delinquents' estates in, i. 708.
suppression of theft, &c., in, ii. 1262, 1265.
Westmunckton. *See* Monkton, West.
Weston, co. Oxford, ii. 1440.
Weston, co. Suffolk, ii. 1443.
Weston (Wesson):
Benjamin, i. 624, 636, 731, 977, 1093, 1095, 1243, 1254; ii. 44, 45, 309, 311, 478, 480, 676, 677, 1081, 1333, 1379, 1443.
*or* Wetton, Benjamin, i. 976.
Henry, i. 94, 116, 150, 234, 335, 541, 625, 636, 731, 976, 1093, 1243; ii. 676, 1082, 1333, 1379, 1443.
John, of Maze, ii. 592.
Philip, ii. 461, 657, 1062, 1426.
Sir Richard, removal from his judgeship, i. 805.
Thomas, i. 876.
William, commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Weston Zoyland, co. Somerset, ii. 982.
Westraid, Dumfriesshire, ii. 1148, 1388.
Westram. *See* Westerham.
Westro, Westroe. *See* Westrow.
Westrop (Westhroop):
Major, ii. 478, 675.
Thomas, ii. 1081.
Westrow (Westro, Westroe, Westrowe, Westrowes):
Thomas, i. 168, 451, 541, 853, 1208, 1238, 1245; ii. 36, 44, 301, 310, 469, 480, 666, 677.
Captain Thomas, i. 336, 620, 640, 674, 692, 967, 1085.
Wetham. *See* Whetham.
Wetheral Abbey, (Witheral Abby), co. Cumberland, ii. 624.
Wetherby, George, of Whiston, ii. 629, 637.
Wethered, Samuel, i. 678.
Wettenhall (Weltnal, Wetniall, Wetnol, Wettenhal), John, i. 962, 1079; ii. 120, 307, 1321, 1365.
Wettham. *See* Whetham.
Wetton, Colonel, ii. 1290, 1374.
[Weston?], Benjamin, i. 976.
Wexford, Ireland, i. 194.
port of, i. 33.
Wexford, co.:
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1363.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Weybridge, co. Surrey, ii. 514, 516.
Weybridge Haw, co. Surrey, ii. 515.
Weymouth, co. Dorset, i. 347; ii. 624.
town clerk of. *See* Scovil.
Weymouth and Melcombe-Regis, parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Whaddon (Waddon), co. Wilts, i. 475, 542.
Whalebone, i. 679, 680; ii. 1222.
Whale fins, ii. 1222.
Whale oil, i. 679, 680.
Whalley (Walley, Whaley):
Mr., ii. 670.
Commissary General, ii. 1072, 1074, 1075.
Major-General, ii. 1063.
Arthur, i. 876.
Charles, alderman of Chester, ii. 1064, 1428.
—— mayor of Chester, i. 876.
Edward, i. 1254; ii. 149, 781, 970, 972, 1075, 1437.
—— Commissary General, ii. 619, 1150, 1390.
Captain Edward, i. 138.
Major-General Edward, ii. 1069, 1072.
Henry, ii. 1040, 1148, 1153, 1154, 1388, 1392, 1394.
Jeffry, of Tatton, ii. 623, 635.
Peniston, ii. 1075, 1439.
Peter, of Northampton, ii. 973.
William, i. 1235; ii. 261.
Whartley. *See* Wortley.
Wharton:
Anthony, of Eppleby, ii. 633, 638.
Philip, Lord Wharton, i. 181, 382, 437, 487, 658, 691, 705–708, 853, 905, 914, 927, 937, 1016, 1047, 1141, 1208, 1234, 1235, 1245, 1246; ii. 32, 295, 312, 463, 481, 659, 678, 968, 969, 1020, 1084, 1427, 1429.
—— —— Colonel General, i. 13.
—— —— commissioner for Scotland, i. 738.
—— —— commissioner for the West Indies, i. 331, 332.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of co. Lancaster, i. 1, 3, 4.
Thomas, ii. 1429, 1445.
Sir Thomas, Knt., ii. 1109, 1435, 1445.
Whartop [Warcup?], Samuel, ii. 1379.
Whateley. *See* Wheatley.
Whatkins. *See* Watkins.
Wheat, i. 535; ii. 442.
Wheat, William, ii. 41, 306, 474, 672.
Wheateley. *See* Wheatley.
Wheathampstead (Whethamsteed), co. Hertford, ii. 260.
Wheatley (Weetley), co. Lancaster, ii 625.
Wheatley South, co. Nottingham, ii. 630
Wheatley (Whateley, Wheateley):
Captain, ii. 1290, 1374.
John, ii. 1373.
William, of Banbury, ii. 974.
Wheeler (Wheler):
Mr., i. 804, 1227; ii. 100.
Christopher, of Hern, ii. 631, 638
Laurence, ii. 660.
—— of Dartmouth, ii. 464.

Wheeler—*cont.*
Thomas, i. 456.
William, i. 98, 114, 117, 181, 227, 232, 383, 475, 536, 542, 623, 637, 853, 927, 970, 974, 977, 1087, 1092, 1095, 1208, 1239, 1242, 1244, 1246; ii. 1074.
—— member of Parliament, i. 129, 239.
—— of Riding Court, i. 961, 1078.
Sir William, Knt., ii. 1435-1437, 1445.
Wheelton, co. Lancaster, ii. 629.
Wheler. *See* Wheeler.
Whetcomb. *See* Whitcomb.
Whetham (Welham, Wetham, Wettham):
Nathaniel, ii. 87, 149, 619, 675, 781, 1040, 1079, 1378.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
—— governor of Portsmouth, ii. 975, 1379.
—— member of the Council in Scotland, ii. 1148, 1388.
Colonel Nathaniel, ii. 1332.
Whethamsteed. *See* Wheathampstead.
Whetstones, ii. 1222.
Whichcott (Whitchcoat, Whitchcot, Whitchcott, Whitchot, Witchcoate, Witchcot):
Colonel, i. 487, 842.
Dr., ii. 1027.
Benjamin, provost of King's College, Cambridge, i. 830.
Christopher, ii. 119, 293, 461, 657, 757, 1020, 1062, 1364.
Colonel Christopher, governor of Windsor, ii. 968.
Edward, i. 114, 973, 1091; ii. 41, 120, 306, 475, 673, 1078, 1377, 1441.
Sir Hamond, Knt., i. 92, 114, 149, 232, 294, 539, 622, 641, 968, 969, 1086, 1239; ii. 37, 302, 470.
Jeremiah, ii. 139, 1074.
Peregrine, ii. 1436.
Whichehalfe. *See* Witchalf.
Whicher, Thomas, i. 678.
Whidden, Mr., of Mooreton, i. 181.
Whiddon, Robert, ii. 464.
Whightman. *See* Wightman.
Whightwick. *See* Wightwick.
Whilock. *See* Whitelocke.
Whirley. *See* Wortley.
Whissonsett (Whitsonset), co. Norfolk, ii. 630.
Whistler:
—, alderman of Oxford, i. 973, 1090.
Humphrey, alderman of Oxford, ii. 1440.
John, ii. 262.
Whiston, co. Lancaster, ii. 628, 629.
Whitaker (Whitacre, Whitacres, Whiteacre, Whittacre, Whittaker, Whitticare):
Mr., ii. 1459.
Henry, ii. 1066, 1367.
Jeremiah, of Stretton, i. 182.
Jeremy, minister of St. Mary Magdalene, Bermondsey, i. 796, 873, 1191.
Whitaker—*cont.*
Laurence, i. 93, 114, 149, 232, 383, 400, 536, 556, 623, 637, 853, 970, 1087, 1209, 1239, 1246; ii 20, 38, 39, 303, 471, 472, 668, 669.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
William, i. 460, 544.
Whitbeard. *See* Whitbread
Whitbee, Richard, ii. 1442.
Whitbread (Whitbeard, Whitebread):
Henry, ii 657, 658, 757, 968, 1061, 1062, 1320, 1364, 1426.
Thomas, ii. 461.
William, ii. 657, 757, 1061, 1320, 1364.
Captain William, ii. 1426.
Whitby (Witbye):
John, i. 974, 1091.
Richard, ii. 1439.
Robert, alderman of Chester, i. 962, 1079, 1235.
Thomas, ii. 1078.
William, ii. 1117, 1118.
Whitchcoat, Whitchcot, Whitchcott, Whitchot. *See* Whichcott.
Whitchurch (Whitechurch), co. Dorset, ii. 624.
Whitchurch, co. Salop, ii. 120, 307, 475.
Whitcomb (Whetcomb, Whitcome, Whitecomb):
John, of Sherborne, ii. 1066.
—— —— junior, ii. 464, 661.
Peter, i. 112, 169, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 1068, 1324, 1368.
Thomas, ii. 1325, 1369.
—— of Gloucester, ii. 737, 738.
William, ii. 307, 475.
White:
Mr., ii. 195.
—— alderman of Winchester, i. 975, 1092.
—— minister, ii. 984.
Colonel, i. 1228.
Lieut.-Colonel, ii. 1074.
Charles, i. 50, 93, 115, 150, 234, 547, 707, 739, 971, 1088, 1142, 1240; ii. 39, 304, 473, 670, 970, 1075, 1117, 1118, 1329, 1439.
Captain Charles, i. 642.
Christopher, i. 1246; ii. 1072, 1371.
Francis, ii. 269, 971.
George, ii. 1079.
—— minister, ii. 981.
—— of Spettisbury, ii. 625, 635.
Griffith, i. 443, 980, 1098.
Henry, i. 443, 1248; ii. 47, 314, 484, 680, 1087, 1336, 1384, 1437.
John, i. 117, 140, 181, 234, 443, 624; ii. 82, 83, 176, 201, 359, 692, 1349, 1353, 1432.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
—— of Dorchester, i. 181.
Captain John, i. 1057.
Colonel John, i. 1246; ii. 123, 1325, 1370, 1417.
Mary, ii. 266.
Robert, ii. 269, 1312, 1437.
—— of Kirkland, ii. 629, 637.

White—*cont.*
Roger, ii. 1336.
Rowland, ii. 1084, 1382, 1448.
Stephen, ii. 1073, 1373.
Captain Stephen, ii. 312, 481.
Thomas, i. 456, 542, 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1234, 1242; ii. 44, 105, 310, 479, 676, 968, 1062, 1082, 1321, 1334, 1364, 1380, 1427, 1439.
—— junior, ii. 461, 658.
—— of Fiddleford, ii. 625, 635.
Walter, i. 64, 75, 90, 1081.
—— alderman of Exeter, i. 111, 147, 228, 1236.
—— mayor of Exeter, i. 964.
William, i. 91, 112, 148, 230, 544, 644, 705, 965, 1082, 1245; ii. 33, 153, 297, 465, 662, 1324, 1367, 1430, 1435, 1445, 1446.
—— citizen of Lincoln, ii. 38, 302, 470, 667.
—— of Hillam-Lands, ii. 464, 661, 1323, 1367.
Colonel William, ii. 119, 662, 1277, 1350, 1353, 1424.
*Cf.* Wight.
Whiteacre. *See* Whitaker.
Whiteal. *See* Whitehall.
White Ash, co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Whitebank, Selkirkshire, ii. 1154, 1394.
Whitebread. *See* Whitbread.
White Castle [in Llantilio Crossenny], co. Monmouth, manor and castle of, ii. 543.
Whitechapel (White Chappel), ii. 634.
Whitechapel (White Chappel), co. Middlesex, i. 752, 1194.
minister of St. Mary's. *See* Valentine.
Whitecomb. *See* Whitcomb.
Whitefield. *See* Whitfield.
Whitegrave, Whitegreave. *See* Whitgrave.
Whitehall. *See* Westminster.
Whitehall (Whiteal, Whitehal, Whitehalgh, Whitehugh, Whithough):
Mr., of Whitchurch, ii. 120, 307, 475.
John, ii. 1078, 1441.
Joseph, i. 974, 1091, 1242; ii. 42, 307, 476.
Richard, i. 973, 1091.
William, ii. 120, 311, 480, 677, 1083.
Whitehaven, co. Cumberland, ii. 735.
Whitehead (Whithead, Whithed):
Mr., i. 723.
Colonel, i. 487.
Henry, ii. 1080, 1378, 1442.
Richard, i. 91, 113, 140, 148, 230, 335, 423, 424, 450, 455, 475, 540–542, 691, 696, 853, 961, 974, 975, 977, 1078, 1092, 1093, 1095, 1209, 1242, 1244; ii. 42, 45, 308, 311, 477, 480, 677, 760, 975, 1080, 1083, 1378, 1442.
Robert, ii. 674.
Whitehugh. *See* Whitehall.
Whiteing. *See* Whiting.
White Ladies Aston (Whitlady Easton), co. Worcester, ii. 760.
Whitelocke (Whilock, Whitelock, Whitlock, Whittlocke):
Mr., i. 937.
Bulstrode, *or* Sir Bulstrode, Knt., i. 50, 90, 111, 146, 181, 227, 455, 456, 541, 542, 609, 612, 669, 691, 785, 804, 839, 853, 927, 961, 972, 1078, 1090, 1208, 1234, 1241; ii. 2, 30, 1320, 1330, 1364.
—— commissioner of the Great Seal, i. 1107; ii. 41, 293, 306, 335, 461, 474, 500, 656, 657, 672, 1020, 1026, 1062, 1268, 1273, 1327.
—— commissioner of the Treasury, ii. 1061, 1077.
—— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
—— recorder of Bristol, ii. 674.
—— recorder of Oxford, i. 973, 1090.
James, ii. 356, 1331, 1376.
Captain James, ii. 1321, 1365.
Sir James, Knt., ii. 1062, 1063.
Whiteman. *See* Wightman.
Whiterong. *See* Witteronge.
Whiteway (Whitway):
John, i. 229, 964, 1081, 1236; ii. 33, 296, 661, 758, 970, 1066, 1323, 1367, 1430.
William, ii. 464.
Whiteweek, Whitewick. *See* Wightwick.
Whiteworth. *See* Whitworth.
Whitewrong. *See* Witteronge.
Whitfield (Whitefield, Whitfeild):
Mr., i. 967, 1094.
—— minister, ii. 982.
Richard, minister of Upholland, i. 874.
Robert, of Randalholm, ii. 623, 635.
Thomas, i. 94, 116, 150, 234.
Whitford (Whytford), John, of Balloch, ii. 1147, 1385.
Whitgift (Whitguist), co. York, ii. 633.
Whitgrave (Whitegrave, Whitegreave):
Thomas, ii. 673, 974, 1039, 1078.
Sir Thomas, ii. 1441.
Whithead, Whithed. *See* Whitehead.
Whithorn (Whitehorn), Wigtownshire:
assessment of, ii. 1145, 1242, 1362.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1155, 1395.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1155, 1395.
Whithough. *See* Whitehall.
Whiting (Whiteing, Whyteing, Whyting):
Mr., ii. 972, 981.
Henry, ii. 1443.
John, i. 622, 642, 1086; ii. 37, 302, 470, 667, 1073, 1327, 1372, 1435.
—— alderman of Boston, i. 969, 1086.
Joseph, ii. 759, 1327.
William, mayor of Wells, ii. 1332.
Whitingham. *See* Whittingham.
Whitington. *See* Whittington.
Whitkel, co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Whitlady Easton. *See* White Ladies Aston.
Whitlock. *See* Whitelocke.
Whitrong. *See* Witteronge.

Whitsonset. *See* Whissonsett.
Whittacre, Whittaker. *See* Whitaker.
Whittell. *See* Whittle.
Whitterong, Whitterounge. *See* Witteronge.
Whitticare. *See* Whitaker.
Whittingham, co. Lancaster, ii. 625.
Whittingham (Whitingham, Wittingham):
Henry, i. 317.
Thomas, i. 1085, 1142.
Timothy, i. 643, 707, 964, 1081, 1142, 1236; ii. 1323, 1367.
Whittington (Whitington):
Luke, i. 50, 540, 638.
—— alderman of Derby, i. 621, 686, 963, 1080.
—— mayor of Derby, i. 228.
Whittle (Whittell):
John, ii. 31, 294, 462, 659.
—— alderman of Chester, i. 962, 1079, 1235.
—— of Wheelton, ii. 629, 637.
Whittlocke. *See* Whitelocke.
Whitton, co. Middlesex, ii. 669.
Whitway. *See* Whiteway.
Whitwell (Whitwal), co. Westmorland, ii. 632.
Whitwell (Whitwel):
Deputy, i. 1146.
Edmund, i. 1043, 1131; ii. 105.
Stephen, of Cropton, ii. 633, 638.
Whitwick. *See* Wightwick.
Whitworth (Whiteworth):
Jeremy, of London, i. 737, 738.
John, ii. 31, 294, 462, 659.
Captain John, ii. 1322, 1365.
Whitwrong. *See* Witteronge.
Whixall (Whixal), co. Salop, ii. 673.
Whorlton, co. York, ii. 633.
Whyteing. *See* Whiting.
Whytford. *See* Whitford.
Whyting. *See* Whiting.
Wiberg (Wibergh) Thomas, of St. Bees, ii. 623, 635.
Wiberton. *See* Wyberton.
Wiburnbury. *See* Wybunbury.
Wicham. *See* Wickam.
Wick near Pershore (Wykenigh Pershore), co. Worcester, ii. 262.
Wickam (Wicham), John, ii. 1069, 1325, 1369.
Wicken, co. Cambridge, ii. 131.
Wicklewood, co. Norfolk, i. 171.
Wicklow (Wichlo, Wickloe), co., ii. 600.
assessment of, ii. 1243, 1363.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
Wicks, Thomas, ii. 672.
Wicksted (Weeksteed), Thomas of Marbury, ii. 623, 635.
Widderburne, Sir Alexander, ii. 1150, 1389.
Widderington. *See* Widdrington.
Widdon, Roland, ii. 660, 970.
Widdrington (Widderington, Widrington, Witherington, Withrington):
Sir Edward, of Cartington, ii. 630, 637.
Henry of Buteland, ii. 630, 637.
—— of Ritton, ii. 630, 637.
Ralph, of Colwell, ii. 630, 637.
Widdrington—*cont.*
Robert, ii. 1440.
—— of Hauxley, ii. 1077, 1330, 1376.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 91, 112, 148, 230, 544, 547, 643, 691, 706, 707, 854, 927, 937, 972, 1016, 1089, 1209, 1241, 1245, 1384; ii. 40, 64, 305, 474, 500, 523, 562, 661, 662, 671, 689, 1323, 1324, 1330, 1440.
—— commissioner of the Great Seal, i. 1107, 1241; ii. 970, 971, 1367, 1368, 1376, 1418, 1427, 1429, 1436, 1437, 1445, 1446.
—— recorder of Berwick-upon-Tweed, i. 547.
—— recorder of York, i. 544, 965, 1082; ii. 34, 298, 466, 662.
—— Speaker of Parliament, ii. 1066-1068, 1076, 1084, 1087.
William, ii. 1440.
—— Lord, ii. 1435.
Sir William, Knt., late of Widdrington Castle, ii. 520.
Widmorepoole (Widmerpole, Widmerpool, Widmerpoole):
Major, i. 642.
Joseph, i. 50, 93, 115, 150, 233, 547, 707, 971, 1088, 1142; ii. 39, 304, 473, 670, 1329, 1438.
Widnes, co. Lancaster, ii. 625, 626.
Widrington. *See* Widdrington
Wigan, co. Lancaster, parish and church of, i. 874.
rector of. *See* Bridgeman.
Wigfall (Wigfal, Wigfol), Henry, i. 50, 228, 540, 637, 963, 1080.
Wigg, Thomas, ii. 1062, 1321, 1364, 1427.
Wiggan, John, ii. 972.
Wigginton (Wiggington), co. Oxford, ii. 974.
Wight, Isle of, i. 242, 415, 475, 695, 696, 1049, 1050, 1126.
assessment of, i. 87, 225, 533, 959, 1075, 1110; ii. 29, 53, 289, 292, 459.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 91, 140, 148, 230, 780, 975, 1092; ii. 43, 308, 477, 674, 1080.
commissioners for the Militia of, ii. 1333.
committee of sequestration in, i. 113.
defence of, i. 124, 187.
deputy lieutenants of, i. 124, 187, 188.
forest in, ii. 811.
governor of. *See* Herbert.
inhabitants exempt from imprest, i. 651, 822.
judges appointed in, ii. 760.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Herbert.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Wight:
James, i. 317.
Samuel, i. 317.
*Cf.* White.
Wightman (Whightman, Whiteman):
William, ii. 39, 304, 473, 670, 759, 1075.
—— of Stoke, ii. 970.
Wighton. *See* Weighton.

Wightwick (Whightwick, Whiteweek, Whitewick, Whitwick, Wightwicke):
Alexander, ii. 42, 307, 476, 974.
John, i. 977, 1094; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 1427.
Samuel, i. 961, 1078; ii. 657, 669, 968, 1062, 1427.
Wigley (Wigly), John, i. 540, 621, 637, 686, 963, 1080.
Wigmore, co. Hereford, i. 170.
Wigmore, Robert, of Lucton, ii. 625, 636.
Wigsall (Wigsal), Henry, i. 621, 686, 1235.
Wigtoun (Wigtoune), Earl of. *See* Fleming.
Wigtown (Wigton):
assessment of, ii. 1145, 1242, 1362.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1155, 1395.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
provost and bailiffs of, ii. 1155, 1395.
Wigtownshire:
assessment of, ii. 1145, 1242, 1362.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 1155, 1395.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 931.
suppression of theft, &c. in, ii. 1263, 1265.
Wilbore, John, ii. 1063.
Wilbraham (Walbraham, Wilbraugham, Wilbrom):
Roger, i. 962, 979, 1079, 1097, 1235; ii. 31, 294, 462, 658, 1321, 1365, 1428.
—— of Nantwich, ii. 1064.
Thomas, ii. 1321, 1331, 1365, 1377, 1428, 1441.
William, late of Woodhaye, ii. 623, 635.
Wilby, co. Northampton, i. 182; ii. 973, 982.
Wilcox (Wilcocks, Willcox):
Henry, ii. 1082, 1333, 1373.
John, i. 1130; ii. 1290, 1374, 1438.
Richard, i. 1169, 1170; ii. 277, 1074, 1373.
Robert, i. 620, 641, 977, 1094; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 1334.
Thomas, i. 93, 114, 149, 232, 383, 400, 536, 556, 623, 637.
Wilde (Weild, Weld, Wild, Wyld, Wylde):
Alexander, i. 92, 113, 119, 148, 231, 243, 294, 539, 622, 638, 967, 1084, 1238; ii. 35, 300, 468, 665, 1070, 1325, 1370, 1432.
Edmund, i. 977, 1095, 1244, 1254; ii. 45, 310, 480, 677, 1290, 1320, 1331, 1334, 1364, 1374, 1377, 1380, 1426, 1431, 1441, 1444.
George, i. 507, 542, 1244; ii. 44, 310.
John, serjeant at law, i. 95, 117, 151, 181, 236, 342, 428, 507, 542, 691, 839, 853, 977, 1095, 1208, 1244; ii. 976, 1082.
Wilde—*cont.*
John, serjeant at law, Chief Baron of the Exchequer, i. 1227; ii. 2, 44, 310, 335, 479, 668, 677, 1290, 1324, 1327, 1334, 1373, 1374, 1380, 1435, 1444.
—— —— recorder of Worcester, i. 977, 1095, 1245.
Ralph, ii. 976.
Thomas, i. 93, 115, 149, 233, 293, 538, 623, 641, 971, 1089, 1240; ii. 40, 305, 473, 670, 671, 759, 1075, 1329, 1375.
William, recorder of London, ii. 1433.
Wildman (Wyldman), John, ii. 1290, 1320, 1374.
Wildy (Wyldey), Nicholas, i. 977, 1095.
Wilford, Mr., of Hadley, ii. 1117, 1118.
Wilkie, David, ii. 1149, 1388.
Wilkinson (Wilkenson):
Mr., junior, i. 286.
—— of Lenham, ii. 1071.
Dr., of Christ Church, Oxford, ii. 982.
Francis, ii. 1368.
Captain Francis, ii. 1436.
Henry, B.D., i. 182, 925.
—— of Waddesdon, B.D., i. 181.
Dr. Henry, Lady Margaret Professor of Divinity, ii. 1027.
John, i. 925.
—— of Furness, ii. 629, 637.
Dr. John, i. 925.
Richard, ii. 1371, 1433.
Wilks:
Lieut.-Colonel, deputy governor of Leith, ii. 885.
Timothy, ii. 1040, 1148, 1149, 1388.
Willacomb, John, ii. 660.
Willatoft. *See* Willitoft.
Willesbey. *See* Willesby.
Willesborough (Wilsborough, Wilsbrough), co. Kent, i. 1062, 1120; ii. 625.
Willesby (Willesbey, Willisbye, Willsby, Wilsby):
—, i. 114.
Mr., of Spalding, ii. 972.
John, i. 294, 539, 546, 622, 641, 745, 969, 1086, 1239; ii. 37, 302, 470, 667, 944, 1072, 1327, 1372, 1435.
—— a judge to try poor prisoners, ii. 912.
Willesden (Wisden), co. Middlesex, i. 889; ii. 259.
Willet, Richard, i. 318, 698.
Willeton. *See* Williton.
Williams (William):
Mr., of Pidley, minister, ii. 978.
—— of Wapping, ii. 981.
Edward, i. 978, 1183; ii. 46, 313, 482, 679, 1085, 1328, 1382–1384, 1447.
George, ii. 1366.
Griffith, ii. 46, 313, 482, 679, 761, 1085, 1382.
Sir Griffith, Bart., ii. 1448.
Henry, i. 980, 1097, 1247; ii. 15, 35, 39, 46, 47, 299, 312, 315, 343, 467, 482, 484, 664, 678, 681, 1040, 1084, 1087, 1328, 1382, 1384, 1448.
—— of Cabalva, ii. 1447.

Williams—*cont.*
Henry, of Gwernyfed, ii. 1447.
Hugh, ii. 1085, 1248, 1383, 1448.
James, ii. 1335.
John, i. 980, 1057, 1097; ii. 15, 47, 195, 315, 343, 484, 679, 681, 977, 1085, 1087, 1328, 1335, 1370, 1382, 1384, 1437.
—— archbishop of York, i. 106.
—— of Comedy, ii. 991.
—— of Millionydd, ii. 1085, 1383.
—— of the Park, ii. 16.
—— of Skenless, ii. 47, 315, 484, 681.
Captain John, i. 1247.
Lewis, i. 964, 1081.
Nicholas, i. 978, 1096, 1247; ii. 1447.
Reeve, ii. 1249.
Rice, i. 970, 1087, 1136; ii. 39, 304, 343, 472, 669, 830, 839, 973, 1074, 1328.
Richard, i. 435, 969, 1086; ii. 1072, 1078, 1085, 1382.
Robert, ii. 1085, 1086, 1382, 1448.
Roger, i. 970, 1087, 1136; ii. 15, 304, 472, 669, 973, 991, 1074.
—— of Kevenhiley, ii. 15.
Thomas, i. 978, 1096, 1136, 1183, 1247; ii. 46, 120, 304, 312, 313, 472, 481, 482, 669, 678, 679, 1077, 1084, 1085, 1374, 1382.
—— of Swansea, ii. 1448.
Sir Trevor, Bart., i. 970, 1087, 1136; ii. 15, 1374, 1437.
Walter, i. 556.
William, i. 980, 1098; ii. 122, 209, 211, 315, 465, 484, 661, 681, 1065, 1066, 1087, 1374, 1384, 1437.
—— alderman of Poole, i. 111, 229.
—— of Nanteage, ii. 1448.
Sir William, Bart., i. 978, 1183, 1246; ii. 46, 313, 482, 679, 1248.

Williamson:
Alexander, ii. 1147, 1385.
Francis, ii. 1068.
Francis, of Walden, i. 170, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 35, 299, 466, 663, 1368.
Jeronimo, of Middelburg, i. 220.
Richard, i. 662, 740.
Thomas, i. 317, 662, 740, 1112.
Sir Thomas, Bart., ii. 1435, 1438.
William, ii. 301, 469, 666.
—— of St. Christopher's, London, i. 795, 872, 1191.

Willimontswyke near Beltingham (Nillemondswich), co. Northumberland, ii. 630.

Willimot, Willimott. *See* Wilmot.

Willingham (Wittingham, Wivelingham), co. Cambridge, ii. 131, 978, 1428.

Willington:
John, ii. 31, 294.
Walden, *or* Waldine, i. 620, 641, 977, 1244; ii. 120, 311, 480, 677, 975, 1083, 1334, 1381, 1445.
or Woollington, Walden, i. 1094.

Willis:
Mr., ii. 268, 981.
—— of Ingatestone, ii. 980.
Arthur, hackney coachman, ii. 923.

Willis—*cont.*
Sir Thomas, Bart., ii. 462, 658, 1321, 1365, 1427.

Willisbye. *See* Willesby.

Willistown (Willystown), co. Louth, ii. 600.

Willitoft (Willatoft), co. York, ii. 634.

Williton (Willeton), co. Somerset, ii. 631.

Willoughby, co. Lincoln, ii. 629.

Willoughby (Willoby, Willowby):
Francis, ii. 1373.
—— Lord Willoughby of Parham, i. 232, 294, 691, 723, 804, 853, 905, 914, 927, 937.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of Lindsey, co. Lincoln, i. 2-4.
—— —— Lord Lieutenant of co. Lincoln, i. 58, 59.
Sir Francis, ii. 1075.
John, ii. 1065, 1430.
Thomas, i. 94, 116, 151, 235, 543, 620, 641, 976, 1094, 1244; ii. 45, 311 480, 677, 975, 1083, 1334, 1380.
Colonel Thomas, ii. 1445.
William, i. 9, 10; ii. 1432, 1438, 1439.
—— of Knoyle, ii. 1084.
Colonel William, i. 842, 1057, 1246, 1259; ii. 123.

Willoughby de Eresby (D'Earsby), Lord. *See* Bertie.

Willows, Sir Thomas, Bart., ii. 1063.

Wills:
Mr., of Birmingham, minister, ii. 983.
Francis, i. 962, 1079.
George, ii. 975.
Henry, i. 461, 545, 962, 1079.
John, minister, ii. 979.
—— of Chiselborough, ii. 631, 637.
Richard, i. 1244.
Thomas, ii. 1083.

Willsby. *See* Willesby.

Willson. *See* Wilson.

Willy:
Randal, i. 678.
Theodorus, i. 556.

Willymot. *See* Wilmot.

Willystown. *See* Willistown.

Wilmore (Wilmer):
Edward, i. 1057.
George, i. 1246; ii. 123.
John, ii. 122, 306, 475, 672.
Robert, ii. 295.
William, ii. 1374, 1438.

Wilmot (Willimot, Willimott, Willymot, Wilmote, Wilmott):
Henry, Lord Wilmot, ii. 521.
James, junior, ii. 1432.
Nicholas, i, 963, 1080; ii. 32, 463, 660, 1429.
Robert, i. 228, 686, 963, 1080, 1236; ii. 32, 295, 463.

Wilsborough, Wilsbrough. *See* Willesborough.

Wilsby. *See* Willesby.

Wilscoat. *See* Wiscoat.

Wilson (Willson):
Mr., i. 905.
—— of Peterborough, minister, ii. 982.
Colonel, i. 746, 990.

Wilson—*cont.*
Lieut.-Colonel, i. 487.
Alexander, i. 335, 451, 540, 696, 975, 1092; ii. 477, 675, 677, 1080, 1248.
Christopher, ii. 759, 1075, 1329, 1375.
—— of Newark, ii. 970.
Edward, i. 95, 117, 151, 236, 543, 978, 1095, 1142; ii. 1078, 1377.
Henry, i. 317; ii. 1078.
—— of Gayton, ii. 673.
Joan, widow, ii. 266, 268.
John, ii. 265.
Robert, i. 538, 623, 641; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676, 1082, 1379, 1444.
Rowland, i. 731; ii. 82, 83, 201.
—— alderman of London, ii. 2, 38, 64, 105, 153, 1254, 1261.
—— —— and sheriff of London, ii. 335.
—— —— governor of Westminster school, ii. 257.
—— junior, i. 1243; ii. 44, 310.
—— senior, i. 733, 1130; ii. 310, 479, 676.
—— of Westminster, ii. 608.
Colonel Rowland, i. 842.
—— junior, i. 1007.
Samuel, ii. 1181.
Thomas, ii. 37, 301, 469, 1326.
—— of Otham, i. 181.
—— of Sandwich, ii. 972.
William, i. 169, 546; ii. 1369.
Wilton, co. Norfolk, ii. 130.
Wilton, co. Wilts, parish of St. James, i. 101.
Wilton:
Robert, i. 170, 233, 242, 293, 745, 971, 1089, 1240; ii. 40, 305, 473, 492, 670, 1075.
Thomas, of Dover, ii. 1246.
Wilts, co., i. 52, 75, 79, 459, 495, 685.
assessment of, i. 87, 225, 533, 757, 758, 812, 960, 1075, 1110; ii. 29, 53, 289, 292, 460, 655, 905, 1032, 1060, 1236, 1358.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 94, 140, 151, 236, 459, 542, 781, 977, 1095, 1113; ii. 45, 120, 311, 480, 677, 1083, 1248, 1381.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 976.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 983.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1244; ii. 1334, 1445.
committee of defence in, i. 475.
committee of sequestration in, i. 116.
defence of, i. 489, 490.
deputy lieutenants of, i. 75, 79.
judges appointed in, ii. 760.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Herbert.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
raising of forces in, i. 60, 74, 473, 514.
Wimbish (Wimbeach, Wimbech, Wimbeck, Wimbich, Winbishe, Windbich, Wymbish), co. Essex, i. 170, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 35, 298, 466, 592, 663, 1368.
Wimborne (Wymborn), co. Dorset, ii. 1066.
union of the rectories of St. Giles and All Saints, ii. 1135.
Wimborne All Saints (Upwimborn), parsonage of, ii. 1021.
Wimborne Franckfaln, co. Dorset, parsonage of, ii. 1021.
Wimershall, Wimmersal. *See* Wymmersal.
Win. *See* Wynn.
Winberley, Bevil, ii. 266.
Winbishe. *See* Wimbish.
Winborne, Captain Thomas, ii. 1437.
Wincall (Wincal, Wincoll, Wincot, Wyncoll):
Mr., i. 745.
Isaac, i. 169, 170, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083; ii. 35, 299.
Wincanton (Wincaulton), co. Somerset, ii. 476.
Winch (Winche):
Humphrey, ii. 1426.
Onslow, i. 50, 92, 113, 140, 148, 231, 243, 244, 294, 539, 619, 622, 635, 639, 960, 967, 1077, 1084; ii. 36, 300, 468, 665, 1071.
Richard, ii. 119, 293, 461, 657, 1020.
Robert, i. 1130, 1146; ii. 471, 668, 1073, 1373.
Winchcomb, co. Gloucester, ii. 980.
Winchelsea (Winchelsey), co. Sussex, mayor of, ii. 1380.
*See also* Winchilsea.
Winchenden, Nether, co. Buckingham, i. 227.
Winchester, co. Hants, ii. 975.
aldermen of. *See* Champion; Harwood; Hooker; Musprat; Riggs; White.
assessment of, i. 87, 225, 533.
bishop of, abolition of the title of, i. 879, 887.
committee for assessment of, i. 148.
garrison of, i. 735.
mayor of, i. 113, 975, 1092; ii. 308, 477, 675, 1080, 1379.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
unlicensed posts and carriers of letters to be suppressed, ii. 1012.
Winchester College, i. 984, 1077; ii. 57, 85, 318, 490, 687, 1095, 1401.
visitors of, ii. 1028.
warden of. *See* Harris.
Winchester, Marquess of. *See* Paulet.
Winchester, Alexander, ii. 1149, 1389.
Winchilsea (Winchelsea), Earl of. *See* Finch.
Wincock (Wincocks), John, i. 294, 539.
Wincoll. *See* Wincall.
Wincop:
Dr., of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, i. 182.
John, i. 662, 740; ii. 37, 302, 470.
Thomas, of Elsworth, D.D., i. 181.
Wincot. *See* Wincall.
Windbich. *See* Wimbish.
Winde Sir Robert, of Terrington, ii. 630, 637.

Windham (Wyndeham, Wyndham):
Sir George, Knt., i. 623, 641, 971, 1089, 1240; ii. 40, 304, 473, 670, 1075, 1439.
Hugh, ii. 760.
—— sergeant-at-law, justice of assize of the county palatine of Lancaster, ii. 845, 921.
Humphrey, i. 979, 1097, 1137; ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 1086, 1328, 1383, 1447.
John, ii. 1447.
Thomas, i. 93, 115, 149, 233, 242, 293, 538, 623, 641, 971, 1089, 1240; ii. 40, 304, 473, 670.
Waddam, ii. 1381.
William, ii. 1079, 1378, 1442.
Windle, co. Lancaster, ii. 627, 629.
Windmill Hill, co. Sussex, ii. 1082, 1380.
Window (Windowe), William, i. 169, 546.
Windsor, co. Berks, i. 216; ii. 968, 1062.
alderman of. *See* Chapman.
almshouses and the Poor Knights of, ii. 1019, 1136.
—— governors of, ii. 1020, 1021.
—— —— to have power to remove preachers in the town and castle of, ii. 1024.
castle, ii. 189.
—— governor's house or lodgings in, ii. 1022.
forest of, ii. 795.
governor of. *See* Whichcott.
little park, ii. 189, 692, 1135.
mayor of, i. 90; ii. 1020, 1364, 1427.
St. George's chapel, possessions of the dean and canons of, ii. 1021, 1022.
Windsor, New, ii. 1020.
Wine, i. 205, 208, 275, 305, 339, 443, 502, 626, 678; ii. 848, 1187.
Alicante (Allicants), i. 1034.
Brand, i. 512.
Canary, i. 1034; ii. 1057.
French, i. 305, 512, 1033; ii. 239, 848, 1057.
Gascogny, ii. 1057.
German, i. 1034.
Levant, i. 1034.
Madeira (Maderaes), i. 1034.
Malaga (Malligoes), i. 1034.
Malmsey (Malmeseyes), i. 1034.
Muscadel (Muskadels), i. 1034; ii. 1057.
Portugal, i. 1034.
Rhenish (Rennish), i. 1034; ii. 848.
Sack, i. 1034.
Spanish, i. 305, 512, 1034; ii. 1057, 1123, 1187.
Tent, i. 1034.
Wine, John, i. 1129.
Wine-lees, ii. 1222.
Wingate:
Edmund, ii. 30, 34, 298, 466, 656, 662, 968.
Edward, i. 231, 294, 539, 622, 638, 706, 967, 1084, 1238; ii. 1067, 1324, 1368, 1417, 1432.
Wingfield (Winkfield):
Augustine, i. 556; ii. 665, 1073, 1373.
John, ii. 1070, 1249.
Wingham, co. Kent, i. 168, 336, 451, 541, 620, 639, 692.
Winkfield, co. Berks, ii. 293, 461.
Winkfield. *See* Wingfield.
Winkle, Thomas, of Harnham, ii. 630, 637.
Winlaton, co. Durham, ii. 624.
Winn, Winne. *See* Wynn.
Winscombe. *See* Wiscombe.
Winslow, Edward, ii. 160, 198, 382, 589, 839, 899, 917.
Winsor:
Major Frederick, of Claines, ii. 632, 638.
William, of Fockerby, ii. 633, 638.
Winstanley, co. Lancaster, tithes of, payable to the minister of Upholland, i. 875.
Winstanley:
Captain, i. 1130.
James, ii. 1072, 1434, 1436.
Winter:
Edward, ii. 295, 463, 659.
James, ii. 270.
John, ii. 664.
—— of Dyrham, ii. 1431.
Sir John, late of Lydney, Knt., ii. 520.
*See also* Vinter.
Winterbourne, John, ii. 1436.
Wintern. *See* Minterne.
Winthorne cum Stain. *See* Withern cum Stain.
Winthrop (Winthorp):
Stephen, ii. 299, 343, 468, 664, 1040, 1146, 1147, 1385.
Colonel Stephen, ii. 1247.
Winton, co. Southampton, ii. 1332.
Winton, co. Westmorland, ii. 632.
Winton, Earl of. *See* Seton.
Wintour:
John, of Llanfihangel, ii. 634, 638.
Sir John, Knt., ii. 1114.
Winwick, Charles Herle of. *See* Herle.
Winwood, Richard, i. 50, 90, 111, 146, 227, 455, 541, 853, 961, 1078, 1209, 1234; ii. 101, 1062, 1426, 1427.
Wire (wyer), i. 214, 806, 863, 864, 1169; ii. 847, 1222.
Wirley. *See* Wortley.
Wirrall (Wirral), William, ii. 1321, 1365.
Wisbech (Wisbich), co. Cambridge, ii. 978.
Wisby, John, i. 233.
Wiscoat (Wilscoat, Wiscot), co. Oxford, ii. 1376, 1440.
Wiscombe in Southleigh (Winscombe, Wishcomb), co. Devon, i. 228, 963, 1080; ii. 32, 296, 464, 660, 1322, 1366.
Wiscot. *See* Wiscoat.
Wisden. *See* Willesden.
Wisdom, co. Devon, ii. 1065.

Wise :
Dennis, i. 546, 966, 1083.
—— alderman of Gloucester, i. 169, 1136, 1237 ; ii. 35, 299, 467, 664, 1069, 1325, 1369, 1431.
Edward, ii. 1065, 1322, 1366, 1430.
Wiseman :
Edmund, ii. 259.
Henry, i. 112, 169, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 1083 ; ii. 34, 298, 466, 663, 1368.
John, i. 971, 1088.
—— of Wimbish, ii. 592.
Richard, i. 170, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966 ; ii. 1069, 1431.
Robert, of Mayland, i. 112, 169, 229, 292, 536, 621, 638, 965, 1083.
William, sheriff of Essex, ii. 1431.
Sir William, ii. 1431.
Wissett, co. Suffolk, ii. 538.
Wissey, river, ii. 131.
Wiston, co. Sussex, ii. 975.
Wistow, co. Huntingdon, ii. 131.
Witbye. *See* Whitby.
Witch, Master, of Brockdish, i. 171.
Witchalf (Whichehalfe, Witchalse), John, ii. 464, 660, 1065.
Witchcoate. *See* Whichcott.
Witchcock. *See* Withcote.
Witchcot. *See* Whichcott.
Witewrong, Witrong. *See* Witteronge.
With, Richard, ii. 1330, 1375.
Witham (Wittham), co. Somerset, ii. 520.
Witham (Wytham) :
George, i. 388 ; ii. 545.
—— alderman of London, i. 970, 1042, 1087.
—— —— treasurer-at-war, i. 656, 1015, 1020, 1021.
Thomas, ii. 265.
Captain Thomas, ii. 1438.
Withcote (Witchcock), co. Leicester, i. 470.
Wither. *See* Withers.
Witherel Abby. *See* Wetheral Abbey.
Witherington. *See* Widdrington.
Withern cum Stain (Winthorne cum Stain, Withurn cumstain), co. Lincoln, i. 664, 742.
Witherow, Richard, of Whitechapel, ii. 634, 639.
Withers (Wither) :
Master, i. 148.
Anthony, i. 114, 232, 536, 623, 637, 815.
George, i. 148, 451 ; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
—— of Hall, ii. 675, 1247, 1332.
—— of Westminster, ii. 160.
—— of Winton, ii. 1332.
William, i. 91, 113, 230, 335, 450, 540, 696, 975, 1092 ; ii. 1080, 1379, 1442.
—— junior, ii. 42, 675.
—— senior, ii. 42, 308, 477, 675.
Withington, Nicholas, of Winstanley, i. 875.
Withrington. *See* Widdrington.
Withurn cumstain. *See* Withern cum Stain.
Witter, John, ii. 1428.
Witteronge (Whiterong, Whitewrong, Whitrong, Whitterong, Whitterounge, Whitwrong, Witewrong, Witrong, Witterounge, Wittewrong, Wittronge, Witwrong), Sir John, Knt., i. 91, 113, 119, 148, 231, 243, 289, 294, 356, 538, 622, 638, 745, 967, 979, 1084, 1097, 1184, 1238, 1247 ; ii. 35, 47, 209, 211, 300, 314, 468, 483, 665, 680, 971, 1070, 1086, 1325, 1335, 1370, 1383, 1427, 1432.
Wittingham. *See* Whittingham ; Willingham.
Wittoll, Paul, ii. 973.
Witton, co. York, ii. 633.
Witton, West, co. York, ii. 633.
Witton, Thomas, i. 116.
Wittronge, Witwrong. *See* Witteronge.
Wivel. *See* Wivell.
Wivelingham. *See* Willingham.
Wivell (Wivel, Wyvell) :
Christopher, i. 706.
Sir Christopher, ii. 1446.
Robert, ii. 119, 301, 469, 666, 1071, 1433, 1446.
Thomas, ii. 119, 301, 469, 666, 1071.
Wivonbury, John, ii. 1078.
Woad, ii. 1222.
Woddroffe. *See* Woodroffe.
Wogan (Woogan) :
Abraham, i. 980, 1098.
Elthred, i. 980, 1098.
Rowland, ii. 680, 1087, 1336, 1384.
Thomas, i. 444, 978, 1096, 1254 ; ii. 15, 681, 1087, 1335, 1336, 1382, 1384.
—— of Llanstinan, ii. 680.
Colonel Thomas, i. 1248.
Wokingham (Oakeingham, Ockingham) :
co. Berks, ii. 968, 978, 1320.
alderman of. *See* Crape.
Wolcomb. *See* Woolcomb.
Wolgar. *See* Woulgar.
Wollacombe (Wallacomb, Wallacombe, Wollocomb) :
—, of Combe, ii. 296.
John, i. 963, 1080, 1113, 1236 ; ii. 32, 296, 464, 970, 1065, 1322, 1366, 1430.
*Cf.* Woolcomb.
Wollason, Laurence, mayor of Northampton, ii. 670.
Wollaston (Wallaston, Wollastone, Woollaston) :
Major, i. 1131.
Henry, ii. 663, 1069, 1368.
Sir John, Knt., i. 787, 969, 1087, 1147, 1219 ; ii. 82, 83, 85, 201, 256, 837, 1020.
—— alderman of London, i. 5, 8, 38, 39, 128, 144, 253, 620, 636, 698, 818, 880, 887, 922, 923, 928, 929, 948, 990, 1007, 1137, 1261 ; ii. 38, 105, 149, 180, 303, 362, 471, 532, 595, 647, 668.
—— —— treasurer at war, i. 656, 1015, 1020, 1021 ; ii. 64, 1134.
—— Lord Mayor of London, i. 359.
—— of St. John Zachary, i. 794, 871, 1190.
Major Richard, i. 842.

Wollastone (Wollaston), co. Gloucester, ii. 543, 544.
Woller, Edward, i. 706.
*Cf.* Waller.
Wolley (Wolly, Wooley, Woolley, Woolly):
Mr., i. 294, 539.
—— of Hatfield Hall, ii. 36, 300, 468, 665.
Robert, ii. 665.
William, i. 540, 622, 641, 686, 963, 968, 1080, 1086, 1239; ii. 32, 37, 295, 302, 463, 470, 660, 667, 1065, 1072, 1372, 1435.
Wollocomb. *See* Wollacombe.
Wolly. *See* Wolley.
Wolmer. *See* Woolmer.
Wolridge. *See* Woolridge.
Wolseley (Wolsley, Woolseley):
Sir Charles, Bart., ii. 974, 1026, 1077, 1078, 1268, 1441.
Robert, ii. 1078.
Wolterton (Woolterton), co. Norfolk, ii. 1076.
Wolverhampton (Woolverhampton), co. Stafford, ii. 42, 307, 476, 520, 521, 631.
minister of. *See* Clayton.
Wolveridge. *See* Woolridge.
Wolverston, John, i. 556.
Wolverton in Charminster (Woulneton), co. Dorset, ii. 296.
Womat. *See* Woolmet.
Wombewell, Thomas, ii. 1446.
Wood, i. 303, 467; ii. 1222.
Wood (Woods):
Mr., fellow of Magdalene College, Cambridge, ii. 1027.
Christopher, i. 963, 1080; ii. 32, 296, 464, 660, 1065.
Edward, i. 707, 1146.
Gabriel, ii. 1078.
Giles, ii. 474, 1247.
—— alderman of Norwich, ii. 671.
Henry, ii. 1376.
—— of Widnes, ii. 626, 636.
Hugh, i. 733, 1129; ii. 1082.
John, i. 9, 10, 978, 1096; ii. 46, 312, 481, 678, 760, 942, 1084, 1331, 1377, 1382.
—— of Cockermouth, ii. 969.
Owen, i. 978, 1096; ii. 46, 312, 481, 678.
Richard, i. 781, 963, 965, 978, 1080, 1082, 1096, 1142; ii. 32, 34, 296, 298, 466, 663, 1084, 1368, 1382, 1447.
—— alderman of Kingston-upon-Hull, i. 1246; ii. 1068.
Robert, i. 93, 115, 149, 233, 242, 293, 335, 451, 538, 541, 623, 624, 636, 641, 731, 971, 976, 1089, 1093, 1129, 1240, 1243; ii. 40, 304, 473, 670, 759, 973, 1075, 1329, 1375, 1439, 1444.
—— junior, ii. 671.
—— of Bracon Ash, i. 745; ii. 492, 1040.
—— of Brooke, i. 171.
Sir Robert, Knt., i. 114, 335, 451, 541, 624, 636, 731, 976, 1093, 1243; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
Wood—*cont.*
Silvanus, i. 169, 230, 428, 546, 966, 1083, 1136, 1237; ii. 35, 299, 664, 758, 971, 1069, 1325, 1369, 1431.
Thomas, ii. 824, 828, 856, 869, 1020.
—— commissioner of Excise, ii. 850.
—— of Orchard, ii. 624, 635.
—— of Windsor, ii. 968.
Whittingham, ii, 666.
Whittington, of Canterbury, ii. 972.
William, ii. 1069, 1081.
(Nood) William, ii. 1151, 1390.
Wood Walton, co. Huntingdon, ii. 131.
Woodall, —, of Woodbridge, ii. 975.
Woodberry. *See* Woodbury.
Woodbridge, co. Suffolk, ii. 975.
Woodbridge, Mr., of Newbury, minister ii. 978.
[? Woolridge], John, i. 1092.
Woodbury (Woodberry), co. Devon, ii. 624.
Woodchurch. *See* Woodkirk.
Woodcock:
Mr., ii. 1459.
Peter, ii. 1441.
—— junior, ii. 1331, 1377.
—— senior, ii. 1078.
Thomas, of Brindle, ii. 629, 637.
William, ii. 1290.
Woodford, co. Northampton, ii. 982, 1438.
Woodford:
John, of Northampton, ii. 973.
Thomas, i. 979, 1096.
Woodgate. *See* Woodiate.
Woodgrange, co. Essex, ii. 1368.
Woodhall in Bothwell (Woodsal), Lanarkshire, ii. 1152, 1391.
Woodhall, co. York, ii. 632.
Woodhaye [in Acton], co. Chester, ii. 623.
Woodhouse, co. Southampton, ii. 631.
Woodhouse:
Sir Philip, Bart., ii. 1439.
Sir Thomas, Knt. and Bart., i. 93, 115, 149, 233, 293, 530, 538, 623, 641, 971, 1089, 1240; ii. 40, 304, 473, 670, 1075.
Woodiate (Woodgate *or* Woodyat), John, ii. 758, 1070, 1325.
Woodier, Richard, ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
Woodkirk (Woodchurch), co. York, ii. 980.
Woodney, John, ii. 1146, 1385.
Woodplumpton, co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Woodriff, Mr., ii. 980.
Woodroffe (Woddroffe, Woodroff):
Abraham, i. 383.
George, ii. 1444.
John, ii. 1073, 1076.
Woodsal. *See* Woodhall.
Woodstock, co. Oxford, parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
Woodthorpe. *See* Strubby cum Woodthorpe.
Woodward:
Mr., ii. 1074.
—— of Richards Castle, ii. 980.
Edward, i. 456, 542.
William, incumbent of Richards Castle, ii. 1468.
—— of Stratton Audley, ii. 122, 306, 475, 672.

Woodyat. *See* Woodiate.
Woogan. *See* Wogan
Wool, i. 1059; ii. 239, 1222.
Wool Fold (Woolfal), co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Woolcomb (Wolcomb):
William, ii. 464, 660.
—— of Pitton, ii. 296.
*Cf.* Wollacombe.
Wooldred, Wooldridge. *See* Woolridge.
Woolehouse, William, ii. 1075.
Wooley. *See* Wolley.
Woolfal. *See* Wool Fold.
Woollaston. *See* Wollaston.
Woollen, i. 214, 277, 310, 1059; ii. 849, 1188, 1416.
Woolley. *See* Wolley.
Woollington [*or* Willington], Walden, i. 1094.
Woolly. *See* Wolley.
Woolmer (Wolmer):
Matthew, ii. 1072.
Ralph, ii. 671, 704, 973, 1076, 1329.
Woolmet in Newton (Womat), Edinburghshire, Lord of. *See* Edmonstone.
Woolridge (Wolridge, Wolveridge, Wooldred, Wooldridge, Woolrich, Woolveridge, Wouldridge):
George, i. 1111; ii. 119, 293, 461, 657.
John, i. 696, 974, 1242; ii. 42, 308, 477, 674, 1083, 1334, 1381, 1442, 1445.
—— of Petersfield, ii. 477.
—— *Cf.* Woodbridge.
Robert, i. 383.
Thomas, of Acton, ii. 631, 638.
Woolseley. *See* Wolseley.
Woolterton. *See* Wolterton.
Woolton, Much (Magna), co. Lancaster, ii. 625, 628.
Woolverhampton. *See* Wolverhampton.
Woolveridge. *See* Woolridge.
Wooson, co. Lancaster, ii. 623.
Wootton (Wotton), co. Northampton, ii. 982.
Wootton Fitzpaine, co. Dorset, ii. 625.
Wootton, John, ii. 1070.
Worcester, ii. 707, 760, 976, 1134.
aldermen of, ii. 1380.
—— *See also* Cowcher; Elmines; Elvins; Ford; Frank; Hacket; Nash; Phillips; Pitt; Seaborne; Stirrop.
assessment of, i. 87, 225, 533, 960, 1075, 1110; ii. 29, 53, 289, 292, 460, 655, 905, 1032, 1060, 1236, 1358.
bishop of. *See* Prideaux.
bishopric of, ii. 377.
cathedral, prebend of, ii. 373.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 95, 151, 236, 977; ii. 45, 120, 311, 480, 677, 1083, 1380.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1245; ii. 1334, 1444.
commoners of, i. 30.
deputy lieutenant of, i. 79.
judges appointed in, ii. 760.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Howard.
mayor of, i. 977, 1095; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 1380.
Worcester—*cont.*
mayor of. *See also* Ford; Vernon.
—— sheriff and alderman of, i. 31.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
recorder of. *See* Wilde.
reduction of, i. 507.
sheriff of, ii. 311, 480, 677, 1380.
Worcester, co., i. 79, 84.
assessment of, i. 87, 225, 533, 960, 1075, 1110; ii. 29, 53, 289, 292, 460, 655, 905, 1032, 1060, 1236, 1358.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 95, 151, 236, 542, 977, 1095, 1113; ii. 44, 120, 310, 479, 677, 1082, 1380.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 976.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 983.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1244; ii. 1334, 1444.
committee of sequestration in, i. 117.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Howard.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
reduction of, i. 507.
sheriff of. *See* Coventry.
Worcester, Earl of. *See* Somerset.
Worethivall. *See* Worthevale.
Worledge, John, ii. 675.
Worley. *See* Wortley.
Worlington Load, co. Suffolk, ii. 130, 131.
Wormell (Wormal, Wormall, Wormel):
Bartholomew, ii. 40, 305.
—— alderman of King's Lynn, i. 972, 1089.
Doughty, ii. 1076.
Walter, i. 678.
William, ii. 1308, 1436.
Wormlaiton (Wormelayton, Wormlaton, Wormlayton), Fulk, i. 268, 1057, 1246; ii. 123, 1308, 1436.
Worsall (Worsal), co. York, ii. 633, 634.
Worseley, Worsely. *See* Worsley.
Worseweick, Matthew, ii. 1078.
*Cf.* Worswich.
Worsley (Worseley, Worsely):
Benjamin, secretary to the Commissioners of Trade, ii. 406.
Charles, ii. 972.
Sir Henry, Bart., i. 91, 113, 140, 148, 230, 450, 696, 974, 975, 1092; ii. 42, 43, 308, 477, 674, 1080, 1333, 1378.
—— deputy-lieutenant of the Isle of Wight, i. 124.
John, i. 780, 975, 1092; ii. 465, 662, 1080, 1379.
Sir Robert, Knt., i. 780.
Worswich, Thomas, ii. 1078.
*Cf.* Worseweick.
Wortesley. *See* Wrottesley.
Worth:
Henry, i. 111, 228, 1080, 1236; ii. 32, 464, 660, 1065, 1430.
John, ii. 666, 1079.
Peter, of Titherington, ii. 623, 635.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 116.
Wortham, Thomas, of Rettendon, ii. 625, 635.

Worthele [in Ermington], co. Devon, ii. 624.
Worthen (Worthin), co. Salop, i. 973, 1091; ii. 41, 1078.
Worthevale (Worethivall, Worthival, Worthivall, Worthivel), Christopher, i. 461, 545, 962, 1079, 1235; ii. 31, 294, 463, 659.
Worthington:
[John], master of Jesus College, Cambridge, ii. 1027.
Ralph, i. 1142, 1239; ii. 470, 666.
Twyford, ii. 1329.
Worthival, Worthivall, Worthivel. *See* Worthevale.
Worthley. *See* Wortley.
Worthy:
Henry, ii. 296.
John, i. 147.
Wortley (Whartley, Whirley, Wirley, Worley, Worthley, Wyrley):
Sir Edward, Knt., i. 971, 1088, 1240; ii. 39, 304, 472, 670.
Sir Francis, Bart., ii. 1135.
Henry, i. 90.
John, i. 50, 529.
Sir John, Knt., ii. 673, 1078, 1441.
Wortman, Giles, ii. 980.
Worton. *See* Walton.
Woston, co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Wotton (Watton), co. Surrey, i. 116, 150, 234, 541, 625, 636, 731, 976, 1093.
*See also* Wootton.
Wouglet, William, i. 540.
Wouldgar. *See* Woulgar.
Wouldridge. *See* Woolridge.
Woulgar (Wolgar, Wouldgar, Woulger), William, i. 335, 450, 975, 1092; ii. 477.
Woulgrave, William, i. 696.
Woulneton. *See* Wolverton.
Woxbridge. *See* Uxbridge.
Wrath. *See* Wroth.
Wrawlins. *See* Rawlins.
Wray (Wrey):
Christopher, ii. 470, 667, 1327, 1372.
Sir Christopher, Knt., i. 114, 232, 294, 539, 622, 641, 669, 691.
George, of Lemmington, ii. 630, 637.
John, i. 92, 149, 622, 641, 968, 1086, 1239; ii. 37, 302, 667.
Sir John, Knt. and Bart., i. 92, 114, 149, 232, 294, 539, 622, 641, 968, 1085, 1239; ii. 37, 302, 1072, 1322, 1324, 1327, 1366, 1372, 1435.
Thomas, ii. 1381.
—— of Beamish, ii. 624, 635.
William, i. 968, 1086, 1239; ii. 37, 302, 470, 667, 1072, 1372, 1435.
Wrayton (Writon), co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Wren (Wrenn):
Francis, i. 90, 112, 147, 229, 544, 707, 964, 1081, 1142, 1236; ii. 33, 297, 465, 661, 1066, 1323, 1367, 1430.
Gawin, ii. 1064, 1322, 1366.
Matthew, bishop of Ely, i. 106, 891.
Wrenbury, co. Chester, ii. 623.
Wrenford, John, ii. 261.
Wrengochin. *See* Wern-Gochin.
Wrentham, co. Suffolk, i. 182; ii. 492, 983.
Wrentmore, Thomas, ii. 674, 1079, 1332, 1378.
Wreston, Isaac, ii. 1330.
Wretton, co. Norfolk, ii. 131.
Wrey. *See* Wray.
Wright:
Mr., junior, ii. 1441.
—— of Charlwood, minister, ii. 983.
—— of Preston-on-the-Weald Moors, minister, ii. 982.
Edward, i. 707; ii. 263.
—— recorder of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, i. 707, 973.
Ellis, of Croston, ii. 626, 636.
Francis, minister, ii. 982.
Henry, ii. 1324, 1368, 1375, 1431.
John, i. 91, 112, 147, 229, 292, 536; ii. 463, 1076, 1436.
—— printer to the House of Peers, i. 806, 807.
Captain John, ii. 1436.
Martin, alderman of Oxford, i. 1090; ii. 1077, 1440.
Nathan, i. 342, 506, 733; ii. 668, 1073.
Nathaniel, i. 5, 733, 990, 1130; ii. 663, 1069.
Dr. Nathaniel, i. 967, 1084, 1243.
Peter, of Lostock-Gralam, ii. 623, 635.
Richard, i. 94, 116, 234, 269, 625, 636, 731, 876, 976, 1094, 1123; ii. 31, 195, 294, 462, 659, 969, 1063, 1322.
Robert, i. 962, 1235; ii. 43, 309, 478, 675.
—— alderman of Chester, i. 1079.
—— bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, i. 106.
Thomas, i. 623, 641, 972, 1089, 1240; ii. 40, 305, 473, 670, 1081.
Timothy, of Westminster, ii. 629, 637.
William, i. 1235; ii. 1077.
—— alderman of Chester, ii. 1064, 1428.
—— alderman of Oxford, ii. 1440.
Captain William, of Chester, ii. 659.
Wright-Wheat, John, the elder, i. 1244.
Wrightington, co. Lancaster, ii. 628.
Wrigley, Henry, ii. 666.
Wrington, co. Somerset, ii. 982.
Wriothesley, Thomas, Earl of Southampton, i. 609, 612, 784.
Writon. *See* Wrayton.
Wrotesley. *See* Wrottesley.
Wroth (Roth, Wrath, Wrough):
John, i. 114, 383, 556, 974, 1091; ii. 42, 307, 476, 1079, 1246, 1371, 1378, 1433, 1442.
—— of Bexley, ii. 1326.
Nathaniel, ii. 1082.
Sir Peter, Knt., i. 113, 247, 248, 336, 423, 424.
Robert, i. 451, 975, 1093; ii. 43, 308, 477, 675, 1080, 1379.
—— alderman of Southampton, i. 231, 345, 540; ii. 1443.
Sir Thomas, Knt., i. 68, 69, 94, 151, 235, 460, 545, 853, 927, 974, 1209, 1243, 1254; ii. 42, 152, 307, 476, 674, 974, 1079, 1332, 1378, 1442.

Wrottesley (Wortesley, Wrotesley) :
Walter, junior, ii. 1078.
Sir Walter, Bart., i. 94, 116, 151, 235, 543.
Wrough. *See* Wroth.
Wuthank. *See* Unthank.
Wyam. *See* Wyham.
Wyan, Thomas, i. 456, 542, 961, 1078 ; ii. 461, 656.
Wyat :
Francis, ii. 1082.
Henry, ii. 666.
Thomas, ii. 1248.
Wyberd (Wybeard) :
William, i. 1261 ; ii. 82, 83, 105, 195, 201, 1073.
—— commissioner of a high court of justice, ii. 365.
Wyberton (Wiberton), co. Lincoln, ii. 981.
Wybunbury (Wiburnbury), John, i. 973, 1091.
Wyburne, Nathaniel, i. 330.
Wycombe, co. Buckingham, parliamentary representation of, ii. 814.
Wye river, co. Gloucester, ii. 544.
Wye, river, co. Surrey, ii. 514.
Wyham (Wyam), co. Lincoln, ii. 1435.
Wykenigh Pershore. *See* Wick near Pershore.
Wykes, Aquila, ii. 263, 268.
Wyld, Wylde. *See* Wilde.
Wyldey. *See* Wildy.
Wyldman. *See* Wildman.
Wymbish. *See* Wimbish.
Wymborn. *See* Wimborne.
Wymersall. *See* Wymmersal.
Wymington. *See* Wennington.
Wymmersal (Wimershall, Wimmersal, Wymershall) :
William, i. 1094 ; ii. 44, 310, 479, 676.
—— sheriff of Surrey, i. 976.
Wymondfold, William, ii. 1379.
Wymondham (Wymandham), co. Norfolk, ii. 981.
Wyn. *See* Wynn.
Wyncoll. *See* Wincall.
Wyndeham, Wyndham. *See* Windham.
Wynn (Win, Winn, Winne, Wyn, Wynne) :
Christopher, ii. 1076.
Edward, ii. 47, 209, 211, 314, 1087, 1384.
—— of Llanychan, i. 979, 1097, 1184; ii. 46, 313, 482, 679.
—— of Taltreuddyn, ii. 314, 483, 680, 1086, 1383.
Gabriel, i. 979, 1097, 1184 ; ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 1087, 1384.
George, ii. 667.
Henry, of Penhesgyn, ii. 1084, 1382.
John, i. 962, 1079, 1235.
—— of Diffron Mela, ii. 1383.
—— of Gronfryn, ii. 46, 313, 482, 679.
—— de Gwinfryn, i. 1183.
—— of Mela, ii. 1086, 1448.
—— of Swinfin, i. 1247.
*or* Gwyn, Lewis, of Bala, ii. 761, 1086, 1383.
Wynn—*cont.*
Maurice, i. 978, 1247 ; ii. 46, 47, 313, 314, 482, 483, 679, 680, 1085, 1086, 1335, 1383.
Owen, i. 978 ; ii. 1085, 1383.
Sir Owen, Bart., ii. 1085, 1382.
Richard, i. 978, 1183, 1247 ; ii. 1086.
—— of Gwydyr, ii. 1085.
Sir Richard, Knt. and Bart., i. 622, 636, 970, 978, 1087, 1183, 1239, 1243, 1246 ; ii. 270.
Robert, ii. 46, 47, 313, 314, 482, 483, 679, 680.
—— of Carnarvon, i. 1113.
—— of Glyn, ii. 1448.
—— of Llanychan, ii. 1448.
—— of Voelas, i. 1247.
William, ii. 209, 211, 343, 761, 1086.
—— prothonotary of Merioneth, Carnarvon, and Anglesey, ii. 991.
—— of Glan yr afon, ii. 1085, 1383, 1448.
—— of Glyn, ii. 47, 314, 483, 680, 1086, 1383.
—— of Llangoed, ii. 1084, 1382.
—— of Ruabon, ii. 1335.
Wyre, co. Lancaster, ii. 735.
Wyrley. *See* Wortley.
Wysham, co. Monmouth, manor of, ii. 543.
Wytham. *See* Witham.
Wythank. *See* Unthank.
Wyvell. *See* Wivell.

# Y.

Yalden :
William, of Blackdown, ii. 1334, 1380.
—— the younger, ii. 1248.
Yalding [co. Kent], i. 181.
Yarborough (Yarborrow, Yarburrow, Yearborough, Yerburgh), Robert, ii. 667, 759, 972, 1072, 1327.
Yardley (Yeardley) :
John, ii. 1087, 1384.
Richard, ii. 33, 296.
Captain Richard, ii. 464.
Yarm (Yarum), co. York, ii. 624.
Yarmouth, Great, co. Norfolk, i. 132, 181, 972, 1240 ; ii. 403, 473, 671, 973, 981, 1439.
aldermen of. *See* Carter ; Crane ; Gooch ; Gower ; Johnson ; Owner.
bailiffs of, i. 93, 115, 149, 233, 293, 538, 623, 641, 972, 1089 ; ii. 305, 473, 492, 671, 1076.
—— *See also* Crane ; Ferryers ; Gooch ; Owner.
—— and aldermen of, i. 132.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 972, 1089.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
recorder of. *See* Corbet.
unlicensed posts and carriers of letters to be suppressed, ii. 1012.
weavers in, ii. 455.
weekly post from and to London, ii. 1010.

Yarn, kinds of, named, ii. 452, 777, 1222, 1223.
Yarum. *See* Yarm.
Yates (Yate, Yeates, Yeats):
Sir John, Knt., manors and lands of, i. 784.
Richard, i. 624, 640, 976, 1094, 1136, 1237, 1242; ii. 35, 44, 299, 310, 467, 479, 664, 676, 1082.
—— the younger, i. 1083.
Robert, ii. 1079.
Yaxley, co. Huntingdon, ii. 131.
Yaxley, John, ii. 980.
Yealand, co. Lancaster, ii. 626.
Yeamans, Francis, ii. 1378.
Yearborough. *See* Yarborough.
Yeardley. *See* Yardley.
Yeates, Yeats. *See* Yates.
Yelverton:
Sir Christopher, Knt. and Bart., i. 50, 115, 235, 528, 547, 620, 636, 706, 927, 970, 1088, 1240, 1244.
Sir Henry, Bart., ii. 1374, 1438.
Yeo:
Mr., of Newton, minister, ii. 979.
John, i. 111, 228, 1113; ii. 32, 296, 464, 660, 1065.
William, ii. 1323, 1366, 1430.
—— of Plymouth, ii. 970.
Yeoman, David, ii. 1150, 1389.
Yeomans:
Major Robert, ii. 1442.
William, ii. 1442.
Yeoveney in Staines (Yeovenny), co. Middlesex, ii. 259.
Yerburgh. *See* Yarborough.
Yerbury, William, ii. 1084.
Ymokilly. *See* Imokilly.
Yong, Yongue. *See* Young.
York, i. 16, 644, 645, 704, 739, 908; ii. 101, 102, 465, 632-634, 662, 979, 980.
aldermen of. *See* Betson; Chaytor; Colton; Dawson; Dickenson; Geldart; Grey; Hewett; Hewley; Hodgson; Horner; Hoyle; Hutchinson; Lamplough; Metcalf; Paget; Ramsden; Taylor; Thompson; Topham; Vanse; Vaux; Watson.
archbishop of. *See* Williams.
—— abolition of the title of, i. 879. 887.
assessment of, i. 87, 224, 532, 632, 705, 959, 1073, 1108; ii. 27, 52, 288, 290, 458, 654, 904, 1030, 1059, 1235, 1357.
cathedral, i. 670; ii. 1133.
commissioners for assessment of, i. 91, 148, 230, 544, 643, 706, 713, 965, 1082; ii. 34, 298, 466, 662, 1068, 1368.
commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 970.
—— ministers as assistants to, ii. 979.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1141, 1245; ii. 1324, 1446.
commissioners of Parliament at, i. 671, 813.
committee of sequestration in, i. 112.
York—*cont.*
dean and chapter of, possessions of, i. 670, 812.
judges appointed in, ii. 760.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Devereux.
Lord Mayor of, i. 633, 643, 645, 706, 908, 965, 1082, 1141, 1245; ii. 34, 249, 298, 466, 662.
—— *See also* Dickenson; Hoyle; Thompson; Topping.
—— and aldermen of, i. 670.
maintenance of preaching ministers in, i. 669, 670, 812.
manor house of, ii. 190.
members of parliament for, i. 1141.
—— *See also* Fairfax; Lister.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
printing press at, ii. 249.
probate of wills in the province of, ii. 702.
recorder of. *See* Widdrington.
rents and revenues in, due to the King or Queen, i. 1176.
St. Peter's School, ii. 1133.
sequestration of delinquents' estates in, i. 708.
unlicensed posts and carriers of letters to be suppressed, ii. 1012.
York, co., i. 6, 58, 644, 645, 703, 704, 739, 1222.
assessment of, i. 87, 224, 532, 630, 632, 705, 959, 1073, 1108; ii. 27, 52, 288, 290, 458, 654, 904, 1030, 1059, 1235, 1357.
commissioners for assessment of, ii. 465, 661, 1067.
commissioners for the Militia of, i. 1141, 1245; ii. 1323, 1445.
judges appointed in, ii. 760.
Lord Lieutenant of. *See* Devereux.
members of parliament for, i. 1141.
raising of forces in, i. 156, 704, 705.
rents and revenue in, due to the King or Queen, i. 1176.
scandalous ministers in, i. 391.
sequestration of delinquents' estates in, i. 708.
sheriff of. *See* Savile.
East Riding, commissioners for assessment of, i. 91, 147, 229, 544, 644, 706, 964, 1081, 1113; ii. 34, 297, 1067, 1368.
—— commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 970.
—— —— ministers as assistants to, ii. 979.
—— committee of sequestration in, ii. 112.
—— committee for taking accompts in, i. 738.
—— member of parliament for. *See* Boynton.
—— parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
North Riding, commissioners for assessment of, i. 91, 147, 230, 544, 644, 706, 965, 1082, 1113; ii. 33, 119, 297, 1067, 1367.

York co.—*cont.*
North Riding, commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 971.
—— —— ministers as assistants to, ii. 980.
—— committee of sequestration in, i. 112.
—— committee for taking accompts in, i. 738.
—— members of parliament for. *See* Stapleton ; Trotter.
—— parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
West Riding, commissioners for assessment of, i. 91, 148, 230, 544, 644, 705, 965, 1082, 1113 ; ii. 33, 119, 297, 1067, 1367.
—— commissioners for ejecting scandalous ministers in, ii. 970.
—— —— ministers as assistants to, ii. 979.
—— committee of sequestration in, i. 112.
—— committee for taking accompts in, i. 738.
—— members of parliament for. *See* Fairfax ; Lister.
—— parliamentary representation of, ii. 815.
York, Duke of. *See* James.
—— title abolished, ii. 1036.
York (Yorke) :
William, ii. 1084, 1381.
—— of Barton, ii. 1327, 1372.
Youghal, co. Cork, i. 1056, 1149, 1153, 1154, 1164, 1260 ; ii. 933.
parliamentary representation of, ii. 932.
port of, i. 499.
Young (Yong, Yongue) :
—, i. 181.
Mr., of Charnes, ii. 673.
Sir Andrew, Knt., ii. 624, 634, 635, 638.
Edmund, i. 507, 542.
John, i. 129, 243, 974, 1092, 1242 ; ii. 42, 308, 477, 759, 980.
—— of Colebrooke, ii. 1430.
Young—*cont.*
Sir John, Knt., i. 460, 545, 914, 963, 1080, 1236 ; ii. 32, 295, 463, 660, 1065, 1429.
Joseph, ii. 479, 676.
Nathaniel, ii. 36, 300, 468, 665.
Patrick, ii. 100.
Peter, of Seaton, ii. 1150, 1389.
Philip, ii. 1078, 1331, 1377, 1441.
Richard, i. 698, 1130, 1150, 1151 ; ii. 47, 143, 144, 314, 371, 483, 680, 761, 1000, 1086, 1383.
—— of Alderton, ii. 307, 475, 673.
—— of All Hallows, Lombard Street, i. 794, 871, 1190.
Robert, i. 112, 169, 229, 292, 537, 621, 638, 966, 973, 1083, 1090, 1241 ; ii. 41, 305, 474, 672.
—— sheriff of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, i. 1142.
—— of Clackmannan, ii. 1147, 1387.
Thomas, i. 507, 542, 1095, 1113, 1245 ; ii. 45, 311, 480, 677, 1083.
—— master of Jesus College, Cambridge, i. 830.
—— of Darenth, ii. 1246, 1326, 1433.
—— of Hanley, ii. 976.
—— of London, treasurer, i. 53.
—— of Stowmarket, i. 182.
Walter, i. 343, 460, 545, 853, 963, 1080, 1208 ; ii. 32, 295, 1065, 1151, 1390, 1430.
—— junior, ii. 1322, 1366.
Yoxall (Yoxhall) [co. Stafford], i. 182.
Yoxford, co. Suffolk, ii. 1443.

## Z.

Zachary :
Francis, i. 383, 1057.
Colonel Francis, i. 842, 1246 ; ii. 123.
Zacheverel. *See* Sacheverell.
Zanchy, Zankey. *See* Sankey.
Zante [Greece], currants of, i. 393, 397.
Zealand, classes in, i. 196.
Zethland. *See* Shetland.

Nov. 1, 1911

WITHDRAWN
FROM THE
KENSINGTON
PUBLIC LIBRARIES